New World Translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures

Rendered from the Original Language

by the

NEW WORLD BIBLE TRANSLATION COMMITTEE

— A.D. 1950 —

"BUT THERE ARE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH THAT WE ARE AWAITING ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE, AND IN THESE RIGHTEOUSNESS IS TO DWELL."—2 PETER 3: 13.

COPYRIGHT, 1950

by

WATCH TOWER BIBLE & TRACT SOCIETY



PUBLISHERS

WATCHTOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY, INC.
International Bible Students Association
Brooklyn, New York, U. S. A.

Made in the United States of America

FOREWORD

THE original writings of the Christian[a] Greek Scriptures, commonly called "The New Testament", were inspired. No translation of these sacred writings into another language, except by the original writers, is inspired. In copying the inspired originals by hand the element of human frailty entered in, and so none of the thousands of copies extant today in the original language are perfect duplicates. The result is that no two copies are exactly alike. Since such has been the result with the mere handwritten copies of the Scriptures, much more is it true that no version of them into another language by an uninspired translator would be perfect. It could not accurately render the precise meaning of the inspired originals. Especially so, when the translation is made from an imperfect copy. From this fact arises the need of a fresh translation from time to time, as the better understanding of the original tongues, now dead, becomes possible and as the light of the truth on the inspired Scriptures becomes brighter. Further, the progress of modern living language, with its changes in meanings of words and in forms of expression, calls for a new, up-to-date presentation to make the Scriptures fully alive and appealing to the understanding.

From the time of that Roman Catholic clergyman, John Wycliffe, of the fourteenth century, until the middle of this twentieth century many English translations have been made of the inspired writings of Christ's disciples. All these have had their own commendable features. They have considerably met the needs of the day for a rendering of God's Word in the common lan-

[a] Called "Christian" to distinguish them from the pre-Christian Greek Septuagint translation of the inspired Hebrew Scriptures.

guage of the people. Much good has been accomplished by them and will yet be. But honesty compels us to remark that, while each of them has its points of merit, they have fallen victim to the power of human traditionalism in varying degrees. Consequently, religious traditions, hoary with age, have been taken for granted and gone unchallenged and uninvestigated. These have been interwoven into the translations to color the thought. In support of a preferred religious view, an inconsistency and unreasonableness have been insinuated into the teachings of the inspired writings.

The Son of God taught that the traditions of creed-bound men made the commandments and teachings of God of no power and effect. The endeavor of the New World Bible Translation Committee has been to avoid this snare of religious traditionalism. This very effort accounts for distinguishing this differently as a translation of the "Christian Greek Scriptures". It is a traditional mistake to divide God's written Word into two sections and call the second section, from Matthew to Revelation (or Apocalypse), "The New Testament." At 2 Corinthians 3: 14 the popular King James Bible version tells of the "reading of the old testament", but there the apostle was not referring to the ancient Hebrew Scriptures in their entirety from Genesis to Malachi. Nor was he meaning that the inspired Christian writings constituted a "new testament". The apostle was merely speaking of the book written by Moses in which the old Law covenant with Israel is fully set forth; for which reason he says, in the next verse, "when Moses is read." The sacred Scriptures, from Genesis to Revelation (Apocalypse), are one Book, inspired by the one Supreme Author. They cannot be divided into two parts, one of which may be ignored. The Hebrew Scriptures and the Christian Greek Scriptures are essential to each other. The latter supplement the former and

are an integral part with the former to make the one complete Book of divine truth. Till now we have been able to translate only the Christian Greek Scriptures.

The apostle Peter wrote: "But there are new heavens and a new earth that we are awaiting according to his promise, and in these righteousness is to dwell." (2 Peter 3: 13) The signs now multiply to prove that this generation is at the portals of the new world here promised. There no uninspired human traditions which bedarken and nullify the divine Word will be permitted, for that will be a righteous world. It befits the significant time of transition from the old world to the righteous new world that translations of the Scriptures today should as far as possible eliminate the misleading influence of religious traditions which have their roots in paganism, that thus the pure truth of God's Word may shine forth in all its harmonious brilliance and with its convincing power.

No uninspired translator or committee of translators can claim any direct command from the Most High God to engage in translating the divine Word into another language. But translation of it is necessary, and that into many languages, if Christ's command for this momentous day is to be fulfilled: "This good news of the kingdom will be preached in all the inhabited earth for the purpose of a witness to all the nations, and then the accomplished end will come." So, to do the work of translating is an opportunity and a privilege. In presenting this translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures our confidence has been in the help of the great Author of The Book. Our primary desire has been to seek, not the approval of men, but that of God, by rendering the truth of his inspired Word as purely and as consistently as our consecrated powers make possible. There is no benefit in self-deception. More than that, those who provide a translation for the spiritual instruction of others

come under a special responsibility as teachers before the divine Judge. Hence our appreciation of the need of carefulness.

*

The Greek text that we have used as the basis of our New World translation is the widely accepted Westcott and Hort text (1881), by reason of its admitted excellence.[a] But we have also taken into consideration other texts, including that prepared by D. Eberhard Nestle[b] and that compiled by the Spanish Jesuit scholar José María Bover[c] and that by the other Jesuit scholar A. Merk.[d] Where we have varied from the reading of the Westcott and Hort text, our footnotes show the basis for our preferred reading. We give some definiteness to the background for the renderings of our text by showing in our footnotes the most ancient manuscripts and versions upon which we call for support. Besides this, we have offered alternative English renderings of the Greek text, and variant readings of said manuscripts and versions. Thus in our footnotes we have provided a sort of critical apparatus for our translation, rather than a commentary on the Scriptures.

---

[a] Besides using the 1948 Macmillan Company edition of this text, we have availed ourselves of the two exhaustive volumes prepared under the supervision of S. C. E. Legg, A.M., and published by the Oxford Clarendon Press, on Matthew and Mark, *Novum Testamentum Graece Secundum Textum Westcotto-Hortianum—Evangelium Secundum Matthaeum* (1940) and *Evangelum Secundum Marcum* (1935).

[b] The 18th edition of *Novum Testamentum Graece* by D. Eberhard Nestle, elaborated by D. Erwin Nestle, published in 1948 by the Württemberg Bible Society, Stuttgart, Germany.

[c] *Novi Testamenti Biblia Graeca et Latina* by Joseph M. Bover, S.J., dated 1943 and published at Barcelona, Spain.

[d] The 1948 printing of the 6th edition of *Novum Testamentum Graece et Latine* by Augustinus Merk, S.J., and printed at Rome, Italy.

Archaic language we have disposed of altogether, even in prayers and addresses to God. This means we have everywhere dropped using the now sanctimonious formal pronouns *thou, thy, thine, thee* and *ye,* with their corresponding verb inflections. The original Bible was written in the living language of the people of the day, Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek; and so the Bible characters addressed God and prayed to him in the same everyday language that they employed in speaking to their fellow creatures on earth. The translation of the Scriptures into a modern language should be rendered in the same style, in the speech forms current among the people. We offer no paraphrase of the Scriptures. Our endeavor all through has been to give as literal a translation as possible, where the modern English idiom allows and where a literal rendition does not for any clumsiness hide the thought. That way we can best meet the desire of those who are scrupulous for getting, as nearly as possible, word for word, the exact statement of the original. We realize that sometimes the use of so small a thing as the definite or indefinite article or the omission of such may alter the correct sense of the original passage.

Watch has been kept against taking liberties with texts for the mere sake of brevity or short cuts and against substitution of a modern parallel, where the rendering of the original idea makes good sense. To each major word we have assigned one meaning and have held to that meaning as far as the context permitted. This, we know, has imposed a restriction upon our diction, but it makes for good cross-reference work and for a more reliable comparison of related texts or verses. At the same time, in order to bring out the richness and variety of the language of the inspired writers, we have avoided the rendering of two or more Greek words by the same English word, for this hides

the distinction in shade of meaning between the several words thus rendered. Attention has been given to the tenses of verbs to bring out the intended description of the action, position or state. As the reader becomes familiar with our translation he will discern more and more the harmony and inter-agreement of our renderings in all these respects.

The chapter and verse numbering follows that of the King James Version, thus making possible easy comparison. But, instead of making each verse a separate paragraph in itself, we have grouped verses into paragraphs for the proper development of a complete thought in all its context. Mindful of the Hebrew background of the Christian Greek Scriptures, we have followed mainly the Hebrew spelling of the names of persons and places, rather than that of the Greek text which imitates the Greek Septuagint Version (*LXX*) of the Hebrew Scriptures.

*

THE DIVINE NAME: One of the remarkable facts, not only about the extant manuscripts of the original Greek text, but of many versions, ancient and modern, is the absence of the divine name. In the ancient Hebrew Scriptures that name was represented by the four letters יהוה, generally called the "tetragrammaton" and represented by the English letters JHVH (or YHWH). In the Hebrew Scriptures the name, represented by this tetragrammaton, occurs 6,823 times. The exact pronunciation of the name is not known today, but the most popular way of rendering it is "Jehovah". The abbreviation for this name is "Jah" (or "Yah"), and it occurs in many of the names found in the Christian Greek Scriptures. Also in the exclamation Alleluia! or, Hallelujah! found four times, at Revelation 19: 1, 3, 4, 6, and meaning "Praise Jah!"

As the Christian Greek Scriptures were an inspired addition and supplement to the sacred Hebrew Scriptures, this sudden disappearance from the Greek text seems inconsistent, especially when James said to the apostles and older disciples at Jerusalem about the middle of the first century: "Symeon has related thoroughly how God for the first time turned his attention to the nations to take out of them a people for his name." (Acts 15: 14) Then in support James made a quotation from the Hebrew Scriptures where the divine name occurs twice. If Christians are to be a people for God's name, why should his name, represented by the tetragrammaton, be abolished from the Christian Greek Scriptures? The usual traditional explanation for this no longer holds. It was long thought that the basis for such failure of the divine name in our extant manuscripts was the absence of the name in the Greek Septuagint Version (*LXX*), the first translation of the Hebrew Scriptures which began to be made in the third century B.C. This thought was based upon the copies of *LXX* as found in the great manuscripts of the fourth and fifth centuries A.D.: the Vatican No. 1209, the Sinaitic, the Alexandrine, and the Ambrosianus. In these the distinctive name of God was rendered by the Greek words Κύριος (*ky'ri·os*) with or without the definite article and Θεός (*the·os'*). This namelessness was viewed as an aid to teaching monotheism.

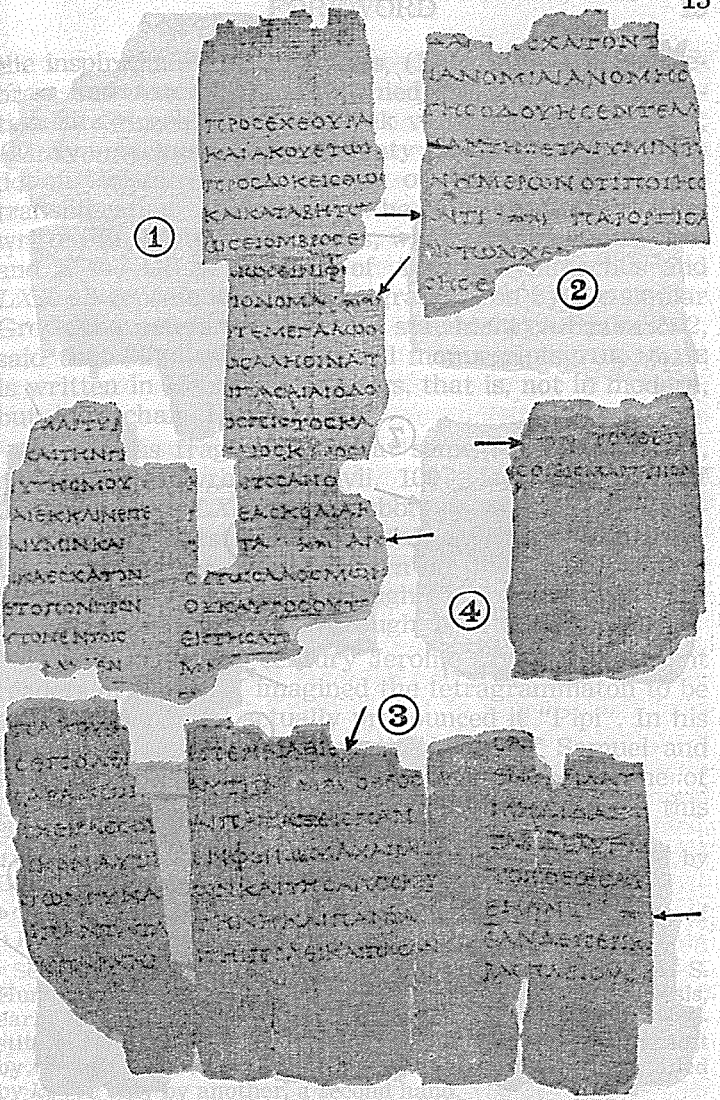
This popular theory has now been flatly disproved by the recently found remains of a papyrus roll of *LXX*. This contains the second half of the book of Deuteronomy. Not one of these fragments shows an example of Κύριος or Θεός used instead of the divine name, but in each instance the tetragrammaton is written in Aramaic characters. By permission of its owners we have reproduced photographs of fragments of the papyrus roll that our readers may examine these occurrences of the tetragram-

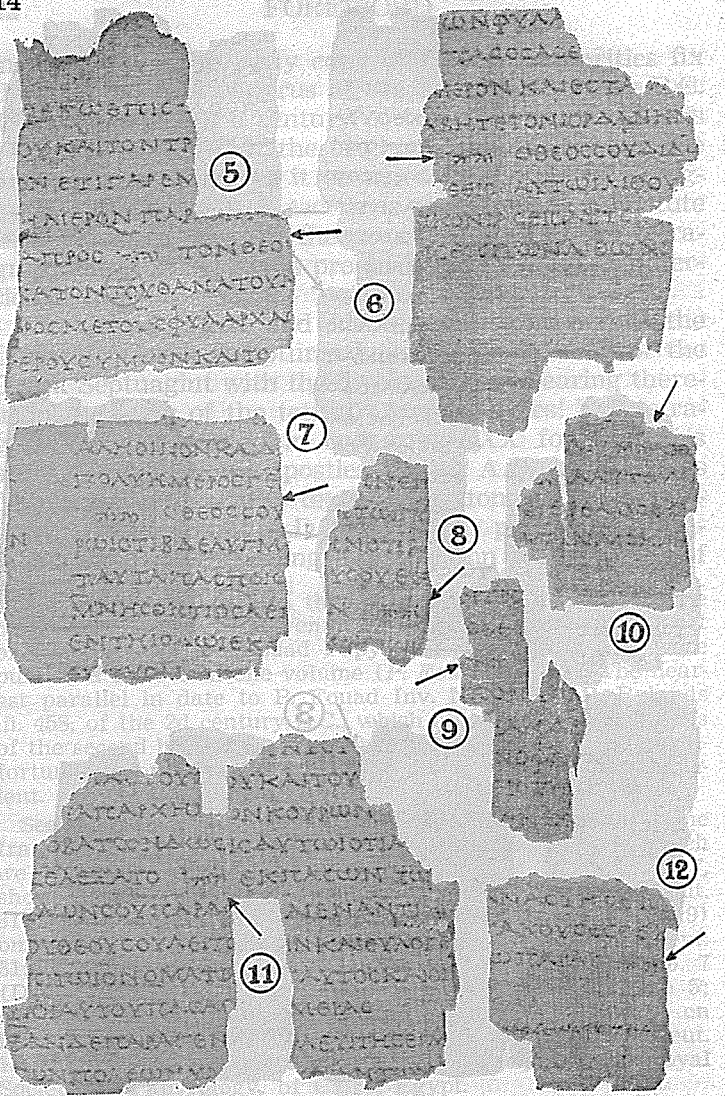
maton in such an early copy of *LXX*.[a] Authorities fix the date for this papyrus at the 2d or 1st century B.C. This means about a century or two after the *LXX* was begun. It proves that the original *LXX* did contain the divine name wherever it occurred in the Hebrew original. Considering it a sacrilege to use some substitute as *ky'ri·os* or *the·os'*, the scribes inserted the tetragrammaton (יהוה) at its proper place in the Greek version text.

Did Jesus Christ and his disciples who wrote the Christian Greek Scriptures have copies at hand of the Greek Septuagint with the divine name appearing therein in the form of the tetragrammaton? Yes! The tetragrammaton persisted in copies of *LXX* for centuries after Christ and his apostles. About A.D. 128 Aquila's Greek version had the tetragrammaton in archaic Hebrew letters. About A.D. 245 Origen produced his famous *Hexapla,* this being a six-column reproduction of

[a] The papyrus belongs to the Société Royale de Papyrologie du Caire. It bears the Inventory Number 266, and forms part of the collection of Fouad Papyri, of which Nos. 1-89 were published in 1939 in one volume (*P. Fouad I*, 1939). The nearest parallel in date to P. Fouad Inv. No. 266 is P. Rylands iii. 458, of the 2d century B.C., which also contains fragments of the second half of Deuteronomy; but its scanty remains unfortunately preserve no use of the divine name or its equivalent.

See our pages 13-14, for photographic illustrations of some fragments of P. Fouad Inv. No. 266 of Deuteronomy *LXX*, which we have numbered. No. 1, on Deuteronomy 31: 28 to 32: 7, shows the tetragrammaton on lines 7 and 15. No. 2 (Deut. 31: 29, 30) shows it on line 6; No. 3 (Deut. 20: 12-14, 17-19) on lines 3 and 7; No. 4 (Deut. 31: 26) on line 1; No. 5 (Deut. 31: 27, 28) on line 5; No. 6 (Deut. 27: 1-3) on line 5; No. 7 (Deut. 25: 15-17) on line 3; No. 8 (Deut. 24: 4) on line 5; No. 9 (Deut. 24: 8-10) on line 3; No. 10 (Deut. 26: 2, 3) on line 1; No. 11 (Deut. 18: 4-6) on line 5; and No. 12 (Deut. 18: 15, 16) on line 3. Reproduced by permission of the Royal Society of Papyrology, of Cairo, Egypt.


1
2
3
4


5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12

the inspired ancient Scriptures, (1) in their original Hebrew and Aramaic, accompanied by (2) a transliteration into Greek, and the Greek versions by (3) Aquila, (4) Symmachus, (5) the Seventy (*LXX*), and (6) Theodotion. In the second column of the *Hexapla,* in the transliteration into Greek, the tetragrammaton was written in Hebrew characters, whereas in columns, 3, 4, and 5 the Greek versions of Aquila, Symmachus and *LXX* all represented the tetragrammaton by the similar Greek characters.[a] Origen, in a statement on Psalm 2: 2, said that "in the most faithful manuscripts THE NAME is written in Hebrew characters, that is, not in modern, but in archaic Hebrew".[b]

A papyrus fragment of that same 3d century A.D., namely, P. Oxyrhynchus vii. 1007, is a fragment of Genesis of the *LXX,* and it abbreviates the tetragrammaton by its first letter doubled, a doubled Yod (ZZ), the initial letter being written in the shape of a Z with a horizontal stroke through the middle, the stroke being carried unbroken through both such Yod's.[c]

In the succeeding century Jerome says that ignorant readers of the *LXX* imagined the tetragrammaton to be a Greek word and actually pronounced it "Pipi". In his *Prologus Galeatus* prefacing the books of Samuel and Malachi he says: "We find the four-lettered name of God (i.e., יהוה) in certain Greek volumes even to this

---

[a] Compare the Ambrosian palimpsest of the *LXX*, edited by G. Mercati, 1896.

[b] This is now confirmed by a Cairo palimpsest of parts of 3 Kings and 4 Kings, *LXX*.

[c] See *The Oxyrhynchus Papyri,* volume vii, edited by A. S. Hunt, 1910. Editor Hunt compares P. Oxy. iv. 656 (Genesis, early 3d century) with its 'decided tendency' to omit the substitute word *ky'ri·os*. In three passages the blank space left by the original scribe sufficient for four letters had been filled by *ky'ri·e* only by another, a second hand.

day expressed in the ancient letters." And in his 25th letter to Marcella, written at Rome, A.D. 384, he treats of the ten names of God and says: "The ninth [name of God] is a tetragrammaton, which they considered ἀνεκφώνητον [*an·ek·pho′nē·ton*], that is, unspeakable, which is written with these letters, Iod, He, Vau, He. Which certain ignorant ones, because of the similarity of the characters, when they would find them in Greek books, were accustomed to pronounce Pi Pi."[a]

Thus down to the time of Jerome, the translator who produced the Latin Vulgate, there were Greek manuscripts of the ancient Hebrew Scriptures which still contained the divine name in its four Hebrew characters.[b]

One thing is now certain. Whether Jesus and his disciples read the Scriptures in their Hebrew (Aramaic) original or in the Greek Septuagint Version, they would come across the divine name in its tetragrammaton form. Did Jesus follow the traditional Jewish custom of the day and read *A·do·nai′* at such places out of fear of profaning the name and violating the Third Commandment (Exodus 20: 7)? In the synagogue at Nazareth, when he rose and accepted the book of Isaiah and read those verses of Isaiah (61: 1, 2) where the tetragrammaton occurs twice, did he refuse to pronounce the divine name correctly? Not if Jesus followed his usual disregard for the unscriptural traditions followed by the Jewish scribes. Matthew 7: 29 tells us: "He was teaching them as a person having authority, and not as their scribes." In the hearing of his faithful apostles Jesus prayed to Jehovah God, saying: "I have made your name manifest to the men you gave me out of the world.

---

[a] See C. Taylor's *Hebrew-Greek Cairo Genizah Palimpsests* (1900), pages 6-11.

[b] See Jerome's *Epistola 25, Ad Marcellam* (edited by Hilberg, page 219). Also see McClintock and Strong's *Cyclopædia*, volume 9 (1894 edition), page 652, under "Shem hammephorash".

. . . I have made your name known to them and will make it known." (John 17: 6, 26) The Jewish Talmud accuses Jesus of having performed his miracles by the pronouncing of the divine name; which is an indirect admission on the part of his enemies that he did use the name.

The question now before us is: Did Jesus' inspired disciples use the divine name in their writings? That is, Did God's name appear in the original writings of the Christian Greek Scriptures? We have basis for answering Yes. In recent years some have claimed that Matthew's gospel account was at first written in Hebrew rather than in its kindred language, the Aramaic. It is contended that Matthew and the early Christians produced this account to become the last book of the canon of the Hebrew Scriptures as, till then, the canon of the Christian Greek Scriptures had not been contemplated. There is evidence that various recensions of the Hebrew and Aramaic versions of Matthew's account persisted for centuries among the early Jewish Christian communities of Palestine and Syria. Early writers, such as Pa'pi·as, Hegesippus, Jus'tin Martyr, Ta'tian, Sym'ma·chus, I·re·nae'us, Pantaenus, Clem'ent of Alexandria, Or'i·gen, Pam'phi·lus, Eu·se'bi·us, Ep·i·pha'ni·us and Je·rome', give evidence that they either possessed or had access to Hebrew and Aramaic writings of Matthew. Jerome, of the 4th and 5th centuries A.D., had this to say:

"Matthew, who is also Levi, and who from a publican came to be an Apostle, first of all the Evangelists, composed a Gospel of Christ in Judaea in the Hebrew language and characters, for the benefit of those of the circumcision who had believed. Who translated it into Greek is not sufficiently ascertained. Furthermore, the Hebrew itself is preserved to this day in the library at Caesarea which the martyr Pamphilus so diligently collected. I also was allowed by the Nazarenes who use

this volume in the Syrian city of Beroea to copy it. In which it is to be remarked that, wherever the Evangelist makes use of the testimonies of the old Scripture, he does not follow the authority of the seventy translators, but of the Hebrew."—*Catal. Script. Eccl.*

Matthew made more than a hundred quotations from the inspired Hebrew Scriptures. So where these quotations included the divine name, he would be obliged faithfully to include the tetragrammaton in his Hebrew gospel account. His Hebrew account would correspond closely with the Hebrew version of the 19th century by F. Delitzsch, in which Matthew contains the name "Jehovah" eighteen times. It is now believed Matthew himself translated his gospel account into the Greek. If he did, then he had available copies of the *LXX* containing the divine name. But, though Matthew preferred to quote direct from the Hebrew Scriptures rather than from the *LXX*, he could follow the *LXX* practice and incorporate the divine name at its proper place in the Greek text.

But all the writers of the Christian Greek Scriptures quoted from the Hebrew Scriptures or from the *LXX* at verses where the Name appears, and they could follow the style then true of copies of the *LXX* by using the tetragrammaton in their Greek writings.

The evidence is, therefore, that the original text of the Christian Greek Scriptures has been tampered with, the same as the text of the *LXX* has been. And, at least from the 3d century A.D. onward, the divine name in tetragrammaton form has been eliminated from the text by copyists who did not understand or appreciate the divine name or who developed an aversion to it, possibly under the influence of anti-Semitism. In place of it they substituted the words *ky'ri·os* (usually translated "the Lord") and *the·os'*, meaning "God".

RESTORING THE NAME: What is the modern translator to do? Is he justified, yes, authorized, to enter the divine name into a translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures? Every Greek reader must confess that in the *LXX* the Greek words *ky'ri·os* and *the·os'* have been used to crowd out the distinctive name of the Supreme Deity. Every comprehensive Greek-English dictionary states that these two Greek words have been used as equivalents of the divine name.[a] Hence the modern translator is warranted in using the divine name as an equivalent of those two Greek words, that is, at places where Matthew, etc., quote verses, passages and expressions from the Hebrew Scriptures or from the *LXX* where the divine name occurs.

From the 14th century A.D. forward, translations of parts or of all the Christian Greek Scriptures have been made into the ancient classical Hebrew. The Shem Tob version of Matthew into Hebrew was made about A.D. 1385. When coming upon quotations from the He-

---

[a] *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament,* by J. H. Thayer, 1887 edition, page 365, says under **Κύριος**: "c. this title is given a. to God, the ruler of the universe (so the Sept. for אדני, אלוה, אלהים, יהוה and יה [*a·do·nai', e·lo'ah, e·lo·him',* Je·ho'·vah and Jah])." On page 287 it says, under **Θεός**: "Sept. for אל, אלהים and יהוה [*el, e·lo·him'* and Je·ho'vah]."

Says *A Greek-English Lexicon,* by Liddell and Scott, 1948 edition, on page 1013, under **Κύριος**: "4. ὁ Κύριος,=Hebrew *Yahweh,* Lxx Ge. II.5, al." *An Intermediate Greek-English Lexicon,* 1888, based on Liddell and Scott 7th edition, page 458, said: "II. ὁ Κύριος, *the LORD,*=Hebrew *JEHOVAH,* LXX."

A Greek and English Lexicon to the New Testament, by J. Parkhurst, revised edition of 1845, says, on page 347, under ΚΥ'ΡΙΟΣ: "III. In LXX it answers to the several names or titles of God, אדני, אל, אלוה, אלהים, צור, שדי, but far most frequently to יהוה: . . . In the New Testament, like Κύριος, when used as a name of God, though it sometimes answers to אדני, . . . yet it most usually corresponds to יהוה *Jehovah,* and in this sense is applied."

brew Scriptures where the Name appeared, the translators into Hebrew had no other recourse than to render *ky'ri·os* or *the·os'* back into its original tetragrammaton form יהוה. Thus in that early Shem Tob version of Matthew the tetragrammaton occurs 16 times. All together, the appearances of the sacred tetragrammaton in the 19 Hebrew versions to which we have had access total up to 307 distinct occurrences. These have thus restored the divine name to the inspired Christian Scriptures.

How is a modern translator to know or determine when to render the Greek words Κύριος and Θεός into the divine name in his version? By determining where the inspired Christian writers have quoted from the Hebrew Scriptures. Then he must refer back to the original to locate whether the divine name appears there. This way he can determine the identity to give to *ky'ri·os* and *the·os'* and he can then clothe them with personality.

Realizing that this is the time and place for it, we have followed this course in rendering our version of the Christian Greek Scriptures. To avoid overstepping the bounds of a translator into the field of exegesis, we have tried to be most cautious about rendering the divine name, always carefully considering the Hebrew Scriptures. We have looked for some agreement with us by the Hebrew versions we consulted to confirm our own rendering. Thus, out of the 237 times that we have rendered the divine name in the body of our version, there are only two instances where we have no support or agreement from any of the Hebrew versions. But in these two instances, namely, Ephesians 6: 8 and Colossians 3: 13, we feel strongly supported by the context and by related texts in rendering the divine name. The notes in our lower margin show the support we have for our renderings from the Hebrew versions and other authorities.

Not in all cases where the divine name is shown in the lower margin have we rendered it in the main body of our version. Thus there are 72 instances where the divine name is shown in the margin alone, but not incorporated into the text, the warrant not being strong enough.

On pages 30 to 33 we give the list of the Hebrew versions as well as other publications to which we have resorted for support of our renderings, not only of the divine name but also of other valuable features. Because the letter J corresponds with the first letter of the tetragrammaton, we have designated them all under the letter J, but have added a superior number after in order to differentiate them. See pages 22, 23 for a photographic reproduction of the title page and of a sample page of one such Hebrew version by a Roman Catholic translator in 1668,[a] whom we have listed as J^{9}.

Doubtless for many of our readers a support for our rendering of the divine name comes from an unexpected source. We do not claim ours to be the first version to introduce it into the English translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures. Our list on page 33 shows that

[a] The title page, reproduced on the next page (22), is in Hebrew and Latin and reads: "The Four Evangels from the New Law which have been translated from the Latin Tongue into the Hebrew Tongue at the hand of John Baptist Jonah [followed by the equivalent of this in Latin] and he dedicated them as an offering to the holy high priest Clement IX [Latin: dedicated to our most holy lord, Clement IX, Pontifex Maximus]. Printed here at Rome on the Press belonging to the Sacred Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, in the year 1668 of the coming of our Messiah [at Rome, on the press of the S. C. Prop. Fidei, in the year 1668]." Around the picture the Latin text says: "Going into all the world, preach the good news to every creature."

Please turn to page 23 where we reproduce page 194 of this Jonah version, setting forth the gospel according to

ארבעה אבני הגיליונים
מהתורה החדשה
אשר נעתקו מלשון רומי ללשון עברי
על יד יוחנן הסוכל יונה

QVATVOR

EVANGELIA

NOVI TESTAMENTI

Ex Latino in Hebraicum sermonem versa

AB IOANNE BAPTISTA IONA:

והרים אותם תרומה לקדוש הכהן הגדול
קלימנתי תשעי יצו

SANCTISS. D. N.

CLEMENTI NONO P. M.

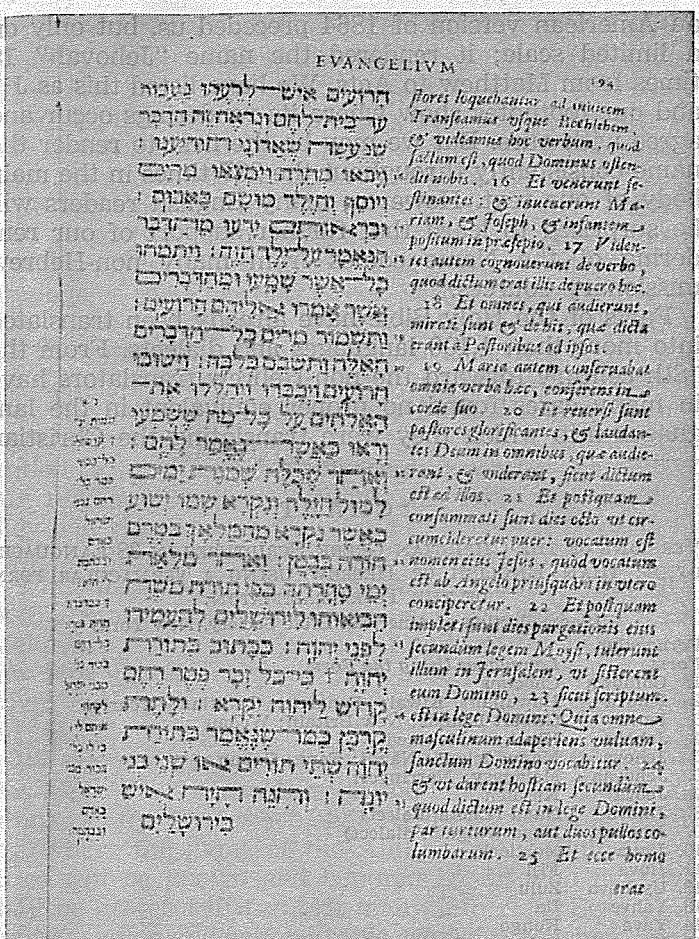
DICATA.





נדפסו בת רומה בדפוס של הקהילה הקדושה פרופאגנדא פידה
שנת אלף ושש מאות וששים ושמונה לבאת משיחנו

ROMÆ, Typis S. C. Prop. Fidei, Anno MDCLXVIII.



EVANGELIVM

194

הרועים איש־לרעהו נעבור
עד־בית־לחם ונראה זה הדבר
שנעשה שאדוני הודיענו ׃
ויבאו מהרה וימצאו מרים
ויוסף והילד מושם באבוס ׃
וברא אותם ידעו מהדבר
הנאמר על־ילד הזה ׃ ויתמהו
כל־אשר שמעו ומהדברים
אשר אמרו אליהם הרועים ׃
ותשמור מרים כל־הדברים
האלה ותשבם בלבה ׃ וישובו
הרועים ויכבדו ויהללו את־
האלהים על כל־מה ששמעו
וראו כאשר־נאמר להם ׃
ואחר שכלה שמנת ימים
למול הילד ונקרא שמו ישוע
כאשר נקרא מהמלאך בטרם
הורה בבטן ׃ ואחר מלאת
ימי טהרתה כפי תורת משה
הביאותו לירושלים להעמידו
לפני יהוה ׃ כבתוב בתורת
יהוה ׃ כי־כל זכר פטר רחם
קדוש ליהוה יקרא ׃ ולתת
קרבן כמו־שנאמר בתורת
יהוה שתי תורים או שני בני
יונה ׃ והנה היה איש
בירושלים

stores loquebantur ad inuicem: Transeamus vsque Bethlehem, & videamus hoc verbum, quod factum est, quod Dominus ostendit nobis. 16 Et venerunt festinantes: & inuenerunt Mariam, & Joseph, & infantem positum in præsepio. 17 Videntes autem cognouerunt de verbo, quod dictum erat illis de puero hoc. 18 Et omnes, qui audierunt, mirati sunt & de his, quæ dicta erant à Pastoribus ad ipsos. 19 Maria autem conseruabat omnia verba hæc, conferens in corde suo. 20 Et reuersi sunt pastores glorificantes, & laudantes Deum in omnibus, quæ audierant, & viderant, sicut dictum est ad illos. 21 Et postquam consummati sunt dies octo vt circumcideretur puer: vocatum est nomen eius Jesus, quòd vocatum est ab Angelo priusquàm in vtero conciperetur. 22 Et postquam impleti sunt dies purgationis eius secundùm legem Moysi, tulerunt illum in Jerusalem, vt sisterent eum Domino, 23 sicut scriptum est in lege Domini: Quia omne masculinum adaperiens vulnam, sanctum Domino vocabitur. 24 & vt darent hostiam secundùm quod dictum est in lege Domini, par turturum, aut duos pullos columbarum. 25 Et ecce homo

erat

Luke, chapter 2, verses 15-25, in Hebrew and Latin in parallel columns. In the Hebrew column we find the tetragrammaton (יהוה) on lines 21, 22 opposite verse 23; and on lines 23, 25 opposite verse 24.

an American version of 1864 preceded us, but only on a limited scale; it rendered the name "Jehovah" 18 times from Matthew to Acts. We have listed this as J^{21}, and our footnotes show where its renderings occur and agree with ours. But we may be the first to render the name consistently throughout the 237 times in the main body of our text. However, many English readers will be surprised to learn that further support of our rendering of the Name comes from many non-Hebrew missionary sources.*

Parts of the Holy Bible have already been translated into more than 1,100 languages and dialects. From the 18th century forward the non-Hebrew translators have in many cases found no proper equivalent in the languages into which they were translating the Christian

---

*CHART

VERSIONS OF THE CHRISTIAN GREEK SCRIPTURES IN 38 LANGUAGES OTHER THAN ENGLISH OR HEBREW USING A VERNACULAR FORM OF THE TETRAGRAMMATON.

(See collection of American Bible Society, New York)

Vernacular Form	*Languages Using the Form*
1. Chihowa	Choctaw
2. Iehova	Hawaiian; Kiwai; Panaieti; Tahitian; Toaripi
3. Ieova	Gilbert Islands; New Britain; Wedau
4. Jehoba	Kipsigis; Mentawi
5. Jehova	Manus Island; Nandi; Fang; Gabun
6. Jehovah	Malagasy; Narrinyeri
7. Jeova	Kusaien
8. Jihova	Naga (Lhota dialect)
9. Jihovaá	Naga (Angami dialect)
10. Jioua	Mortlock
11. Jiova	Fiji
12. Uyehova	Zulu
13. Yahve	Ila
14. Yave	Kongo
15. Yawe	Bobangi; Dholuo; Mongo (or Lolo)
16. Yehova	Chokwe; Chuana (Tlapi dialect); Luba; Lugbara; Munchi (or Tiv); Santo (Hog Harbor)
17 Yehovah	Mohawk
18. Yekova	Zande
19. Yeoba	Kuba (Inkongo dialect)
20. Yowo	Lomwe

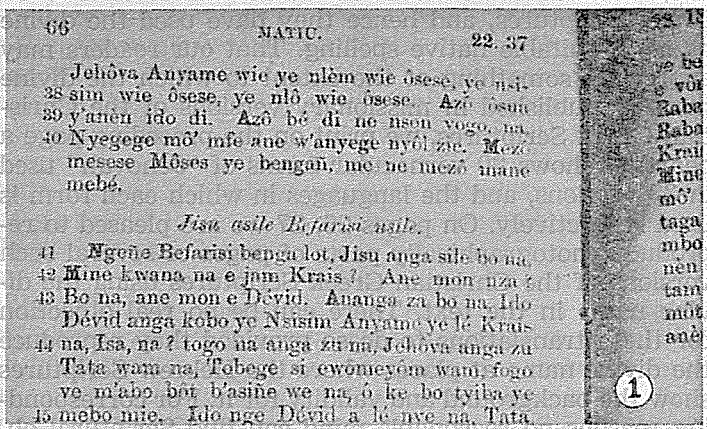
Greek Scriptures, and hence they have used the divine name in suitable native spelling. That our readers may appreciate something of the extent to which the divine name is published in missionary versions of the Christian Greek Scriptures, we print on the preceding page a chart. It shows 20 vernacular forms of "Jehovah" used in 38 versions, and the languages in which each form is used respectively. On pages 26, 27 we are pleased to reproduce photographically parts of pages of several such versions of the Christian Greek Scriptures using the divine name in the text. There can be no real objection for these translations to do so provided they reproduce the divine name at places where the Hebrew Scriptures show the background and validity for it. For corresponding reasons no reasonable mind can find Scriptural objection to our doing so in this English version. Rather, as our readers familiarize themselves with this version, they will rejoice over the added clearness it imparts to many scriptures not distinctly discerned before.

While inclining to view the pronunciation "Yah·weh'" as the more correct way, we have retained the form "Jehovah" because of people's familiarity with it since the 14th century. Moreover, it preserves, equally with other forms, the four letters of the tetragrammaton JHVH.

We count ourselves happy to be privileged to present this New World translation in the interest of Bible education, at the time when that righteous world is dawning, where the name of the Author of the Holy Scriptures will be known and honored by all who live. We shall be grateful if it guides many into right Scriptural understanding and action at this critical time when "anyone that calls upon the name of Jehovah will be saved". —Acts 2: 21.

New World Bible Translation Committee.

February 9, 1950, New York, N. Y.



66 MATIC. 22. 37

Jehôva Anyame wie ye nlèm wie ôsese, ye nsi-
38 sim wie ôsese, ye nlô wie ôsese. Azô ôsum
39 y'anèn ido di. Azô bé di no nson vogo, na
40 Nyegege mô' mfe ane w'anyege nyôl zie. Mezô
mesese Môses ye bengan, me no luezô mane
mebé.

Jisu asile Befarisi asile.

41 Ngeñe Befarisi benga lot, Jisu anga sile bo na,
42 Mine kwana na e jam Krais? Ane mon nza?
43 Bo na, ane mon e Dèvid. Ananga za bo na, Ido
Dèvid anga kobo ye Nsisim Anyame ye lé Krais-
44 na, Isa, na? togo na anga zu na, Jehôva anga zu
Tata wam na, Tobege si ewoneyém wam, fogo
ye m'abo bot b'asiñe we na, ó ke bo tyiba ye
45 mebo mie. Ido nge Dèvid a lé nye na, Tata

1

MATIO, 4. 5.

Fandrao ho tafintohina amin' ny vato ny tongotrao" (Sal. 91. 11, 12).

7 Hoy Jesosy taminy: Voasoratra hoe koa: "Aza maka fanahy an'i Jehovah Andriamanitrao" (Deo. 6. 16).

8 Ary ny devoly nitondra Azy indray nankany an-tendrombohitra avo dia avo ka naneho Azy ny fanjakana rehetra amin' izao tontolo izao mbamin' ny voninahiny, 9 dia nanao taminy hoe: Izao rehetra izao dia homeko Anao, raha hiankohoka eto anatrehako Hianao. 10 Fa hoy Jesosy taminy: Mandehana hianao, ry Satana; fa voasoratra hoe: "Jehovah Andriamanitrao no hiankohofanao, ary Izy irery ihany no hotompoinao" (Deo. 6. 13).

11 Dia nandao Azy ny devoly, ary

2

No. 1 shows part of page 66 of the 1902 version of the Gabun language, setting forth Matthew 22:37 to 23:5. Note the appearances of the name Jehovah in verses 37 and 44, in contrast with Jesus (Jisu).

No. 2 shows part of the page of the 1939 version in the Malagasy language, setting forth Matthew 4:6 to 5:8. The name Jehovah will be seen at Matthew 4:7, 10, in contrast with Jesus (Jesosy).

No. 3 shows page 1194 of the 1816 version in the Hawaiian language, setting forth Mark 12:7-32. The name Jehovah appears at verses 11, 29, 30, in contrast with Jesus (Iesu).

kou e pepehi ia ia, alaila, e lilo mai
ka waiwai no kakou.
8 Hopu iho la lakou ia ia, pepehi
aku la; a hoolei aku hoi, mailoko
aku o ka malawaina.
9 No ia mea, pehea la nanei e ha-
na mai ai ka haku o ia malawaina?
E hele mai no ia a e luku iho ia poe
hoaaina, a e haawi aku i ka mala-
waina no hai.
10 Aole anei oukou i heluhelu i
[b] Hal. 118. 22. keia palapala, [b] O ka pohaku i haa-
leleia o ka poe hana hale, na lilo ia
i pohaku kumu no ke kihi:
11 O ka hana keia a Iehova, he
mea mahalo ia i ko kakou mau ma-
ka.
[c] Mat. 21. 45, 46. Mar. 11. 18. Ioa. 7. 26, 30, 44. 12 [c] Imi iho la lakou e hopu ia ia,
a makau ae la lakou i kanaka; no
ka mea, na ike lakou, na olelo oia i
keia olelonana no lakou: a haalele
lakou ia ia, a hele aku.
[d] Mat. 22. 15. Luk. 20. 20. 13 ¶ [d] Hoouna mai la lakou i ke-
kahi o ka poe Parisaio, a me ko
Herode poe io na ia e hoohihia ai
ia ia ma ka olelo.
14 A hiki mai la lakou, olelo mai
la lakou ia ia. E ke kumu e, na ike
makou he pono oe, aole oe i makau
i kekahi; aole hoi oe i nana i ko
waho o ke kanaka, aka, ke hoike
pono mai nei oe i ka aoao o ke
Akua, ma ka oiaio: He mea pono
anei, ke haawi aku i ka waiwai au-
hau na Kaisara? Aole anei?
15 E haawi anei makou? Aole
paha makou e haawi aku? Ike aku
la ia i ko lakou hookamani ana, i aku
la oia ia lakou, No ke aha la oukou
e hoao mai nei ia'u? E lawe mai
† Mat. 18. 23. oukou i kekahi † denari io'u nei i
ike au.
16 A lawe mai la lakou. Alaila
ninau aku oia ia lakou, Nowai keia
kii, a me ka palapala? I mai la la-
kou ia ia, No Kaisara.
17 Olelo aku la Iesu, i aku la ia la-
kou, E haawi aku i ke Kaisara ia
Kaisara, a i ka ke Akua hoi i ke
Akua. Pilipu iho la lakou ia ia.
[e] Mat. 22. 23. Luk. 20. 27. [f] Oih. 23. 8. 18 ¶ [e] Alaila, hele aku la io na la,
na Sadukaio [f] ka poe i olelo. Aole e
ala hou mai; ninau aku la lakou ia
ia, i aku la,
19 E ke kumu, na palapala mai o
[g] Kan. 25. 5. [g] Mose ia makou, Ina i make ke kai-
kuaana o kekahi kanaka, a koe ka
wahine ana, aole hoi ana keiki, na
ke kaikaina no e mare ia wahine,
loaa ke keiki na kona kaikuaana.
20 Ehiku no na keiki kana; a ma-
re aku la ka hiapo i ka wahine, a
make ia, aole ana keiki.
21 Mare ae la ke kaikaina ia ia, a
make ia, aole no hoi ana keiki; a
pela no ka muli aku.
22 A mare ae la no hoi ka poe
ehiku a pau ia ia, aole hoi a lakou
keiki: a mahope iho, make aku la
no hoi ka wahine.
23 Nolaila, i ke ala hou ana mai,
a ala hou lakou, nawai la nanei o
lakou na wahine la? No ka mea,
moe aku no lakou ehiku ia ia.
24 Olelo mai Iesu, i mai la ia la-
kou, Aole anei oukou i lalau, no ko
oukou ike ole ana i ka palapala he-
molele, a me ka mana o ke Akua?
25 No ka mea, i ka wa e ala hou
mai ai lakou, maiwaena mai o ka
poe make, aole lakou e mare, aole
hoi e hoopalauia; aka, e [h] like ana [h] 1 Kor. 15. 42, 43, 44.
lakou, me na anela iloko o ka lani.
26 A no ke ala hou ana o ka poe
make, aole anei oukou i heluhelu
iloko o ka palapala a Mose, i ka mea
a ke Akua i olelo mai ai ia ia, ma-
loko o ka laau, i mai, [i] Owau no ke [i] Pak. 3. 6.
Akua o Aberahama, a o ke Akua o
Isaaka, a o ke Akua o Iakoba?
27 Aole oia ke Akua o ka poe ma-
ke, aka, ke Akua no ia o ka poe ola;
no ia mea, na lalau oukou.
28 ¶ [j] Hele mai la kekahi o ka [k] Mat. 22.
poe kakauolelo, a lohe i ka lakou
kamailio ana, a ike ia i ka pono o
ka Iesu olelo ana, alaila, ninau aku
la oia ia ia, Heaha la ke kanawai nui
o na kanawai a pau?
29 I mai la Iesu ia ia, Eia ke ka-
nawai nui o na kanawai a pau. [l] E [l] Kan. 6. 4. Luk. 10.
hoolohe mai, e ka Iseraela, o Ieho-
va, o ko kakou Akua, o ka Haku
hookahi no ia:
30 E aloha oe ia Iehova i kou
Akua, me kou naau a pau, a me
kou uhane a pau, a me kou manao
a pau, a me kou ikaika a pau; eia
ke kanawai i oi.
31 A na like no hoi ka lua me ia,
[m] E aloha oe i kou hoalauna me kou [m] Oih. 13. 34. Mat. 7. 12. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14. Iak. 2. 8.
aloha ia oe iho. Aole kanawai e ae
i oi mamua o keia mau kanawai.
32 I aku la na kakauolelo la ia ia,
Maikai, e ke Kumu, na olelo mai oe
i ka mea oiaio; no ka mea, hooka-

3

EXPLANATION OF THE SYMBOLS USED IN THE MARGINAL REFERENCES

א (*Aleph*)

Sinaitic MS. An uncial Greek manuscript of the 4th century, in codex form. Originally it evidently contained the whole Bible, including all the Christian Greek Scriptures. It is at present possessed by the British Museum, London, England.

A

Alexandrine MS. An uncial Greek manuscript of the 5th century, in codex form. When complete, it contained the whole Bible, including the Christian Greek Scriptures, all now but Matthew 1:1 to 25:6; John 6:50 to 8:52; 2 Corinthians 4:13 to 12:6. It is at present possessed by the British Museum, London, England.

Arm

Armenian Version. It is of the 5th century, or even as early as the beginning of the 4th century. However, the manuscripts are, for the Gospels, of the 9th and 10th centuries, and, for the other books, of the 13th century or later. This version was made from Syriac and Greek codices. Copies are found in Moscow (Russia), Armenia, Istanbul (Turkey), and Venice (Italy).

B

Vatican MS. No. 1209. An uncial Greek manuscript of the 4th century and considered earlier than א. It is in codex form and contained originally the whole of the Greek Bible, but in the Christian Greek Scriptures it now lacks Hebrews 9: 14 to 13: 25; 1 and 2 Timothy, Titus, and the Revelation (Apocalypse). It is catalogued as in the Vatican Library at Rome, Italy, from A.D. 1481, at least.

C

Codex Ephraemi rescriptus. This uncial Greek manuscript is a palimpsest, of the 5th century, and contains parts of the Gospels, Acts, the Epistles and the Revelation. It originally contained the whole Greek Bible, but in the 12th century the original writing was effaced, and what remains of the volume was used to receive a Greek version of some treatises by the ecclesiastic Ephraem of Syria. It is now possessed by the National Library at Paris, France.

D

Codex Bezae. Under this symbol we include the Cambridge MS. (Cantabrigensis) (D) and the Clermont MS. (Claromontanus) (D_2). Both MSS. are of the 6th century. The Codex Cantabrigensis, now possessed by the University of Cambridge, England, contains nearly all the Gospels, parts of the Acts, with a Latin translation; and a Latin translation of 3 John 11-15. The Codex Claromontanus, from the monastery of Clermont, but now in the National Library at Paris, France, contains the letters of the apostle Paul, all but a few verses, with a Latin translation. Both manuscripts were originally acquired by Theodore Beza,

the 16th-century Biblical scholar.

It

All or a greater number of Old Latin witnesses, formerly included under the term "Itala". The most primitive Latin version was (1) the African; a second type is (2) the European version; and the third type (3) the Italian, this last being a revision of the European and being the text which formed the basis of Jerome's revision of the Latin Bible. The Itala represents versions of the 2d century, but the MSS. are, for the most part, of the 4th, 5th and 6th centuries. The MS. *k* (Codex Bobbiensis) comes closest to the primitive African type.

J

Reference works used principally with regard to the divine name "Jehovah" (יהוה). The 21 different reference works are distinguished by a superior number after the letter, from J^{1} to J^{21}, for the list of which see below pages 30-33.

LXX

The Seventy or the Greek Septuagint Version of the inspired Hebrew Scriptures. This Greek version was begun in the 3d century B.C. (about 280), when the Pentateuch, or five books of Moses, was translated, and continued until the 1st century B.C. Copies of the LXX are found in the above-mentioned codices א, B and A.

P

Papyrus fragments of the Chester Beatty collections Nos. 1, 2 and 3, and designated P^{45}, P^{46} and P^{47}.

P^{45} (Chester Beatty 1) includes fragments assigned to the 3d century A.D. and is now located at London, England. The fragments are of the gospels principally.

P^{46} (Chester Beatty 2) includes fragments assigned to the 3d and 4th centuries and which are of Romans, 1 and 2 Corinthians, Galatians, Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians, 1 Thessalonians and Hebrews. Some of these fragments are located at London, England, and some at Ann Arbor, Michigan, U. S. A.

P^{47} (Chester Beatty 3) includes fragments assigned to the 3d century and which are of the Revelation, chapters 9 to 17. These are now located at London, England.

Sy

Syriac Versions. The Syriac (or Christian Aramaic) is related to the Hebrew language.

Sy^{c} = the Curetonian Syriac. A manuscript in this old Syriac was discovered and published by Dr. W. Cureton. It contains parts of the four Gospels and is an Old Syriac version older than Sy^{p}.

Sy^{h} = the Philoxenian Harkleian version, this being a 7th-century revision which Thomas of Harkel made of the 6th-century version of Philoxenus, of Mabug, Eastern Syria. This earlier version had been prepared for Philoxenus by one Polycarp. The revision which Thomas of Harkel made of this was to bring it from its free style into precise accord with the Greek text.

Sy^{hi} = the Jerusalem (Hierosolymitanum) version. From its resemblance to the Palestinian Targum it was called the Palestinian or Jerusalem Syriac. It includes a Gospel Lectionary (or book of readings from the Gospels) and other scriptures of the same version. It is related to the Old Syriac but is now assigned to the 6th century.

Sy^{p} = the Peshitta, the great standard version of the Scriptures in Syriac. Its name means "the simple". It represents the Syriac version prepared by Bishop Rabbula of Edessa, Syria, early in the 5th century and is not as old as the Sy^{c}. The original Peshitta contained the Christian Greek Scriptures with the exception of 2 Peter, 2 and 3 John, Jude and the Revelation. These omissions were afterward supplied from the Philoxenian and Harkleian versions (Sy^{h}).

Sy^{s} = the Sinaitic codex. This is a palimpsest manuscript containing a copy of the Gospels and was discovered in the Greek Orthodox convent of St. Katherine on Mount Sinai in 1892. It is written in the Old Syriac and takes priority over the Peshitta and even over Sy^{c}.

Vg

Vulgata Latina or Latin Vulgate.

We have consulted particularly the edition prepared in 1911 by J. Wordsworth and H. J. White, *Novum Testamentum Latine secundum editionem Sancti Hieronymi ad Codicum Manuscriptorum Fidem.* The footnotes of this give variant readings of the Sixtine edition and Clementine edition.

Vg^{c} = the Clementine recension issued in three editions 1592, 1593 and 1598 by Pope Clement VIII. It differs from the Sixtine recension in about 3,000 places.

Vg^{s} = the Sixtine recension issued by Pope Sixtus V in 1590, but which was recalled and suppressed 2 years later by Pope Clement VIII for the inaccuracy of its printing.

The Vulgate originally was a revision of the Old Latin text and was made by Eusebius Jerome, with reference to the original Hebrew and Greek of the Holy Scriptures. Begun A.D. 383, it was finished by him in 405.

*

J^{1}

Matthew in Hebrew. A version published by Jean du Tillet, Bishop of Brieux, France, from an ancient manuscript of *Matthew* in Hebrew found in Rome. This version was edited by J. Mercerus in Paris, 1555. —See *An Old Hebrew Text of Matthew's Gospel* by Hugh J. Schonfield, Edinburgh, 1927, a copy of which is found at the New York Public Library.

J^{2}

Matthew in Hebrew. About 1385 a Jew named Shem Tob ben Shaprut of Tudela in Castile, Spain, wrote a polemical work against Christianity entitled *Eben Bohan* in which he incorporates *Matthew* in Hebrew as a separate chapter. (Cursive manuscripts of Shem Tob's *Eben Bohan* are found at the Jewish Theological

Seminary of America, New York city.)

J3

Matthew and *Hebrews* in Hebrew. Sebastian Münster revised and completed an imperfect manuscript copy of Shem Tob's *Matthew*. This he published and printed in Basel, Switzerland, in 1537. Later, in 1557, Münster published his Hebrew version of the *Epistle to the Hebrews*. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J4

Matthew in Hebrew. A revision of Münster's *Matthew* made and published by Johannes Quinquarboreus, Paris, France, 1551. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J5

Liturgical Gospels in Hebrew. In 1574 Frederick Petri, a converted Jew, published a Hebrew version of the *Liturgical Gospels*, which he translated from the Greek. This was later carefully revised for republication in 1581 by C. Plantin at Antwerp, Belgium. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J6

Liturgical Gospels in Hebrew. In 1576 J. Claius published his translation of the *Liturgical Gospels* into Hebrew. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J7

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In 1599 Elias Hutter of Nuremburg, Germany, published his translation of all the Christian Greek Scriptures into Hebrew. This was the first complete Hebrew version of all the canonical Christian Greek Scriptures, forming a part of Hutter's *Polyglott New Testament* of 1599. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J8

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In 1661, at London, England, William Robertson, a teacher of Hebrew at Cambridge University, published his careful revision of Hutter's version of the Christian Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J9

Gospels in Hebrew. In 1639 John Baptist Jonah, a Jew who joined the Roman Catholic Church, completed his translation of the four Gospels into Hebrew from the Latin Vulgate. Jonah was a professor of Hebrew in the Roman Academy, Rome. His Hebrew translation was finally published in Rome in 1668 by the Sacred College of Propaganda (*S.C. Prop. Fidei*) and it contained a page of dedication to Pope Clement IX. See page 22 for illustration. (A copy is found at the Union Theological Seminary, New York city.)

J10

Gospels in Hebrew. In 1800 in London, England, Dr. Richard Caddick published his revision of the Hutter-Robertson version of the Gospels. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J11

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. Soon after the foundation of

the London Jewish Society, its secretary, T. Fry, assisted by G. B. Collyer and other scholars, made a fresh translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures into Hebrew. The version was published in London, England, in 1817. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J12

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In London, England, in 1831, W. Greenfield published his Hebrew version of the Christian Greek Scriptures. (A copy of the edition of 1851 is found in the library of the American Bible Society, New York city.)

J13

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In 1838 the London Jewish Society published another Hebrew version as translated by A. McCaul, J. C. Reichardt, S. Hoga and M. S. Alexander. (A copy of the edition of 1872 is found in the library of the American Bible Society, New York city.)

J14

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In London, England, in 1846, John Christian Reichardt's version of the Christian Greek Scriptures was published. (A copy of the edition of 1853 is found in the library of the American Bible Society, New York city.)

J15

Luke, *Acts*, *Romans* and *Hebrews* in Hebrew. By 1855 in Berlin, Germany, Joachim Heinrich Raphael Biesenthal had published his translations of the above four books into Hebrew. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J16

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In 1866 the London Jewish Society published yet a third Hebrew version of the Christian Greek Scriptures under its auspices as jointly translated by John Christian Reichardt and Joachim Heinrich Raphael Biesenthal. (A copy is found at the New York Public Library.)

J17

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In Leipzig, Germany, in 1877, Franz Delitzsch completed his first translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures into Hebrew. By 1892, two years after his death, there had been published ten editions containing his further revisions of the text. The editions we consulted were printed in Germany in 1892 and in 1937 for the British and Foreign Bible Society, London, England.

J18

Greek Scriptures in Hebrew. In London, England, in 1885, a new Hebrew translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures was published. This new translation was commenced by Isaac Salkinson and completed after his death by Christian David Ginsburg. Our oldest copy is of the third edition published in 1891. This has been compared with the small edition published by the Trinitarian Bible Society, London, England, in 1939, and also with the Hebrew-English New Testament published in 1941 by the same Society.

J19

John in Hebrew. In 1930 the British Jews Society of Haifa, Palestine (now in the Republic of Israel), published a Hebrew translation of the gospel of John as arranged by T. C. Horton. (A copy is found at the library of the American Bible Society, New York city.)

J20

A Concordance to the Greek Testament, by W. F. Moulton and A. S. Geden, published by T. & T. Clark in 1897 at Edinburgh, Scotland. Principally in the Scripture references under ΘΕΟ'Σ and ΚΥ'ΡΙΟΣ it intersperses parts of the Hebrew text containing the tetragrammaton (יהוה) to which the Greek text refers or from which it makes a quotation.

J21

"*The Emphatic Diaglott* containing the Original Greek Text of what is commonly styled the New Testament (according to the Recension of Dr. J. J. Griesbach) with an Interlineary Word for Word English Translation · A New Emphatic Version" by Benjamin Wilson, a newspaper editor at Geneva, Ill. The issuing of it part by part extended over a period of seven years, ending in 1863. When afterward bound together, the whole bore the date 1864. The first edition to be issued at once in complete form (which was really the 2d edition) was published by Fowler & Wells, New York city, in 1865. In 1902 the copyright and plates of *The Emphatic Diaglott* were bought from the Fowler & Wells Company and were presented by the buyer as a gift to the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society, who are the present owners and publishers of this emphatic translation of the Christian Greek Scriptures. The name "Diaglott" is understood to mean "interlinear". It appears to be the first American translation to introduce the name "Jehovah" into the English text of the Christian Greek Scriptures.

PLURAL NUMBER of "YOU" and VERBS

"YOU" printed in all capital letters denotes the plural number of this pronoun. Also where the plural number of a verb is not certainly apparent to the reader it is indicated by printing the VERB in all capitals.

CHAIN REFERENCE

The superior small circle, open (°) or with a dot (⊙), or a superior "p" or "q" denotes that the word which it follows is one of a chain of references, carried on all through the Christian Greek Scriptures. On pages 787-791 of the Appendix is given an alphabetic list of all words in chain reference, with the opening verse where each chain starts. The side margin cites the next link. Other symbols refer to cross references not in a chain.

NAMES AND ORDER OF THE BOOKS
of the Christian Greek Scriptures

Book	Page
Matthew	35
Mark	127
Luke	184
John	282
Acts	354
Romans	451
1 Corinthians	489
2 Corinthians	527
Galatians	551
Ephesians	564
Philippians	578
Colossians	587
1 Thessalonians	597
2 Thessalonians	605
1 Timothy	609
2 Timothy	620
Titus	627
Philemon	632
Hebrews	634
James	663
1 Peter	673
2 Peter	684
1 John	691
2 John	701
3 John	703
Jude	704
Revelation	708

Alphabetical Index and Marginal Abbreviations
of the Books of the Christian Greek Scriptures

Book	Abbreviation	Page
Acts	Ac	354
Colossians	Col	587
Corinthians, 1	1 Co	489
Corinthians, 2	2 Co	527
Ephesians	Eph	564
Galatians	Ga	551
Hebrews	Heb	634
James	Jas	663
John	Joh	282
John, 1	1 Jo	691
John, 2	2 Jo	701
John, 3	3 Jo	703
Jude	Jude	704
Luke	Lu	184
Mark	Mr	127
Matthew	Mt	35
Peter, 1	1 Pe	673
Peter, 2	2 Pe	684
Philemon	Phm	632
Philippians	Php	578
Revelation	Re	708
Romans	Ro	451
Thessalonians, 1	1 Th	597
Thessalonians, 2	2 Th	605
Timothy, 1	1 Ti	609
Timothy, 2	2 Ti	620
Titus	Tit	627

MATTHEW

1 The book[a]○ of the history[b]* of Jesus Christ, son of David, son of Abraham:□

2 Abraham was the father⊙ of Isaac;△ Isaac was the father of Jacob;◊ Jacob was the father of Judah+ and his brothers; 3 Judah was the father of Per'ez⊕ and of Ze'rah by Ta'mar; Per'ez was the father of Hez'ron;× Hez'ron was the father of Ram;# 4 Ram was the father of Am·min'a·dab; Am·min'a·dab was the father of Nah'shon;* Nah'shon was the father of Sal'mon;□ 5 Sal'mon was the father of Bo'az by Ra'hab;△ Bo'az was the father of O'bed by Ruth;◊ O'bed was the father of Jes'se;+ 6 Jes'se was the father of David⊕ the king.

David was the father of Solomon× by the wife of U·ri'ah;[c] 7 Solomon was the father of Re·ho·bo'am;# Re·ho·bo'am was the father of A·bi'jah; A·bi'jah* was the father of A'sa;□ 8 A'sa was the father of Je·hosh'a·phat;△ Je·hosh'a·phat was the father of Je·ho'ram;◊ Je·ho'ram+ was the father of Uz·zi'ah; 9 Uz·zi'ah was the father of Jo'tham; Jo'tham⊕ was the father of A'haz;× A'haz was the father of Hez·e·ki'ah;# 10 Hez·e·ki'ah was the father of Ma·nas'seh;* Ma·nas'seh□ was the father of A'mon; A'mon△ was the father of Jo·si'ah; 11 Jo·si'ah◊ was the father of Jech·o·ni'ah+ and of his brothers at the time of the deportation to Babylon.⊕

12 After the deportation to Babylon Jech·o-

○Mr 12:26
*Ge 5:1
□Ge 22:18
⊙Ac 7:8
△Ge 21:3
◊Ge 25:26
+Ge 29:35
⊕Ge 38:29
×Ru 4:18
#1Ch 2:9
*Nu 2:3
□1Ch 2:11
△Jos 2:1
◊Ru 4:13
+1Ch 2:12
⊕1Ch 2:15
×2Sa 12:24
#1Ki 11:43
*1Ch 3:10
□2Ch 14:1
△1Ki 15:24
◊2Ch 21:1
+2Ch 22:1
⊕2Ki 15:32
×2Ki 15:38
#2Ki 18:1
*2Ki 20:21
□2Ki 21:18
△2Ki 21:24
◊2Ki 23:34
+Jer 28:4
⊕Jer 29:2

[a] Or, "written narrative; record." [b] Or, "line of descent; origin." See Appendix under Matthew 1:1. [c] Or, "by her who had belonged to U·ri'ah."

ni'ah was the father of She·al'ti·el;× She·al'ti·el was the father of Ze·rub'ba·bel;# 13 Ze·rub'ba·bel was the father of A·bi'ud; A·bi'ud was the father of E·li'a·kim; E·li'a·kim was the father of A'zor; 14 A'zor was the father of Za'dok; Za'dok was the father of A'chim; A'chim was the father of E·li'ud; 15 E·li'ud was the father of El·e·a'zar; El·e·a'zar was the father of Mat'than; Mat'than was the father of Jacob; 16 Jacob was the father of Joseph the husband○ of Mary,⊙ who was the mother of Jesus, who is called "Christ".⊙*

17 All the generations,⊙ then, from Abraham until David were fourteen generations, and from David until the deportation to Babylon fourteen generations, and from the deportation to Babylon until the Christ fourteen generations.

18 Now Jesus Christ was born this way. During the time his mother○ Mary was promised□ in marriage to Joseph, she was found to be pregnant by holy spirit△ before they were united. 19 However, Joseph⊙ her husband, because he was righteous and did not want to make her a public spectacle, intended to divorce○◊ her secretly.⊙ 20 But after he had thought these things over, look! Jehovah's[a]+ angel○ appeared to him in a dream,⊙ saying: "Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take Mary your wife○ home, for that which has been begotten in her is by holy spirit. 21 She will give birth to a son, and you must call○ his name 'Jesus',[b]⊙⊕ for he×

×1Ch 3:17
#Ezr 3:2
Ne 12:1
○Mr 10:12
⊙Mt 13:55
○Mr 8:29
*Mt 27:17
⊙Mt 24:34
○Mt 10:37
□De 22:23
△Lu 1:35
⊙Mt 2:13
○Mt 5:31
◊De 24:1
⊙Mt 2:7
+Ac 12:11
○Mt 4:6
⊙Mt 2:22
○Mt 18:25
⊕Lu 1:31
×Joh 1:29
⊙Mt 2:23
○Mt 3:16

[a] יהוה (Je·ho'vah's, or, Yah'weh's), J3,7-14,16-18; Κυρίου (Lord's), אB. See Foreword, pages 10 (under "The Divine Name") to 25. See Appendix under Matthew 1:20. [b] ישוע (Jesh'u·a; meaning "Jehovah is salvation"), J1-14,16-18; Ἰησοῦς (Jesus), אB.

will save# his people* from their sins."□ 22 All this actually came about for that to be fulfilled which was spoken by Jehovah[a] through his prophet,○ saying, 23 "Look! the virgin○△ will become pregnant and will give birth to a son, and they will call his name 'Im·man'u·el',"◊ which means, when translated, "With us is God."+ 24 Then Joseph woke up from his sleep○ and did as the angel of Jehovah[b] had directed him, and he took his wife home. 25 But he had no relations⊕ with her until she gave birth to a son; and he called his name "Jesus".

2 After Jesus had been born in Beth'le·hem○× of Ju·de'a in the days of Herod○ the king, look! astrologers[c]○# from eastern parts came to Jerusalem,○ 2 saying: "Where is the one born king○* of the Jews?○ For we saw his star□ when we were in the east[d] and we have come to do him obeisance."○ 3 At hearing this King Herod was agitated△ and all Jerusalem along with him, 4 and on assembling all the chief priests and scribes○ of the people he began to inquire of them where the Christ[e] was to be born. 5 They said to him: "In Beth'le·hem◊ of Ju·de'a; for this is how it has been written through the prophet, 6 'You, however, O Beth'le·hem+ of the land of Ju'dah,○ are by no means the most insignificant city among the governors○ of Ju'dah; for out of you will come forth a leader⊕ who will shepherd× my people,# Israel.' "○

7 Then Herod○ secretly○ summoned the astrologers[c]○ and carefully ascertained from them

#Ps 3:8
*Ps 130:8
□Ac 4:12
○Mt 4:14
○Mt 25:1
△Isa 7:14
◊Isa 8:8
+Isa 8:10
Ro 8:31
○Mt 8:24
⊕Lu 1:34
Lu 2:21
○Mt 2:16
×Lu 2:4
○Mt 2:7
#Da 1:20
○Mt 23:37
*Ge 49:10
○Mt 5:35
○Mt 27:29
□Isa 47:13
○Mt 9:18
△Ac 17:13
○Mt 5:20
◊Joh 7:42
+Mic 5:2
○Lu 1:39
○Mt 10:18
⊕Isa 44:28
×2Sa 5:2
#Re 7:17
○Mt 2:16
○Mt 10:26

[a] Jehovah (Yahweh), J1-3,7-9,11-14,16-18; the Lord, אB. [b] Jehovah, J2-4,7-14,16-18; the Lord, אB. [c] Or, "magi." [d] Or, "we saw his star from the east." [e] 'O Χριστός (the Christ), אB; המשיח (the Messiah; meaning "the Anointed One"), J1-14,16-18.

the time of the star's appearing, [8] and, when sending them to Beth'le·hem, he said: "Go make a careful search for the young child, and when you have found it report° back to me, that I, too, may go and do it obeisance." [9] When they had heard the king, they went their way, and, look! the star they had seen when they were in the east[a] went ahead of them, until it came to a stop above where the young child was. [10] At the sight of the star they rejoiced very much indeed. [11] And when they went into the house they saw the young child with Mary its mother, and, falling down, they did obeisance to it. They also opened their treasures° and presented it with gifts,° gold° and frankincense and myrrh. [12] However, because they were given divine warning* in a dream not to return to Herd, they withdrew to their country by another route.

13 After they had withdrawn, look! Jehovah's[b]□ angel appeared in a dream to Joseph,° saying: "Get up, take the young child and its mother and flee into Egypt,°△ and stay there until I give you word; for Herod is about to hunt the young child to destroy it." [14] So he got up and took the young child and its mother by night° and withdrew into Egypt, [15] and he stayed there until the decease of Herod, for that to be fulfilled◊ which was spoken by Jehovah[c] through his prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt† I called my son."

16 Then Herod,° seeing he had been outwitted by the astrologers,[d]° fell into a great rage, and he sent out and had all the boys° in Beth'le-

°Mt 11:4

°Mt 6:19
°Mr 7:11
°Mt 10:9

*Ac 10:22

□Mt 1:20
°Lu 2:4

°Mt 2:19
△Ge 12:10

°Mt 26:31

◊Mt 5:17

†Ho 11:1

°Lu 1:5
°Mt 2:1

°Mt 17:18

[a] Or, "they had seen from the east." [b] Jehovah's, J[2,3,6-14,16-18]; the Lord's, ℵB. [c] Jehovah, J[7-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵB. [d] Or, "magi."

hem° and in all its districts killed, from two years of age and under, according to the time° that he had carefully ascertained from the astrologers.[a] 17 Then that was fulfilled which was spoken through Jer·e·mi'ah° the prophet, saying, 18 "A voice was heard in Ra'mah,[e] weeping and a lot of wailing; it was Rachel[x] weeping for her children, and she was unwilling to take comfort, because they were no more."

19 When Herod had deceased, look! Jehovah's[b] angel# appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt° 20 and said: "Get up, take the young child and its mother and be on your way into the land of Israel, for those who were seeking the soul[c]° of the young child are dead." 21 So he got up and took the young child and its mother and entered into the land of Israel. 22 But hearing that Ar·che·la'us was king of Ju·de'a instead of his father Herod, he became afraid to depart for there. Moreover, being given divine warning in a dream,° he withdrew into the territory of Gal'i·lee,°* 23 and came and settled in a city named Naz'a·reth,[d]°□ that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through the prophets,△ "He will be called° a Naz·a·rene'."[e]°◊

3 In those days John[f]+ the Baptist came preaching° in the wilderness of Ju·de'a, 2 saying: "REPENT,°[g] for the kingdom° of the heavens° has drawn near." 3 This, in fact, is the one spoken of through Isaiah°× the prophet# in these words: "A voice of a man crying out in

⊙Lu 2:4 ○Mt 8:29 ⊙Mt 16:14 ⊛Jer 31:15 ×Ge 35:19 #Mt 1:20 ○Ac 2:10 ⊙Mt 6:25 ○Mt 27:19 ⊙Mt 4:15 *Lu 2:39 ○Mr 10:47 □Joh 1:46 △Jer 23:5 ⊙Mt 23:7 ○Mr 10:47 ◊Mr 1:24 +Joh 1:6 ⊙Mt 4:17 ⊛Lu 3:3 ○Mr 6:12 ⊙Mt 4:8 ○Mt 5:34 ⊙Mt 12:17 ×Joh 1:23 #Mr 1:2

[a] Or, "magi." [b] Jehovah's, J[2,4,6-14,16-18]; the Lord's, ℵB. [c] Or, "life." See Appendix under Matthew 2:20. [d] Or, "Branch-town." [e] Probably, "Netser," this Hebrew word (נֵצֶר) meaning "Branch", as in Isaiah 11:1. [f] יוֹחָנָן (Jo·ha'nan, meaning "Jehovah is gracious"), J[1-14,16-18]; Ἰωάνης (John), BD.

the wilderness, 'PREPARE* the way of Jehovah,[a] MAKE his roads straight.' "□ 4 Now that very John° had his clothing of camel's hair△ and a leather girdle[b]◊ around his loins; his food, too, was insect locusts+ and wild honey.⊕ 5 Then Jerusalem and all Ju·de'a and all the country around the Jordan made their way out to him, 6 and people were baptized° by him in the Jordan× river, openly confessing their sins.

7 When he caught sight° of many of the Pharisees° and Sadducees# coming to the baptism he said to them: "YOU offspring° of vipers,* who has shown YOU how to flee□ from the coming wrath?△ 8 So then produce fruit that befits repentance;◊ 9 and do not presume to say to yourselves, 'As a father° we have Abraham.'°+ For I say to YOU that God is able to raise up children to Abraham⊕ from these stones. 10 Already the ax× is lying at the root of the trees; every tree, then, that does not produce fine fruit is to be cut down# and thrown into the fire.* 11 I, on the one hand, baptize° YOU with water° because of YOUR repentance;□ but the one coming after me is stronger than I am, whose sandals△ I am not fit to take off. That one will baptize YOU people with holy spirit◊ and with fire.+ 12 His winnowing shovel is in his hand,° and he will completely clean up his threshing-floor, and will gather his wheat into the storehouse,⊕ but the chaff he will burn× up with fire that cannot be put out."

13 Then Jesus came from Gal'i·lee# to the Jordan to John in order to be baptized* by him. 14 But the latter tried to prevent him, saying: "I am the one needing to be baptized by you,

*Isa 40:3
□Mt 11:7
°Mt 11:11
△2Ki 1:8
◊Mr 1:6
+Le 11:22
⊕ISa 14:27
Pr 24:13
°Mt 3:11
×Mr 1:9
°Mt 9:30
°Mt 16:11
#Mr 12:18
°Mt 12:34
*Mt 23:33
□Heb 2:3
△Lu 3:7
◊Ac 26:20
°Mt 4:21
°Mt 22:32
+Joh 8:33
⊕Ro 4:12
×Lu 3:9
#Mt 7:19
*Joh 15:6
°Mt 3:16
°Mt 14:28
□Ac 2:38
△Mr 1:7
◊1Co 12:13
+Lu 3:16
°Mt 8:3
⊕Mt 13:30
×Mal 4:1
#Mr 1:9
*Lu 3:21

[a] Jehovah, J[1,2,4,7-14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵB. [c] Or, "belt."

and are you coming to me?" 15 In reply Jesus said to him: "Let it be, this time, for in that way it is suitable for us to carry out all that is righteous."□ Then he quit preventing him. 16 After being baptized° Jesus° immediately came up from the water; and, look! the heavens△ were opened up,◊ and he saw descending like a dove+ God's spirit⊕ coming upon him. 17 Look! also, there was a voice× from the heavens that said:# "This is my Son,* the beloved,□ whom I have approved."○△

4 Then Jesus was led by the spirit up into the wilderness◊ to be tempted+ by the Devil.° 2 After he had fasted° forty days and forty nights,⊕ then he felt hungry. 3 Also the Tempter came and said to him: "If you are a son of God,× tell these stones to become loaves of bread."⊙ 4 In reply he said: "It is written, 'Man° must live,° not on bread alone, but on every utterance coming forth through Jehovah's[a] mouth.' "# 5 Then the Devil took him along into the holy city,° and he stationed him upon the battlement of the temple⊙ 6 and said to him: "If you are a son of God, hurl yourself down; for it is written, 'He will give his angels° a charge concerning you, and they will carry you on their hands that you may never strike your foot against a stone.' "* 7 Jesus said to him: "Again it is written, 'You must not put Jehovah[b] your God to the test.' "⊙□ 8 Again the Devil took him along to an unusually high mountain,° and showed him all the kingdoms° of the world[c]○△ and their glory,⊙ 9 and he said to him: "All these things I will give you if you

□Da 9:24 Mt 5:17
○Mt 21:25
⊙Mt 14:1
△Mr 1:10
◊Eze 1:1
+Joh 1:32
⊕Isa 11:2 1Pe 4:14
×De 4:12
#Joh 12:28
*Ge 22:2 Ps 2:7
○Mt 11:26
□Mt 17:5
△Isa 42:1
◊Mr 1:12
⊙Mt 13:39
+Heb 4:15
○Mt 6:16
⊕Ex 34:28 1Ki 19:8
×Mt 27:40
⊙Mt 6:11
○Mt 7:24
⊙Mt 16:16
#De 8:3 Joh 4:34
○Mt 8:33
⊙Mt 21:12
○Mt 25:31
*Ps 91:11 Ps 91:12
⊙Mt 22:18
□De 6:16
○Mt 17:20
⊙Mt 5:3
○Mr 14:9
⊙Mt 16:27
△Mt 16:26

[a] Jehovah's, J[1-5,7-12,14,16-18,20]; the Lord's, Sy[s,c]; God's, ℵB. [b] Jehovah, J[1-14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵB. [c] World=κόσμος (*kos'mos*), ℵB.

fall down and do an act of worship to me."◊ 10 Then Jesus said to him: "Go away, Satan!○ For it is written, 'It is Jehovah[a] your God you must worship,+ and it is to him alone⊕ you must render sacred service.' "× 11 Then the Devil# left him, and, look! angels* came and began to minister to him.

12 Now when he heard that John had been arrested,□ he retired into Gal'i·lee. 13 Further, after leaving Naz'a·reth, he came and took up residence in Ca·per'na·um⊙△ beside the sea in the districts of Zeb'u·lun and Naph'ta·li,◊ 14 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through Isaiah the prophet,○ saying, 15 "O land of Zeb'u·lun and land of Naph'ta·li, along the road of the sea, on the other side of the Jordan, Gal'i·lee⊙+ of the nations! 16 the people sitting in darkness⊙⊕ saw a great light,× and as for those sitting in a region of the shadow of death○ light# dawned* upon them." 17 From that time on Jesus commenced preaching○ and saying: "RE-PENT,□ for the kingdom△ of the heavens has drawn near."

18 Walking alongside the sea○ of Gal'i·lee he saw two brothers, Simon◊ who is called "Peter"+ and Andrew○ his brother, letting down a fishing-net into the sea, for they were fishers. 19 And he said to them: "Come after me, and I will make YOU fishers of men."⊕ 20 At once abandoning the nets,× they followed him. 21 Going on also from there he saw two others# who were brothers, James⊙ the son of Zeb'e·dee* and John○ his brother, in the boat with Zeb'e·dee their father,○ repairing their nets, and he called

◊Joh 12:31
○Mt 16:23
+De 5:9
⊕De 6:13
×Jos 24:14
#Jas 4:7
*Heb 1:14
□Mt 14:3
Mr 1:14
Lu 3:20
⊙Mt 11:23
△Lu 4:31
Joh 2:12
◊Isa 9:1
○Mt 21:11
⊙Mr 1:14
+Isa 9:1
○Mt 6:23
⊕Isa 8:22
⊙Mt 15:4
×Lu 1:78
#Joh 1:9
*Isa 9:2
○Mt 9:35
□Mr 1:5
△Mt 10:7
⊙Mt 8:27
◊Mr 1:16
+Joh 1:42
○Mr 1:29
⊕Lu 5:10
×Mr 10:28
Lu 18:28
#Mr 1:19
⊙Mt 17:1
*Mt 27:56
○Mr 10:35
⊙Mt 5:16

a Jehovah, J1-4,7-14,16-18,20; the Lord, ℵB.

them. 22 At once leaving the boat° and their father, they followed him.

23 Then he went around□ throughout the whole of Gal'i·lee,△ teaching in their synagogues⊙◊ and preaching the good news of the kingdom and curing° every kind of disease+ and every kind of infirmity among the people. 24 And the report about him went out into all of Syria;⊕ and they brought him all the ailing ones× afflicted with various diseases and severe complaints, demon-possessed° and lunatic# and paralyzed° persons, and he cured them. 25 Consequently great crowds followed him from Gal'i·lee* and De·cap'o·lisa⊙ and Jerusalem□ and Ju·de'a° and from the other side of the Jordan.

5 When he saw the crowds he went up into the mountain;△ and after he sat down his disciples came to him; 2 and he opened his mouth and began teaching them, saying:◊

3 "Happy° are those who are conscious of their spiritual+ need,b⊕ since the kingdom° of the heavens belongs to them.×* 4 Happy are those who mourn,# since they will be comforted. 5 Happy are the mild-tempered° ones, since they will inherit° the earth.* 6 Happy are those hungering° and thirsting□ for righteousness,° since they will be filled. 7 Happy are the merciful,△ since they will be shown mercy.° 8 Happy are the pure◊ in heart,° since they will see God. 9 Happy are the peaceable,+ since they will be called 'sons⊕ of God'. 10 Happy are those who have been persecuted⊙× for righteousness' sake, since the kingdom of the heavens belongs to them. 11 Happy are YOU when people reproach#

⊙Mt 8:24
□Mt 9:35
△Mr 1:39
⊙Mt 23:6
◊Lu 4:44
⊙Mt 8:16
+Ac 10:38
⊕Ac 15:41
×Mr 6:55
⊙Mt 8:16
⊙Mt 8:6
#Mt 17:15
*Mr 3:7
⊙Mr 5:20
⊙Mr 13:14
□Lu 6:17
△Mt 15:29
◊Lu 6:20
⊙Mt 16:17
⊙Mt 6:10
+Isa 57:15
⊕Isa 61:1
×Jas 2:5
#Ps 126:5
⊙Mt 11:29
*Ps 37:11
⊙Mt 19:29
□Isa 55:1
⊙Mt 12:3
⊙Mt 6:33
△Pr 11:17
Jas 2:13
⊙Mt 9:13
⊙Mt 6:21
◊Ps 24:4
Ps 73:1
Tit 1:15
+Pr 16:7
⊕Ca 4:6
⊙Mt 13:21
×Ps 119:84
#Ps 69:9
1Pe 4:14

a Or, "The (League of) Ten Cities." b Or, "those who are beggars for the spirit."

YOU and persecute YOU and lyingly say every kind of wicked thing against YOU for my sake. 12 Rejoice and leap for joy,* since YOUR reward[○□] is great in the heavens; for in that way they persecuted the prophets[△] prior to YOU. 13 YOU are the salt[⊙] of the earth; but if the salt[◊] loses its strength, how will its saltness be restored? It is no longer good for anything but to be thrown outside[+] to be trampled on by men. 14 YOU are the light[○⊕] of the world.[×] A city cannot be hid when situated upon a mountain. 15 People light a lamp[⊙] and set it, not under the measuring basket,[#] but upon the lampstand,[○*] and it shines upon all those in the house. 16 Likewise let YOUR light[□] shine before mankind, that they may see YOUR right works[⊙△] and give glory[◊] to YOUR Father[○] who is in the heavens.

17 "Do not think I came to destroy the Law[○+] or the Prophets. I came, not to destroy, but to fulfill;[⊕] 18 for truly I say to YOU that sooner would heaven[×] and earth[○#] pass away than for the smallest letter or one particle of a letter to pass away from the Law by any means and not all things take place.* 19 Whoever, therefore, breaks[□] one of these least commandments[⊙] and teaches mankind to that effect, he will be called 'least' in relation[△] to the kingdom of the heavens. As for anyone who does them and teaches[○◊] them, this one will be called 'great' in relation[+] to the kingdom of the heavens. 20 For I say to YOU that if YOUR righteousness[⊕] does not abound more than that of the scribes[⊙] and Pharisees, YOU will by no means enter[×] into the kingdom of the heavens.

21 "YOU heard that it was said to those of ancient times, 'You must not murder;[○#] but

*Hab 3:18
○Mt 5:46
□Ge 15:1
△Jas 5:10
⊙Mr 9:50
◊Col 4:6
+Lu 14:35
○Mt 17:2
⊕Pr 4:18
×Joh 8:12
⊙Mt 25:1
#Mr 4:21
○Lu 8:16
*Re 1:20
□Eph 5:8
Php 2:15
⊙Lu 13:14
△Joh 15:8
◊1Pe 2:12
○Mt 6:9
⊙Mt 7:12
+Ro 3:31
⊕Lu 4:21
Ro 10:4
○Mt 6:10
×Mt 24:35
Lu 16:17
#Ec 1:4
*Isa 55:11
□Jas 2:10
⊙Mt 19:17
△Mt 21:43
○Mt 11:1
◊Mt 28:20
+Mt 11:11
⊕Ps 118:19
Isa 26:2
⊙Mt 7:29
×Mt 18:3
Joh 3:5
#Ge 9:6
Ex 20:13
De 5:17
○Mt 19:18

whoever commits a murder* will be accountable
to the court of justice.'□ 22 However, I say to
YOU that everyone who continues angry©△ with
his brother will be accountable◊ to the court of
justice; but whoever addresses his brother with
an unspeakable word of contempt[a]+ will be ac-
countable to the Supreme Court;[b]○ whereas
whoever says, 'You despicable fool!'©⊕ will be
liable× to the fiery Ge·hen'na.[c]○# 23 If, then, you
are bringing your gift to the altar* and you
there remember that your brother□ has some-
thing against you, 24 leave your gift there in
front of the altar, and go away; first make your
peace with your brother, and then, when you
have come back, offer up your gift.△ 25 Be about
settling matters quickly◊ with the one com-
plaining against you at law, while you are with
him on the way there, that somehow the com-
plainant+ may not turn you over to the judge,©
and the judge to the court attendant, and you
get thrown into prison.○ 26 I say to you for a
fact, You will certainly not come out from
there until you have paid over the last coin
of very little value.[d]⊕

27 "YOU heard that it was said, 'You must
not commit adultery.'©× 28 But I say to YOU that
everyone that keeps on looking at a woman# so
as to have a passion○ for her has already com-
mitted adultery* with her in his heart.□ 29 If,
now, that right eye© of yours is making you
stumble,○ tear it out and throw it away from

*Le 24:17
□De 17:9
©Lu 15:23
△Jas 1:19
◊1Jo 3:15
+Pr 18:3
○Mt 5:40
©Mt 23:17
⊕Ps 14:1
×Isa 32:6
○Mt 5:29
#2Ki 23:10
*Mt 23:19
□Mr 11:25
△1Ti 2:8
◊Isa 55:6
+Lu 12:58
©Mt 7:1
○Mt 14:3
⊕Mt 18:34
©Mt 5:32
×Ex 20:14
De 5:18
#Job 31:1
○Ro 7:5
*2Pe 2:14
□2Sa 11:2
©Mt 5:38
○Mt 11:6

[a] Literally, "whoever says to his brother, 'Ra.ca'.'" [b] Or, "the San'he.drin." [c] Γέεννα (Ge.hen'na), אB; גיהנם (*Ge'i-Hin.nom'*, or, Valley of Hin'nom), J[1-14,16-18]. The incinerator for refuse outside of Jerusalem. See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [d] Literally, "the last quadrans (a Roman coin)."

you.[△] For it is more beneficial to you for one of your members to be lost to you than for your whole body[⊙] to be pitched[◊] into Ge·hen'na.[a○] [30] Also if your right hand is making you stumble, cut it off and throw it away from you.[+] For it is more beneficial for one of your members to be lost to you than for your whole body to land in Ge·hen'na.[a]

△Mt 18:8
⊙Mt 10:28
◊Mr 9:43
○Mt 10:28
+Col 3:5

[31] "Moreover it was said, 'Whoever divorces[⊙⊕] his wife, let him give her a certificate of divorce.'[×] [32] However, I say to YOU that everyone divorcing his wife except on account of fornication[○] makes her a subject for adultery,[⊙#] seeing that whoever marries a divorced woman commits adultery.

⊙Mt 19:7
⊕Mt 19:3
Mr 10:2
×De 24:1
○Joh 8:41
⊙Mt 12:39
#Mt 19:9
Lu 16:18

[33] "Again YOU heard that it was said to those of ancient times, 'You must not swear[*] without performing, but you must pay your vows to Jehovah.'[b□] [34] However, I say to YOU: Do not swear[△] at all, neither by heaven,[○] because it is God's throne;[⊙◊] [35] nor by earth, because it is the footstool[○+] of his feet; nor by Jerusalem, because it is the city[⊕] of the great King.[⊙] [36] Nor by your head[○] must you swear, because you cannot turn one hair white or black. [37] Just let YOUR word *Yes* mean Yes, YOUR *No,* No;[×] for what is in excess of these is from the wicked one.[c]

*Le 19:12
Nu 30:2
□De 23:21
Ps 50:14
△Mt 23:20
○Mt 6:10
⊙Mt 19:28
◊Ac 7:49
○Ac 2:35
+Isa 66:1
La 2:1
⊙Mt 17:25
⊕Ps 48:2
○Mt 6:17
×Jas 5:12

[38] "YOU heard that it was said, 'Eye[⊙] for eye and tooth for tooth.'[#] [39] However, I say to YOU: Do not resist him that is wicked;[d] but whoever slaps you on your right cheek,[*] turn the other

⊙Mt 9:29
#Ex 21:24
Le 24:20
De 19:21
*Pr 24:29
La 3:30
Joh 18:22

[a] Γέεννα (Ge·hen'na), ℵB; גֵּיהִנֹּם (*Ge'i-Hin·nom',* or, Valley of Hin'nom), J[1-14,16-18]. The incinerator for refuse outside of Jerusalem. See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [b] Jehovah, J[1,2,7-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵB. [c] Or, "from what is wicked." [d] Or, "what is wicked."

also to him. 40 And if a person wants to go to
○Mt 10:17 court○ with you and get possession of your undergarment, let your outer garment also go to
□1Co 6:7 him;□ 41 and if someone under authority im-
○Mr 15:21 presses you into service○ for a mile, go with him two miles. 42 Give to the one asking you, and do not turn away from one that wants to borrow from you without interest.

43 "YOU heard that it was said: 'You must
○Mt 22:37 love○ your neighbor△ and hate○ your enemy.'○◊
○Mt 6:24 44 However, I say to YOU: Continue to love+
○Mt 13:25 YOUR enemies and to pray○⊕ for those persecut-
△Le 19:18 ing YOU; 45 that YOU may prove yourselves sons
○Mt 6:5 of YOUR Father× who is in the heavens, since he
◊Ex 23:4 makes his sun○ rise upon wicked people and
+Ro 12:14 good○ and makes it rain○ upon righteous people
⊕Ac 7:60 and unrighteous.# 46 For if YOU love those lov-
×Eph 5:1 ing YOU, what reward○ do YOU have?* are not
○Mt 13:6 also the tax○ collectors doing the same thing?
○Mt 7:11 47 And if YOU greet YOUR brothers○ only, what
○Mt 7:25 extraordinary thing are YOU doing? Are not
#Lu 6:35 also the people of the nations doing the same
○Mt 6:1 thing? 48 YOU must accordingly be complete,[a]○
*Lu 6:32 as YOUR heavenly Father is complete.[a]□
1Ti 5:8
○Mt 9:10
○Mt 12:49

6 "Take good care not to practice YOUR right-
○Mt 19:21 eousness△ in front of men in order to be ob-
□Le 11:44 served by them; otherwise YOU will have no re-
Le 19:2 ward○ with YOUR Father who is in the heavens.
De 18:13 2 Hence when you start making gifts○ of
1Pe 1:16 mercy,◊ do not blow a trumpet ahead of you,
△Mt 5:20 just as the hypocrites○ do in the synagogues
Mt 23:5 and in the streets, that they may be glorified
○Mr 9:41 by men. Truly I say to YOU, They are having
○Lu 11:41 their reward in full.+ 3 But you, when making
◊1Co 13:3 gifts of mercy, do not let your left hand know
○Mt 23:13

+Mt 25:37

[a] Or, "perfect."

what your right is doing,⊕ 4 that your gifts of mercy may be in secret; then your Father who is looking on in secret will repay you.×

5 "Also when YOU pray,° YOU must not be as the hypocrites; because they like to pray standing# in the synagogues* and on the corners of the broad ways to be visible to men.□ Truly I say to YOU, They are having their reward in full. 6 You, however, when you pray, go into your private room△ and, after shutting your door, pray to your Father who is in secret; then your Father who looks on in secret will repay you. 7 But when praying,◊ do not say the same things over and over again,[a]+ just as the people of the nations do, for they imagine they will get a hearing for their use of many words. 8 So, do not make yourselves like them, for God YOUR Father knows what things YOU are needing⊕ before ever YOU ask him.

9 "YOU must pray,° then, this way:×

" 'Our Father° in the heavens, let your name° be sanctified.# 10 Let your kingdom° come. Let your will* come to pass, as in heaven,° also upon earth.° 11 Give us today our bread°□ for this day; 12 and forgive us our debts,° as we also have forgiven our debtors.△ 13 And do not bring us into temptation,◊ but deliver[b]° us from the wicked one.'[c]+

14 "For if YOU forgive° men their trespasses, YOUR heavenly° Father will also forgive YOU;⊕ 15 whereas if YOU do not forgive men their trespasses,° neither will YOUR Father forgive YOUR trespasses.

16 "When YOU are fasting,° stop becoming

⊕Ro 1
×Mt 1
°Mt 6
#Mr 1
*Mt 2
□Lu 1
△2Ki 4
Isa 26
◊Isa 1:
+1Ki 18
Ac 19:
⊕Lu 12:
°Mt 26:
×Lu 11:
°Mt 8:2
°Mt 7:2
°Mt 6:3
#Eze 36:
*Mt 26:
°Mt 11:
°Mt 16:
°Mt 7:9
□Pr 30:8
°Mt 18:2
△Mt 18:2
Mr 11:2
°Col 1:1
◊Mt 26:4
Re 3:10
°Mt 9:2
+1Jo 5:19
°Lu 2:13
⊕Mt 18:3
°Mr 11:2
°Mt 9:14

[a] Or, "do not babble words"; "do not utter empty repetitions."
[b] Or, "rescue." [c] Or, "from what is wicked."

×Mt 23:13 sad-faced like the hypocrites,× for they dis-
#Isa 58:5 figure their faces that they may appear to men to be fasting.# Truly I say to YOU, They are having their reward in full. 17 But you, when
○Mt 8:20 *2Sa 12:20 Ec 9:8 fasting, oil your head○ and wash your face,* 18 that you may appear to be fasting, not to
□Ps 91:1 men, but to your Father who is in secrecy;□ then your Father who is looking on in secrecy will repay you.

○Mt 12:35 △Mt 13:22 Lu 12:16 Jas 5:2 19 "Stop storing up for yourselves treasures○△ upon the earth, where moth and rust consume, and where thieves break in and steal. 20 Rather,
◊Mt 19:21 Lu 12:33 Col 3:2 1Ti 6:19 +1Pe 1:4 store up for yourselves treasures in heaven,◊ where neither moth nor rust consume,+ and where thieves do not break in and steal. 21 For
○Mt 11:29 ⊕Mt 13:22 where your treasure is, there your heart○ will be also.⊕

×Lu 11:34 Eph 1:18 22 "The lamp of the body is the eye.× If, then, your eye is sincere,[a] your whole body will be
#Mt 20:15 Mr 7:22 bright; 23 but if your eye is bad,[b]# your whole body will be dark. If in reality the light that is in you is darkness,○ how great that darkness is! 24 No one can be a slave to two masters;○
*Joh 11:10 ○Mt 9:38 ⊙Mt 24:10 □Lu 16:13 for either he will hate⊙ the one and love the other,□ or he will stick to the one and despise the other. YOU cannot be slaves to God○ and to Riches.[c]△

○Mt 22:32 △Mt 13:22 Lu 16:9 ◊Lu 12:22 Php 4:6 ⊙Mt 10:28 ○Mt 10:42 +Ps 55:22 1Ti 6:8 Heb 13:5 1Pe 5:7 ⊕Job 38:41 Mt 10:29 Lu 12:24 ⊙Mt 8:20 25 "On this account I say to YOU: Stop being anxious◊ about YOUR souls[d]⊙ as to what YOU will eat or what YOU will drink,○ or about YOUR bodies as to what YOU will wear.+ Does not the soul[e] mean more than food and the body than clothing? 26 Observe intently the birds⊙⊕ of

[a] Or, "simple; all one way; in focus; generous." [b] Or, "wicked; envious." [c] Or, "Mammon." [d] Or, "lives." See Appendix under Matthew 2:20. [e] Or, "life."

heaven, because they do not sow[o] seed or reap or gather into storehouses; still YOUR heavenly Father feeds[o] them. Are YOU not worth more than they are? [27] Who of YOU by being anxious can add one cubit to his life span?[x] [28] Also on the matter of clothing, why are YOU anxious? Take a lesson from the lilies[#] of the field, how they are growing; they do not toil nor do they spin, [29] but I say to YOU that not even Solomon[o*] in all his glory was arrayed as one of these. [30] If, now, God thus clothes the vegetation[o] of the field which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will he not much rather clothe YOU, YOU with little faith?[□] [31] So never be anxious[△] and say: 'What are we to eat?' or, 'What are we to drink?' or, 'What are we to put on?' [32] For all these are the things the nations[o] are eagerly pursuing. For YOUR heavenly Father knows YOU need all these things.[◊] [33] Keep on, then, seeking first the kingdom[o] and his righteousness,[o+] and all these other things will be added to YOU.[⊙] [34] So, never be anxious about the next day,[x] for the next day will have its own anxieties. Sufficient for each day is its own evil.[#]

7 "Stop judging,[*] that YOU may not be judged;[⊙] [2] for with what judgment[o] YOU are judging, YOU will be judged,[□] and with the measure that YOU are measuring out they will measure out to YOU.[△] [3] Why, then, do you look at the straw in your brother's eye, but do not consider the rafter in your own eye?[◊] [4] Or how can you say to your brother: 'Allow me to extract the straw from your eye'; when, look! a rafter is in your own eye?[+] [5] Hypocrite![⊙] first extract the rafter from your own eye, and then

oMr 4:3
⊙Mt 25:37
xPs 39:5
#Lu 12:27
oLu 11:31
*1Ki 10:1
⊙Lu 12:28
□Mt 8:26
Mt 14:31
△Lu 10:41
Lu 12:29
oMt 12:18
◊Lu 12:30
⊙Mt 7:21
oMt 21:32
+Ro 1:17
⊙1Ki 3:13
Ps 37:25
1Ti 4:8
xEx 16:19
#Pr 1:33
*Lu 6:37
Ro 2:1
⊙Lu 12:57
oMt 12:18
□Mr 4:24
Lu 6:38
△Mt 18:32
◊Lu 6:41
+Lu 6:42
⊙Mt 23:13

you will see clearly how to extract the straw from your brother's eye.

×Mt 10:14 ⊙Mt 15:26 #Pr 26:11 2Pe 2:22 *Heb 10:29

6 "Do not give× what is holy to dogs,⊙# neither throw YOUR pearls before swine, that they may never trample* them under their feet and turn around and rip YOU open.

□Mr 11:24 Jas 1:5 1Jo 5:14 △Lu 11:9 ◊Jer 29:12 Joh 14:13 1Jo 3:22 +Lu 11:11 ○Mr 6:8

7 "Keep on asking,□ and it will be given YOU; keep on seeking, and YOU will find; keep on knocking,△ and it will be opened to YOU. 8 For everyone asking◊ receives, and everyone seeking finds, and to everyone knocking it will be opened. 9 Indeed, who is the man among YOU whom his son+ asks for bread○—he will not hand him a stone, will he? 10 Or, perhaps, he will ask for a fish—he will not hand him a serpent, will he? 11 Therefore, if YOU, although being wicked,⊕ know how to give good○ gifts to YOUR children, how much more so will YOUR Father who is in the heavens give good things× to those asking him? 12 All things, therefore, that YOU want men to do to YOU,# YOU also must likewise do to them; this, in fact, is what the Law○ and the Prophets mean.*

⊕Lu 11:13 ⊙Mr 3:4 ×Jas 1:17 #Le 19:18 Lu 6:31 ○Mt 11:13 *Ro 13:10 Ga 5:14 1Ti 1:5 □Lu 13:24 Joh 10:9 ⊙Joh 17:12 △Mt 22:14 Ac 14:22 ◊Eze 22:27 Mr 13:22 ○Mt 24:11 ⊙Mt 9:36 +Lu 6:26 ⊕Ac 20:29 ×Ro 16:17 Ga 5:19 ○Mt 21:19 #Jas 3:12 ⊙Mt 13:23

13 "Go in through the narrow gate;□ because broad and spacious is the road leading off into destruction,○ and many are the ones going in through it; 14 whereas narrow is the gate and cramped the road leading off into life, and few are the ones finding it.△

15 "Be on the watch for the false◊ prophets○ that come to YOU in sheep's⊙ covering,+ but inside they are ravenous wolves.⊕ 16 By their fruits YOU will recognize× them. Never do people gather grapes from thorns or figs○ from thistles, do they?# 17 Likewise every good tree produces fine fruit,⊙ but every rotten tree pro-

duces bad fruit;* 18 a good tree cannot bear bad fruit, neither can a rotten tree produce fine fruit. 19 Every tree not producing fine fruit gets cut down and thrown into the fire.□ 20 Really, then, by their fruits YOU will recognize those men. 21 Not everyone saying to me, 'Master, Master,'[a] will enter into the kingdom○ of the heavens, but the one doing△ the will of my Father who is in the heavens will.◊ 22 Many will say to me in that day:⊙ 'Master, Master,[a]+ did we not prophesy○ in your name,○ and expel demons○ in your name, and perform many powerful works[b] in your name?'⊕ 23 And yet then I will confess to them: I never knew YOU at all.× Get away from me, YOU workers# of lawlessness.⊙*

24 "Therefore everyone that hears these sayings of mine and does them will be likened to a discreet man,○ who built his house upon the rock-mass.⊙□ 25 And the rain○ poured down and the floods came and the winds blew and lashed against that house, but it did not cave in, for it had been founded upon the rock-mass. 26 Furthermore, everyone hearing these sayings of mine and not doing△ them will be likened to a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand. 27 And the rain poured down and the floods came and the winds blew and struck against that house◊ and it caved in, and its collapse was great."+

28 Now when Jesus finished these sayings, the effect was that the crowds were astounded⊕ at his way of teaching;⊙ 29 for he was teaching them as a person having authority,× and not as their scribes.○

*Mt 12:33 Lu 6:43
□Mt 3:10 Lu 13:9 Joh 15:2 Tit 3:14
○Mt 8:11
△Mt 21:29 Ro 2:13 Jas 1:22
◊1Jo 2:17
⊙Mt 11:22
+Lu 6:46
○Mt 11:13
○Mt 9:9
○Mt 9:33
⊕Jer 14:14 Jer 27:15
×Mt 25:12 Lu 13:25
#Ps 6:8
⊙Mt 23:28
*2Ti 2:19 1Jo 3:4
○Mt 8:20
⊙Mt 16:18
○Lu 17:29
□Lu 6:47 Jas 1:25
△Jas 1:22
◊Eze 13:13
+Lu 6:49
⊕Mt 19:25 Mr 1:22 Lu 4:32
⊙Mt 16:12
×Joh 7:46
○Mt 15:1

[a] Or, "Lord, Lord." [b] Or, "many miracles."

8 After he had come down from the mountain
great crowds followed him. 2 And, look! a
#Mt 10:8 Mr 1:40 Lu 5:12 leprous man# came up and began doing obei-
sance to him, saying: "Master,[a] if you just
want to, you can make me clean." 3 And so,
○Mt 15:2 stretching out his hand,○ he touched him, say-
Mr 1:41 ing: "I want to. Be made clean." And imme-
diately his leprosy was cleansed away. 4 Then
□Mt 9:30 Lu 5:14 Jesus said to him: "See that you tell no one,□
△Le 13:49 Lu 17:14 but go, show yourself to the priest,△ and offer
◊Le 14:4 ⊙Mt 23:2 the gift◊ that Moses⊙ appointed for the purpose
of a witness to them."

+Lu 7:1 5 When he entered into Ca·per'na·um+ an
○Mt 27:54 ⊙Mr 5:22 army○ officer[b]⊙ came to him, entreating him
6 and saying: "Sir,[c] my manservant is laid up
○Mt 9:2 in the house with paralysis,○ being terribly
afflicted." 7 He said to him: "When I get there
I will cure him." 8 In reply the army officer[b]
said: "Sir,[c] I am not a fit man for you to enter
⊙Mr 4:14 ⊛Ps 107:20 under my roof, but just say the word⊙⊛ and my
○Mr 5:29 manservant will be healed.○ 9 For I, too, am a
⊙Mt 9:6 man placed under authority,○ having soldiers
under me, and I say to this one, 'Be on your
×Ac 10:7 way!'× and he is on his way, and to another,
'Come!' and he comes, and to my slave, 'Do
this!' and he does it." 10 Hearing that, Jesus be-
came amazed and said to those following him:
#Mt 15:28 Lu 7:9 "I tell YOU the truth, With no one in Israel have
*Isa 49:12 Isa 59:19 I found so great a faith.# 11 But I tell YOU that
□Ps 107:3 Mal 1:11 many from eastern parts and western* will
Lu 13:29 ○Mt 9:10 come and recline at the table○ with Abraham
⊙Mt 11:11 and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom⊙ of the
○Mt 13:38 △Mt 13:42 heavens;□ 12 whereas the sons○ of the kingdom△
will be thrown into the darkness outside. There

---

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "centurion"; in command of a hundred soldiers.
[c] Or, "Master; Lord."

is where their weeping and the gnashing of their teeth will be."◊ 13 Then Jesus said to the army officer:[a] "Go. Just as it has been your faith, so let it come to pass for you."+ And the manservant was healed in that hour.

14 On coming into Peter's⊙⊕ house Jesus saw his mother-in-law lying down and sick with fever.× 15 So he touched her hand,# and the fever left her, and she got up and began ministering to him.* 16 But after it became evening,[b] people brought him many demon-possessed○ persons; and he expelled the spirits⊙ with a word, and he cured○ all who were ailing; 17 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through Isaiah the prophet, saying, "He himself took our sicknesses and carried our diseases."□

18 When Jesus saw a crowd around him he gave the command to shove off for the other side.△ 19 And a certain scribe came up and said to him: "Teacher,⊙ I will follow○ you wherever you are about to go."◊ 20 But Jesus said to him: "Foxes have dens and birds⊙ of heaven have roosts,+ but the Son of man[c]○ has nowhere to lay down his head."⊙⊕ 21 Then another of the disciples said to him: "Master,[d] permit me first to leave and bury my father."○ 22 Jesus said to him: "Keep following me, and let the dead⊙ bury their dead."×

23 And when he got aboard a boat,# his disciples followed him. 24 Now, look! a great agitation arose in the sea, so that the boat○ was being covered by the waves; he, however, was sleeping.⊙# 25 And they came and woke□ him up,

◊Mt 22:13 Mt 24:51 Mt 25:30 Lu 13:28
+Mt 15:28 Lu 7:10 Joh 4:50
⊙Mt 26:73
⊕1Co 9:5
×Mr 1:30
#Mr 5:41 Ac 3:7
*Lu 4:39
○Mt 8:28
⊙Mr 14:38
○Mt 10:8
□Isa 53:4 Joh 1:29
△Mr 4:35 Lu 8:22
⊙Mt 17:24
○Mt 14:13
◊Lu 9:57
⊙Mt 13:4
+Lu 9:58
○Mt 19:5
⊙Mt 10:30
⊕2Co 8:9
○Mt 10:35
⊙Mt 22:31
×Lu 9:60 Ro 6:13
#Mr 4:36
○Mt 9:1
*Ps 4:8 Lu 8:23
⊙Mt 9:24
□Mr 4:38

[a] Or, "centurion"; in command of a hundred soldiers. [b] That is, after the sabbath day.—Mark 1:21-32; Luke 4:31-40. [c] Literally, "the Son of the man." [d] Or, "Lord."

saying: "Master,[a] save us, we are about to
perish!" 26 But he said to them: "Why are YOU
△Mt 6:30 fainthearted, YOU with little faith?"△ Then, get-
◊Ps 65:7 Ps 89:9 Ps 107:29 Lu 8:25 ⁺Mr 4:41 ⊙Mt 23:15 ting up, he rebuked the winds and the sea, and
a great calm set in.◊ 27 So the men became
amazed and said: "What kind of person is this,⁺
that even[b] the winds and the sea⊙ obey him?"

28 When he got to the other side, into the
⊕Mr 5:2 Lu 8:26 ○Mt 12:22 country of the Gad·a·renes',[c] there met him two
demon-possessed○ men⊕ coming out from
⊙Mt 27:52 among[d] the memorial○ tombs, unusually fierce,
so that nobody had the courage to pass by on
that road. 29 And, look! they screamed, saying:
ˣLu 4:34 Lu 4:41 ○Mt 18:34 #Jas 2:19 2Pe 2:4 ⊙Mr 1:15 "What have we to do with you,[e] Son of God?ˣ
Did you come here to torment○ us# before the
right time?"⊙ 30 A long way off from them a
herd of many swine was at pasture. 31 So the
demons began to entreat him, saying: "If you
expel us, send us forth into the herd of swine."
32 Accordingly he said to them: "Go!" They
came out and went off into the swine; and,
look! the entire herd rushed over the precipice
Mr 5:13 Lu 8:33 ○Mt 9:35 into the sea and died in the waters. 33 But the
herders fled and, going into the city,○ they re-
lated everything, including the affairs of the
demon-possessed men. 34 And, look! all the city
turned out to meet Jesus, and after having seen
him they earnestly urged him to move out from
□Mr 5:17 Lu 8:37 ⊙Mt 13:2 their districts.□

9 So, boarding the boat,○ he proceeded across
△Mt 4:13 and went into his own city.△ 2 And, look!
○Mr 2:3 they were bringing him a paralyzed○ man lying
◊Lu 5:18 on a bed.◊ On seeing their faith Jesus said to

---

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "also." [c] Called "the country of the Ger'a-senes", at Mark 5:1; Luke 8:26. [d] Or, "coming out of." [e] See the Appendix under Matthew 8:29.

the paralytic: "Take courage, child; your sins are forgiven."[⊙+] [3] And, look! certain of the scribes said to themselves: "This fellow is blaspheming."[⊙⊕] [4] Then Jesus, knowing their thoughts,[×] said: "Why are YOU thinking wicked things in YOUR hearts?[#] [5] For instance, which is easier, to say, Your sins are forgiven, or to say, Get up and walk? [6] However, in order for YOU to know that the Son of man has authority[○] on earth to forgive sins—"[*] then he said to the paralytic: "Get up, pick up your bed, and go to your home."[□] [7] And he got up and went off to his home. [8] At the sight of this the crowds were struck with fear and they glorified God[△] who gave such authority[◊] to men.

9 Next, while passing along from there, Jesus caught sight of a man named[○] Matthew[○] seated at the tax office, and he said to him: "Be my follower."[+] Thereupon he did rise up and follow him. [10] Later, while he was reclining at the table[○] in the house,[⊕] look! many other tax[○] collectors and sinners[○] came and began reclining with Jesus and his disciples. [11] But on seeing this the Pharisees began to say to his disciples: "Why is it that YOUR teacher[×] eats with tax collectors and sinners?"[#] [12] Hearing them, he said: "Persons in health do not need a physician,[*] but the ailing do. [13] Go, then, and learn[○] what this means, 'I want mercy,[○] and not sacrifice.'[○□] Accordingly, I came to call, not righteous[○] people, but sinners."

14 Then John's disciples[○] came to him and asked: "Why is it that we and the Pharisees[△] practice fasting[○] but your disciples do not fast?"[◊] [15] At this Jesus said to them: "The

⊙Mt 12:31
+Mr 2:9
○Mt 12:31
⊕Mt 26:65
×Mt 12:25
#Zec 8:17
Joh 2:25
○Mt 20:25
*Mr 2:10
Lu 5:24
□Joh 5:8
△Mr 2:12
Lu 5:26
◊Joh 17:2
○Mt 10:2
○Mr 3:18
+Mr 2:14
⊕Lu 5:29
⊙Mt 15:27
○Mt 10:3
⊙Mr 2:17
×Mr 2:15
Lu 5:30
#Lu 15:2
Lu 19:7
*Lu 4:23
Lu 5:31
○Mr 13:28
⊙Mt 23:23
○Mr 12:33
⊙Mt 10:41
□1Sa 15:22
Ho 6:6
Mt 12:7
○Mt 10:1
△Lu 18:11
⊙Mt 15:32
◊Mr 2:18
Lu 5:33

friends of the bridegroom[a] have no reason to
+Mt 22:2 Joh 3:29 mourn as long as the bridegroom+ is with them,
do they? But days will come when the bride-
⊕Mt 26:2 Lu 17:22 ×Mr 2:20 Lu 5:35 groom will be taken away⊕ from them, and
then they will fast.× 16 Nobody sews a patch of
unshrunk cloth upon an old garment; for its
full strength would pull from the garment and
#Mr 2:21 Lu 5:36 ○Mr 15:23 the tear would become worse.# 17 Neither do
people put new wine○ into old wineskins; but if
they do, then the wineskins burst and the wine
Mr 2:22 Lu 5:37 spills out and the wineskins are ruined. But
people put new wine into new wineskins, and
□Job 32:19 both things are preserved."□

18 While he was telling them these things,
△Mr 5:22 look! a certain ruler△ who had approached be-
⊙Mr 15:19 ◊Lu 8:41 gan to do obeisance⊙ to him,◊ saying: "By now
my daughter must be dead; but come and lay
+Mt 19:13 Lu 4:40 Ac 6:6 your hand+ upon her and she will come to life."

19 Then Jesus, getting up, started to follow
him; also his disciples did. 20 And look! a woman
⊕Le 15:19 Mr 5:25 suffering twelve years from a flow of blood⊕
came up behind and touched the fringe[b] of his
×Nu 15:38 Mt 14:36 Mr 6:56 outer garment;× 21 for she kept saying to her-
#Lu 8:44 self: "If I only touch his outer garment I shall
become well."[c]# 22 Jesus turned around and, no-
*Mr 10:52 Lu 7:50 Lu 17:19 ticing her, said: "Take courage, daughter; your
faith has made you well."[d]* And from that hour
the woman became well.[c]

○Mt 20:25 □Mr 5:38 △Lu 8:52 23 When, now, he came into the ruler's○
house□ and caught sight of the flute-players and
the crowd in noisy confusion,△ Jesus began to
⊙Mt 26:40 ◊Joh 11:11 say: 24 "Leave the place, for the little girl did
not die, but she is sleeping."⊙◊ At this they be-
gan to laugh at him scornfully. 25 As soon as the

[a] Literally, "The sons of the bridechamber"; that is, wedding guests. [b] Or, "border; tassel." [c] Or, "saved." [d] Or, "has saved you."

crowd had been sent outside, he went in and took hold of her hand, and the little girl got up.[+] [26] Of course, the talk about this spread out into all that region.

27 As Jesus was passing along from there, two blind men[⊕] followed him, crying out continually the words: "Have mercy[×] on us, Son of David."[⊙] [28] After he had gone into the house, the blind men came to him, and Jesus asked them: "Do YOU have faith[#] that I can do this?" They answered him: "Yes, Master."[a] [29] Then he touched their eyes,[○*] saying: "According to YOUR faith[⊙] let it happen to YOU." [30] And their eyes received sight.[○] Moreover, Jesus sternly charged them, saying: "See that nobody gets to know it."[□] [31] But they, after getting outside, made it public about him in all that region.[△]

32 Now when they were leaving, look! people brought him a dumb man possessed of a demon;[◊] [33] and after the demon[⊙] had been expelled the dumb man spoke. Well, the crowds felt amazement[+] and said: "Never was anything like this seen in Israel." [34] But the Pharisees began to say: "It is by the ruler of the demons that he expels the demons."[⊕] [35] And yet Jesus set out on a tour of all the cities[○] and villages, teaching in their synagogues and preaching[⊙] the good news of the kingdom and curing every kind of disease and every kind of ailment.[×] [36] On seeing the crowds he felt tender affection for them,[#] because they were skinned[b] and knocked about like sheep[○] without a shepherd.[○*] [37] Then he said to his disciples: "Yes, the harvest[○] is great, but the workers[⊙] are few.[□] [38] Therefore,

[+] Lu 8:55

[⊕] Mt 20:30
[×] Mt 20:33
[⊙] Mt 12:3
[#] Ac 14:9
[○] Mt 13:15
[*] Mt 20:34
[⊙] Lu 7:50
[○] Mt 20:34
[□] Mr 1:44
Lu 5:14
[△] Mr 1:45
Mr 7:36
[◊] Mt 15:31
[⊙] Mt 10:8
[+] Mr 2:12
Lu 7:16
[⊕] Mt 10:25
Mt 12:24
Mr 3:22
Lu 11:15
[○] Mt 10:14
[⊙] Mt 10:7
[×] Mt 4:23
[#] Mt 14:14
Mr 6:34
[*] Nu 27:17
1Ki 22:17
Eze 34:5
[○] Mt 10:6
[⊙] Mt 25:32
[○] Mt 13:30
[□] Lu 10:2
Joh 4:35
[⊙] Mt 10:10

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "harassed; annoyed."

BEG the Master[a] of the harvest to send out workers into his harvest."

10 So he summoned his twelve disciples and gave them authority over unclean spirits, in order to expel these and to cure every kind of disease and every kind of ailment. 2 The names of the twelve apostles are these: First, Simon, the one called "Peter", and Andrew his brother; and James the son of Zeb'e·dee and John his brother; 3 Philip and Bar·thol'o·mew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Al·phae'us, and Thad·dae'us; 4 Simon the Ca·na·nae'an, and Judas Is·car'i·ot, who later betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, giving them these orders: "Do not go off into the road of the nations, and do not enter into a Sa·mar'i·tan city; 6 but, instead, go continually to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 7 As YOU go, preach, saying, 'The kingdom of the heavens has drawn near.' 8 Cure sick people, raise up dead persons, make lepers clean, expel demons. YOU received free, give free. 9 Do not procure gold, or silver or copper for YOUR girdle purses, 10 or a food pouch for the trip, or two undergarments,[b] or sandals or a staff; for the worker deserves his food. 11 Into whatever city or village YOU enter, search out who in it is deserving, and stay there until YOU leave. 12 When YOU are entering into the house, greet the household; 13 and if the house is deserving, let the peace YOU wish it come upon it; but if it is not deserving, let the peace from YOU return upon YOU. 14 Wherever anyone does not take YOU in or listen to YOUR words, on go-

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "or an extra undergarment."

ing out of that house or that city[◎] shake the dust off YOUR feet.[†] 15 Truly I say to YOU, It will be more endurable for the land of Sodom[⊕] and Gomorrah[◎] on Judgment Day than for that city.

16 "Look! I am sending YOU forth as sheep[◎] amidst wolves;[×] therefore prove yourselves cautious as serpents[#] and yet innocent as doves. 17 Be on YOUR guard against men;[*] for they will deliver YOU up[□] to local courts[a◎] and they will scourge[△] YOU in their synagogues.[◊] 18 Why, YOU will be haled before governors[◎] and kings[*] for my sake for the purpose of a witness[⊕] to them and the nations. 19 However, when they deliver YOU up, do not become anxious about how or what YOU are to speak; for what YOU are to speak will be given YOU in that hour;[×] 20 for the ones speaking are not just YOU, but it is the spirit of YOUR Father that speaks by YOU.[#] 21 Further, brother[*] will deliver up brother to death, and a father his child, and children[◎] will rise up against parents and will have them put to death.[□] 22 And YOU will be hated by all people on account of my name;[△] but he that has endured to the end[◎] is the one that will be saved.[◎◊] 23 When they persecute YOU in one city, flee to another;[†] for truly I say to YOU, YOU will by no means complete the circuit[⊕] of the cities of Israel until the Son of man arrives.[×]

24 "A disciple[◎] is not above his teacher, nor a slave[◎] above his master.[#] 25 It is enough for the disciple to become as his teacher, and the slave as his master. If people have called the householder Be·el'ze·bub,[b◎*] how much more

[a] Or, "to Lesser San'he·drins." סנהדרין (*San.he.drin'*), J18. [b] Be·el'ze·bub, VgSy[s.p]; Be·el'ze·boul, C; Be·ez'e·boul, ℵB.

◎Mt 11:2
†Mt 7:6
Mr 6:11
Lu 10:6
⊕Ge 19:4
◎Ro 9:29
◎Mt 12:1
×Lu 10:1
Ac 20:2
#Ge 3:1
*Ro 16:1
□Mt 24:9
Ac 5:40
◎Mt 26:5
△2Co 11:2
◊Ac 12:1
◎Mt 27:1
†Ac 4:8
Ac 25:23
Ac 27:2
⊕De 31:2
Mt 24:1
×Jer 1:7
Mr 13:1
Lu 12:1
#Lu 12:1
Joh 14:2
1Co 2:4
*Mt 24:1
◎Mr 10:2
□Mic 7:6
△Mt 24:9
Lu 21:1
Joh 15:2
◎Mt 24:6
◎Mt 24:2
◊Mt 24:1
†Mt 23:3
Ac 8:1
⊕Mr 6:6
×Mt 16:2
◎Mt 10:4
◎Mt 18:2
#Lu 6:4
Joh 13:1
*Mt 12:2
Mr 3:2
◎Mt 12:2

will they call those of his household so? 26 Therefore do not fear them; for there is nothing covered over that will not become uncovered, and secret° that will not become known.□ 27 What I tell YOU in the darkness,° say in the light;[a] and what YOU hear whispered,[b] preach from the housetops.△ 28 And do not become fearful◊ of those who kill° the body° but can not kill the soul;[c]° but rather be in fear° of him+ that can destroy both soul[c] and body in Ge·hen'na.[d]° 29 Do not two sparrows sell for a coin of small value?[e] Yet not one of them will fall to the ground without YOUR Father's knowledge.⊛ 30 But the very hairs of YOUR head° are all numbered.× 31 Therefore have no fear: YOU are worth more than many sparrows.#

32 "Everyone, then, that acknowledges his belief in me before men, I will also acknowledge* my belief in him before my Father who is in the heavens; 33 but whoever disowns° me before men, I will also disown□ him before my Father who is in the heavens. 34 Do not think I came to put peace upon the earth; I came to put, not peace,△ but a sword.° 35 For I came to cause division, with a man against his father,° and a daughter against her mother, and a young wife against her mother-in-law.◊ 36 Indeed, a man's enemies will be persons of his own household. 37 He that has greater affection for father or mother⊙ than for me is not worthy of me; and he that has greater affection° for son or daughter than for me is not worthy of me.+ 38 And who-

°Joh 11:23
□Mr 4:22
Lu 8:17
°Mt 22:13
△Lu 12:3
◊Eze 3:9
°Mt 16:21
°Mr 14:22
°Mt 12:18
°Mt 14:27
+Heb 10:31
°Mt 13:9
⊛Mt 6:26
Lu 12:7
°Mr 6:24
×1Sa 14:45
2Sa 14:11
Ac 27:34
#Mt 6:26
*Lu 12:8
Ro 10:9
Re 3:5
°Mt 16:24
□Mr 8:38
Lu 9:26
Lu 12:9
2Ti 2:12
△Lu 12:51
°Mt 26:52
°Mt 11:25
◊Mic 7:6
Lu 12:52
⊙Mt 12:48
°Joh 5:20
+De 33:9

[a] Or, "in public; publicly." [b] Literally, "in the ear." [c] Or, "life." See Appendix under Matthew 2:20. [d] See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [e] Or, literally, "sell for an as·sa'ri·on"; an as·sa'ri·on equaling 3 1/10 farthings or 1 1/2 cents.

ever does not accept his torture stake[a]⊙ and follow after me is not worthy of me.⊕ 39 He that finds his soul[b] will lose it, and he that loses his soul[b] for my sake will find it.×

40 "He that receives YOU receives me also,[c] and he that receives me receives him also that sent me forth.# 41 He that receives a prophet because he is a prophet will get a prophet's reward,* and he that receives a righteous° man because he is a righteous man will get a righteous man's reward.□ 42 And whoever gives one of these little ones only a cup of cold water to drink° because he is a disciple,° I tell YOU truly, he will by no means lose his reward."△

11 Now when Jesus had finished giving instructions to his twelve disciples, he set out from there to teach° and preach in their cities.◊

2 But John, having heard in jail⊙+ about the works of the Christ, sent by means of his own disciples 3 and said to him: "Are you the Coming One or are we to expect a different one?"⊕ 4 In reply Jesus said to them: "Go YOUR way and report° to John what YOU are hearing and seeing: 5 The blind° are seeing again,× and the lame# are walking about, the lepers* are being cleansed° and the deaf□ are hearing, and the dead△ are being raised up, and the poor° are having the good news◊ declared to them; 6 and happy is he that finds no cause for stumbling° in me."+

7 While these were on their way, Jesus began to say to the crowds respecting John: "What did YOU go out into the wilderness to behold?

⊙Mt 16:2
⊕Lu 14:2
×Mt 16:2
Mr 8:35
Lu 17:3
Joh 12:
#Mt 18:5
Lu 9:48
Joh 12:
*1Ki 17:
Mt 23:3
⊙Mt 13:4
□2Ki 4:1
⊙Mt 11:1
⊙Mt 12:2
△Mt 25:4
Mr 9:41
Heb 6:1
⊙Mr 4:2
◊Mt 4:2
Mt 19:1
⊙Ac 5:21
+Mt 14:3
Mr 6:17
⊕Ge 49:1
Da 9:2
Mal 3:1
Lu 7:19
Joh 7:3
⊙Mt 14:1
⊙Mt 15:1
×Isa 35:5
Isa 61:
#Mt 21:1
*Mt 8:2
⊙Mt 23:1
□Mr 7:3
⊙Mt 19:1
△Mr 5:4
◊Mt 4:2
⊙Mt 13:1
+Isa 8:1
Mr 6:3
Lu 7:2
Joh 6:6

[a] "Torture stake"=σταυρός (*stau.ros'*), ℵB. See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "life." [c] Or, "receives me."

⊕Mt 3:1 Lu 7:24 Eph 4:14
A reed being tossed by a wind?⊕ 8 What, then, did YOU go out to see? A man dressed in soft garments? Why, those wearing soft garments
×Lu 7:25
are in the houses of kings.× 9 Really, then, why did YOU go out? To see a prophet? Yes, I tell YOU, and far more than a prophet.# 10 This is he
#Mt 14:5 Mt 21:25 Lu 1:76
concerning whom it is written, 'Here I am, sending forth my messenger[a]○ before you,[b] to
○Lu 7:24 *Ex 23:20 Isa 40:3 Mal 3:1 Joh 3:28
prepare your way ahead of you!'* 11 Truly I say to YOU people, Among those born of women□ there has not been raised up a greater than
□Job 14:1 Lu 1:15 ⊙Mr 1:4
John○ the Baptist; but a person that is a lesser
○Mt 12:25 ⊙Mr 1:10 △Joh 3:3
one in the kingdom○△ of the heavens○ is greater than him. 12 From the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of the heavens is the goal toward which men press, and those press-
◊Lu 13:24 ○Lu 2:23 ⊙Lu 1:67 +Lu 16:16 ○Mt 16:14
ing forward are seizing it.◊ 13 For all, the Prophets and the Law,○ prophesied○ until John;+ 14 and if YOU want to accept it, This is 'Elijah○
⊕Mal 4:5 Mt 17:10 Joh 1:21
who is destined to come'.⊕ 15 Let him that has
×Mr 4:9 Re 2:7
ears listen.×

#Mt 12:41 Lu 7:31
16 "With whom shall I compare this generation?# It is like young children sitting in the market-places who cry out to their playmates, 17 saying: 'We played the flute for YOU, but YOU did not dance; we wailed, but YOU did not beat yourselves in grief.'* 18 Correspondingly,
*Pr 29:9 Ec 3:4 ⊙Mt 20:22 □Mt 9:14 △Joh 10:20
John came neither eating nor drinking,⊙□ yet people say, 'He has a demon';△ 19 the Son of man did come eating and drinking, still people say:
◊Lu 7:34 ○Lu 7:6 ⊙Mt 18:17 ○Mt 12:42 ⊙Mt 12:37 +Lu 11:49 1Co 1:25
'Look! a man gluttonous and given to drinking wine, a friend○ of tax⊙ collectors and sinners.'◊ All the same, wisdom○ is vindicated○ by its works."+

[a] Or, "angel." [b] Literally, "before your face."

20 Then he started to reproach the cities° in which most of his powerful works had taken place, because they did not repent:⊕ 21 "Woe to you, Cho·ra'zin! Woe to you, Beth·sa'i·da!⊙ because if the powerful works had taken place in Tyre and Zi'don° that took place in YOU, they would long ago have repented in sackcloth and ashes.ˣ 22 Consequently I say to YOU, It will be more endurable for Tyre and Zi'don on Judgment Day° than for YOU.# 23 And you, Ca·per'na·um,° will you perhaps be exalted to heaven?[a] Down to Ha'des[b]⊙* you will come; because if the powerful works that took place in you had taken place in Sod'om,°□ it would have remained until this very day. 24 Consequently I say to YOU people, It will be more endurable for the land of Sod'om on Judgment Day than for you."[c]△

25 On that occasion Jesus said in response: "I publicly praise you, Father,° Lord° of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and intellectual ones and have revealed them to babes.°◊ 26 Yes, O Father, because to do thus came to be the way approved° by you. 27 All things have been delivered to me by my Father, and no one fully knows the Son but the Father, neither does anyone fully know the Father but the Son and anyone to whom the Son is willing to reveal° him.† 28 Come to me, all YOU who are toiling and loaded down, and I will refresh YOU. 29 Take my yoke⊙⊖ upon YOU[d] and become my disciples,[e]

°Mt 21
⊕Joh 1
⊙Mr 6:
°Mr 3:
ˣDa 9:
Jon 3
Lu 10
#Pr 6:
Lu 10
Ro 2:
⊙Mt 12
°Mr 2:
⊙Mt 16
*Isa 14
°Lu 17
□Lu 10
△Mt 10
Mt 12
Lu 10
°Mt 15
⊙Lu 2:
°Mt 21
◊Ps 8:
Isa 29
Lu 10
⊙Mt 12
†Mt 28
Lu 10
Joh 1
°Lu 17
⊖1Ki 1
2Co 6
Ga 5:
⊙Mt 19

[a] Or, "will you not be exalted to heaven?" [b] Ha'des = ᾅδης, שְׁאוֹל (She'ol), J7-14,16-18. See Appendix under Matthew 11
[c] "For you" (singular number); hence "you" as a city. [d] Or, "
under my yoke with me." [e] Or, "learners."

for I am mild-tempered[o×] and lowly in heart,[o] and YOU will find refreshment[#] for YOUR souls.[a]
30 For my yoke is kindly and my load[o] is light."

12 At that season Jesus went through the grainfields on the sabbath.[*] His disciples got hungry and began to pluck heads of grain and to eat.[□] 2 At seeing this the Pharisees said to him:[△] "Look! your disciples[o] are doing what it is not lawful to do on the sabbath."[◊] 3 He said to them: "Have YOU not read what David[o] did when he and the men with him got hungry?[o+] 4 How he entered into the house of God and they ate the loaves of presentation,[b] food it was not lawful[o] for him to eat, nor for those with him, but for the priests only?[×] 5 Or, have YOU not read in the Law[#] that on the sabbaths[o] the priests[o] in the temple treat the sabbath as not sacred and continue guiltless?[*] 6 But I tell YOU that something greater than the temple[□] is here. 7 However, if YOU had understood what this means, 'I want mercy,[△] and not sacrifice,'[◊] YOU would not have condemned the guiltless ones. 8 For Lord of the sabbath is what the Son of man is."[+]

9 After departing from that place he went into their synagogue; 10 and, look! a man with a withered hand![o] So they asked him, "Is it lawful to cure[o] on the sabbath?" that they might get an accusation against him.[×] 11 He said to them: "Who will be the man among YOU that has one sheep and, if this falls into a pit on the sabbath, will not get hold of it and lift it out?[#] 12 All considered, of how much more worth is a man than a sheep![o*] So it is lawful to do

[a] Or, "lives." See Appendix under Matthew 2:20. [b] Or, "ate the showbread."

○Mt 21:5
◎Mt 12:34
×Nu 12:3
Zec 9:9
○Mt 23:4
#Isa 28:12
Jer 6:16
Re 14:13
*Mr 2:23
□De 23:25
Lu 6:1
△Mr 2:24
Lu 6:2
○Mt 22:16
◊Ex 20:10
De 5:14
○Mt 22:42
◎Mt 25:35
+1Sa 21:6
◎Ex 25:30
Le 8:31
Le 24:5
×Mr 2:26
Lu 6:4
#Nu 28:9
○Mt 24:20
◎Mt 20:18
*Joh 7:22
□Joh 2:19
△Mt 23:23
◊1Sa 15:22
Ho 6:6
Mic 6:6
Mt 9:13
+Mr 2:28
Lu 6:5
◎Mr 3:1
Lu 6:6
○Mt 17:16
×Mr 3:4
Lu 14:3
Joh 9:16
#Ex 23:4
De 23:4
Lu 14:5
◎Mt 15:24
*Mt 10:31

right on the sabbath." 13 Then he said to the man: "Stretch out your hand." And he stretched it out, and it was restored sound like the other hand.□ 14 But the Pharisees went out and conspired against him so that they might destroy him.△ 15 Understanding this, Jesus withdrew from there. Many also followed him, and he cured them all,◊ 16 but he strictly charged them not to make him manifest;+ 17 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through Isaiah○ the prophet, who said:

18 "Look! my servant⊕ whom I chose, my beloved,× whom my soul○ approved! I will put my spirit upon him, and he will make clear to the nations○ what judgment○ is. 19 He will not wrangle,# nor cry aloud, nor will anyone hear his voice in the broad ways. 20 He will not crush a bruised reed, and he will not extinguish a smoldering flaxen wick, until he sends out judgment* with success.[a]○ 21 Indeed, in his name nations□ will hope."△

22 Then they brought him a demon-possessed○ man, blind and dumb; and he cured him, so that the dumb man spoke and saw. 23 Well, all the crowds were simply carried away and began to say:◊ "May this not perhaps be the Son of David?"+ 24 At hearing this, the Pharisees said: "This fellow does not expel the demons○ except by means of Be·el′ze·bub,[b]⊙ the ruler of the demons." 25 Knowing their thoughts, he said to them: "Every kingdom○ divided against itself comes to desolation,⊙ and every city or house divided against itself will not stand. 26 In the same way, if Satan expels Satan, he has become

□Lu 6:10
△Mt 27:1 Mr 3:6 Lu 6:11 Joh 5:18
◊Mr 3:7 Lu 6:17
+Mt 8:4 Mr 3:12
○Mr 7:6
⊕Isa 42:1 Hag 2:23 Ac 3:13
○Mt 16:26
⊙Mt 17:5
×Mt 3:17 Mt 17:5
○Mt 18:17
⊙Mt 12:36
#2Ti 2:24
*Hab 1:4
○1Co 15:57
□Isa 11:10 Ac 4:12 Ro 15:12
⊙Mt 15:22
△Isa 42:4 *LXX*
◊Lu 11:14
+Joh 7:31
○Mt 17:18
⊙Mr 3:22
○Mt 16:28
⊙Mt 24:15

[a] Or, "to victory." [b] Be·el′ze·bub, VgSy$^{c.s.p}$; Be·el′ze·boul, Sy^{h} Arm; Be·ez′e·boul, ℵB.

divided against himself; how, then, will his kingdom stand? [27] Moreover, if I expel the demons
⊕Mr 3:26 by means of Be·el′ze·bub,[a⊕] by means of whom do YOUR sons expel them? This is why they will be judges of YOU. [28] But if it is by means of God's spirit that I expel the demons, the kingdom of God has really overtaken YOU.[×]
×Lu 11:20 1Jo 3:8
[29] Or how can anyone invade the house of a strong man and seize his movable goods, unless first he binds° the strong man? and then he will
○Mt 13:30 #Isa 49:24 Mr 3:27 1Jo 4:4 plunder his house.[#] [30] He that is not on my side is against me, and he that does not gather with me scatters.[*]
*Mr 9:40 Lu 11:23

[31] "On this account I say to YOU, Every kind of sin° and blasphemy° will be forgiven[p] men, but the blasphemy against the spirit will not be forgiven.[□] [32] For example, whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, it will be forgiven him;[△] but whoever speaks against the holy spirit, it will not be forgiven him, no, not in the present system° of things[b] nor in that to come.[◊]
⊙Mr 2:5 ○Mt 15:19 pMt 18:21 □Mr 3:28 Lu 12:10 Ac 7:51 Heb 6:4 1Jo 5:16 △1Ti 1:13
○Mt 13:39 ◊Mr 3:29 Heb 10:26

[33] "Either YOU people make the tree fine and its fruit fine or make the tree rotten and its fruit rotten; for by its fruit the tree is known.[+]
+Mt 7:17 Lu 6:43 [34] Offspring° of vipers,[⊕] how can YOU speak good things, when YOU are wicked? for out of the abundance of the heart° the mouth speaks.[×]
⊙Mt 22:24 ⊕Mt 3:7 Lu 3:7 ○Mt 12:40 ×Mt 15:11 Ro 8:7 2Co 6:11 [35] The good man out of his good treasure° sends out good things, whereas the wicked man out of his wicked treasure sends out wicked things.[#]
#Mt 13:52 Lu 6:45 Jas 3:6 [36] I tell YOU that every unprofitable saying that men speak, they will render an account concerning it on Judgment° Day;[*] [37] for by your
○Lu 11:31 *Jude 15

[a] Be.el′ze.bub, VgSy$^{c.s.p}$; Be.el′ze.boul, Sy^{h}Arm; Be.ez′e.boul, ℵB.
[b] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on′*), ℵB; עוֹלָם (*o.lahm′*), J$^{1-14,16-18}$.

words you will be vindicated,[⊙] and by your words you will be condemned."[□]

38 Then as an answer to him some of the scribes and Pharisees said: "Teacher, we want to see a sign from you."[△] 39 In reply he said to them: "A wicked and adulterous[○◊] generation keeps on seeking for a sign, but no sign will be given it except the sign of Jonah[○] the prophet.[†] 40 For just as Jonah[⊕] was in the belly of the huge fish three days[○] and three nights, so the Son of man[×] will be in the heart[○] of the earth[#] three days and three nights.[*] 41 Men of Nineveh will rise up in the judgment with this generation[□] and will condemn[○] it; because they repented at what Jonah preached, but, look! something more than Jonah[△] is here. 42 The queen of the south[◊] will be raised up in the judgment with this generation and will condemn it; because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom[○] of Solomon, but, look! something more than Solomon is here.[†]

43 "When an unclean spirit comes out of a man, it passes through parched places in search of refreshment, and finds none.[⊕] 44 Then it says: 'I will go back to my house out of which I moved'; and on arriving it finds it unoccupied but swept clean and adorned. 45 Then it goes its way and takes along with it seven different spirits more wicked than itself,[×] and, after getting inside, they dwell there; and the final circumstances of that man become worse than the first.[#] That is how it will be also with this wicked generation."[*]

46 While he was yet speaking to the crowds, look! his mother and brothers[□] took up a position outside seeking to speak to him. 47 So

⊙Lu 7:35
□Lu 19:22
△Mt 16:1 Mr 8:11 Joh 2:18 1Co 1:22
○Mt 15:19
◊Ps 73:27 Jas 4:4
⊙Mt 16:4
†Lu 11:29
⊕Jon 1:17
○Mt 22:46
×Mt 27:63
⊙Mt 13:19
#Mt 28:6 Eph 4:9
*Mt 16:21
□Lu 11:30
○Mt 20:18
△Jon 3:5
◊1Ki 10:1
⊙Lu 2:52
†Mt 11:16 Lu 11:31
⊕Lu 11:24
×1Pe 5:8
#Lu 11:26 Joh 5:14 Heb 6:4 2Pe 2:20
*Mr 8:12
□Mt 13:55 Mr 3:31 Joh 2:12 Ac 1:14 1Co 9:5

someone said to him: "Look! your mother and your brothers are standing outside seeking to speak to you."[a] 48 As an answer he said to the
°Mt 15:4 one telling him: "Who is my mother,° and who
△Mr 3:33 are my brothers?"△ 49 And extending his hand toward his disciples he said: "Look! my mother
°Mt 13:55 and my brothers!°◊ 50 For whoever does the will
◊Joh 15:14 Joh 20:17 of my Father who is in heaven, the same is my
+Mr 3:35 Joh 14:23 brother, and sister, and mother."+
Joh 20:17 Ro 8:29 Heb 2:11

13 On that day Jesus, having left the house, was sitting by the sea; 2 and great crowds gathered to him, so that he went aboard
°Mt 14:33 °Mr 4:1 a boat° and sat down,° and all the crowd was standing on the beach. 3 Then he told them many things by illustrations,[b] saying: "Look!
×Mt 13:34 Lu 8:4 a sower went out to sow;× 4 and as he was sow-
°Mt 20:17 ing, some seeds fell alongside the road,° and
°Mr 4:4 the birds° came and ate them up. 5 Others fell upon the rocky places where they did not have
#Lu 8:6 Joh 15:6 much soil, and at once they sprang up because
°Mt 24:29 of not having depth of soil.# 6 But when the sun° rose they were scorched, and because of not having root they withered. 7 Others, too, fell
Job 31:40 Mr 4:7 Heb 6:8 among the thorns, and the thorns came up and choked them. 8 Still others fell upon soil that
□Joh 15:16 was right and they began to yield fruit,□ this
△Mr 4:8 Lu 8:8 one a hundredfold, that one sixty, the other
◊Mt 11:15 thirty.△ 9 Let him that has ears listen."◊

10 So the disciples came up and said to him: "Why is it you speak to them by the use of
+Mt 13:34 Mr 4:10 Lu 8:9 illustrations?"[b]+ 11 In reply he said: "To YOU it
°Mr 4:11 °1Co 2:10 is granted to understand the sacred° secrets° of the kingdom of the heavens, but to those peo-
×Lu 8:10 ple it is not granted.× 12 For whoever has, more will be given him and he will be made to

[a] ℵBSy$^{c.s}$ omit verse 47. [b] Or, "parables."

abound;# but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him.* 13 This is why I speak to them by the use of illustrations,[a] because, looking, they look in vain, and hearing, they hear in vain, neither do they get the sense of it;□ 14 and toward them the prophecy° of Isaiah is having fulfillment which says: 'By hearing, YOU will hear but by no means get the sense of it; and, looking, YOU will look but by no means see.△ 15 For the heart of this people has grown thick, and with their ears° they have heard with annoyance,[b] and they have shut their eyes;° that they might never see with their eyes and hear with their ears and get the sense of it with their hearts and turn back, and I heal them.'◊

16 "However, happy are YOUR eyes+ because they behold, and YOUR ears because they hear.⊙ 17 For I truly say to YOU, Many prophets× and righteous men desired to see the things YOU are beholding and did not see them,# and to hear the things YOU are hearing and did not hear them.*

18 "YOU, then, listen to the illustration[a]⊙ of the man that sowed.□ 19 Where anyone hears the word of the kingdom but does not get the sense of it, the wicked one△ comes and snatches away what has been sown in his heart;° this is the one sown alongside the road. 20 As for the one sown upon the rocky places, this is the one hearing the word and at once accepting it with joy.⊙◊ 21 Yet he has no root in himself but continues for a time, and after tribulation° or persecution° has arisen on account of the word he

#Mt 25:2
*Mr 4:25 Lu 8:18
□De 29:4 Jer 5:2 Eze 12: Mr 4:12 Mr 8:18 Joh 9:4 °Ro 12:6
△Isa 6:9 Joh 12: Ac 13:4 Ac 28:2 ⊙Mr 4:9
°Mt 20:1
◊Isa 44:1 Mr 8:17 Heb 5:1
+Lu 10:2 1Jo 1:1
⊙Pr 20:12 Mt 11:15
×1Pe 1:10
#Joh 8:56
*Lu 10:24
⊙Mt 13:34
□Mr 4:14 Lu 8:11
△1Pe 5:8
°Mt 15:19
◊Isa 58:2 Eze 33:3 Joh 5:35
⊙Mt 25:21
°Mr 4:17
⊙Mt 23:34

[a] Or, "parable(s)." [b] Or, "heard unwillingly."

○Mt 13:41 +Mt 11:6 Lu 8:13 2Ti 1:15
is at once stumbled.○+ 22 As for the one sown among the thorns, this is the one hearing the word, but the anxiety of this system of things and the deceptive power of wealth choke the word, and he[a] becomes unfruitful.® 23 As for the one sown upon the right kind of soil, this is the one hearing the word and getting the sense of it, who really does bear fruit© and produces, this one a hundredfold, that one sixty, the other thirty."×

×Mt 7:16 Mr 4:20 Lu 8:15

24 Another illustration[b] he set before them, saying: "The kingdom of the heavens has become like a man that sowed seed© of a right kind in his field.# 25 While men were sleeping his enemy© came and oversowed weeds[c] in among the wheat and left. 26 When the blade sprouted and produced fruit, then the weeds[c] appeared also. 27 So the slaves of the householder came up and said to him: 'Master, did you not sow seed of a right kind in your field?* How, then, does it come to have weeds?'[c] 28 He said to them: 'An enemy, a man, did this.'□ They said to him: 'Do you want us, then, to go out and collect them?' 29 He said: 'No; that by no chance, while collecting the weeds,[c] YOU uproot the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest;© and in the harvest season I will tell the reapers, First collect the weeds[c] and bind© them in bundles to burn them up,△ then go to gathering the wheat into my storehouse.' "

○Mr 4:31 #Mr 4:26 ⊙Mr 12:36 *Mt 13:38 □Mt 13:39 ○Mr 4:29 ⊙Mt 14:3 △Mt 3:12 Re 14:15

31 Another illustration[b] he set before them,◊ saying: "The kingdom of the heavens is like a mustard grain,+ which a man took and planted

◊Mr 4:30 +Mt 17:20 Lu 13:19

[a] Or, "it"; that is, the word. [b] Or, "parable." [c] Or, "bearded darnel."

in his field; 32 which is, in fact, the tiniest of all the seeds, but when it has grown it is the largest of the vegetables[○] and becomes a tree, so that the birds of heaven[⊕] come and find lodging among its branches."[○×]

33 Another illustration[a] he spoke to them: "The kingdom of the heavens is like yeast,[○#] which a woman took and mixed[b] in three large measures[c] of flour until the whole mass was fermented."

34 All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds[○] by illustrations.[a] Indeed, without an illustration[a○] he would not speak to them;[*] 35 that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet who said: "I will open my mouth with illustrations,[a] I will publish things hidden since the foundation."[○□]

36 Then after dismissing the crowds he went into the house. And his disciples came to him and said: "Explain to us the illustration[a] of the weeds[d] in the field." 37 In response he said: "The sower of the right kind of seed is the Son of man; 38 the field is the world;[△] as for the right kind of seed, these are the sons[○] of the kingdom; but the weeds[d] are the sons of the wicked one, 39 and the enemy that sowed them is the Devil.[○◊] The harvest[†] is a consummation[○] of a system[○] of things,[f⊕] and the reapers are angels. 40 Therefore, just as the weeds are collected and burned with fire, so it will be in the consummation[e] of the system of things.[f] 41 The Son of man will send forth his angels, and they

○Mr 4:3
⊕Ps 104
Da 4:1
○Mt 21:
×Eze 17
○Mt 16:
#Lu 13:
○Mt 15:
○Mr 4:1
*Mr 4:3
○Mt 25:3
□Ps 78:2
Ro 16:2
1Co 2:7
△Mt 24:1
Mr 16:1
Ro 10:1
Col 1:6
○Mt 13:5
◊1Jo 3:8
†Joe 3:1
Re 14:1
○Mt 25:4
○Mt 13:4
○Mt 24:3
⊕Heb 9:2

[a] Or, "parable(s)." [b] Literally, "hid." [c] Literally, "three *sáta*"; o three se'ahs, a se'ah equaling about a peck and a half. [d] O "bearded darnel." [e] Or, "combination end; ending together [f] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on'*), אB; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J1-14,16-1

will collect out from his kingdom all things that
○Mt 16:23 cause stumbling○× and persons who are doing
×Zep 1:3 1Co 6:9 lawlessness, 42 and they will pitch them into
#Da 3:6 the fiery furnace.# There is where their weep-
Ps 112:10 Mt 8:12 Lu 13:28 ing and the gnashing of their teeth will be.
○Mt 23:28 43 At that time the righteous○ ones will shine□
□Da 12:3 △Jg 5:31 2Sa 23:4 as brightly as the sun△ in the kingdom of their
◊Mr 4:23 Father. Let him that has ears listen.◊

44 "The kingdom of the heavens is like a
○Mt 13:52 treasure○ hidden in the field,+ which a man found
+Php 3:7 and hid, and for the joy he has he goes and
⊕Isa 55:1 Re 3:18 sells what things he has and buys that field.⊕

45 "Again the kingdom of the heavens is like a traveling merchant seeking fine pearls. 46 Up-
×Php 3:8 on finding one pearl of high value,× away he went and promptly sold all the things he had
#Pr 2:4 Pr 8:18 and bought it.#

47 "Again the kingdom of the heavens is like a dragnet let down into the sea and scooping
Mt 22:10 up fish of every kind. 48 When it got full they hauled it up onto the beach and, sitting down, they collected the right kinds into vessels, but the unsuitable they threw away. 49 That is how
○Mt 24:3 it will be in the consummation[a]○ of the system of things: [b] the angels will go out and separate
□Ps 1:5 △Mt 25:32 the wicked□ from among the righteous△ 50 and will cast them into the fiery furnace. There is where their weeping and the gnashing of their
◊Mt 8:12 Mt 22:13 teeth will be.◊

51 "Did YOU get the sense of all these things?" They said to him: "Yes." 52 Then he said to them: "That being the case, every public in-
○Mt 23:34 structor,[c]○ when taught respecting the kingdom

[a] Or, "combination end; ending together." Συντέλεια (*syn.tel'ei.a*), אB; as in verses 39, 40 above. [b] System of things = αἰών (*ai.on'*), אB; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[1-14,16-18]. [c] Or, "every learned person."

of the heavens,† is like a man, a householder, who brings out of his treasure° store things new and old."⊕

53 Now when Jesus had finished these illustrations[a] he went across country from there.× 54 And after coming into his native territory[b]⊙ he began to teach them in their synagogue,# so that they were astounded and said: "Where did this man get this wisdom and these powerful works? 55 Is this not the carpenter's son?○* Is not his mother called 'Mary',⊙ and his brothers° 'James° and Joseph° and Simon° and Judas'?° 56 And his sisters,° are they not all with us?□ Where, then, did this man get all these things?"△ 57 So they began to stumble at him.◊ But Jesus said to them: "A prophet is not unhonored except in his native territory[b] and in his own house."+ 58 And he did not do many powerful works there on account of their lack° of faith.⊕

14 At that particular time Herod,° the district ruler,[c] heard the report about Je·sus⊙× 2 and said to his servants: "This is John the Baptist. He was raised up from the dead, and this is why the powerful works are operating in him."# 3 For Herod had arrested John and bound° him and put him away in prison° on account of He·ro'di·as the wife of Philip° his brother.* 4 For John had been saying to him: "It is not lawful for you to be having her."□ 5 However, although he wanted to kill him, he feared the crowd, because they took him for a prophet.△ 6 But when Herod's birthday° was being celebrated the daughter of He·ro'di·as

†1Co 4:1
○Mt 19:21
⊕Mt 12:35 Lu 6:45
×Mt 2:23 Mr 6:1
⊙Mt 14:35
#Lu 4:16
○Mt 14:33
*Mr 6:3 Lu 4:22
○Mt 23:8
⊙Mr 6:3
○Mt 19:29
□Joh 6:42
△Joh 7:15 Joh 7:46
◊Mt 11:6 Mr 6:3
+Lu 4:24 Joh 4:44
⊙Ro 3:3
⊕Mr 6:6
○Mr 6:14
⊙Mt 27:17
×Lu 9:7 Ac 4:27
#Mt 16:14 Mr 6:14
○Mt 16:19
⊙Mr 6:17
*Lu 3:19
□Le 18:16 Le 20:21 Mt 19:9
△Mt 21:26 Mr 6:20 Lu 20:6
○Mr 6:21

[a] Or, "parables." [b] Or, "city." [c] Literally, "the te'trarch"; the territorial prince for the emperor.

danced at it and so delighted Herod [7] that he promised with an oath to give her whatever
◊Mr 6:22 she asked.◊ [8] Then she under her mother's coaching said: "Give me here upon a plate the
+Mr 6:24 head of John the Baptist."+ [9] Pained though he was, the king out of regard for his oaths and for those reclining with him commanded it to
⊕Ec 5:2 Zec 8:17 Mr 6:25 Tit 1:16 be given,⊕ [10] and he sent and had John beheaded in the prison. [11] And his head was brought on a plate and given to the maiden, and she took it
×Mt 17:12 Mr 6:28 to her mother.× [12] Finally his disciples came up
#Mr 6:29 Ac 8:2 and removed the corpse and buried him# and
©Mt 24:6 came and reported© to Jesus. [13] At hearing this Jesus withdrew from there by boat into a lone-
Mr 6:31 Lu 9:10 ly place for isolation; but the crowds, getting
©Mr 1:18 to hear of it, followed© him on foot from the
□Mt 9:36 Mt 15:32 Mr 1:41 Lu 7:13 Heb 2:17 Heb 5:2 cities.

©Mt 25:36 14 Now when he came forth he saw a great crowd, and he felt tender affection□ for them and he cured their sick© ones. [15] But when evening fell his disciples came to him and said: "The place is isolated and the hour is already far advanced; send the crowds away, that they may go into the villages and buy themselves
△Lu 9:12 things to eat."△ [16] However, Jesus said to them: "They do not have to leave: YOU give them
◊Mr 6:37 something to eat."◊ [17] They said to him: "We have nothing here but five loaves and two
+Lu 9:13 Joh 6:9 fishes."+ [18] He said: "BRING them here to me." [19] Next he commanded the crowds to recline on the grass and took the five loaves and two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he said a
©Mr 6:41 blessing© and, after breaking the loaves, he distributed them to the disciples, the disciples in
⊖Mr 6:39 Joh 6:10 turn to the crowds.⊖ [20] So all ate and were satisfied, and they took up the surplus of fragments,

twelve baskets full.[×] [21] Yet those eating comprised about five thousand men, besides women and young children. [22] Then, without delay, he compelled his disciples to board the boat and go ahead of him to the other side, while he sent the crowds away.[#]

23 Eventually having sent the crowds away, he went up into the mountain by himself to pray.[*] Though it became late, he was there alone. [24] By now the boat was many hundreds of yards[a] away from land, in distress for the waves,[□] because the wind was against them. [25] But in the fourth watch-period[b] of the night he came to them, walking over the sea.[△] [26] When they caught sight of him walking on the sea the disciples were terrified, saying: "It is an apparition!"[○◊] And they cried out in their fear. [27] At once Jesus spoke to them with the words: "Take courage, it is I;[+] have no fear."[⊙] [28] In reply Peter said to him: "Master,[c] if it is you, command me to come to you over the waters."[○] [29] He said: "Come!" Thereupon Peter, getting down off the boat, walked over the waters and went toward Jesus. [30] But looking at the windstorm, he got afraid and, after starting to sink, he cried out: "Master,[c] save me!" [31] Immediately stretching out his hand Jesus caught hold of him and said to him: "You with little faith, why did you give way to doubt?"[⊕] [32] And after they got up into the boat, the windstorm abated. [33] Then those in the boat[⊙] did obeisance to him, saying: "You are really

×2Ki 4:44 Lu 9:17 Joh 6:12

#Mr 6:45 Joh 6:15

*Mt 6:6 Mr 6:46 Lu 6:12 Lu 9:18 Ac 6:4

□Joh 6:18

△Mr 6:48 Joh 6:19

○Mr 6:49 ◊Lu 24:37 Ac 12:15

+Mr 6:50 Joh 6:20

⊙Mt 28:8

○Mt 17:15

⊕Mt 6:30 Mt 23:17

⊙Mr 4:36

[a] Literally, "many stades"; each stade being 606⅔ English feet
[b] The last watch-period before dawn according to the Grecian and Roman division of the night. The Jews had three divisions of watches according to Exodus 14:24; Judges 7:19. [c] Or, "Lord."

God's Son."[ox] [34] And they got across and came to land in Gen·nes'a·ret.[o#]

35 Upon recognizing him the men of that place sent forth into all that territory[o] round about, and people brought him all those who were ill.[*] [36] And they went to entreating him for the privilege of just touching the fringe[a] of his outer garment;[□] and all those who touched it were made completely well.

15 Then there came to Jesus from Jerusalem[△] Pharisees and scribes,[o] saying: [2] "Why is it your disciples overstep the tradition of the men of former times? For example, they do not wash their hands[o] when about to eat a meal."[◊] [3] In reply he said to them: "Why is it YOU also overstep the commandment of God because of YOUR tradition?[+] [4] For example, God said:[⊕] 'Honor your father[o] and your mother';[⊙] and, 'Let him that reviles father or mother die the death.'[bo] [5] But YOU say: 'Whoever says to his father or mother, "Whatever I have by which you might get help from me is a gift dedicated to God," [6] he must not honor his father at all.'[×] And so YOU have made the word of God invalid because of YOUR tradition.[o#] [7] YOU hypocrites,[*] Isaiah[□] aptly prophesied about YOU, when he said: [8] 'This people honors me with their lips, yet their hearts are far removed from me. [9] It is in vain that they keep paying respect to me, because they teach commands of men as doctrines.' "[△] [10] With that he called the crowd near and said to them: "Listen and get the sense of it:[◊] [11] Not what enters into his mouth defiles a man; but it is what proceeds out of his mouth that defiles a man."[+]

[a] Or, "border; tassel." [b] Or, "die without fail."

12 Then the disciples came up and said to
him: "Do you know that the Pharisees stumbled
at hearing what you said?"⊕ 13 In reply he said:
"Every plant that my heavenly Father did not
plant will be uprooted.× 14 LET them be. Blind°
guides is what they are. If, then, a blind man
guides a blind man, both will fall into a pit."#
15 By way of response Peter said to him: "Make
the illustration[a] plain to us." 16 At this he said:
"Are YOU also yet without understanding?*
17 Are YOU not aware that everything entering
into the mouth passes along into the intestines
and is discharged into the sewer?[b] 18 However,
the things proceeding out of the mouth come
out of the heart, and those things defile a man.□
19 For example, out of the heart° come wicked
reasonings,△ murders, adulteries,° fornications,
thieveries, false testimonies, blasphemies.⊙◊
20 These are the things defiling a man; but to
take a meal with unwashed hands does not de-
file a man."+

21 Leaving there, Jesus now withdrew into
the parts of Tyre and Zi'don.⊕ 22 And, look! a
Phoe·ni'cian[c]× woman from those regions came
out and cried aloud, saying: "Have mercy on
me,# Master,[d] Son° of David. My daughter is
badly demonized."○ 23 But he did not say a word
in answer to her. So his disciples came up and
began to request him: "Send her away; be-
cause she keeps crying out after us." 24 In an-
swer he said: "I was not sent forth to any but
to the lost sheep° of the house of Israel."*
25 When the woman came she began doing obei-
sance to him, saying: "Master,[d] help me!"□

⊕Mr 7:17
×Joh 15:2
Ac 5:38
1Co 3:12
°Mt 23:24

#Isa 9:16
Mal 2:8
Mt 23:16
Lu 6:39
Joh 9:40

*Mr 7:18

□Mr 7:20
△Pr 6:14
Jer 17:9
Ro 1:28
⊙Mr 7:6

○Mt 16:4

⊙Mt 26:65
◊Mr 7:21

+Mr 7:23

⊕Mr 7:24

×1Ki 17:9
Lu 4:26

#Mt 20:30
⊙Mt 17:5

°Mr 1:32

*Isa 53:6
Mt 10:6
Ac 3:25
Ac 13:46
Ro 15:8
⊙Mt 25:32

□Mr 7:27

[a] Or, "parable." [b] Or, "cesspool; water closet; privy." [c] Or, "Ca'
naan·ite." [d] Or, "Sir; Lord." [e] Or, "ditch."

26 In answer he said: "It is not right to take the bread of the children and throw it to little
○Lu 16:21 dogs."○ 27 She said: "Yes, Master;[a] but really the little dogs do eat of the crumbs falling from
⊙Mr 11:15 △Mr 7:28 the table⊙ of their masters."△ 28 Then Jesus said in reply to her: "O woman, great is your faith; let it happen to you as you wish." And her
◊Mr 7:29 daughter was healed from that hour on.◊

29 Crossing country from there, Jesus next
+Mr 7:31 came near the sea of Gal'i·lee,+ and, after going up into the mountain, he was sitting there. 30 Then great crowds approached him, having along with them people that were lame, crippled, blind, dumb, and many otherwise, and they fairly threw them at his feet, and he cured
○Mt 21:8 ⊕Isa 35:5 Mt 19:2 Mr 3:10 Mr 7:32 Joh 6:5 ×Mt 9:33 Mt 11:5 Mr 7:37 them;⊕ 31 so that the crowd○ felt amazement as they saw the dumb speaking and the lame walking and the blind seeing, and they glorified the God of Israel.×

32 But Jesus called his disciples to him and
#Mr 8:1 *Mt 14:14 said:# "I feel pity* for the crowd, because it is already three days that they have stayed with me and they have nothing to eat; and I do not
⊙Mr 2:18 want to send them away fasting.⊙ They may possibly give out on the road." 33 However, the disciples said to him: "Where are we in this lonely place going to get sufficient loaves to
□Nu 11:21 2Ki 4:43 Mr 8:4 satisfy a crowd of this size?"□ 34 At this Jesus said to them: "How many loaves have YOU?" They said: "Seven, and a few little fish." 35 So, after instructing the crowd to recline upon the ground, 36 he took the seven loaves and the fishes and, after offering thanks, he broke them and began distributing to the disciples, the dis-

[a] Or, "Sir; Lord."

ciples in turn to the crowds.[△] 37 And all ate and were satisfied, and as a surplus of fragments they took up seven provision baskets full.[◊] 38 Yet those eating comprised four thousand men, besides women and young children. 39 Finally, after sending the crowds away, he got up into the boat and came into the regions of Mag'a·dan.[+]

16 Here the Pharisees[⊕] and Sadducees[○] approached him and, to tempt him, they asked him to display to them a sign from heaven.[×] 2 In reply he said to them: "When[a] evening falls YOU are accustomed to say, 'It will be fair weather, for the sky is fire-red'; 3 and at morning, 'It will be wintry, rainy weather today, for the sky is fire-red, but gloomy-looking.' YOU know how to interpret the appearance of the sky, but the signs of the times YOU cannot interpret.[#] 4 A wicked and adulterous[○] generation keeps on seeking for a sign, but no sign will be given it[*] except the sign of Jonah."[○□] With that he went away, leaving them behind.[△]

5 Now the disciples crossed to the other side and forgot to take loaves along.[◊] 6 Jesus said to them: "BE on the alert and WATCH out for the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees." 7 So they began to reason among themselves, saying: "We did not take any loaves along." 8 Knowing this, Jesus said: "Why are YOU doing this reasoning among yourselves, because YOU have no loaves, YOU with little faith?[⊕] 9 Do YOU not yet see the point, or do YOU not remember the five loaves in the case of the five thousand and how many baskets YOU took up?[×] 10 Or

△De 8:10 1Sa 9:13 Mt 14:19 Mr 8:6
◊Ps 103:5 Ps 104:21 Ps 136:25 Ps 145:15 Mt 16:10 Mr 8:8
+Mr 8:10
⊕Mt 12:38
○Mt 22:23
×Mt 12:38 Mr 8:11 Lu 11:16 Joh 4:48 Joh 7:31 1Co 1:22
#Ge 49:10 Isa 7:14 Isa 11:1 Isa 42:1 Da 9:24 Mic 5:2 Lu 12:54
⊕Mr 8:38
*Mr 8:12
○Lu 11:29
□Jon 1:17
△Mt 12:39
◊Mr 8:13
+Mt 7:15 Mt 24:4 Mr 8:15 Lu 12:1 Ro 16:17 Eph 5:6 Col 2:8
⊕Mr 8:17
×Mt 14:17 Joh 6:9

a ℵBSy$^{c.s}$Arm and other important manuscripts omit the quotation from "When" to the end of verse 3.

the seven loaves in the case of the four thousand and how many provision baskets you took up?[#] [11] How is it you do not discern that I did not talk to you about loaves? But watch out for the yeast of the Pharisees[○] and Sadducees."[*] [12] Then they grasped that he said to watch out, not for the yeast[⊙] of the loaves,[○] but for the teaching[⊙] of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

13 Now when he had come into the parts of Caes·a·re'a Phil'ip·pi, Jesus went to asking his disciples: "Who are men saying the Son of man is?"[□] [14] They said: "Some say John the Baptist,[△] others Elijah,[○◊] still others Jeremiah[⊙] or one of the prophets." [15] He said to them: "You, though, who do you say I am?"[+] [16] In answer Simon[○] Peter said: "You are the Christ,[⊙] the Son of the living[⊙] God."[×] [17] In response Jesus said to him: "Happy[○] you are, Simon son of Jonah,[a] because flesh[⊙] and blood did not reveal it to you, but my Father who is in the heavens did.[#] [18] Also I say to you, You are Peter,[*] and on this rock-mass[b○□] I will build my congregation,[c⊙] and the gates of Ha'des[dp△] will not overpower it. [19] I will give you the keys of the kingdom of the heavens, and whatever you may bind[○] on earth[⊙] will have been bound[e] in the heavens, and whatever you may loose on earth will

#Mt 15:34 Mr 8:20
○Mt 23:2
*Mr 8:21 Lu 12:1
⊙Mr 8:15
○Mt 26:26
⊙Mr 1:27
□Mr 8:27 Lu 9:18
△Mt 14:2
○Mr 9:4
⊙Mt 27:9
◊Joh 1:25
+Mr 8:29 Lu 9:20
○Mr 1:30
⊙Mt 14:33 Joh 4:25
⊙Mt 22:32
○Lu 11:27
×1Jo 4:15
⊙Mt 19:5
#Mt 11:27 Mt 17:5
*Joh 1:42
○Mt 27:51
⊙Mt 18:17
pLu 10:15
□Ro 9:33
1Co 10:4
Eph 2:20
○Mt 18:18
⊙Mt 28:18
△Job 38:17
Isa 28:18
Isa 38:10

[a] Literally, "Bar-Jonah," ℵB. [b] πέτρα (*pe'tra*), ℵB; *pe'tra*, Vg; meaning a cliff or mass of rock, whereas *pe'tros* (*pe'trus*), which applies to Peter, means a piece of rock, a stone. Sy[c.p] have "kepha" for both "Peter" and "rock", but "Peter" is preceded by the masculine verbal pronoun (*hu*) showing that "kepha" meaning "Peter" is masculine, whereas "rock" is preceded by the feminine demonstrative adjective (*hä'de*). So this second "kepha" meaning "rock" is feminine. Thus the Syriac Version agrees with the original Greek text. [c] Or, "ec·cle'si·a; assembly." [d] Ha'des=ᾅδης, ℵB; שאול (She'ol), J[7,8,10-14,16-18]. [e] Or, "will be the thing bound."

have been loosed[a] in the heavens."◊ 20 Then he sternly charged the disciples not to say to anybody that he was the Christ.†

21 From that time forward Jesus Christ commenced showing his disciples that he must go to Jerusalem and suffer many things from the older men of influence and chief priests and scribes and be killed○ and on the third day be raised up.⊕ 22 At this Peter took him aside and commenced raising strong objections to him, saying: "Be kind to yourself, Master;[b] you will not have this destiny○ at all."× 23 But, turning his back,[c] he said to Peter: "Get behind me, Satan!○# You are a stumblingblock○ to me, because you think, not God's thoughts,* but those of men."[d]

24 Then Jesus said to his disciples: "If anyone wants to come after me, let him disown○ himself and pick up his torture stake[e]⊙ and follow me continually.□ 25 For whoever wants to save his soul[f] will lose it; but whoever loses his soul[f] for my sake will find it.△ 26 For what benefit will it be to a man if he gains○ the whole world but forfeits his soul?[f]⊙ or what will a man give in exchange◊ for his soul?[f]+ 27 For the Son of man is destined to come in the glory○ of his Father with his angels, and then he will recompense each one according to his behavior.⊕ 28 Truly I say to you that there are some of those standing here that will not taste death at all until first they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom."⊙×

◊Joh 20:2
†Mt 17:9 Mr 8:30 Lu 9:21
○Mt 21:38
⊕Mt 20:17 Mr 8:31 Lu 9:22
⊙Mt 17:12 ×Mr 8:32
○Mr 3:23 ⊙Mt 13:6 #Mt 4:10 *1Co 2:11
○Mt 26:34
⊙Mt 27:32
□Mt 10:38 Mr 8:34 Lu 9:23 △Lu 17:33 Joh 12:25 Re 12:11
○Mt 18:15
⊙Mt 20:28
◊Ps 49:8 +Mr 8:36 Php 3:8
○Mt 25:31
⊕Ps 62:12 Pr 24:12 1Pe 1:17 Re 2:23
×Mt 10:23 Mr 9:1 Joh 8:52 ⊙Mt 24:14

[a] Or, "will be the thing loosed." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "turning around." [d] Or, "you have, not God's mind, but that of men." [e] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [f] Or, "life."

17 Six days later Jesus took Peter and
James° and John his brother along and
brought them up into a lofty mountain by
themselves.# 2 And he was transfigured before
them, and his face shone as the sun, and his
garments became brilliant as the light.°* 3 And,
look! there appeared to them Moses and Elijah,
conversing with him.□ 4 Responsively Peter said
to Jesus: "Master,[a] it is fine for us to be here.
If you wish, I will erect three tents° here, one
for you and one for Moses and one for Elijah."△
5 While he was yet speaking, look! a bright
cloud° protectingly covered them, and, look! a
voice out of the cloud, saying: "This is my
Son,° the Beloved, whom I have approved;° lis-
ten to him."◊ 6 At hearing this the disciples fell
upon their faces and became very much afraid.+
7 Then Jesus came near and, touching them,
said: "Get up and have no fear."⊕ 8 When they
raised their eyes, they saw no one but Jesus
himself only.× 9 And as they were descending
from the mountain, Jesus commanded them,
saying, "Tell the vision° to no one until the Son
of man is raised up from the dead."#

10 However, the disciples put the question to
him: "Why, then, do the scribes° say that Eli-
jah must come first?"* 11 In reply he said: "Eli-
jah, indeed, is coming and will restore° all
things.□ 12 However, I say to you that Elijah△
has already come and they did not recognize
him but did with him the things they wanted.
In this way also the Son of man is destined° to
suffer at their hands."◊ 13 Then the disciples
perceived that he spoke to them about John
the Baptist.+

°Mr 3:17
#Mr 9:2 Lu 9:23 2Pe 1:18
°Lu 2:32 *Mt 13:43 2Pe 1:17 Re 1:16 □Mal 4:5 Mr 9:4
°Ac 7:43
△Mt 17:10 Mr 9:3
°Mt 24:30
°Mt 23:19 °Mr 1:11 ◊Ge 22:2 De 18:19 Ps 2:7 Isa 42:1 Mt 3:17 Mr 9:7 Lu 9:35 +Hab 3:2 LXX Mr 9:6 ⊕Re 1:17 ×Mr 9:8
°Ac 2:17
#Mr 9:9 Lu 9:36
°Mt 23:2
*Mt 11:14
°Mr 3:5
□Mal 4:5 △1Ki 19:2
°Mr 10:32
◊Mr 9:13 Lu 23:25
+Lu 1:17

[a] Or, "Lord."

14 And when they came toward the crowd, a man approached him, kneeling down to him⊕ 15 and saying: "Master,[a] have mercy on my son, because he is a lunatic and is ill, for he falls often into the fire and often into the water;○× 16 and I brought him to your disciples, but they could not cure◎ him."# 17 In reply Jesus said: "O faithless and perverted generation,* how long must I continue with YOU? How long must I put up with YOU? Bring him here to me." 18 Then Jesus rebuked it,[b] and the demon◎ came out of him;□ and the boy◎ was cured from that hour. 19 Thereupon the disciples came up to Jesus privately and said: "Why is it we could not expel it?"△ 20 He said to them: "Because of YOUR little faith. For truly I say to YOU, If YOU have faith the size of a mustard grain,◊ YOU will say to this mountain,○ 'Transfer from here to there,' and it will transfer, and nothing will be impossible for YOU."○+

22 It was while they were gathered together in Gal'i·lee that Jesus said to them: "The Son of man is destined to be betrayed into men's hands,⊕ 23 and they will kill him, and the third day he will be raised up."× Consequently they were very much pained.#

24 After they arrived in Ca·per'na·um the men collecting the temple tax[d] approached Peter and said: "Does YOUR teacher◎ not pay the temple tax?"[d]* 25 He said: "Yes." However,

⊕Lu 9:37
○Mr 9:41
×Mr 9:17
◎Mr 3:2
#Lu 9:40
*De 32:5
Php 2:15
◎Mr 1:34
□Mr 9:25
◎Mt 21:15
△Mt 10:1
Mr 9:28
Lu 10:17
◊Mt 13:31
○Mt 18:12
+Mr 11:23
Lu 17:6
1Co 13:2
⊕2Sa 24:14
Mt 20:18
Mr 9:31
Lu 9:44
×Mt 28:6
#Mr 9:32
Lu 9:45
○Mt 22:36
*Ex 30:13
Ne 10:32
Mt 22:19

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "him." [c] ℵBSy$^{c.s}$ and other important manuscripts omit verse 21, reading: "However, this kind does not come out except by prayer and fasting."—CD. [d] Literally, "the didrachmas"; an Attic didrachma equaling about 34 cents, or 1 shilling 5 pence. British values herein given are those before the 1949 devaluation of the pound.

when he entered the house Jesus got ahead of him by saying: "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings° of the earth receive tax or tribute? From their sons or from the strangers?"○□ 26 When he said, "From the strangers," Jesus said to him: "Really, then, the sons are tax-free.° 27 But that we do not cause them to stumble,△ you go to the sea, cast a fishhook, and take the first fish coming up and, when you open its mouth, you will find a silver coin.[a] Take that and give it to them for me and you."

18 In that hour the disciples came near to Jesus and said: "Who really is greatest in the kingdom of the heavens?"◊ 2 So, calling a young° child to him, he set it in their midst+ 3 and said: "Truly I say to YOU, unless YOU turn around and become as young children® YOU will by no means enter× into the kingdom of the heavens. 4 Therefore, whoever will humble⊙# himself like this young child is the one that is the greatest in the kingdom of the heavens;* 5 and whoever receives one such young child on the basis of my name,° receives me also.□ 6 But whoever stumbles° one of these little ones who put faith in me, it is more beneficial for him to have hung around his neck a millstone△ such as is turned by an ass and to be sunk in the wide, open sea.◊

7 "Woe+ to the world due to the stumbling-blocks! Of course, the stumblingblocks must of necessity come, but woe to the man through whom the stumblingblock® comes! 8 If, then, your hand or your foot is making you stumble, cut it off and throw it away from you;× it is

©Mt 27:37

○Mt 25:43
□Mt 22:17
Ro 13:6

°Joh 8:32

△Mr 12:17
Ro 14:13
1Co 8:13
1Co 10:32

◊Mr 9:34
Lu 9:46
Lu 22:24
○Mt 19:13
+Mr 9:36

®Mt 19:14
1Pe 2:2
×Mt 5:20

⊙Ac 8:33
#Mt 20:26
Mt 23:12

*Lu 9:48

○Mt 18:20
□Mr 9:37
©Mr 9:43

△Re 18:21

◊Mr 9:42
Lu 17:2
+Mt 26:24

®Mt 17:27
Lu 17:1
1Ti 4:1

×Mt 5:29

[a] Literally, "a stater"; worth 68 cents, or 2 shillings 10 pence.

finer for you to enter into life maimed or lame than to be thrown with two hands or two feet into the everlasting fire.# 9 Also, if your eye is making you stumble, tear it out and throw it away from you; it is finer for you to enter one-eyed into life than to be thrown with two eyes into the fiery Ge·hen'na.[a]○* 10 Keep watching that YOU men do not despise one of these little ones, for I tell YOU that their angels□ in heaven always have access to my Father[b] who is in heaven.[c]△

12 "What do YOU think? If a certain man comes to have a hundred sheep and one of them gets strayed,◊ will he not leave the ninety-nine upon the mountains○ and set out on a search for the one that is straying?+ 13 And if he happens to find it, I certainly tell YOU, he rejoices more over it than over the ninety-nine that have not strayed.⊕ 14 Likewise it is not a desirable thing with my Father who is in heaven for one of these little ones to perish.⊙×

15 "Moreover, if your brother commits a sin, go lay bare his fault between you and him alone.# If he listens to you, you have gained○ your brother. 16 But if he does not listen, take along with you one or two more, in order that at the mouth of two or three witnesses every matter[e] may be established.* 17 If he does not listen to them, speak to the congregation.[d] If he does not listen even to the congregation,[d]○ let him be to you just as a man of the nations○ and as a tax○ collector.□

#Mt 25:41
Col 3:5

○Mt 23:15
*Mr 9:47
Ro 8:13
□Lu 2:13
Ac 5:19
Ac 12:7
Heb 1:14
△Lu 1:19

◊1Pe 2:25
○Mt 24:16
+Lu 15:4

⊕Lu 15:6

⊙Mt 26:52
×Lu 15:7
#Le 19:17
Lu 17:3
Ga 6:1
Tit 3:10
○Mt 25:20

*De 19:15
2Co 13:1
1Ti 5:19
Heb 10:28
□Mt 16:18
Ro 16:17
1Co 5:9
2Th 3:14
⊙Ac 7:38
○Mt 20:25
⊙Mt 21:31

---

[a] See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [b] Literally, "always behold the face of my Father." [c] ℵBSy[s] omit verse 11, reading: "For the Son of man came to save what was lost."—DSy[c.p]Arm. [d] Or, "ec·cle'si·a; assembly." [e] Or, "everything said."

18 "Truly I say to YOU men, Whatever things
○Mt 27:2 YOU may bind○ on earth will have been bound[a]
in heaven and whatever things YOU may loose on
△Mt 16:19 Joh 20:23 earth will have been loosed[b] in heaven.△ 19 Again
I truly say to YOU, If two of YOU on earth agree
concerning anything of importance that they
◊Mr 11:24 Joh 16:24 1Jo 3:22 1Jo 5:14 should request, it will take place for them due
to my Father in heaven.◊ 20 For where there are
○Mt 24:9 +1Co 5:4 two or three met together in my name,○+ there
⊕Mt 28:20 Joh 14:13 I am in their midst."⊕

21 Then Peter came up and said to him:
"Master,[c] how many times is my brother to sin
○Mt 18:35 against me and am I to forgive○ him? Up to
×Mt 6:12 #Compare Ge 4:24 *LXX* Mr 11:25 Lu 17:4 Eph 4:32 Col 3:13 seven times?"× 22 Jesus said to him: "I say to
you, not, Up to seven times, but, Up to seventy-
seven times.[d]#

23 "That is why the kingdom of the heavens
Mt 22:2 has become like a man, a king, that wanted
□Mt 25:19 ○Mt 25:14 to settle accounts□ with his slaves.○ 24 When he
started to settle them, there was brought in a
△Le 25:39 man who owed him ten thousand talents [=60,-
000,000 de·nar'i·i].[e]△ 25 But because he did not
have the means to pay it back, his master
○Mt 19:5 ordered him and his wife○ and his children and
all the things he had to be sold and payment
◊Le 25:39 2Ki 4:1 Ne 5:8 to be made.◊ 26 Therefore the slave fell down
and began to do obeisance to him, saying: 'Be
patient with me and I will pay back everything
○Mt 25:23 to you.' 27 Moved to pity at this, the master○ of

---

[a] Or, "will be the things bound." [b] Or, "will be the things loosed." [c] Or, "Lord." [d] "Seventy-seven times" agrees with Genesis 4:24 as rendered by the Greek Sep'tu·a·gint (*LXX*) Version. But D definitely reads: "Seventy times seven." [e] One talent of silver equaled six thousand de·nar'i·i; hence ten thousand such talents equaled sixty million de·nar'i·i. One silver talent was equivalent to about $1,020 or £210/10/-; hence 10,000 talents equaled about $10,200,000 or £2,125,000.

that slave let him off[+] and canceled his debt.[a⊙] 28 But that slave went out and found one of his fellow slaves that was owing him a hundred de·nar'i·i;[b⊕] and, grabbing him, he began to choke him, saying: 'Pay back whatever you owe.' 29 Therefore his fellow slave fell down and began to entreat him, saying: 'Be patient[×] with me and I will pay you back.' 30 However, he was not willing, but went off and had him thrown into prison[#] until he should pay back what was owing. 31 When, therefore, his fellow slaves saw the things that had happened, they became very much grieved,[*] and they went and made clear to their master all the things that had happened. 32 Then his master summoned him and said to him: 'Wicked slave, I canceled all that debt for you,[c] when you entreated me. 33 Ought you not, in turn, to have had mercy[□] on your fellow slave, as I also had mercy on you?' 34 With that his master, provoked to anger,[△] delivered him to the jailers[d⊙] until he should pay back all that was owing.[◊] 35 In like manner my heavenly Father will also deal with YOU if YOU do not forgive[○] each one his brother from YOUR hearts.'"[+]

19 Now when Jesus had finished these words, he departed from Gal'i·lee and came to the frontiers of Ju·de'a across the Jordan.[⊕] 2 Also great crowds followed him, and he cured them there.[×]

3 And Pharisees came up to him, intent on tempting him and saying: "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife on every kind of

+Lu 7:42 ⊙Ro 1:14
⊕Lu 7:41
×Jas 5:7
#Mt 5:25
*Mt 17:23
□Mt 6:12 Jas 2:13
△Mt 22:7 ⊙Mr 5:7
◊Mt 5:26
○Mr 2:7
+Pr 21:13 Mt 6:14 Mr 11:25
⊕Mr 10:1 Joh 10:40
×Mt 15:30

[a] Or, "forgave him the debt." [b] A de·nar'i·us equaled 17c or 8 pence and 2 farthings. Hence 100 de·nar'i·i equaled $17 or £3/10/10. [c] Or, "I forgave you all that debt." [d] Or, "tormenters."

grounds?"# 4 In reply he said: "Did YOU not read that he who created° them at the beginning made them male and female* 5 and said: 'For this reason a man° will leave his father and his mother°□ and will stick to his wife,° and the two will be one flesh'?°△ 6 So that they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore, what God has yoked° together let no man put apart."◊ 7 They said to him: "Why, then, did Moses prescribe giving a certificate of dismissal and divorcing° her?"+ 8 He said to them: "Moses, out of regard for YOUR hardheartedness,⊕ made the concession to YOU of divorcing YOUR wives, but such has not been the case from the beginning. 9 I say to YOU that whoever divorces his wife except on the grounds of fornication and marries another commits adultery."×

10 The disciples said to him: "If such is the situation of a man with his wife, it is not advisable to marry."# 11 He said to them: "Not all men make room for the saying, but only those who have the gift.* 12 For there are eunuchs that were born such from their mother's womb, and there are eunuchs□ that were made eunuchs by men, and there are eunuchs that have made themselves eunuchs because of the kingdom of the heavens. Let him that can make room for it make room for it."△

13 Then young° children were brought to him, for him to put his hands upon them and offer prayer; but the disciples reprimanded them.◊ 14 Jesus, however, said: "Let the young children alone, and stop hindering them from coming to me, for the kingdom of the heavens belongs to such kind of persons."+ 15 And he put

#De 24:1 Mr 10:2 ⊙Mr 13:19
*Ge 1:27 Mr 10:6 ○Mr 2:27 ⊙Mr 10:30 ○Mt 22:24 ⊙Mt 24:22 □Mr 10:7 Eph 5:31 △Ge 2:24 1Co 6:16 ○Mr 10:9 ◊1Co 7:11
⊙Mr 10:4 +De 24:1 Mt 5:31
⊕Mr 10:5
×Mt 5:32 Mt 14:3 Mr 10:11 Lu 16:18 1Co 7:10
#1Co 7:8 1Co 7:38
*1Co 7:7
□De 23:1 Isa 56:3
△Lu 14:20 1Co 7:32 1Co 9:5
⊙Mr 9:36
◊Mr 10:13 Lu 18:15
+Mt 18:3 Mr 10:14 Lu 18:16

his hands upon them and went from there.⊕
16 Now, look! a certain one came up to him
and said: "Teacher, what good must I do in
order to get everlasting° life?"⊙× 17 He said to
him: "Why do you ask me about what is good?
One there is that is good. If, though, you want
to enter into life, observe the commandments°
continually."# 18 He said to him: "Which
ones?"* Jesus said: "Why, You must not mur-
der,⊙□ You must not commit adultery,△ You
must not steal,◊ You must not bear false wit-
ness,+ 19 Honor your father and your mother,⊕
and, You must love your neighbor° as your-
self."× 20 The young man said to him: "I have
kept all these; what yet am I lacking?" 21 Je-
sus said to him: "If you want to be complete,°
go sell your belongings and give to the poor°
and you will have treasure° in heaven, and
come be my follower."# 22 When the young man
heard this saying, he went away grieved, for
he was holding many possessions.* 23 But Jesus
said to his disciples: "Truly I say to YOU that
it will be a difficult thing for a rich° man to
get into the kingdom of the heavens.□ 24 Again
I say to YOU, It is easier for a camel to get
through a needle's eye than for a rich man to
get into the kingdom of God."△

25 When the disciples heard that, they ex-
pressed very great surprise, saying: "Who
really can be saved?"◊ 26 Looking them in the
face, Jesus said to them: "With men this is im-
possible, but with God all things are possible."+

27 Then Peter said to him in reply: "Look!
we have left all things and followed you; what
actually will there be for us?"⊕ 28 Jesus said
to them: "Truly I say to YOU, In the re-

⊕Mr 10:16
○Mt 25:41
⊙Mr 9:43
×Mr 10:17
Lu 18:18
○Mt 22:38
#Mr 10:18
Lu 18:20
*Lu 10:26
⊙Mt 22:7
□Ex 20:13
De 5:17
△Ex 20:14
De 5:18
⊙Mr 12:33
◊Ex 20:15
De 5:19
+Ex 20:16
De 5:20
⊕Ex 20:12
De 5:16
○Col 4:12
×Le 19:18
⊙Mr 12:42
○Mr 10:21
#Lu 18:22
Php 3:7
*Ps 62:10
Mr 10:22
Lu 18:23
○Mr 12:41
□Mr 10:23
△Lu 18:25
◊Mr 10:26
+Ge 18:14
Job 42:2
Jer 32:17
Zec 8:6
LXX
Lu 18:27
⊕Mr 10:28
Lu 5:11
Lu 18:28

creation,[a] when the Son of man sits down upon
⊙Mt 23:22 his glorious throne,⊙ YOU who have followed me
×Da 7:14 Mt 20:21 Mt 25:31 Lu 18:29 Lu 22:30 Re 3:21 will also yourselves sit upon twelve thrones,
judging the twelve tribes of Israel.× 29 And
○Mr 3:35 everyone that has left houses or brothers or
sisters○ or father or mother or children or
lands for the sake of my name will receive
⊙Mt 25:34 many times more and will inherit⊙ everlasting
life.#
#Mt 13:44 Mr 10:30 Lu 18:29 Heb 10:34
30 "But many that are first will be last and
Mt 20:16 Mr 10:31 Lu 13:30 the last first.

20 "For the kingdom of the heavens is like
○Lu 13:27 a man, a householder, who went out
early in the morning to hire workers○ for his
⊙Mr 12:1 □Isa 5:1 Mt 21:33 vineyard.⊙□ 2 When he had agreed with the
workers for a de·nar'i·us[b] a day, he sent them
forth into his vineyard. 3 Going out also about
△Mr 15:25 the third hour,△ he saw others standing un-
◊Ac 17:17 employed in the market-place;◊ 4 and to those
+1Co 9:7 he said: 'YOU also, go into the vineyard+ and
whatever is just I will pay YOU.' 5 So off they
⊕Mr 15:33 Joh 4:6 went. Again he went out about the sixth⊕
×Mt 27:45 and the ninth hour× and did likewise. 6 Finally,
about the eleventh hour he went out and found
others standing, and he said to them: 'Why
have YOU been standing here all day unem-
ployed?' 7 They said to him: 'Because nobody
has hired us.' He said to them: 'YOU, too, go
#Joh 15:8 into the vineyard.'#
8 "When it became evening, the master of
the vineyard said to his man in charge: 'Call
Le 19:13 De 24:15 Ac 17:31 the workers and pay them their wage, pro-
ceeding from the last to the first.' 9 When the

[a] Or, "regeneration; rebirth." Sy[P] reads *'ahl·mah' had·tah'* = "new world." [b] A denarius was equal to 17c or 8 pence 2 farthings.

eleventh-hour men came, they each received a de·nar'i·us.[a] 10 So, when the first came, they concluded they would receive more; but they also received pay at the rate of a de·nar'i·us.[a] 11 On receiving it they began to murmur against the householder[□] 12 and said: 'These last put in one hour's work, still you made them equal to us who bore the burden[○] of the day and the burning heat!' 13 But in reply to one of them he said: 'Fellow,[⊙] I do you no wrong. You agreed with me for a de·nar'i·us,[a] did you not?[△] 14 Take what is yours and go. I want to give to this last one the same as to you. 15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I want with my own things?[◊] Or is your eye[○] wicked[b+] because I am good?'[⊕] 16 In this way the last ones will be first, and the first ones last."[×]

17 Being now about to go up to Jerusalem, Jesus took the twelve disciples[#] off privately and said to them on the road:[○] 18 "Look! we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of man will be delivered up to the chief priests[○] and scribes, and they will condemn[○] him to death,[*] 19 and will deliver him up to men of the nations to make fun of and to scourge and to impale,[c○□] and the third day he will be raised up."[△]

20 Then the mother[○] of the sons of Zeb'e·dee[◊] approached him with her sons, doing obeisance and asking for something from him.[+] 21 He said to her: "What do you want?" She said to him: "Give the word that these my two sons may sit down one at your right hand and one at your left in your kingdom."[⊕] 22 Jesus said in answer: "You men do not know what you are

□Mt 13:27
○Ac 15:28
⊙Mt 22:12
△Mt 20:2
◊Ro 9:21
○Mr 7:22
+De 15:9
Pr 23:6
Mt 6:23
Mr 7:22
⊕1Pe 2:3
×Mt 19:30
Mr 9:35
Lu 13:30
○Mr 11:8
#Mr 10:32
Lu 18:31
○Mt 27:3
*Mt 16:21
□Mt 27:31
○Mt 23:34
△Mt 28:6
Mr 10:34
Lu 18:33
Ac 2:23
○Mt 27:56
◊Mt 4:21
+Mt 27:56
Mr 10:35
⊕Mt 19:28

[a] A denarius was equal to 17c or 8 pence 2 farthings. [b] Or, "envious." [c] Or, "fasten on a stake (or pole)."

asking for yourselves. Can YOU drink the cup[x] that I am about to drink?"[o] They said to him: "We can." 23 He said to them: "YOU will indeed drink my cup,[#] but this sitting down at my right hand and at my left is not mine to give, but it belongs to those for whom it has been prepared[*] by my Father."[□]

24 When the ten others heard of this, they became indignant at the two brothers.[△] 25 But Jesus, calling them to him, said: "YOU know that the rulers[o] of the nations[o] lord it over them and the great men wield authority[o] over them.[◊] 26 This is not the arrangement among YOU; but whoever wants to become great[+] among YOU must be YOUR minister,[a⊙] 27 and whoever wants to be first among YOU must be YOUR slave.[⊕] 28 Just as the Son of man came, not to be ministered to, but to minister[×] and to give his soul[b o] a ransom[o] in exchange for many."[#]

29 Now as they were going out of Jericho[o] a great crowd followed him.[*] 30 And, look! two blind men sitting beside the road, when they heard that Jesus was passing by, cried out, saying: "Lord,[c] have mercy on us, Son of David!"[□] 31 But the crowd sternly told them to keep quiet; yet they cried all the louder, saying: "Lord, have mercy on us, Son of David!"[△] 32 So Jesus stopped, called them and said: "What do YOU want me to do for YOU?" 33 They said to him: "Lord, let our eyes be opened." 34 Moved with pity, Jesus touched their eyes,[◊] and immediately they received sight,[o] and they followed him.[+]

[x] Mt 26:39 Mr 14:36 Joh 18:11
[o] Mt 26:29
[#] Ac 12:2 Ro 8:17 2Co 1:7 Re 1:9
[*] 1Co 2:9
[□] Mr 10:40
[△] Mr 10:41 Lu 22:24
[o] Lu 18:18 Mt 21:43 Mr 1:22 1Co 2:6
[◊] Mt 5:19 Mt 18:4 Mt 23:11 Mr 10:43 Lu 22:26
[⊙] Mt 23:11
[⊕] Mr 9:35 Mr 10:44 Lu 22:26
[×] Php 2:7 Joh 13:14
[o] Mt 22:37
[⊙] Mr 10:45
[o] Mr 10:46
[#] Isa 53:11 Lu 22:27 1Ti 2:6 Tit 2:14
[*] Lu 18:35
[□] Mt 9:27 Mt 15:22 Mr 10:47
[△] Lu 18:39
[◊] Mt 9:29
[⊙] Mt 21:2
[+] Mr 10:52 Lu 18:43

[a] Or, "servant." [b] Or, "life." [c] Lord, BVg; but "Lord" is omitted by ℵDSy[c.hi]Arm.

21 Well, when they got close to Jerusalem and arrived at Beth'pha·ge° on the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent forth two disciples,⊕ 2 saying to them: "Be on YOUR way into the village that is within sight° of YOU, and YOU will at once find an ass tied and a colt with her; untie them and bring them to me.× 3 And if someone says anything to YOU, YOU must say:# 'The Master[a] needs them.' At that he will immediately send them forth."

4 This actually took place that it might be fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet, saying: 5 "TELL the daughter of Zion,° 'Look! your King is coming to you,* mild-tempered,°□ and mounted upon an ass, yes, upon a colt, the offspring of a beast of burden.' "△

6 So the disciples got on their way and did just as Jesus ordered them.◊ 7 And they brought the ass and its colt, and they put upon these their outer garments, and he seated himself upon them.+ 8 Most of the crowd° spread their outer garments⊕ on the road, while others began cutting down branches° from the trees and spreading them on the road.× 9 As for the crowds, those going ahead of him and those following kept crying out: "Save, we pray,[b]# the Son of David!* Blessed is he that comes in Jehovah's[c] name!□ Save him, we pray,[b] in the heights above!"[d]△

10 Now when he entered into Jerusalem,◊ the whole city° was set in commotion, saying: "Who is this?" 11 The crowds kept telling:

°Mr 11:1
⊕Lu 19:29
°Mr 9:20
×Mr 11:2
#Mt 26:18
°Joh 12:15
*Isa 62:11
°1Co 4:21
□Mt 11:29
△Zec 9:9
◊Mr 11:4
+Joh 12:14
°Mt 27:20
⊕2Ki 9:13
Lu 19:35
°Mr 13:28
×Lu 19:36
Joh 12:13
#Ps 118:25
*Mt 9:27
Mt 21:15
□Ps 118:26
Mt 23:39
Joh 5:43
Joh 10:25
△Job 16:19
Job 31:2
Ps 143:1
Lu 2:14
◊Mr 11:11
°Mr 1:33

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Literally, "Ho·san'na," אB; הושׁיעה־נא (*Ho·sha·na'*), J[1-14,16-18]; meaning, "Save, we pray!" [c] Jehovah's, J[2,4,6-14,16-18,20,21]; the Lord's, אB. [d] Or, "in the highest places."

◎Mr 6:4 +Mt 21:46 Lu 7:16 Lu 24:19 "This is the prophet◎+ Jesus, from Naz'a·reth of Gal'i·lee!" 12 And Jesus entered into the temple, and threw out all those selling and buying in

○Mt 26:55 the temple○ and overturned the tables of the money-changers and the benches of those sell-

⊕Mr 11:15 Joh 2:15 ing doves.⊕ 13 And he said to them: "It is written, 'My house will be called a house of pray-

×2Ch 6:33 Isa 56:7 #Jer 7:11 Mr 11:17 Lu 19:46 er,'× but YOU are making it a cave of robbers."# 14 Also blind and lame persons came up to him in the temple, and he cured them.

Mr 11:18 Lu 19:47 ◎Lu 2:43 15 When the chief priests and the scribes saw the marvelous things he did and the boys◎ that were crying out in the temple and saying,

□Ps 118:25 △Mt 21:9 "Save, we pray,[a]□ the Son of David!"△ they became indignant 16 and said to him: "Do you hear what these are saying?" Jesus said to them: "Yes. Did YOU never read◊ this: 'Out

◊Lu 6:3 ○Lu 10:21 of the mouth of babes○ and sucklings you have furnished praise'?"◎+ 17 And leaving them be-

◎Lu 2:20 +Ps 8:2 ○Mt 26:6 hind he went outside the city to Beth'a·ny○ and

⊕Mr 11:11 passed the night there.⊕

18 While returning to the city early in the

×Mr 11:12 morning he got hungry.× 19 And he caught sight

◎Mr 11:13 of a fig◎ tree by the road and went to it, but he found nothing on it except leaves only, and he said to it: "Let no fruit come from you any

#Mt 3:10 more to eternity."# and the fig tree withered

Lu 13:6 instantly. 20 But when the disciples saw this, they wondered, saying: "How is it that the

□Mr 11:21 fig tree withered instantly?"□ 21 In answer Jesus said to them: "Truly I say to YOU, If only

△Jas 1:6 YOU have faith and do not doubt,△ not only will YOU do what I did to the fig tree, but also if YOU say to this mountain, 'Be lifted up and cast

---

[a] Literally, "Ho.san'na," אB; הוֹשַׁע־נָא (*Ho·sha·na'*), J[1-14,16-18]; meaning, "Save, we pray!"

into the sea,' it will happen.'[◊] 22 And all the things YOU ask in prayer,[○] having faith, YOU will receive.'"[+]

23 Now after he went into the temple, the chief priests and the older men of influence of the people came up to him while he was teaching and said:[⊕] "By what authority do you do these things? And who gave you this authority?"[×] 24 In reply Jesus said to them: "I, also, will ask YOU one thing. If YOU tell it to me, I also will tell YOU by what authority I do these things:[#] 25 The baptism[⊙] by John, from what source was it? From heaven or from men?"[*] But they began to reason among themselves, saying: "If we say, 'From heaven,' he will say to us, 'Why, then, did YOU not believe him?'[□] 26 If, though, we say, 'From men,' we have the crowd to fear,[△] for they all hold John as a prophet."[◊] 27 So in answer to Jesus they said: "We do not know." He, in turn, said to them: "Neither am I telling YOU by what authority I do these things.[+]

28 "What do YOU think? A man had two children.[⊕] Going up to the first, he said: 'Child, go work today in the vineyard.' 29 In answer this one said: 'I will, sir,'[×] but did not go out. 30 Approaching the second, he said the same. In reply this one said: 'I will not.' Afterwards he felt regret and went out. 31 Which of the two did the will of his father?"[#] They said: "The latter." Jesus said to them: "Truly I say to YOU that the tax[○] collectors and the harlots[⊙] are going ahead of YOU into the kingdom of God. 32 For John came to YOU in the path of righteousness,[○*] but YOU did not believe him.[□] However, the tax collectors and the harlots be-

◊Mt 17:20
Lu 17:6
1Co 13:2
○Mr 11:17
+Mr 11:24
Lu 11:9
1Jo 3:22

⊕Mr 11:27

×Ex 2:14
Lu 20:2
Joh 2:18
Ac 4:7
#Mr 11:29
⊙Mr 1:4
*Joh 1:33

□Mt 21:32
Mr 11:31
Lu 20:4
Ac 5:38
△Mt 14:5
Mt 21:46
◊Mr 11:32
Lu 20:6

+Lu 20:8

⊕Lu 15:11

×Mt 7:21
Lu 6:46

#Lu 7:47
Lu 18:14

○Mr 2:15
⊙Lu 15:30

○Lu 1:75
*Mt 21:25
□Joh 7:48
2Pe 2:21

△Lu 3:12
Lu 7:29
lieved him,△ and YOU, although YOU saw this, did not feel regret afterwards so as to believe him.

◊Mt 20:1
+Isa 5:2
Jer 2:21
⊕Mr 12:1
Lu 20:9
⊙Mt 22:16
33 "Hear another illustration:[a] There was a man, a householder,◊ who planted a vineyard and put a fence around it and dug a winepress in it and erected a tower,+ and let it out to cultivators for hire, and traveled abroad.⊕ 34 When the season of the fruits came around, he dispatched⊙ his slaves to the cultivators to get his fruits. 35 However, the cultivators took his slaves and one they beat up, another they killed, another they stoned.× 36 Again he dispatched other slaves, more than the first, but they did the same to these.# 37 Lastly he dispatched his son to them, saying: 'They will respect⊙ my son.' 38 On seeing the son the cultivators said among themselves: 'This is the heir;○* come let us kill⊙ him and get his inheritance!'□ 39 So they took him and threw him out of the vineyard and killed him.△ 40 Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those cultivators?" 41 They said to him: "Because they are evil, he will bring an evil destruction upon them and will let out the vineyard for hire to other cultivators, who will render him the fruits when they become due."◊

×Ne 9:26
Mt 22:6
Lu 20:10
#2Ch 36:15
Mr 12:5
Ac 7:52
1Th 2:15
Heb 11:37
⊙Mr 12:6
○Ro 4:13
⊙Mt 23:37
*Heb 1:2
□Lu 20:13
△Mt 27:18
Mr 12:8
Joh 1:11
Ac 2:23
Ac 3:15
Heb 13:12
◊Mr 12:9
Lu 20:16
Ac 13:46
Ac 18:6
+Ps 118:22
Isa 28:16
Mr 12:10
Lu 20:17
Ac 4:11
Ro 9:33
Eph 2:20
1Pe 2:7
42 Jesus said to them: "Did YOU never read in the Scriptures, 'The stone that the builders rejected is the one that has become the chief cornerstone. From Jehovah[b] this has come to pass and it is marvelous in our eyes'?+ 43 This

[a] Or, "parable." [b] Jehovah, J1-4,7-14,17,18,20,21; the Lord, ℵB.

is why I say to YOU, The kingdom of God will be taken from YOU and be given to a nation° producing its fruits.⊙⊕ 44 Also, the person falling upon this stone will be shattered. As for anyone upon whom it falls, it will pulverize him."×

45 Now when the chief priests and the Pharisees had heard his illustrations[a] they took note that he was speaking about them.# 46 But, although they were seeking to seize him, they feared the crowds, because these held him to be a prophet.*

22 In further reply Jesus again spoke to them with illustrations,[a] saying:□ 2 "The kingdom of the heavens has become like a man, a king, that made a marriage° feast△ for his son. 3 And he sent forth his slaves to call those invited to the wedding feast, but they were unwilling to come.◊ 4 Again he sent forth other slaves,† saying: 'TELL those invited, "Look! I have prepared my dinner, my bulls and fattened animals are slaughtered,⊕ and all things are ready. Come to the wedding feast." '× 5 But unconcerned they went off, one to that field of his, another to his commercial business;# 6 but the rest, laying hold of his slaves, treated them insolently and killed them.*

7 "The king grew enraged, and sent his armies and destroyed those murderers° and burned their city.□ 8 Then he said to his slaves: 'The wedding feast indeed is ready, but those invited were not worthy.△ 9 Therefore go to the roads leading out of the city, and anyone[b] YOU find invite to the wedding feast.'◊ 10 Accordingly

[a] Or, "parables." [b] Or, "as many as."

°Mt 24:7
⊙Mr 4:7
⊕Mt 8:12
Mt 22:9
×Isa 8:14
Da 2:34
Da 2:44
Zec 12:3
Lu 20:18
1Pe 2:8
#Lu 20:19
*Mt 21:11
Mr 12:12
Joh 7:40
□Lu 14:16
°Mt 22:3
△Mt 9:15
Lu 14:16
Re 19:9
◊Lu 14:17
†Mt 21:36
⊕Re 6:4
×Re 19:9
#Lu 14:18
Heb 2:3
*Mt 21:35
Mt 23:37
⊙Mt 23:34
□Lu 19:27
△Ac 13:46
◊Mt 21:43
Lu 14:23

those slaves went out to the roads and gathered° together all they found, both wicked and good;+ and the room for the wedding ceremonies was filled with those reclining⊕ at the table.

11 "When the king came in to inspect the guests he caught sight there of a man not clothed with a wedding garment.× 12 So he said to him: 'Fellow,° how did you get in here not having on a wedding garment?'# He was rendered speechless. 13 Then the king said to his servants:[a]° 'Bind him hand and foot and throw him out into the darkness° outside. There is where his weeping and the gnashing of his teeth will be.'*

14 "For there are many invited, but few chosen."□

15 Then the Pharisees went their way and took counsel together in order to trap him in his speech.△ 16 So they dispatched° to him their disciples° together with party followers of Herod,[b]◊ saying: "Teacher, we know you are truthful and teach the way of God in truth, and you do not care for anybody, for you do not look upon men's outward appearance.+ 17 Tell us, therefore, What do you think? Is it lawful to pay tribute to Caesar[c]° or not?"⊕ 18 But Jesus, knowing their wickedness,° said: "Why do YOU put me to the test,° hypocrites?× 19 Show me the tribute coin." They brought him a de·nar'i·us.[d]# 20 And he said to them: "Whose image and inscription is this?"* 21 They said: "Caesar's."[c]□ Then he said to them: "Pay back, therefore, Caesar's[c] things to Caesar,[c]

°Mt 24:31
+Mt 13:47
⊕Mr 2:15
×Re 19:8
°Mt 26:50
#2Co 5:3
Eph 4:24
°Php 1:1
°Mt 24:29
*Ps 112:10
Mt 8:12
Mt 13:42
Mt 25:30
□Mt 7:14
△Mr 12:13
Lu 20:20
Joh 8:6
°Joh 5:36
°Mt 24:3
◊Mr 3:6
Mr 12:13
+Lu 20:21
Joh 3:2
2Co 11:15
Jas 2:9
°Mr 12:14
⊕Mt 17:25
Lu 20:22
°Mr 7:22
°Mt 22:35
×Mr 12:15
Lu 20:22
#Mt 17:24
*Mr 12:16
□Lu 2:1
Lu 3:1

[a] Or, "ministers; attendants." [b] Or, "with the He·ro'di·ans." [c] Or, "the emperor('s)." [d] A de·nar'i·us was equal to 17¢ or 8 pence 2 farthings.

but God's things to God."△ 22 Well, when they heard that, they marveled, and leaving him they went off.◊

23 On that day Sadducees,○ who say there is no resurrection, came up to him and asked him:+ 24 "Teacher, Moses said, 'If any man dies without having children, his brother must take his wife⊙ in marriage and raise up offspring○ for his brother.'⊕ 25 Now there were seven brothers with us; and the first married and deceased, and, not having offspring, he left his wife for his brother.× 26 It went the same way also with the second and the third, until through all seven.# 27 Last of all the woman died. 28 Consequently, in the resurrection, to which of the seven will she be wife? for they all got her."*

29 In reply Jesus said to them: "YOU are mistaken, because YOU know neither the Scriptures⊙ nor the power of God;□ 30 for in the resurrection○ neither do they marry nor are they given in marriage,⊙△ but are as angels in heaven. 31 As regards the resurrection of the dead○ did YOU not read what was spoken to YOU by God, saying:◊ 32 'I am the God○ of Abraham○ and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob'?+ He[a] is the God, not of the dead, but of the living."⊙⊕ 33 On hearing that, the crowds were astounded at his teaching.×

34 After the Pharisees heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they came together in one group. 35 And one of them, versed in the Law, asked, testing○ him: 36 "Teacher,⊙ which is the greatest commandment in the

△Mr 12:17 Lu 20:25 Ro 13:7
◊Lu 20:26
○Mr 12:18
+Lu 20:27 Ac 4:2 Ac 23:6 1Co 15:12
⊙Mr 10:2
○Mt 23:33
⊕Ge 38:8 De 25:5 Mr 12:19
×Lu 20:29
#Mr 12:21
*Mr 12:23 Lu 20:33
⊙Mr 12:10
□Mr 12:24 1Co 15:34
○Mr 12:18
⊙Mr 10:12
△Lu 20:35
○Mr 9:26
◊Mr 12:26
⊕Lu 1:47
○Mr 12:26
+Ex 3:6
⊙Mr 5:23
⊕Lu 20:37
×Mt 7:28
○Mr 12:15
⊙Mt 23:8

[a] He, ℵBDItVgJ[17]; Jehovah, J[18]; God, in the Textus Receptus, the Koridethian (9th century) and other texts.

#Mr 12:28 ○Mt 24:12 Law?"# 37 He said to him: " 'You must love○ Jehovah[a] your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul○ and with your whole mind.'○* 38 This is the greatest and first commandment.⊙ 39 The second, like it, is this: 'You must love your neighbor as yourself.'□ 40 On these two commandments the whole Law hangs, and the Prophets."△

41 Now while the Pharisees were gathered together Jesus asked them:◊ 42 "What do YOU think about the Christ? Whose son is he?" They said to him: "David's."○+ 43 He said to them: "How, then, is it that David⊛ by inspiration[b]○ calls him 'Lord', saying: 44 'Jehovah[c] said to my Lord, "Sit at my right hand until I put your enemies beneath your feet" '?× 45 If, therefore, David calls him 'Lord', how is he his son?"# 46 And nobody was able to say a word in reply to him, nor did anyone dare from that day○ on to question him any further.*

23 Then Jesus spoke to the crowds and to his disciples,□ saying: 2 "The scribes○△ and the Pharisees⊙ have seated themselves in the seat of Moses.○ 3 Therefore all the things they tell◊ YOU, do and observe, but do not do according to their deeds,⊙+ for they say but do not perform. 4 They bind up heavy loads○ and put them upon the shoulders of mankind,⊕ but they themselves are not willing to budge them with their finger.× 5 All the works they do they do to be viewed by men;# for they broaden the scripture-containing cases* that they wear as safeguards,[d] and enlarge the fringes[e]□ of their

⊙Lu 9:24 ○Lu 8:35 ⊙Mr 7:9 *De 6:5 Mr 12:29 Lu 10:27 □Le 19:18 Mt 7:12 Mr 12:31 Lu 10:27 Jas 2:8 △Ro 13:8 Ga 5:14 ◊Mr 12:35 ⊙Mr 11:10 +Lu 20:41 Joh 7:42 ⊛2Sa 23:2 ○2Ti 3:16 ×Ps 110:1 Ac 2:34 1Co 15:25 Heb 1:13 Re 3:21 #Mr 12:37 ⊙Mt 23:30 *Lu 20:40 □Lu 20:45 ○Mr 2:6 △Mr 12:38 ⊙Mr 2:24 ○Mr 7:10 ◊Mal 2:7 ⊙Mt 26:10 +Mal 2:8 ○Lu 11:46 ⊕Mt 11:28 ×Lu 11:46 #Mt 6:1 *De 6:8 □Nu 15:38

[a] Jehovah, J[1,2,6-14,16-18,20,21]; the Lord, ℵB. [b] Literally, "spirit." [c] Jehovah, J[1,2,4-14,17,18,20,21]; the Lord, ℵB. [d] Or, "broaden their phylacteries." [e] Or, "borders; tassels."

garments. 6 They like the most prominent place△ at evening○ meals and the front seats in the synagogues,○◊ 7 and the greetings+ in the market-places[a] and to be called○ 'Rabbi'[b]○ by men. 8 But YOU, do not YOU be called 'Rabbi',[b] for one is YOUR teacher,○⊕ whereas all YOU are brothers.○ 9 Moreover, do not call anyone YOUR father○ on earth, for One is YOUR Father,× the heavenly One. 10 Neither be called 'leaders',# for YOUR Leader[i] is one, the Christ. 11 But the greatest one among YOU must be YOUR minister.[c]⊙* 12 Whoever exalts himself□ will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted.△

△Mr 12:39 Lu 14:7
○Mr 6:21
◊Lu 11:43
⊙Mr 13:9
○Mr 11:17
⊙Mt 26:25
+Lu 20:46

○Mr 10:35
⊕Joh 13:13
⊙Mr 10:30

○Mr 9:24
×Mal 1:6
Mt 6:9
#1Pe 5:3

⊙Mt 25:44
*Mt 20:26
□Pr 29:23

△Mt 18:4
Lu 14:11
Lu 18:14

13 "Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!○ because YOU shut up◊ the kingdom of the heavens before mankind; for YOU+ yourselves do not go in, neither do YOU permit those on their way in to go in.[d] 15 Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!⊕ because YOU traverse sea○ and dry land to make one proselyte,[e] and when he becomes one YOU make him a subject for[f] Ge·hen'na[g]○ twice as much so as yourselves.

○Mt 23:28
◊Mt 16:19
+Lu 11:51

⊕Mt 6:2
Mt 7:5
Lu 12:56
○Mr 6:48

⊙Mt 23:33

16 "Woe to YOU, blind guides,× who say, 'If anyone swears by the temple,[h] it is nothing; but if anyone swears by the gold○ of the temple,[h] he is under obligation.'# 17 Fools○ and blind ones! Which, in fact, is greater, the gold or the temple[h] that has sanctified the gold?* 18 Also,

×Mt 15:14
Ro 2:19

○Ac 3:6
#Mt 5:34
⊙Mt 25:2

*Ex 30:29

[a] Or, "places of assembly." [b] Or, "My great one; My excellent one." [c] Or, "servant." [d] ℵBDVg(many MSS.)SyˢArm omit verse 14 reading: "Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because YOU devour widows' houses and for a pretense offer long prayers; on this account YOU will receive judgment more abundantly." [e] Or, "convert." [f] Literally, "a son of." [g] See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [h] Or, "sanctuary." [i] Leader=καθηγητής (*kath.e.ge.tés*).

'If anyone swears by the altar, it is nothing; but if anyone swears by the offering on it, he is under obligation.' [19] Blind ones! Which, in fact, is greater, the offering or the altar□ that sanctifies○ the offering? [20] Therefore, he that swears by the altar is swearing by it and by all the things on it; [21] and he that swears by the temple[a] is swearing by it and by him that is inhabiting it;△ [22] and he that swears by heaven is swearing by the throne⊙ of God◊ and by him that is sitting on it.

23 "Woe+ to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because YOU give the tenth⊕ of the mint and the dill and the cummin, but YOU have disregarded the weightier matters of the Law, namely, judgment× and mercy○# and faithfulness.[b]* These things it was binding to do, yet not to disregard the other things. [24] Blind○ guides,□ who strain out the gnat△ but gulp down the camel!◊

25 "Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because YOU cleanse the outside of the cup+ and of the dish, but inside they are full of plunder and immoderateness. [26] Blind⊕ Pharisee, cleanse○ first the inside of the cup× and of the dish, that the outside of it also may become clean.

27 "Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!# because YOU resemble whitewashed* graves, which outwardly indeed appear beautiful but inside are full of dead men's bones and of every kind of uncleanness. [28] In that way YOU also, outwardly indeed, appear righteous⊙ to men,□ but inside YOU are full of hypocrisy○ and lawlessness.⊙

□Ex 29:37
○Joh 10:36
△1Ki 8:13
Ps 11:4
Ps 132:14
Isa 6:1
Hab 2:20
⊙Mt 25:31
◊Mt 5:34
+Lu 11:42
⊕Le 27:30
×Joh 7:24
○Lu 1:50
#Mic 6:8
Mt 12:7
*Ho 6:6
1Ti 1:5
⊙Mr 10:46
□Mt 15:14
△Le 11:20
Le 11:42
◊Le 11:4
+Mr 7:4
⊕Joh 9:40
○Mt 27:59
×Lu 11:39
#Lu 12:56
*Lu 11:44
Ac 23:3
⊙Mt 25:46
□Lu 16:15
○Mr 7:6
⊙Mt 24:12

[a] Or, "sanctuary." [b] Or, "faith."

29 "Woe to YOU, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites![△] because YOU build the graves[○] of the prophets[◊] and decorate the memorial tombs of the righteous ones,[+] 30 and YOU say: 'If we had been in the days[⊙] of our forefathers,[⊕] we would not have been sharers with them in the blood of the prophets.' 31 Therefore YOU are bearing witness[○] against yourselves that YOU are sons of those who murdered[○] the prophets.[×] 32 Well, then, fill up the measure[#] of YOUR forefathers.[a]

33 "Serpents, offspring[○] of vipers,[*] how are YOU to flee from the judgment of Ge·hen'na?[b⊙□] 34 For this reason, here I am sending[△] forth to YOU prophets and wise men and public instructors.[c○◊] Some of them YOU will kill and impale,[d○] and some of them YOU will scourge in YOUR synagogues and persecute[○+] from city to city; 35 that there may come[⊕] upon YOU all the righteous blood[×] spilled on earth from the blood of righteous[#] Abel[○*] to the blood of Zach·a·ri'ah[○] son of Bar·a·chi'ah, whom YOU murdered between the sanctuary[e] and the altar. 36 Truly I say to YOU, All these things will come upon this generation.

37 "Jerusalem,[○] Jerusalem,[□] the killer[○△] of the prophets and stoner[◊] of those sent forth to her,[+]—how often I wanted to gather your children together,[⊕] the way a hen gathers her chicks together under her wings![×] But YOU people did not want it.[#] 38 Look! YOUR house[*] is abandoned to YOU. 39 For I say to YOU,[□] YOU[△] will by no means see[◊] me from henceforth un-

△Mt 6:2
○Mt 27:61
◊Mt 10:41
+Lu 11:47
⊙Mt 24:38
⊕Ac 7:52
○Mt 24:14
⊙Mr 7:21
×Lu 11:48
#1Th 2:16
○Lu 1:55
*Mt 3:7
⊙Mr 9:43
□Mr 12:40
△Lu 11:49
◊Mt 10:41
Mt 13:52
○Lu 5:5
⊙Mt 26:2
+Ac 5:40
2Co 11:24
1Th 2:15
○Mr 4:17
⊕Mt 27:25
×Lu 11:50
Re 18:24
⊙Lu 11:51
○Lu 11:51
#Heb 11:4
*Ge 4:8
□Lu 13:34
⊙Mr 10:33
○Mr 3:4
△Heb 11:37
◊2Ch 24:21
Joh 8:59
Ac 7:59
+Mt 22:6
⊕Joh 3:22
×Ps 91:4
#Lu 19:14
*Jer 12:7
Jer 22:5
□Lu 11:35
△Mt 24:3
◊Joh 14:19

[a] Or, "measure up fully to YOUR forefathers." B reads: "YOU will fill up the measure of YOUR forefathers." [b] See Appendix under Matthew 5:22. [c] Or, "learned persons; scribes." [d] Or, "fasten on a stake or pole." [e] Or, "temple."

til YOU say, 'Blessed is he that comes in Jehovah's[a] name!' "+

+Ps 118:26
Mt 21:9

24 Departing now, Jesus was on his way from the temple, but his disciples approached to show him the buildings of the temple.⊕ 2 In response he said to them: "Do YOU not behold all these things? Truly I say to YOU, By no means will a stone be left here upon a stone and not be thrown down."×

⊕Mr 13:1
Lu 21:5

×Jer 7:14
Jer 26:18
Mic 3:12
Mt 22:7
Lu 19:44

3 While he was sitting upon the mount of Olives,° the disciples° approached him privately, saying: "Tell us, When will these things be, and what will be the sign of your presence° and of the consummation[b]° of the system° of things?"c#

⊙Mr 14:26
○Mt 27:57
⊙Mt 24:27
○Mt 28:20
⊙Lu 20:35
#Mr 13:4
Lu 21:7

4 And in answer Jesus said to them: "Look out that nobody misleads YOU;* 5 for many will come on the basis° of my name, saying: 'I am the Christ,' and will mislead many. 6 YOU are going to hear of wars and reports° of wars;° see that YOU are not terrified. For these things□ must take place, but the accomplished° end⊙ is not yet.△

*Mr 13:5
Lu 21:8
○Mr 9:39
⊙Mt 28:8
○Lu 14:31
□Da 2:28
⊙Mt 24:14
△Mr 13:7
Lu 21:9

7 "For nation° will rise[d] against nation◊ and kingdom against kingdom,+ and there will be food° shortages⊕ and earthquakes°× in one place after another. 8 All these things are a beginning of pangs of distress.

○Mr 10:33
◊Hag 2:22
+Isa 19:2
⊙Mr 13:8
○Mt 27:54
⊕Ac 11:28
×Isa 29:6

9 "Then people will deliver YOU up to tribulation# and will kill* YOU, and YOU will be hated□ by all the nations on account of my name.⊙△ 10 Then, also, many will be stumbled◊ and will betray one another and will hate° one an-

#Mt 10:17
Joh 15:20
*Joh 16:2
□Mt 10:22
⊙Mt 28:19
△Mr 13:9
Lu 21:12
◊Mt 11:6
○Lu 1:71

---

[a] Jehovah's, J1-4,6-14,16-18,21; the Lord's, ℵB. [b] Or, "combination end; ending together." [c] System of things,=αἰών (*ai·on'*), ℵB; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J1-14,16-18. [d] Or, "be stirred up; be roused up."

other.* 11 And many false° prophets® will arise and mislead many;× 12 and because of the increasing of lawlessness°# the love° of the greater number will cool off.* 13 But he that has endured to the finish[a] is the one that will be saved. 14 And this good° news of the kingdom° will be preached in all the inhabited° earth for the purpose of a witness® to all the nations, and then the accomplished° end[b]° will come.

15 "Therefore, when YOU catch sight of the disgusting° thing that causes desolation,° as spoken of through Daniel the prophet, standing in a holy place,□ (let the reader use discernment,) 16 then let those in Ju·de'a begin fleeing△ to the mountains.° 17 Let the man on the housetop not come down to take the goods out of his house; 18 and let the man in the field not return to the house to pick up his outer garment. 19 Woe to the pregnant women and those suckling a baby in those days!◊ 20 Keep praying that YOUR flight may not occur in wintertime nor on the sabbath° day;+ 21 for then there will be great tribulation® such as has not occurred since the world's beginning until now,× no, nor will occur again. 22 In fact, unless those days were cut short, no flesh° would be saved;° but on account of the chosen° ones# those days will be cut short.*

23 "Then if anyone says to YOU, 'Look! here is the Christ,'□ or, 'There!' do not believe° it. 24 For false Christs△ and false prophets◊ will arise and will give great signs+ and wonders so as to mislead,° if possible, even the chosen ones.® 25 Look! I have forewarned YOU.× 26 Therefore, if people say to YOU, 'Look! he is in the

+Mt 10:21
°Lu 6:26
®Mt 7:15
×Ac 20:29
°Ro 4:7
°Mr 10:21
#2Ti 3:2
*2Th 2:10

°Mr 1:1
°Mt 25:34
°Lu 2:1

®Mr 6:11

°Mr 13:7
°Mr 3:26

°Mr 13:14

□Da 9:27
Da 11:31
Da 12:11
△Lu 21:21
°Mr 5:5

◊Mr 13:17

°Mr 2:23
+Ac 1:12
®Da 12:1

×Joe 2:2

°Mt 26:41
°Mr 8:35
°Mt 24:31
#Isa 65:8
*Mr 13:20

□Lu 17:23
°Mr 15:32
△1Jo 2:18
◊2Pe 2:1
+Re 13:13

°Mr 13:5

®Mr 13:22
×Joh 13:19

[a] Or, "end." [b] Accomplished end=τέλος (*tel'os*), ℵB.

wilderness,' do not go out; 'Look! he is in the
#Lu 17:23 inner chambers,' do not believe it.# 27 For just
Job 37:3 as the lightning comes out of eastern parts
⊙Joh 1:5 and shines⊙ over to western parts, so the pres-
○Mt 24:37 □Lu 17:24 ence○ of the Son of man will be.□ 28 Wherever
△Job 39:30 ⊙Lu 17:37 the carcass△ is, there the eagles⊙◊ will flock
◊Hab 1:8 together.

29 "Immediately after the tribulation of those
+Isa 13:10 ○Mr 1:32 days the sun○ will be darkened,○+ and the
⊙Mt 25:30 ○Mr 13:24 moon○⊕ will not give its light, and the stars will
⊕Re 6:12 ⊙Mt 26:64 fall from heaven, and the powers⊙ of the heav-
×Heb 12:26 #Lu 21:25 ens× will be shaken.# 30 And then the sign of
Da 7:13 the Son of man will appear in heaven, and
□Zec 12:12 ○Mr 13:35 then all the tribes of the earth will go to wail-
⊙Mr 14:62 △Da 7:14 ing□ and they will see the Son of man coming⊙
◊Isa 27:13 1Th 4:16 on the clouds⊙ of heaven with power and great
○Ac 14:27 ⊙Mr 13:20 glory.[a]△ 31 And he will send forth his angels
+De 30:4 Zec 2:6 with a great trumpet-sound◊ and they will
gather○ his chosen⊙ ones together from the
four winds,+ from one extremity of the heavens
to their other extremity.

32 "Now learn from the fig tree as an illus-
tration[b] this point: Just as soon as its young
branch grows tender and it puts forth leaves,
⊕Mr 13:28 Lu 21:29 YOU know that summer is near.⊕ 33 Likewise
also YOU, when YOU see all these things, know
○Mt 25:10 ×Jas 5:9 that he is near at the doors.○× 34 Truly I say to
⊙Mr 8:12 #Mt 23:36 YOU that this generation⊙# will by no means
pass away until all these things occur. 35 Heav-
Heb 1:11 □Joh 12:50 en and earth will pass away, but my words□
△Lu 21:33 will by no means pass away.△

◊Ac 1:7 1Th 5:1 36 "Concerning that day and hour◊ nobody
+Zec 14:7 Mr 13:22 knows, neither the angels of the heavens nor
the Son,[c] but only the Father.+ 37 For just as

[a] Or, "with great power and glory." [b] Or, "parable." [c] Nor the Son, ℵBDVg(4 MSS.)ArmJ[17,18,21].

the days of Noah[○⊕] were, so the presence[⊙] of the Son of man will be.[*] [38] For as people were in those days[○] before the flood, eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah[#] entered into the ark;[⊙*] [39] and they took no note until the flood came and swept them all away,[□] so the presence of the Son of man will be. [40] Then two men will be in the field: one will be taken along and the other be abandoned; [41] two women will be grinding at the hand-mill: one will be taken along and the other be abandoned.[△] [42] Keep on the watch, therefore, because YOU do not know on what day YOUR Master is coming.[◊]

43 "But know one thing, that if the householder had known in what watch the thief was coming,[+] he would have kept awake and not allowed his house to be broken into. [44] On this account YOU, too, prove yourselves ready,[⊕] because at an hour that YOU do not think to be it, the Son of man is coming.

45 "Who really is the faithful[○×] and discreet slave whom his master appointed over his domestics to give them their food at the proper time?[#] [46] Happy[*] is that slave if his master on arriving finds him doing so. [47] Truly I say to YOU that he will appoint him over all his belongings.[□]

48 "But if that evil slave should say in his heart,[△] 'My master is delaying,'[◊] [49] and should start to beat his fellow slaves and should eat and drink with the confirmed drunkards,[⊙] [50] the master of that slave will come on a day that he does not expect and in an hour[+] that he does not know, [51] and will punish him with the great-

○Lu 3:36
⊙1Co 15:23
⊕Ge 6:11
×Lu 17:26
○Mt 26:29

#Ge 7:7
⊙Lu 17:27
*1Pe 3:20

□2Pe 3:6

△Lu 17:35

◊Mt 25:13
Mr 13:33
Lu 21:36

+Lu 12:39
1Th 5:2
2Pe 3:10
Re 3:3

⊕Mr 13:35
Lu 12:40

○Mt 25:21
×1Co 4:2
Heb 3:5

#Lu 12:42
*Re 16:15

□Mt 25:21
Lu 12:44

△Ec 8:11
◊2Pe 3:4

⊙Lu 12:45

+Mt 25:13

⊛Lu 12:46 est severity[a⊛] and will assign him his part with
the hypocrites. There is where his[b] weeping
×Ps 112:10 Mt 8:12 Mt 25:30 and the gnashing of his[b] teeth will be.[×]

○Lu 1:27 ⊙Mr 4:21 #Lu 12:35 *Re 19:7 ○1Co 1:18 □Mt 5:26 △Mt 5:24 ⊙Mr 6:13 25 "Then the kingdom of the heavens will become like ten virgins[○] that took their lamps[⊙#] and went out to meet the bridegroom.[*] 2 Five of them were foolish[○□] and five were discreet.[△] 3 For the foolish took their lamps but took no oil[○] with them, 4 whereas the discreet took oil in their receptacles with their lamps. 5 While the bridegroom was delaying, they all ◊1Th 5:6 nodded and went to sleep.[◊] 6 Right in the mid-
+Mt 24:31 1Th 4:16 dle of the night there arose a cry:[+] 'Here is the bridegroom! Go out to meet him.' 7 Then all ⊛1Co 7:37 ×Lu 12:35 those virgins[⊛] rose and put their lamps[×] in order. 8 The foolish said to the discreet: 'Give us #Heb 1:9 some of YOUR oil,[#] because our lamps are about *Mt 7:24 1Co 4:10 to go out.' 9 The discreet[*] answered with the words: 'Perhaps there may not be quite enough for us and YOU. Be on YOUR way, instead, to those who sell it and buy for yourselves.' 10 While they were going off to buy, the bride-
□Re 19:9 groom arrived, and the virgins that were ready went in with him into the wedding[□] celebration,
⊙Lu 11:7 and the door[⊙] was shut. 11 Afterwards the rest of the virgins also came, saying: 'Sir, sir, open
△Lu 13:25 to us!'[△] 12 In answer he said: 'I tell YOU the
◊Lu 13:27 truth, I do not know YOU.'[◊]

13 "Keep on the watch, therefore, because
+Mt 24:50 1Th 5:6 1Pe 5:8 YOU know neither the day nor the hour.[+]

⊛Lu 19:12 ×Mt 21:33 ○Mr 13:34 #Lu 19:13 14 "For it is just as when a man,[⊛] about to travel abroad,[×] summoned slaves[○] of his and committed to them his belongings.[#] 15 And to one he gave five talents,[c] to another two, to

[a] Or, "will cut him in two." [b] Or, "their." [c] One silver talent was worth $1,020 or £212/10/-.

still another one, to each one according to his own ability, and he went abroad. 16 Immediately the one that received the five talents[a] went his way and did business with them and gained five more. 17 In the same way the one that received the two gained two more. 18 But the one that received just one went off, and dug in the ground and hid the silver money° of his master.

19 "After a long time the master of those slaves came and settled accounts with them.* 20 So the one that had received five talents[a] came forward and brought five additional talents,[a] saying: 'Master, you committed five talents[a] to me; see, I gained° five talents[a] more.'□ 21 His master said to him: 'Well done, good and faithful° slave!△ You were faithful◊ over a few things. I will appoint you over many things. Enter into the joy°+ of your master.' 22 Next the one that had received the two talents[a] came forward and said: 'Master, you committed to me two talents;[a] see, I gained two talents[a] more.'⊕ 23 His master° said to him: 'Well done, good and faithful slave! you were faithful over a few things. I will appoint you over many things.× Enter into the joy# of your master.'

24 "Finally the one that had received the one talent[a] came forward* and said: 'Master, I knew you to be an exacting[b] man, reaping where you did not sow and collecting where you did not winnow. 25 So I grew afraid□ and went off and hid your talent in the ground. Here you have what is yours.' 26 In reply his master said to him: 'Wicked and sluggish[c] slave, you knew, did you, that I reaped where

°Mt 25:27

*Mt 18:23
Lu 19:15

°1Co 9:19
□Lu 19:16

°Lu 12:42
△Lu 19:17
◊Lu 16:10
°Lu 15:10
+Heb 12:2

⊕Lu 19:18
°Mr 13:35

×Lu 19:19
#Heb 12:2

*Lu 19:20

□Lu 19:21

[a] See verse 15 and its footnote[c]. [b] Or, "hard." [c] Or, "timid; hesitating."

I did not sow and collected where I did not winnow? 27 Well, then, you ought to have de-
⊙Mr 14:11 posited my silver monies⊙ with the bankers,
△Lu 19:23 and on my arrival I would be receiving what is mine with interest.△

28 " 'Therefore TAKE away the talent[a] from
◊Lu 19:24 him and give it to him that has the ten talents.[a◊] 29 For to everyone that has, more will
+Mt 13:12 Mr 4:25 Lu 8:18 Joh 15:2 be given and he will have abundance; but as for him that does not have, even what he has will
⊙Mt 27:45 be taken away from him.+ 30 And throw the good-for-nothing slave out into the darkness⊙ outside. There is where his weeping and the
⊛Ps 112:10 Mt 8:12 gnashing of his teeth will be.'⊛

×Da 7:13 Mt 16:27 ⊙Mr 13:26 ⊙Mr 12:25 ⊙Lu 1:32 #Zec 14:5 Mt 13:41 Mt 19:28 *2Co 5:10 ⊙Mt 26:31 □Mt 13:49 ⊙Heb 9:12 △Eze 20:38 31 "When the Son of man× arrives in his glory⊙ and all the angels⊙ with him,# then he will sit down on his glorious throne.⊙ 32 And all the nations will be gathered before him,* and he will separate□ people one from another,△ just as a shepherd⊙ separates the sheep⊙ from the goats.⊙ 33 And he will put the sheep on his right hand, but the goats[b] on his left.

⊙Mr 10:17 ⊙Mr 6:23 ◊Ga 5:21 ⊙Lu 6:48 +1Pe 1:20 Re 13:8 ⊙Mr 11:12 ⊛Isa 58:7 Eze 18:16 ×Heb 13:2 Jas 1:27 #Eze 18:7 Jas 2:15 ⊙Mr 6:5 34 "Then the king will say to those on his right: 'Come, YOU who have my Father's blessing, inherit⊙ the kingdom⊙◊ prepared for YOU from the world's foundation.⊙+ 35 For I became hungry⊙ and YOU gave me something to eat,⊛ I got thirsty and YOU gave me something to drink. I was a stranger× and YOU received me hospitably; 36 naked,[c#] and YOU clothed me. I fell sick⊙ and YOU looked after me. I was in

[a] See verse 15 and footnote[c]. [b] Literally, "little goats or kids"; possibly in depreciation of them. [c] Or, "not sufficiently dressed"; in the common language the original word for this expression meant "lightly clad, in the undergarment only", hence scantily dressed, and not necessarily nude or naked.

prison* and YOU came to me.' 37 Then the righteous ones will answer him with the words: 'Lord, when did we see you hungry and feed° you, or thirsty,□ and give you something to drink?△ 38 When did we see you a stranger and receive you hospitably, or naked,[a] and clothe you? 39 When did we see you sick or in prison and go to you?' 40 And in reply the king◊ will say to them: 'Truly I say to YOU, To the extent that YOU did it to one of the least+ of these my brothers,® YOU did it to me.'×

41 "Then he will say, in turn, to those on his left: 'Be on YOUR way from me,# YOU who have been cursed,° into the everlasting© fire* prepared for the Devil° and his angels. 42 For I became hungry, but YOU gave me nothing to eat,□ and I got thirsty,△ but YOU gave me nothing to drink. 43 I was a stranger,° but YOU did not receive me hospitably; naked,[a] but YOU did not clothe◊ me; sick and in prison,+ but YOU did not look after me.' 44 Then they also will answer with the words: 'Lord, when did we see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked[a] or sick or in prison and did not minister° to you?' 45 Then he will answer them with the words: 'Truly I say to YOU, To the extent that YOU did not do it to one of these least ones,® YOU did not do× it to me.'# 46 And these will depart into everlasting cutting-off,[b]* but the righteous© ones into everlasting life."□

26 Now when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said to his disciples: 2 "YOU know that two days from now the passover°

*2Ti 1:16
©Lu 12:24
□Mt 10:42
△Mt 6:3
◊Lu 19:38 Re 17:14
+Mt 10:40 Mt 11:11
®2Co 5:20 Heb 2:11
×Heb 6:10
#Mt 7:23
°Mt 26:74 °Lu 16:9 °Lu 4:2
*Mt 18:8 Re 20:10
□Isa 58:7 Eze 18:16 △Mt 10:42
©Mt 27:7
◊Eze 18:7 Jas 2:15
+2Ti 1:16
°Mr 1:13
®Mt 11:11 2Co 5:20 Heb 2:11
×Zec 2:8
#Ac 9:5
*2Pe 2:9
©Lu 23:47
□Ro 2:7
°Mt 26:17

[a] See verse 36 and footnote[c]. [b] Literally, "pruning"; hence a curtailing, a holding in check. See 1 John 4:18, footnote[b].

occurs,[△] and the Son of man is to be delivered up to be impaled."[a⊙◊]

3 Then the chief priests and the older men of influence of the people gathered together in the courtyard of the high priest who was called "Ca'ia·phas",[○+] 4 and took counsel[®] together to seize Jesus by crafty device and kill him. 5 However, they kept saying: "Not at the feast,[⊙] in order that no uproar may arise among the people."[×]

6 While Jesus happened to be in Beth'a·ny[○#] in the house of Simon[○] the leper,[*] 7 a woman with an alabaster case of costly perfumed[○] oil[□] approached him, and she began pouring it upon his head as he was reclining at the table. 8 On seeing this the disciples became indignant and said: "Why this waste?[△] 9 For this could have been sold for a great deal and been given to poor[◊] people." 10 Aware of this, Jesus said to them: "Why do YOU try to make trouble for the woman? For she did a fine deed[⊙] toward me.[+] 11 For YOU always have the poor[®] with YOU, but YOU will not always have me.[×] 12 For when this woman put this perfumed oil upon my body, she did it for the preparation of me for burial.[#] 13 Truly I say to YOU, Wherever this good news is preached in all the world, what this woman did shall also be told as a remembrance[○] of her."

14 Then one of the twelve, the one called Judas Is·car'i·ot,[*] went to the chief priests 15 and said: "What will YOU give me to betray him to YOU?"[□] They stipulated to him thirty silver pieces.[△] 16 So from then on he kept seeking a good opportunity to betray him.[◊]

△Mr 14:1 Lu 22:1 Joh 13:1
⊙Mt 27:22
◊Mt 16:21 Mr 15:15
○Lu 3:2
+Lu 22:2
®Joh 11:47
⊙Mt 27:15
×Mr 14:2
○Mr 11:1
#Mt 21:17
⊙Mr 14:3
*Mt 8:2
○Mr 14:3
□Lu 7:37 Joh 12:3
△Mr 14:4
◊Joh 12:5
⊙Mr 3:4
+Mr 14:6
®De 15:11 Joh 12:8
×Mt 9:15
#Mr 14:8 Joh 12:7
○Mr 14:9
*Lu 22:3 Joh 13:2
□Joh 11:57 1Ti 6:9
△Ex 21:32 Zec 11:12 Mt 27:3 Mr 14:11 Lu 22:5
◊Mr 14:11 Lu 22:6

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

17 On the first day of[a] the unleavened cakes[+] the disciples came up to Jesus, saying: "Where do you want us to prepare for you to eat the passover?"[⊙⊛] 18 He said: "Go into the city to so-and-so[×] and say to him, The Teacher says: 'My appointed time is near; I will celebrate the passover with my disciples at your home.' "[#] 19 And the disciples did as Jesus ordered them, and they got things ready for the passover.[*]

20 When, now, it had become evening, he was reclining at the table with the twelve disciples.[□] 21 While they were eating he said: "Truly I say to YOU, One of YOU will betray me."[△] 22 Being very much grieved at this, they commenced each and every one to say to him: "Master,[b] it is not I, is it?"[◊] 23 In reply he said: "He that dips his hand with me in the bowl is the one that will betray me.[+] 24 True, the Son of man is going away, just as it is written concerning him, but woe[⊛] to that man through whom the Son of man is betrayed![×] It would have been better for him if that man had not been born."[#] 25 By way of reply Judas, who was about to betray him, said: "It is not I, is it, Rabbi?"[⊙] He said to him: "That was for you to say."[*]

26 As they continued eating, Jesus took a loaf[○□] and, after saying a blessing, he broke it[△] and, giving it to the disciples, he said: "TAKE,

+Ex 12:18 Le 23:6 Mr 14:12
⊙Mr 14:14 ⊛Lu 22:9 ×Mt 21:3
#Lu 22:11
*Mr 14:16
□Lu 22:14
△Mr 14:18 Joh 13:21
◊Mr 14:19 Joh 13:22
+Ps 41:9 Mr 14:20 Lu 22:21 Joh 13:26
⊛Mt 18:7 Lu 17:1 ×Lu 22:22
#Mr 14:21 Joh 17:12
⊙Mt 26:49
*Joh 13:30
○Lu 24:30 □1Co 11:23 △1Co 11:24

[a] Or, "The day before." This rendering of the Greek word πρῶτος (*pro'tos*) followed by the genitive case of the next word agrees with the sense and rendering of a like construction at John 1:15 namely, "He existed before [*pro'tos*] me." In late Greek *pro'tos* followed by the genitive case is sometimes used where we would expect *pro'te.ros, before* or *earlier.* (Liddell-Scott *Greek-English Lexicon,* 1948 Reprint, under πρῶτος.) [b] Or, "Lord."

◊1Co 10:16 eat. This means[a◊] my body."+ [27] Also he took a
+Mr 14:22 Lu 22:19 cup⊕ and, having given thanks, he gave it to
⊕1Co 11:25 them, saying: "Drink out of it, all of YOU;×
×Lu 22:20 [28] for this means[a#] my 'blood* of the covenant'○□
#1Co 10:16 which is to be poured out in behalf of many△
○Mr 14:24 for forgiveness○ of sins.◊ [29] But I tell YOU, I will
*Ex 24:8 Zec 9:11 by no means drink○ henceforth any of this
○Mr 1:4 product of the vine○ until that day○ when I
□Jer 31:31 Heb 7:22 drink it new[b] with YOU in the kingdom of my
⊙Mr 15:36 Father."+ [30] Finally, after singing praises,[c⊕] they
○Lu 13:7 went out to the mount of Olives.×
⊙Mr 10:34
△Mr 14:24 31 Then Jesus said to them: "All of YOU will
◊Ro 5:16 be stumbled# in connection with me on this
+Lu 22:18 night,○ for it is written, 'I will strike the shep-
⊕Ps 113 to 118 herd,○ and the sheep○ of the flock will be scat-
×Lu 22:39 Joh 18:1 tered* about.'□ [32] But after I have been raised
#Mt 11:6 up, I will go ahead△ of YOU into Gal'i·lee."◊
○Mr 6:48 [33] Peter reacted and said to him: "Although all
⊙Mr 6:34 the others are stumbled in connection with
*Joh 16:32 you, never will I be stumbled!"+ [34] Jesus said
□Zec 13:7 Mr 14:27 to him: "Truly I say to you, On this night, be-
△Mt 28:7 ◊Mt 28:16 fore a cock crows, you will disown○ me three
+Mr 14:29 times."⊕ [35] Peter said to him: "Even if I should
○Mt 26:75 have to die with you, I will by no means dis-
⊕Joh 13:38 own× you." All the other disciples also said the
×Mt 10:33 Lu 9:23 same thing.#
#Mr 14:31 Lu 22:33
Joh 18:1 36 Then Jesus came with them to the spot
called "Geth·sem'a·ne", and he said to the dis-
□Mr 14:32 Lu 22:40 ciples: "Sit down here while I go over there
△Mt 17:1 ⊙Mr 1:20 and pray."□ [37] And taking along Peter and the
◊Mr 14:33 two sons△ of Zeb'e·dee,○ he began to be grieved
and to be sorely troubled.◊ [38] Then he said to
them: "My soul is deeply grieved, even to

[a] Or, "is"; in the sense of signifying, importing, representing. See 1 Corinthians 10:4. [b] It new; that is, the vine's new product. [c] Or, "singing hymns (or psalms)."

death.[○+] Stay here and keep on the watch with me."[⊕] [39] And going a little way forward, he fell upon his face, praying[×] and saying: "My Father, if it is possible, let this cup[#] pass away from me. Yet, not as I will,[*] but as you will."[□]

40 And he came to the disciples and found them sleeping,[○] and he said to Peter: "Could YOU men not so much as watch one hour with me?[△] [41] Keep on the watch[◊] and praying,[+] that YOU may not enter into temptation.[⊕] The spirit, of course, is willing, but the flesh[○] is weak."[×] [42] Again, for the second time,[#] he went off and prayed,[○] saying: "My Father, if it is not possible for this to pass away except I drink it, let your will take place."[*] [43] And he came again and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy.[□] [44] So leaving them, he again went off and prayed for the third time,[△] saying once more the same word. [45] Then he came to the disciples and said to them: "At such a time as this YOU are sleeping and taking YOUR rest! Look! the hour has drawn near for the Son of man to be betrayed into the hands[○] of sinners.[◊] [46] Get up, let us go. Look! my betrayer has drawn near." [47] And while he was yet speaking, look! Judas,[⊙+] one of the twelve, came and with him a great crowd with swords[⊕] and clubs from the chief priests and older[○] men of influence of the people.[×]

48 Now his betrayer had given them a sign, saying: "Whoever it is I kiss, this is he; take him into custody."[#] [49] And going straight up to Jesus he said: "Good day, Rabbi!"[⊙*] and kissed[□] him very tenderly. [50] But Jesus[△] said to him: "Fellow,[○] for what purpose are you present?" Then they came forward and laid hands on Je-

○Mr 9:1
+Ps 42:5
Ps 42:11
Ps 43:5
⊕Mr 14:34
×Heb 5:7
#Mt 20:22
Joh 18:11
*Joh 6:38
□Ps 40:8
Lu 22:41
Heb 10:9
○Mr 4:38

△Mr 14:37
Lu 22:45
◊1Pe 5:8
+Eph 6:18
○Lu 24:39
⊕Mt 6:13
Lu 22:46
×Mr 14:38
○Mr 13:18
#Mr 14:39

*Mt 6:10
Joh 12:27
Ac 21:14

□Mr 14:40

△2Co 12:8

○Mr 1:31
◊Mr 14:41

⊙Mr 14:10
+Lu 22:47
Joh 18:3
Ac 1:16
○Ac 4:5
⊕Lu 22:52
×Mr 14:43

#Mr 14:44

⊙Mr 9:5
*Mr 14:45
□2Sa 20:9
Pr 27:6
○Mt 20:13
△Lu 22:48

◊Mr 14:46
sus and took him into custody.◊ 51 But, look! one
+Mr 14:47 Lu 22:50 Joh 18:10
of those with Jesus reached out his hand and drew his sword and struck the slave of the high priest and cut off his ear.+ 52 Then Jesus
⊙Lu 2:35 ⊕Joh 18:11 ○Mr 4:38 ×Ge 9:6 Re 13:10
said to him: "Return your sword⊙ to its place,⊕ for all those who take the sword will perish○ by the sword.× 53 Or do you think that I cannot appeal to my Father to supply me at this moment more than twelve legions# of angels?*
#Joh 18:36 *2Ki 6:17 Da 7:10 Mt 4:11 Lu 2:13
54 In that case, how would the Scriptures be fulfilled that it must take place this way?" 55 In that hour Jesus said to the crowds: "Have YOU come out with swords and clubs as against a robber to arrest me?□ Day after day I used
□Mr 14:48 Lu 22:52 ⊙Mr 11:27 △Joh 7:26 Joh 18:20
to sit in the temple⊙△ teaching, and yet YOU did not take me into custody. 56 But all this has taken place for the scriptures of the prophets to be fulfilled." Then all the disciples abandoned
◊Mr 14:50 Joh 16:32
him and fled.◊

57 Those who took Jesus into custody led him
+Joh 18:13
away to Ca'ia·phas+ the high priest, where the scribes and the older men of influence were
⊕Lu 22:54
assembled.⊕ 58 But Peter kept following him at
○Mr 14:65 ×Lu 22:55
a good distance as far as the courtyard○× of the high priest, and, after going inside, he was sitting with the house attendants to see the
#Joh 18:16
outcome.#

59 Meantime the chief priests and the entire
⊙Mr 14:55
San'he·drin[a]⊙ were looking for false witness against Jesus in order to put him to death, 60 but they found none, although many false witnesses came forward. Later on two came
*De 19:15 Ps 27:12 Mr 14:57
forward* 61 and said: "This man said, 'I can
□Mt 27:40 Joh 2:19 Ac 6:14
throw down the temple of God and build it up in three days.' "□ 62 With that the high priest

[a] San'he·drin, J17,18; or, "Supreme Court." See Matthew 5:22.

stood up and said to him: "Have you no answer? What is it these are testifying against you?"[△] [63] But Jesus kept silent.[◊] So the high priest said to him: "By the living God I put you under oath[+] to tell us whether you are the Christ[⊕] the Son of God!" [64] Jesus said[×] to him: "That was for you to say.[#] Yet I say to YOU men, From henceforth[*] YOU will see[□] the Son of man[△] sitting at the right hand[◊] of power[⊙] and coming on the clouds[+] of heaven."[⊕] [65] Then the high priest ripped his outer garments, saying: "He has blasphemed![○×] What further need do we have of witnesses?[#] See! now YOU have heard the blasphemy.[*] [66] What is YOUR opinion?" They returned answer: "He is liable to death."[□] [67] Then they spit into his face[△] and hit[◊] him with their fists. Others slapped him in the face,[+] [68] saying: "Prophesy to us, you Christ,[⊕] Who is it that struck you?"[×]

69 Now Peter was sitting outside in the courtyard; and a servant[⊙] girl came up to him, saying: "You, too, were with Jesus the Gal·i·le'an!"[#] [70] But he denied it before them all, saying: "I do not know what you are talking about." [71] After he had gone out to the gatehouse, another girl noticed him and said to those there: "This man was with Jesus the Naz·a·rene'."[*] [72] And again he denied it, with an oath:[⊙] "I do not know the man!"[□] [73] After a little while those standing around came up and said to Peter:[○] "Certainly you also are one of them, for, in fact, your dialect gives you away."[△] [74] Then he started to curse[⊙] and swear: "I do not know the man!" And immediately a cock crowed.[◊] [75] And Peter called to mind the saying Jesus spoke, namely: "Before a cock crows,

△Mr 14:6
◊Isa 53:7
+Le 5:1
⊕Mt 16:1
Lu 22:6
Joh 10:2
×Mr 14:6
#Mt 27:1
Lu 22:7
⊙Mr 9:1
*Lu 22:6
□Mt 24:3
△Ac 7:56
◊Ps 110:1
+Da 7:13
○Mr 3:28
⊕Mr 14:6
×Joh 10:3
#Lu 22:7
*Mt 9:
Mr 1
□Le 24:1
Joh 19:
△Isa 50:6
Mt 27:3
◊Lu 22:6
+Isa 53:3
⊕Lu 23:3
×Mr 14:6
⊙Lu 12:4
#Lu 22:5
Joh 18:1
*Mr 14:6
Joh 18:2
⊙Mr 6:26
□Lu 22:5
○Mr 8:29
△Lu 22:5
Joh 18:2
⊙Mr 11:2
◊Lu 22:6
Joh 18:2

○Mr 8:34 *Mt 26:34 Mr 14:30 ⊕Mr 14:72 Lu 22:62

you will disown○ me three times."* And he went outside and wept bitterly.⊕

×Ps 2:2 Mr 15:1 Lu 22:66 Lu 23:1 Joh 18:28 ⊙Mr 3:27 #Lu 23:1 Joh 18:28 Ac 3:13 1Ti 6:13

27 When it had become morning, all the chief priests and the older men of influence of the people held a consultation against Jesus so as to put him to death.× 2 And, after binding⊙ him, they led him off and handed him over to Pilate the governor.#

○Mr 10:33 *Mt 26:15 ⊙Mr 2:26 □Mt 27:24

3 Then Judas, who betrayed him, seeing he had been condemned,○ felt remorse and turned the thirty* silver pieces back to the chief priests⊙ and older men of influence, 4 saying: "I sinned when I betrayed righteous blood."□ They said: "What is that to us? You must see to that!" 5 So he threw the silver pieces into the temple and withdrew, and went off and hanged himself.△ 6 But the chief priests◊ took the silver pieces and said: "It is not lawful to drop them into the sacred treasury, because they are the price of blood." 7 After consulting together, they bought* with them the potter's field to bury strangers.○ 8 Therefore that field has been called "Field of Blood"⊕ to this very day. 9 Then what was spoken through Jeremiah[a]⊙ the prophet× was fulfilled, saying: "And they took[b] the thirty silver pieces,# the price upon the man that was priced, the one on whom some of the sons of Israel set a price, 10 and they gave[c] them for the potter's* field, according to what Jehovah[d] had commanded me."

△2Sa 17:23 Ac 1:18 ◊Mr 7:6 *Ac 1:18 ○Joh 10:5 ⊕Ac 1:19 ⊙Mt 2:17 ×Jer 20:2 #Zec 11:12 *Jer 18:2 Zec 11:13

11 Jesus now stood before the governor;○ and

○Mt 27:27

[a] Jeremiah, ℵAB; Zach.a.ri'ah, Sy[h]; but the name is omitted by Sy[s.p.]. [b] They took, AB; I took, ℵSy[s.p.h.]. [c] They gave, AB; I gave, ℵSy[s.p.h.]. [d] Jehovah, J[1,2,4,7-14,16,17]; the Lord, ℵABJ[18].

the governor put the question to him: "Are you the king of the Jews?"□ Jesus replied: "That is for you to say."△ 12 But, while he was being accused◊ by the chief priests and older men of influence, he made no answer.+ 13 Then Pilate said to him: "Do you not hear how many things they are testifying against you?"⊕ 14 Yet he did not answer him, no, not a word, so that the governor wondered very much.×

15 Now from feast to feast⊙ it was the custom of the governor to release a prisoner○ to the crowd, the one they wanted.# 16 Just at that time they were holding a notorious prisoner called Bar·ab′bas.⊙* 17 Hence when they were gathered together Pilate said to them: "Which one do YOU want me to release to YOU, Bar·ab′bas or Jesus○ the so-called 'Christ'?"□ 18 For he was aware that out of envy△ they had handed him over.◊ 19 Moreover, while he was sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent him the message: "Have nothing to do with that righteous man, for I suffered a lot today in a dream⊙ because of him." 20 But the chief priests and the older men of influence won over the crowds○ to ask for Bar·ab′bas,+ but to have Jesus destroyed. 21 Now in responding the governor said to them: "Which of the two do YOU want me to release to YOU?" They said: "Bar·ab′bas."⊕ 22 Pilate said to them: "What, then, shall I do with Jesus the so-called 'Christ'?" They all said: "Let him be impaled!"[a]⊙× 23 He said: "Why, what crime did he commit?" Still they kept crying out all the more: "Let him be impaled!"[a]#

24 Seeing that it did no good but, rather, an uproar was arising, Pilate took water* and

□Mr 15:2 Lu 23:3 Joh 18:3
△Mt 26:64 1Ti 6:13
◊Mr 15:3
+Isa 53:7
⊕Mr 15:4
×Mr 15:5
⊙Mr 15:6
○Ac 16:25
#Lu 23:17 Joh 18:39
⊙Mr 15:15
*Lu 23:19 Joh 18:40
○Lu 18:38
□Mr 15:9
△Mt 21:38 Joh 11:48 Joh 12:19
◊Mr 15:10
⊙Ac 2:17
○Mr 3:9
+Lu 23:18 Joh 18:40 Ac 3:14
⊕Mr 15:11
⊙Mt 27:38
×Mr 15:13 Lu 23:21
#Mr 15:14 Lu 23:23 Ac 3:13
*De 21:6

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

washed his hands before the crowd, saying: "I
□Mt 27:4 am innocent of the blood□ of this man.[a] You
must see to it." 25 At that all the people said in
△De 19:10 answer: "His blood come upon us and upon our
Jos 2:19 children."△ 26 Then he released Bar·ab'bas to
2Sa 1:16 them, but he had Jesus whipped◊ and handed
Mt 23:35 him over to be impaled.[b]+
Ac 5:28
1Th 2:15
◊Joh 19:1
○Lu 3:1 27 Then the soldiers of the governor○ took
+Mr 15:15 Jesus into the governor's palace and gathered
Lu 23:25 the whole body of troops together to him.⊕
⊕Mr 15:16 28 And disrobing him, they draped him with a
×Joh 19:2 scarlet cloak,× 29 and they braided a crown○ out
○Mr 15:17 of thorns and put it on his head and a reed in
his right hand. And, kneeling before him, they
made fun of him, saying: "Good day, you King
○Mt 28:15 of the Jews!"○# 30 And they spit* upon him and
#Mr 15:19 took the reed and began hitting him upon his
Joh 19:3 head. 31 Finally, when they had made fun□ of
*Isa 50:6 him, they took the cloak off and put his outer gar-
Mt 26:67 ments upon him and led him off for impaling.△
□Isa 53:7
Mt 20:19
△Mr 15:20 32 As they were going out they found a na-
tive of Cy·re'ne named Simon.○◊ This man they
⊕Mr 15:21 impressed into service to lift up his torture
◊Lu 23:26 stake.c○ 33 And when they came to a place
called *"Gol'go·tha",*⊕+ that is to say, "Skull
○Lu 9:23 Place," 34 they gave him wine mixed with gall⊕
+Lu 23:33 to drink; but, after tasting it, he refused to
Joh 19:17 drink.× 35 When they had impaled[b]# him they
⊕Mr 15:22 distributed his garments* by casting lots,□ 36 and,
⊕Ps 69:21 as they sat, they watched over him there.
37 Also they posted above his head the charge
×Mr 15:23 against him, in writing: "This is Jesus the King○
#Joh 19:18 of the Jews."△
*Ps 22:18
Lu 23:34
Joh 19:23 38 Then two robbers were impaled[b]⊙ with
□Mr 15:24
○Lu 19:38
△Mr 15:26
Lu 23:38
Joh 19:19
⊙Mt 28:5

[a] Or, "innocent of this blood." [b] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."
[c] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38.

him, one on his right and one on his left.◊ 39 So the passers-by began speaking abusively○+ of him, wagging⊕ their heads 40 and saying: "O you would-be thrower-down of the temple× and builder of it in three days, save yourself! If you are a son of God, come down off the torture stake!"a# 41 In like manner also the chief priests with the scribes and older men of influence began making fun of him and saying:* 42 "Others he saved, himself he cannot save! He is King□ of Israel; let him now come down off the torture stakea and we will believe on him.△ 43 He has put his trust⊙ in God; let Him now rescue◊ him if He wants him, for he said, 'I am God's Son.' "+ 44 In the same way even the robbers that were impaledb together with him began reproaching him.⊕

45 From the sixth hourc on a darkness○ fell× over all the land, until the ninth hour.d# 46 About the ninth hourd Jesus called out with a loud voice, saying: *"E'li, E'li, la'ma sa·bach·tha'ni?"*e that is, "My God, my God,* to what end have you forsaken me?"□ 47 At hearing this, some of those standing there began to say: "This man is calling Elijah."△ 48 And immediately one of them ran and took a sponge and soaked it with sour◊ wine and put it on a reed and went to giving him a drink.+ 49 But the rest of them said: "Let him be! Let us see whether Elijah comes to save him."⊕ Another man took a spear and pierced his side, and blood and

○Ac 18:6
◊Isa 53:12
Mr 15:27
Lu 23:33
Joh 19:18
+Heb 12:3
⊕Ps 22:7
Ps 109:25
Lu 23:35
×Mt 26:61
#Mr 15:30
*Mr 15:31
Lu 23:35
□Joh 1:49
△Mr 15:32
⊙Lu 18:9
◊Ps 22:8
+Mr 14:62
⊕Mr 15:32
Lu 23:39
○Mr 13:24
×Am 8:9
#Mr 15:33
Lu 23:44
*Ps 22:1
Heb 5:7
□Mr 15:34
△2Ki 1:3
Mr 15:35
◊Ps 69:21
+Lu 23:36
Joh 19:29
⊕Mr 15:36

a See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. b Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." c Sixth hour; counting from 6 a.m., this would be 12 noon. d Ninth hour; counting from 6 a.m., this would be 3 p.m. e *Eli, Eli, lama sabaqthani?* in the Gal·i·le'an dialect of Ar·a·ma'ic.

×Joh 19:34
#Mr 15:37
Lu 23:46
Joh 19:30
⊙Mr 15:38
*Ex 26:31
Heb 9:3
Heb 10:20
○Mr 15:46
⊙Mr 6:29
□Mr 15:38
Lu 23:45
○Ac 9:13
△Ac 26:23
◊Mt 4:5
⊙Lu 7:2
○Mt 28:2
+Mr 15:39
Lu 23:47
⊕Lu 8:2
×Lu 23:49
#Mr 15:41
⊙Mt 27:61
○Mt 20:20
*Mr 15:40
Joh 19:25
⊙Mr 15:43
○Mr 9:31
□Mr 15:43
Lu 23:52
△Mr 15:45
Joh 19:38
⊙Lu 4:27

water came out.[a×] 50 Again Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and ceased to breathe.[b#]

51 And, look! the curtain* of the sanctuary[c○] was rent in two, from top to bottom,[□] and the earth quaked, and the rock-masses[○] were split. 52 And the memorial[○] tombs were opened[d] and many bodies of the holy[○] ones that had fallen asleep were thrown up,[e] 53 (and persons,[f] coming out from among the memorial tombs after his being raised up,[△] entered[g] into the holy city,)[◊] and they became visible to many people. 54 But the army[○] officer[h] and those with him watching over Jesus, when they saw the earthquake[○] and the things happening, grew very much afraid, saying: "Certainly this was God's Son."[i+]

55 Moreover, many women[⊕] were there viewing from a distance,[×] who had accompanied Jesus from Gal'i·lee to minister to him;[#] 56 among whom was Mary Mag'da·lene,[⊙] also Mary[○] the mother of James[○] and Jo'ses,[j○] and the mother[○] of the sons of Zeb'e·dee.*

57 Now as it was late in the afternoon, there came a rich man of Ar·i·ma·the'a,[⊙] named Joseph,[⊙] who had also himself become a disciple[○] of Jesus. 58 This man went up to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus.[□] Then Pilate commanded it to be given over.[△] 59 And Joseph took the body, wrapped it up in clean[○] fine

[a] "Another man . . . came out." This sentence is contained in ℵBC and other important manuscripts; but is omitted by ADVg Sy[s.p.h] Arm. [b] Literally, "yielded up his breath." [c] Or, "temple." [d] ℵ omits "And the memorial tombs were opened". [e] Or, "were raised up." [f] Or, "they"; but not the bodies. [g] ℵ omits "entered". [h] Literally, "the centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers. [i] Or, "a son of God"; or, "a son of a god." [j] Jo'ses, ABCSy[p.h]; Joseph, ℵDVgSy[s].

linen,◊ 60 and laid it in his new memorial tomb which he had quarried in the rock-mass. And, after rolling a big stone to the door of the memorial tomb, he left.+ 61 But Mary Mag′da-lene○ and the other Mary○ continued there, sitting before the grave.○⊕

62 The next day, which was after the "Preparation",× the chief priests and the Pharisees assembled○ before Pilate, 63 saying: "Sir, we have called to mind that that impostor said while yet alive, 'After three days# I am to be raised up.' 64 Therefore command the grave to be made secure until the third day, that his disciples may never come and steal* him and say to the people, 'He was raised up from the dead!' and this last imposture will be worse than the first." 65 Pilate said to them: "You have a guard.□ Go make it as secure as you know how." 66 So they went and made the grave○ secure by sealing○ the stone△ and having the guard.

28 After[a] the sabbath, when it was growing light on the first day of the week, Mary Mag′da-lene and the other Mary○ came to view the grave.○◊

2 And, notice! a great earthquake○ had taken place; for Jehovah's[b] angel had descended from heaven and approached and rolled away the stone and was sitting on it.+ 3 His outward appearance was as lightning,⊕ and his clothing as white as snow.× 4 Yes, for fear of him the watchmen trembled and became as dead men.

5 But the angel responded# and said to the

◊Mr 15:46 Lu 23:53 Joh 19:40
+Mr 15:46 Lu 23:53 Joh 19:41
○Mr 16:1
○Mt 28:1
○Mt 27:66
⊕Mr 15:47 Lu 23:55
×Mr 15:42 Lu 23:54 Joh 19:14
○Mr 5:21
#Mt 12:40 Joh 2:19
*Mt 28:13
□Mt 28:11
○Mt 28:1
○Joh 3:33
△Da 6:17
○Mr 15:40
○Ro 3:13
◊Mr 16:1 Lu 24:1 Joh 20:1
○Lu 21:11
+Mr 16:4 Lu 24:2 Joh 20:1
⊕Da 10:6
×Mr 16:5 Lu 24:4 Re 10:1 Re 18:1
#Mr 16:6

[a] After, J17,18,21. See Appendix under Matthew 28:1. [b] Jehovah's, J2,4,7-14,16-18; the Lord's, NAB.

women: "Do not YOU be fearful, for I know
Mr 16:6 ⊙Mr 15:24 YOU are looking for Jesus who was impaled.[a]⊙
6 He is not here, for he was raised up,□ as he
□Mt 16:21 Mt 17:23 Lu 24:6 said. Come, see the place where he was lying.△
△Mr 16:6 7 And go quickly and tell his disciples he was
◊2Ti 2:8 raised up◊ from the dead, and, look! he is going
+Mt 26:32 Mt 28:16 ahead of YOU into Gal'i·lee;+ there YOU will see
⊕Mr 16:7 him. Look! I have told YOU."⊕

8 So, quickly leaving the memorial tomb,
○Mr 10:32 ⊙Mr 5:14 with fear○ and great joy, they ran to report⊙
×Mr 16:8 Lu 24:9 to his disciples.× 9 And, look! Jesus met them
and said: "Good day!" They approached and
caught him by his feet and did obeisance to
him. 10 Then Jesus said to them: "Have no fear!
#Ps 22:22 Joh 20:17 Ro 8:29 Heb 2:11 Go, report to my brothers,# that they may go
off into Gal'i·lee; and there they will see me."

11 While the women were on their way,
Mt 27:65 look! some of the guard went into the city and
reported to the chief priests all the things that
had happened. 12 And after these had assembled
with the older men of influence and taken
counsel, they gave a sufficient number of silver
pieces to the soldiers 13 and said: "Say, 'His
□Mt 27:64 disciples□ came in the night and stole him while
we were sleeping.' 14 And if this gets to the
governor's ears, we will prevail upon him and
will set YOU free from worry." 15 So the soldiers
took the silver pieces and did as they were in-
structed; and this saying has been spread abroad
○Mr 7:3 among the Jews○ up to this very day.

16 However, the eleven disciples proceeded
△Mt 26:32 1Co 15:6 into Gal'i·lee△ to the mountain where Jesus had
arranged for them, 17 and when they saw him
◊Mt 14:31 they did obeisance, but some doubted.◊ 18 And

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

Jesus approached and spoke to them, saying: "All authority[+] has been given me in heaven and on the earth.[⊙] 19 Go therefore[⊕] and make disciples[×] of people[#] of all the nations,[*] baptizing them in[a] the name[○] of the Father[□] and of the Son[⊙] and of the holy spirit, 20 teaching[△] them to observe[◊] all the things I have commanded YOU. And, look! I am with YOU[+] all the days until the consummation[b○] of the system of things."[c]

[+]Da 7:14 Mt 11:27 Eph 1:20 Php 2:9
[⊙]Lu 2:14
[⊕]Mr 16:15
[×]Ac 14:21
[#]Mt 10:5
[○]Mr 6:14
[⊙]Mr 1:11
[*]Lu 16:16 Ac 8:12
[□]Isa 64:8
[△]Mt 5:19
[◊]Joh 14:23
[○]Heb 9:26
[+]Mt 18:20 Ac 18:10

[a] Or, "into." [b] Or, "the combination end; the ending together." [c] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on'*), ℵAB; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[1-14,16-18].

ACCORDING TO

MARK

○Mr 8:35

1 The beginning of the good○ news about[a] Jesus Christ: 2 Just as it is written in Isaiah the prophet, "(Here I am, sending forth my
Mal 3:1 Mt 11:10 Lu 7:27 messenger[b] before you,[c] to prepare your way;)
□Isa 40:3 Lu 3:4 Joh 1:23 3 a voice of a man crying out in the wilderness,
'PREPARE the way of Jehovah,[d] MAKE his roads straight,' "□ 4 John○ the baptizer turned up in
○Mr 10:38 the wilderness, preaching baptism○ of those re-
◎Mr 3:29 △Mt 3:2 Lu 3:3 ○Mr 6:1 penting[e] for forgiveness○ of sins.△ 5 Consequently all the territory○ of Ju·de'a and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem made their way out to him, and they were baptized by him in the Jordan river, openly confessing their sins.◊ 6 Now John was clothed with camel's hair and with a leather girdle around his loins, and was living
◊Mal 3:5 Ac 19:4
+Le 11:22 ⊕Mt 3:4 on insect locusts+ and wild honey.⊕ 7 And he would preach, saying: "After me someone stronger than I am is coming; I am not fit to
×Joh 1:27 Ac 13:25 stoop and untie the laces of his sandals.× 8 I baptized YOU with water, but he will baptize YOU with holy spirit."#
#Isa 44:3 Joe 2:28 Mt 3:11 Lu 3:16 Ac 2:4 Ac 11:16 1Co 12:13

9 In the course of those days Jesus came from Naz'a·reth of Gal'i·lee and was baptized in the Jordan by John.* 10 And immediately on coming up out of the water he saw the heavens○ being parted, and, like a dove, the spirit coming down upon him;□ 11 and a voice came out of the heavens: "You are my Son,○ the beloved; I have approved○ you."△

*Mt 3:13 ◎Mr 8:11 □Mt 3:16 Lu 3:22 Joh 1:32 △Ps 2:7 Mt 3:17 2Pe 1:17 ○Mr 5:7 ○Lu 3:22

[a] Or, "of." [b] Or, "angel." [c] Literally, "before your face." [d] Jehovah, J7-14,16-18,20; the Lord, NAB. [e] Literally, "baptism of repentance."

12 And immediately the spirit impelled him
to go into the wilderness.◊ 13 So he continued in
the wilderness forty days,+ being tempted by
Satan, and he was with the wild beasts, but the
angels were ministering° to him.⊕

14 Now after John was put under arrest Je-
sus went into Gal'i·lee,⊙× preaching the good
news of God 15 and saying: "The appointed
time° has been fulfilled# and the kingdom of
God has drawn near. BE repentant and have
faith in the good news."*

16 While walking alongside the sea of Gal'i-
lee he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of
Simon casting their nets about in the sea, for
they were fishers.□ 17 So Jesus said to them:
"Come after me, and I shall cause YOU to be-
come fishers of men."△ 18 And at once they
abandoned their nets and followed° him.◊ 19 And
after going a little farther he saw James the
son of Zeb'e·dee and John his brother, in fact,
while they were in their boat mending their
nets,+ 20 but without delay he called them. In
turn, they left their father Zeb'e·dee° in the
boat with the hired men and went off after
him. 21 And they went their way into Ca·per'-
na·um.⊕

No sooner was it the sabbath than he entered
into the synagogue and began to teach. 22 And
they became astounded at his way of teaching,×
for there he was teaching them as one having
authority,° and not as the scribes.# 23 Also at
that immediate time there was in their syna-
gogue a man under the power of an unclean
spirit, and he shouted,* 24 saying: "What have
we to do with you, Jesus you Naz·a·rene'?□ Did
you come to destroy us? I know△ exactly who

◊Mt 4:1
Lu 4:1
+Mt 4:2

°Mr 9:35
⊕Mt 4:11

⊙Lu 1:26
×Mt 4:12
Lu 4:14

°Lu 1:57
#Da 9:26
Ga 4:4
Eph 1:10
*Mt 4:17

□Mt 4:18
Lu 5:4

△Mt 4:19

°Joh 10:4
◊Mt 19:27
Lu 5:11

+Mt 4:21

°Lu 5:10

⊕Mt 4:13
Lu 4:31

×Mt 7:28

°Mr 6:7
#Mt 7:29

*Lu 4:33
□2Sa 16:10
2Sa 19:22
Joe 3:4
Mt 8:29
Joh 2:4
△Jas 2:19

◊Ps 16:10 +Lu 4:34 you are, the Holy One◊ of God."+ 25 But Jesus reproved it, saying: "Be silent, and come on out
⊙Lu 4:35 of him!"⊙ 26 And the unclean spirit, after throwing him into a convulsion and yelling at the
×Mr 9:20 top of its voice, came on out of him.× 27 Well, the people were all so astonished that they began a discussion among themselves, saying:
○Mr 4:1 "What is this? A new teaching!○ He authoritatively orders even the unclean spirits, and they
#Mt 9:8 Lu 4:36 obey him."# 28 So the report about him spread out immediately in all directions through all the
Lu 4:37 country round about in Gal'i·lee.

□Lu 4:33 29 And immediately they went out of the synagogue and went into the home of Simon□
○Mr 3:18 and Andrew○ with James and John. 30 Now Si-
○Lu 22:31 mon's○ mother-in-law was lying down sick
△Mt 8:14 with a fever,△ and they at once told him about her. 31 And going to her he raised her up, tak-
⊙Mr 3:1 ◊Ps 103:3 +Mt 8:15 Lu 4:39 ○Mr 4:6 ing her by the hand;⊙ and the fever left her,◊ and she began ministering to them.+

32 After evening had fallen, when the sun○ had set, the people began bringing him all those
⊗Lu 4:40 ⊙Mr 5:15 ×Mt 8:16 ○Mr 6:56 who were ill⊗ and those demon-possessed;⊙× 33 and the whole city○ was gathered right at the door. 34 So he cured many that were ill with various sicknesses, and he expelled many de-
⊙Lu 4:33 mons,⊙ but he would not let the demons speak,
#Mr 3:12 Lu 4:41 because they knew him to be Christ.#

35 And early in the morning, while it was still dark, he rose up and went outside and left
Lu 4:42 for a lonely place, and there he began pray-
□Mr 14:32 Heb 5:7 ing.□ 36 However, Simon and those with him hunted him down 37 and found him, and they said to him: "All are looking for you." 38 But he said to them: "Let us go somewhere else, into the village-towns nearby, that I may

preach[△] there also, for it is for this purpose I have gone out."[◊] 39 And he did go, preaching in their synagogues throughout the whole of Gal'i·lee and expelling the demons.[+]

40 There also came to him a leper,[⊕] beseeching him[×] even on bended knee, saying to him: "If you just want to, you can make me clean."[#] 41 At that he was moved with pity and he stretched out his hand and touched him and said to him: "I want to. Be made clean."[*] 42 And immediately the leprosy vanished from him, and he became clean.[□] 43 Furthermore, he gave him strict orders and at once sent him away, 44 and said to him: "See you tell nobody a thing, but go show yourself to the priest[△] and offer in behalf of your cleansing the things Moses directed,[◊] for the purpose of a witness to them."[+] 45 But after going away the man started to proclaim[○] it a great deal and to spread the account abroad, so that Jesus[a] was no longer able to enter openly into a city, but he continued outside in lonely places. Yet they kept coming to him from all sides.[⊙]

2 However, after some days he again entered into Ca·per'na·um[○] and he was reported to be at home.[×] 2 Consequently many gathered, so much so that there was no more room, not even about the door, and he began to speak the word[#] to them. 3 And men came bringing him a paralytic[○] carried by four.[*] 4 But not being able to bring him right to Jesus[b] on account of the crowd, they removed the roof over where he was, and having dug an opening they lowered the cot on which the paralytic was lying.[□]

[a] Literally, "he." [b] Literally, "him."

△Isa 61:1
◊Lu 4:43 Joh 17:4
+Mt 4:23 Lu 4:44 Joh 9:4
⊕De 24:8 2Sa 3:29
×Nu 12:10
#2Ki 5:6 Mt 8:2 Lu 5:12
*Mt 8:3
□Lu 5:13
△Le 13:49 Le 14:3
◊Le 14:10
+Mt 8:4 Lu 5:14
○Mr 5:20
⊙Lu 5:15
⊙Mr 9:33
×Mt 9:1 Lu 5:18
#Isa 61:1 Lu 8:1 Eph 2:1 Heb 2:3
○Lu 5:24
*Mt 9:2 Lu 5:18
□Lu 5:19

△Ge 22:12
Heb 4:13
◎Lu 15:13
5 And when Jesus saw their faith△ he said to the paralytic: "Child, your sins◎ are forgiven."◊

◎Mr 12:35
◊Ps 103:3
Isa 53:11
Lu 5:20
+Lu 5:21
◎Lu 7:47
6 Now there were some of the scribes◎ there, sitting and reasoning in their hearts:+ 7 "What is it this man is saying in this manner? He is blaspheming. Who can forgive◎ sins except one, God?"⊕ 8 But Jesus, having discerned immediately by his spirit that they were reasoning that way in themselves, said to them: "Why are YOU reasoning these things in YOUR hearts?×

⊕Job 14:4
Ps 130:4
Isa 43:25
Ro 8:33
×Ps 7:9
Mt 9:4
Heb 4:13
Re 2:23
9 Which is easier, to say to the paralytic, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up and pick up your cot and walk'?# 10 But in order for YOU men to know that the Son of man* has authority to forgive sins upon the earth,"□—he said to the paralytic: 11 "I say to you, Get up, pick up your cot, and go to your home."△ 12 At that he did get up and immediately picked up his cot and walked out in front of them all,◊ so that they were all simply carried away and they glorified God, saying: "We never saw the like of it."

#Mt 9:5
Lu 5:23
*Da 7:13
□Isa 53:11
△Mt 9:6
Lu 5:24
◊Ps 33:9
Mt 9:8
Lu 5:26
13 Again he went out beside the sea; and all the crowd began coming to him, and he began to teach them. 14 But as he was passing along, he caught sight of Levi the son of Al·phae'us sitting at the tax office, and he said to him: "Be my follower." And rising up he followed him.+

+Mt 9:9
Lu 5:27
15 Later he happened to be reclining at the table in his house, and many tax◎ collectors and sinners were reclining with Jesus and his disciples, for there were many of them and they began following him.⊕ 16 But the scribes of the Pharisees, when they saw he was eating with the sinners and tax collectors, began saying to his disciples: "Does he eat with the tax collectors

◎Lu 3:12
⊕Mt 9:10
Lu 5:29

and sinners?"× 17 Upon hearing this Jesus said to them: "Those who are well do not need a physician, but those who are ill do. I came to call, not righteous people, but sinners."⊙#

18 Now John's disciples and the Pharisees practiced fasting.° So they came and said to him: "Why is it the disciples of John and the disciples of the Pharisees practice fasting, but your disciples do not practice fasting?"* 19 And Jesus said to them: "While the bridegroom is with them the friends of the bridegroom[a] cannot fast,□ can they? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.△ 20 But days will come when the bridegroom will be taken away from them, and then they will fast in that day.◊ 21 Nobody sews a patch of unshrunk cloth upon an old garment; if he does, its full strength pulls from it, the new from the old, and the tear becomes worse.+ 22 Also nobody puts new wine into old wineskins; if he does, the wine bursts the skins, and the wine is lost as well as the skins. But people put new wine into new wineskins."⊕

23 Now it happened that he was proceeding through the grainfields on the sabbath,° and his disciples began to make their way plucking× the heads of grain.# 24 So the Pharisees° started saying to him: "Look here! Why are they doing on the sabbath what is not lawful?"* 25 But he said to them: "Have YOU never once read what David□ did when he fell in need and got hungry, he and the men with him?△ 26 How he entered into the house of God when A·bi'a·thar was high priest, and ate the loaves of presentation,[b]

×Isa 65:5 Mt 9:11 Lu 5:31
⊙Lu 6:32 #Mt 9:12 Lu 5:31 Lu 19:10 1Ti 1:15 °Lu 2:37
*Mt 9:14 Lu 5:33
□Ca 1:4
△Ps 45 Mt 22:2 Joh 3:29 2Co 11:2 Re 19:7
◊Mt 9:15 Lu 5:35 Lu 17:22
+Mt 9:16 Lu 5:36
⊕Mt 9:17 Lu 5:38
⊙Mr 2:27 ×De 23:25 #Mt 12:1 Lu 6:1 °Lu 11:53
*Mt 12:2 Lu 6:2
□1Sa 21:6
△Mt 12:3 Lu 6:3

[a] Literally, "the sons of the bridechamber." [b] Or, "the showbread."

◊Ex 25:30 Ex 29:32 Le 24:9 ○Mr 14:53 +Mt 12:4 Lu 6:4

which it is not lawful◊ for anybody to eat except the priests,○ and he gave some also to the men who were with him?"+ 27 So he went on to say to them: "The sabbath came into existence○ for the sake of man,○ and not man for the sake of the sabbath;○⊕ 28 hence the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath."×

○Lu 7:25 ⊕Mr 10:2 ○Mr 3:2 ⊕Mt 12:7 ×Mt 12:8 Lu 6:5

○Mr 9:43 #Mt 12:9 Lu 6:6

3 Once again he entered into a synagogue, and a man was there with a dried-up hand.○# 2 So they were watching him closely to see whether he would cure○ the man on the sabbath,○ in order that they might accuse him.* 3 And he said to the man with the withered hand: "Get up and come to the center." 4 Next he said to them: "Is it lawful on the sabbath to do a good○ deed○ or to do an injury, to save or to kill○ a soul?"[a] But they kept silent.□ 5 And after looking around upon them with indignation, being thoroughly grieved at the insensibility of their hearts,△ he said to the man: "Stretch out your hand." And he stretched it out, and his hand was restored.○◊ 6 At that the Pharisees went out and immediately began holding council with the party followers of Herod[b]+ against him in order to destroy him.⊕

○Mr 6:5

○Mr 6:2 *Mt 12:10 Lu 6:7 Lu 14:1

○Mr 10:18 ⊕Mr 14:6 ○Lu 11:47 □Mt 12:11

△1Ki 19:10 Ps 119:139

○Lu 19:8 ◊Mt 12:13 Lu 6:10

+Mt 22:16 ⊕Mt 12:14 Lu 6:11

7 But Jesus with his disciples withdrew to the sea; and a great multitude from Gal'i·lee and from Ju·de'a followed him.× 8 Even from Jerusalem and from Id·u·me'a# and from across the Jordan and around Tyre* and Zi'don,○ a great multitude,○ on hearing of how many things he was doing, came to him. 9 And he told his disciples to have a little boat continually at his service so that the crowd○ might not press upon him. 10 For he cured many, with the

×Mt 12:15 Lu 6:17 #Eze 35:15 *Mt 11:21 ○Mr 7:31 ○Lu 1:10

○Mr 14:43

[a] Or, "a life." [b] Or, "with the Herodians."

result that all those who had grievous diseases were falling upon him to touch him.□ 11 Even the unclean spirits,△ whenever they would behold him, would prostrate themselves before him and cry out, saying: "You are the Son of God."◊ 12 But many times he sternly charged them not to make him known.+

13 And he ascended a mountain and summoned those he wanted, and they went off to him.⊕ 14 And he formed a group of twelve, whom he also named "apostles", that they might continue with him and that he might send them out to preach× 15 and to have authority to expel the demons.# 16 And the group of twelve that he formed were Simon, to whom he also gave the surname "Peter",* 17 and James⊙ the son of Zeb'e·dee and John the brother of James□ (he also gave these the surname "Bo·a·ner'ges",c which means "sons of thunder"), 18 and Andrewp and Philip⊙ and Bar·thol'o·mew⊙ and Matthew⊙ and Thomas⊙ and James⊙ the son of Al·phae'us⊙ and Thad·dae'us⊙ and Simon⊙ the Ca·na·nae'an 19 and Judas Is·car'i·ot, who later betrayed him.△

And he went into a house. 20 Once more the crowd gathered, so that they were not able even to eat a meal.◊ 21 But when his relatives+ heard about it, they went out to lay hold of him, for they were saying: "He has gone out of his mind."⊕ 22 Also the scribes that came down from Jerusalem were saying: "He has Be·el'ze·bub,a⊙ and he expels the demons by means of the ruler of the demons."× 23 So, after calling them to him, he began to say to them with illustrations:b

□Mt 9:2
Mr 5:2
Mr 6:5
△Mt 8:3
Mr 1:2
◊Mr 5:7
Lu 4:4
+Mt 12:1
Mr 1:3
⊕Lu 6:1
Lu 9:1
×Lu 6:1
#Mt 10:
*Joh 1:4
⊙Mr 10:
□Mt 10:
Lu 6:1
Ac 1:13
pMr 13:
⊙Lu 6:1
○Lu 6:1
⊙Mt 10:
△Mt 10:
Lu 6:1
◊Mr 6:3
+Joh 7:5
⊕Joh 10:
⊙Lu 11:
×Mt 9:3
Mt 10:
Lu 11:
Joh 8:

a Be·el'ze·bub, VgSyp; Be·el'ze·boul, ℵ; Be·e'ze·boul, B. b Or, "p ables." c בְּנֵי־רַעַם (*Bᵉnei-ra'am'*), J17,18; Beni-Ragshi, Syp.

"How can Satan° expel Satan? 24 Why, if a
kingdom becomes divided against itself, that
kingdom cannot stand;# 25 and if a house be-
comes divided against itself, that house will
not be able to stand.* 26 Also if Satan has risen
up against himself and become divided, he can-
not stand, but is coming to an end.°□ 27 In fact,
no one that has got into the house of a strong
man is able to plunder△ his movable goods un-
less first he binds° the strong man, and then he
will plunder his house.◊ 28 Truly I say to YOU,
that all things will be forgiven the sons of men,
no matter what sins and blasphemies° they
blasphemously commit.+ 29 However, whoever
blasphemes against the holy spirit has no for-
giveness° forever, but is guilty of everlasting
sin."⊕ 30 This, because they were saying: "He
has an unclean spirit."×

31 Now his mother and his brothers came,
and, as they were standing on the outside, they
sent in to him to call him.# 32 As it was, a crowd
was sitting around him, so they said to him:
"Look! your mother and your brothers outside
are seeking you."* 33 But in reply he said to
them: "Who are my mother and my brothers?"
34 And having looked about upon those sitting
around him in a circle, he said: "See, my moth-
er□ and my brothers!△ 35 Whoever does the will
of God, this one is my brother and sister° and
mother."◊

4 And he again took up teaching° beside the
sea. And a very great crowd gathered near
him, so that he went aboard a boat and sat
out on the sea, but all the crowd beside the sea
were on the shore.+ 2 So he began to teach°

°Mr 4:15
#Mt 12:25
*Lu 11:17
°Lu 1:33
□Mt 12:26
Lu 11:18
△Isa 49:24
°Mr 5:3
◊Mt 12:29
⊕Mr 7:22
+Mt 12:31
Lu 12:10
°Lu 1:77
⊕Mt 12:32
Heb 6:4
Heb 10:26
1Jo 5:16
×Joh 7:20
#Mt 12:46
Lu 8:19
*Mt 12:47
Mt 13:55
Mr 6:3
Lu 8:20
Joh 7:3
□De 33:9
△Mt 12:49
Ro 8:29
Heb 2:11
°Lu 10:39
◊Mt 12:50
Lu 8:21
Joh 15:14
°Lu 4:32
+Mt 13:1
Lu 8:4
°Lu 11:1

them many things with illustrations[a] and to say to them in his teaching:[⊕] 3 "Listen. Look! the sower went out to sow.[○×] 4 And as he was sowing, some seed fell alongside the road, and the birds[○] came and ate it up.[#] 5 And other seed fell upon the rocky place where it, of course, did not have much soil, and it immediately sprang up because of not having depth of soil.[*] 6 But when the sun[○] rose, it was scorched, and for not having root it withered.[□] 7 And other seed fell among the thorns, and the thorns came up and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.[○△] 8 But others fell upon soil that was right, and, coming up and increasing,[○] they began to yield fruit, and they were bearing thirtyfold, and sixty and a hundred."[◊] 9 So he added the word: "Let him that has ears[○] to listen listen."[+]

10 Now when he got to be alone, those around him with the twelve began questioning him on the illustrations.[a○⊕] 11 And he proceeded to say to them: "To YOU the sacred[○] secret[×] of the kingdom of God has been given, but to those outside all things come in illustrations,[a#] 12 in order that, though looking, they may look and yet not see, and, though hearing, they may hear and yet not get the sense of it, nor ever turn back and forgiveness be given them."[*] 13 Further he said to them: "YOU do not know this illustration,[a○] and so how will YOU understand all the illustrations?[a]

14 "The sower sows the word.[○□] 15 These, then, are the ones alongside the road where the word is sown; but as soon as they have heard it Satan[○] comes[△] and takes away the word which was sown in them. 16 And likewise these

[a] Or, "parable(s)."

⊕Mt 13:3
Mr 12:38
○Lu 12:24
×Lu 8:5

#Mt 13:4

*Mt 13:5
Lu 8:6
○Mr 16:2

□Mt 13:6

○Lu 1:42
△Mt 13:7
Lu 8:7

○Joh 3:30

◊Mt 13:8
Lu 8:8
Joh 15:5
Col 1:6
○Mr 7:33
+Mt 11:15

⊕Pr 4:7
Mt 13:10
Lu 8:9
○Mr 4:13

○Ro 11:25
×Col 1:26
#Mt 13:11
Lu 8:10
1Co 1:18
1Co 5:12
Col 4:5
1Th 4:12
1Ti 3:7
*Isa 6:9
Isa 44:18
Jer 5:21
Mt 13:14
Joh 12:40
Ac 28:26
○Mr 12:12

○Mr 7:13
□Mt 13:19
1Pe 1:25

○Lu 10:18
△2Co 2:11
2Co 4:4
1Pe 5:8

are the ones sown upon the rocky places: as soon as they have heard the word, they accept
◊Mt 13:20 Lu 8:13 it with joy.◊ 17 Yet they have no root in themselves, but they continue for a time; then as
©Joh 16:33 ©Mr 10:30 ·Mt 13:21 soon as tribulation© or persecution© arises because of the word, they are stumbled.· 18 There are still others who are sown among the thorns;
⊕Mt 13:22 Lu 8:14 these are the ones that have heard the word,⊕ 19 but the anxieties of this system of things[a]
©Joh 8:44 ×Ps 52:7 Pr 23:5 Ec 5:13 Mr 10:23 Lu 18:24 1Ti 6:9 Tit 1:11 #Mt 13:22 Lu 8:14 and the deceptive power of wealth× and the desires© for the rest of the things make inroads and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful.# 20 Finally, the ones that were sown on soil that was right are those who listen to the word and take it up and bear fruit thirtyfold and sixty and a hundred."*
©Lu 11:33 *Mt 13:23 Lu 8:15 Ro 7:4 21 And he went on to say to them: "A lamp© is not brought to be put under a measuring basket or under a bed, is it? It is brought to be
□Mt 5:15 Lu 8:16 Lu 11:33 put upon a lampstand, is it not?□ 22 For there is nothing hidden except for the purpose of being exposed; nothing has become carefully concealed but for the purpose of coming into
△Mt 10:26 Lu 12:2 Ac 4:20 1Jo 1:2 the open.△ 23 Whoever has ears to listen, let
◊Mt 11:15 him listen."◊
·Lu 8:18 1Jo 4:1 24 He further said to them: "Pay attention to what YOU are hearing.· With the measure that YOU are measuring out, YOU will have it measured out to YOU, yes, YOU will have more
⊕Mt 7:2 Lu 6:38 2Co 9:6 added to YOU.⊕ 25 For he that has will have more given to him; but he that does not have,
×Mt 13:12 Mt 25:29 Lu 8:18 Lu 19:26 even what he has will be taken away from him."×
26 So he went on to say: "In this way the kingdom of God is just as when a man casts

[a] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on'*), ℵBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J17,18.

the seed upon the ground# 27 and he sleeps at night and rises up by day, and the seed sprouts and grows tall, just how he does not know.* 28 Of its own self the ground bears fruit gradually, first the grass-blade, then the stalk-head, finally the full grain in the head. 29 But as soon as the fruit permits it, he thrusts in the sickle,□ because the harvest°time has come."

30 And he went on to say: "With what are we to liken the kingdom of God, or in what illustration[a] shall we set it out?△ 31 Like a mustard grain, which at the time it was sown in the ground was the tiniest of all the seeds° that are on the earth—◊ 32 but when it has been sown, it comes up and becomes greater than all other vegetables° and produces great branches,+ so that the birds of the heaven⊕ are able to find lodging under its shadow."×

33 So with many illustrations[a] of that kind he would speak the word to them, as far as they were able to listen.# 34 Indeed, without an illustration[a] he would not speak to them, but privately to his disciples he would explain all things.*

35 And on that day, when evening had fallen, he said to them: "Let us cross to the other shore."□ 36 So, after they had dismissed the crowd, they took him in the boat,° just as he was, and there were other boats with him.△ 37 Now a great violent windstorm broke out, and the waves kept dashing into the boat, so that the boat was close to being swamped.◊ 38 But he was in the stern sleeping° upon a pillow. So they woke him up and said to him: "Teacher, do you not care that we are about to perish?"°+

#Mt 13:2
*Jas 5:7
□Joe 3:1
Re 14:1
°Lu 10:2
△Mt 13:3
Lu 13:1
°Lu 8:11
◊Mt 13:3
Lu 13:1
°Lu 11:4
+Eze 17:
⊕Da 4:12
Da 4:21
×Ps 104:
Eze 31:
#Mt 13:3
Joh 16:
*Mt 13:3
□Mt 8:18
°Mr 6:32
△Mt 8:23
Lu 8:22
◊Mt 8:24
Lu 8:23
°Mr 14:4
+Mt 8:25
Lu 8:24
°Lu 15:1

[a] Or, "parable(s)."

39 With that he roused himself and rebuked the
©Job 38:11 Ps 89:9 Na 1:4 wind and said to the sea: "Hush! Be quiet!"©
Mt 8:26 Lu 8:24 And the wind abated, and a great calm set in.
40 So he said to them: "Why are YOU faint-
hearted? Do YOU not yet have any faith?"
41 But they felt an unusual fear, and they would
say to one another: "Who really is this, be-
#Isa 43:2 Mt 8:27 Lu 8:25 Joh 6:19 cause even the wind and the sea obey him?"#

5 Well, they got to the other side of the sea
Mt 8:28 Lu 8:26 into the country of the Ger'a·senes.[a] 2 And
immediately after he got out of the boat a man
under the power of an unclean spirit met him
□Lu 8:27 from among the memorial tombs.□ 3 He had his
©Mr 15:46 haunt among the tombs,© and up to that time
○Lu 13:16 absolutely nobody was able to bind○ him fast
even with a chain, 4 because he had oftentimes
been bound with fetters and chains, but the
chains were snapped apart by him and the fet-
ters were actually smashed, and nobody had
the strength to subdue him. 5 And continually,
night and day, he was crying out in the tombs
©Lu 3:5 and in the mountains© and slashing himself
with stones. 6 But on catching sight of Jesus
from a distance he ran and did obeisance to
△Php 2:10 him,△ 7 and, when he had cried out with a loud
◊Ac 16:17 voice,◊ he said: "What have I to do with you,
○Lu 6:5 +1Ki 17:18 Jas 2:19 Jesus, Son○ of the Most High God?+ I put you
©Lu 8:28 ®Mt 26:63 under oath® by God not to torment© me."× 8 For
×Mt 8:29 he had been telling it: "Come out of the man,
you unclean spirit." 9 But he began to ask him:
"What is your name?" And he said to him:
#Mt 26:53 "My name is Legion,# because there are many
Lu 8:30 of us." 10 And he entreated him many times
□Lu 8:31 not to send the spirits out of the country.□

[a] Ger'a·senes, ℵBDVg; Gad'a·renes, ACSy$^{p.h.}$.

11 Now a great herd of swine[A] was there on the mountain feeding.[◊] 12 So they entreated him, saying: "Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them." 13 And he permitted them. With that the unclean spirits came out and entered into the swine, and the herd rushed over the precipice into the sea, about two thousand of them, and they drowned one after another in the sea.[+] 14 But the herders of them fled and reported[○] it to the city and to the countryside; and people came to see what it was that had happened.[⊕] 15 So they came to Jesus, and they beheld the demon-possessed[○] man sitting clothed and in his sound mind, this man that had had the legion; and they grew fearful. 16 Also those who had seen it related to them how this had happened to the demon-possessed man and about the swine. 17 And so they started to entreat him to go away from their districts.[×]

18 Now as he was boarding the boat the man that had been demon-possessed began entreating him for permission to continue with him.[#] 19 However, he did not let him, but said to him: "Go home to your relatives,[*] and report to them all the things Jehovah[a] has done for you and the mercy he had on you." 20 And he went away and started to proclaim[○] in the De·cap'o·lis[b⊙] all the things Jesus did for him, and all the people began to wonder.[□]

21 After Jesus had crossed back again in the boat to the opposite shore a great crowd assembled[○] to him,[△] and he was beside the sea.[◊] 22 Now one of the presiding officers[⊙] of the synagogue, Ja'i·rus by name, came and, on catching sight of him, he fell at his feet[+] 23 and entreated

[A] Le 11:7 De 14:8 Isa 65:4 Lu 15:15
[◊] Mt 8:30 Lu 8:32
[+] Mt 8:32 Lu 8:33
[○] Lu 7:18
[⊕] Mt 8:33 Lu 8:35
[⊙] Lu 8:36
[×] Mt 8:34 Lu 8:37 Ac 16:39 1Co 2:14
[#] Lu 8:38
[*] Mr 6:4
[○] Mr 7:36
[⊙] Mr 7:31
[□] Lu 8:39
[○] Mr 6:30
[△] Ge 49:10
[⊙] Mr 5:38
[◊] Lu 8:40
[+] Lu 8:41

[a] Jehovah, J[7-10,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "the Ten Cities

him many times, saying: "My little daughter is
in an extreme condition. Would you please come
and put your hands⊕ upon her that she may get
well[a] and live."○× 24 At that he went off with
him. And a great crowd was following him and
pressing against him.#

25 Now there was a woman subject to a flow
of blood* twelve years□ 26 and she had been put
to many pains by many physicians△ and had
spent all her resources and had not been bene-
fited but, rather, had got worse. 27 When she
heard the things about Jesus, she came behind
in the crowd and touched◊ his outer garment;
28 for she kept saying: "If I touch just his outer
garments I shall get well."[a]+ 29 And immedi-
ately her fountain of blood dried up, and she
sensed in her body that she had been healed⊙
of the grievous sickness.⊕

30 Immediately, also, Jesus recognized in
himself that power× had gone out of him and
he turned about in the crowd and began to say:
"Who touched my outer garments?"# 31 But his
disciples began to say to him: "You see the
crowd pressing in upon you,* and do you say,
'Who touched me?' " 32 However, he was looking
around to see her that had done this. 33 But the
woman, frightened and trembling, knowing
what had happened to her, came and fell down
before him and told him the whole truth.□
34 He said to her: "Daughter, your faith has
made you well.[b] Go in peace,○△ and be in good
health from your grievous sickness."◊

35 While he was yet speaking, some men
from the home of the presiding officer of the
synagogue came and said: "Your daughter

⊕Mr 6:5 Lu 4:40 Ac 9:17
○Lu 4:4
×Mt 9:18
#Mt 9:19 Lu 8:42
*Le 15:25
□Mt 9:20 Lu 8:43
△Ps 108:12
◊Mt 14:36
+Mt 9:21
⊙Lu 5:17
⊕Ex 15:26 Lu 8:44
×Lu 5:17 Lu 6:19
#Lu 8:46
*Lu 8:45
□Lu 8:47
○Lu 2:14
△Jg 18:6 1Sa 1:17 2Sa 15:9 Lu 7:50 Ac 16:36 Jas 2:16
◊Mt 9:22 Lu 8:48

[a] Or, "saved." [b] Or, "has saved you."

died! Why bother the teacher any longer?"† 36 But Jesus, overhearing the word being spoken, said to the presiding officer of the synagogue: "Have no fear, only exercise faith."⊕ 37 Now he did not let anyone follow along with him except Peter and James and John the brother of James.×

38 So they came to the house of the presiding officer° of the synagogue, and he beheld the noisy confusion and those weeping and letting out many wails, 39 and, after stepping in, he said to them: "Why are you causing noisy confusion and weeping? The young child has not died, but is sleeping."# 40 At this they began to laugh scornfully at him. But, having put them all out, he took along the young child's father and mother and those with him, and he went in where the young child was.* 41 And, taking the hand of the young child, he said to her: *"Tal'i·tha cu'mi,"* which, translated, means, "Maiden, I say to you, Get up!"□ 42 And immediately the maiden rose and began walking, for she was twelve years old. And at once they were beside themselves with great ecstasy.△ 43 But he ordered them again and again to let no one learn of this, and he said something should be given her to eat.

6 And he departed from there and came into his native territory,° and his disciples followed him.◊ 2 When it became sabbath,° he took up teaching in the synagogue; and the greater number of those listening were astounded and said: "Where did this man get these things?† And why should this wisdom have been given this man, and such powerful works be performed through his hands? 3 This is the car-

†Lu 8:49
⊕Ps 103:
Lu 8:5
Joh 11:
×Mt 17:1
Mt 26:3
°Mr 15:
#Mt 9:2
Lu 8:5
Joh 11:
*Mt 9:2
Lu 8:5
□Mt 9:2
Lu 8:5
Ac 9:40
△Lu 8:5
°Lu 9:6
°Lu 6:9
◊Mt 13:
Lu 4:16
†Joh 6:4
Joh 7:1

penter[⊕] the son of Mary[○] and the brother of James[○] and Joseph[a○] and Judas[p] and Simon,[○] is it not? And his sisters are here with us, are they not?" So they began to stumble at him.[×] 4 But Jesus went on to say to them: "A prophet[○] is not unhonored except in his native territory[#] and among his relatives and in his own house."[*] 5 So he was able to do no powerful work there except to lay his hands upon a few sickly[⊙] ones and cure[○] them.[□] 6 Indeed, he wondered at their lack of faith. And he went round about to the villages in a circuit,[△] teaching.[◊]

7 Now he summoned the twelve, and he initiated[○] sending them out two by two, and he began to give them authority[○] over the unclean spirits.[+] 8 Also he gave them orders to carry nothing for the trip except a staff alone, no bread,[⊙] no food pouch, no copper money in their girdles,[⊕] 9 but to wear sandals, and not to wear two undergarments.[×] 10 Further he said to them: "Wherever YOU enter into a home,[#] stay there until YOU go out of that place.[*] 11 And wherever a place will not receive YOU nor hear YOU, on going out from there shake off the dirt that is beneath YOUR feet for the purpose of a witness[○] to them."[□] 12 So they set out and preached in order that people might repent,[⊙] 13 and they would expel many demons and rub many sickly people with oil[○△] and cure them.[◊]

14 Now it got to the ears of King Herod,[⊙] for the name[○] of Jesus[b] became public, and people were saying:[c] "John the baptizer has been raised from the dead, and on that account the powerful works are operating in him."[+] 15 But

⊙Lu 1:27 ⊕Lu 6:16 ○Mt 13:55 pJude 1 ⊙Isa 53:2 1Co 1:23 ×Mt 13:56 Ga 1:19

○Lu 10:24 #Jer 11:21 Jer 12:6 *Mt 13:57 Lu 4:24 Joh 4:44

⊙Mr 6:56 ○Lu 4:23 □Mt 13:57

△Mt 10:23 ◊Mt 9:35

⊙Joh 5:19

○Mr 11:28

+Mt 10:1 Lu 9:1 ⊙Joh 6:32

⊕Mt 10:9 Lu 9:3 ×Mt 10:10 Ac 12:8 #Mt 10:11

*Lu 9:4

○Mr 13:9 □Mt 10:14 Lu 10:10 Ac 13:51 ⊙Lu 13:3

△Jas 5:14 ○Lu 7:46 ◊Lu 9:6 ⊙Lu 3:19

○Mr 9:38

+Mt 14:1 Lu 9:7

[a] Joseph, ℵVg; Jo.se'tos, BD; Jo'ses, ACSy[p.h.] [b] Literally, "for his name." [c] People were saying, BD; he was saying, ℵACSy[s.p.h.]

others were saying: "It is Elijah."⊕ Still others were saying: "It is a prophet like one of the prophets."× 16 But when Herod heard it he began to say: "The John that I beheaded, this one has been raised up."# 17 For Herod himself had sent out and arrested John and bound him in prison⊙ on account of He·ro'di·as the wife of Philip○ his brother, because he had married her.* 18 For John○ had repeatedly said to Herod: "It is not lawful for you to be having the wife of your brother."□ 19 But He·ro'di·as was nursing a grudge against him and was wanting to kill him, but could not.△ 20 For Herod stood in fear◊ of John, knowing him to be a righteous and holy man; and he was keeping him safe. And after hearing him+ he was at a great loss what to do, yet he continued to hear him gladly.

21 But a convenient day⊕ came along when Herod spread an evening⊙ meal on his birthday○× for his top-ranking men and the military commanders[a] and the foremost ones of Gal'i·lee.# 22 And the daughter of this very He·ro'di·as came in and danced* and delighted Herod and those reclining□ with him. The king said to the maiden: "Ask me for whatever you want, and I will give it to you." 23 Yes, he swore to her: "Whatever you ask me for, I will give it to you,△ up to half my kingdom."⊙◊ 24 And she went out and said to her mother: "What should I ask for?" She said: "The head○ of John the baptizer."+ 25 Immediately she went in with haste to the king and made her request, saying: "I want you to give me right away on a plate the head of John the baptist." 26 Although he became deeply grieved, yet the king did not

⊕Mr 8:28
×Mt 16:14 Lu 9:8
#Lu 9:9
⊙Mr 6:27
○Lu 3:19
⊙Lu 5:33
*Mt 14:3 Lu 3:19
□Le 18:16 Le 20:21 Mt 14:4 Heb 13:4
△Mt 14:5
◊Mt 21:26
+Ac 24:24
⊕Mt 14:6
⊙Lu 14:12
○Mt 14:6
×Ge 40:20
#Re 6:15
*Isa 3:16
□Mr 2:15
△Es 5:6 Es 7:2 Ec 5:2 Ro 1:28
⊙Mr 11:10
◊Mt 14:7
○Mr 15:29
+Pr 12:10 Mt 14:10

[a] Literally, "chil'i·archs"; each a commander of 1,000 soldiers.

want to disregard her, in view of the oaths[◎] and those reclining at the table.[⊕] 27 So the king immediately dispatched a body-guardsman and commanded him to bring his head. And he went 28 off and beheaded him in the prison[○×] and brought his head on a plate, and he gave it to the maiden, and the maiden gave it to her mother.[#] 29 When his disciples heard of it they came and took up his corpse and laid it in a memorial[◎] tomb.[*]

30 And the apostles[◎] assembled[◎] before Jesus and reported to him all the things they had done and taught.[□] 31 And he said to them: "Come, YOU yourselves, privately into a lonely place[△] and rest up a bit."[◊] For there were many coming and going, and it was not convenient even to eat a meal. 32 So off they went in the boat[○] for a lonely place to themselves.[+] 33 But people saw them going and many got to know it, and from all the cities they ran there together on foot and got ahead of them.[⊕] 34 Well, on getting out, he saw a great crowd, but he was moved with pity[×] for them, because they were as sheep[◎] without a shepherd.[○#] And he started to teach them many things.[*]

35 By now the hour had grown late, and his disciples came up to him and began to say: "The place is isolated, and the hour is already late.[□] 36 Send them away, that they may go off into the countryside and villages round about and buy themselves something to eat."[△] 37 In reply he said to them: "YOU give them something to eat." At this they said to him: "Shall we go off and buy two hundred de·nar'i·i[a] worth

◎Lu 1:73
⊕Mt 14:9
○Lu 12:58
×Mt 14:10
#Mt 14:11
*1Ki 13:29
Mt 14:12
Ac 8:2
◎Mr 16:2
○Lu 11:49
◎Ac 1:21
□Lu 9:10
△Mt 14:13
◊Mr 3:20
○Lu 5:7
+Joh 6:1
⊕Lu 9:11
Joh 6:2
×Mic 6:8
Mt 9:36
Mt 14:14
Heb 4:15
◎Mr 14:27
○Lu 2:8
#Nu 27:17
Eze 34:5
*Isa 61:1
Lu 9:11
□Mt 14:15
Lu 9:12
△Joh 6:5

[a] A de·nar'i·us equaled 17c or 8d. 2f.; hence 200 de·nar'i·i equaled $34 or about £7.

of loaves and give them to the people to eat?"◊ 38 He said to them: "How many loaves have YOU? Go see!" After ascertaining it, they said: "Five, besides two fishes."+ 39 And he instructed all the people to recline by companies⊕ on the green grass.× 40 And they laid themselves down in groups of a hundred and of fifty.# 41 Taking now the five loaves and the two fishes he looked up to heaven and said a blessing,⊙* and broke□ the loaves up and began giving them to the disciples that these might place them before the people, and he divided up the two fishes for all. 42 So they all ate and were satisfied;△ 43 and they took up fragments, twelve baskets◊ full, aside from the fishes. 44 Furthermore, those who ate of the loaves were five thousand men.+

45 And, without delay, he compelled his disciples to board the boat and go on ahead to the opposite shore towards Beth·sa'i·da,○ while he himself dismissed the crowd.⊕ 46 But after saying good-bye to them he went off into a mountain to pray.× 47 Evening having now fallen, the boat was in the midst of the sea, but he was alone on the land.# 48 And when he saw them being hard put* to it in their rowing, for the wind was against them, about the fourth watch of the night[a]⊙ he came toward them, walking on the sea;○□ but he was inclined to pass them by. 49 At catching sight of him walking on the sea they thought: "It is an apparition!"⊙ and they cried aloud.△ 50 For they all saw him and were terrified. Immediately he spoke with them, and he said to them: "Take courage, it

◊Nu 11:13 2Ki 4:43 Mt 15:33 Joh 6:7
+Mt 14:17 Lu 9:13 Joh 6:8
⊕1Co 14:40
×Mt 14:19 Joh 6:10
#Lu 9:14
⊙Lu 24:51
*1Sa 9:13 1Ti 4:4
□Mt 26:26 Mr 8:6 Ac 27:35
△Mt 14:20 Lu 9:17 Joh 6:12
◊De 28:5
+Mt 14:21 Joh 6:13
○Lu 10:13
⊕Mt 14:22 Joh 6:14
×Mt 14:23
#Mt 14:24 Joh 6:16
*Joh 6:19
⊙Lu 12:20
○Mr 11:23
□Job 9:8
⊙Mt 14:26
△Joh 6:19

[a] The last watch before dawn, according to the Greek and Roma division of the night. The Jews had only three watches of th night.

◊Mt 14:27 Joh 6:20
+Mt 14:32 Joh 6:21
⊛Jer 17:9 Mt 14:33 Mt 16:9 Mr 3:5 Mr 8:17
○Lu 5:1
×Mt 14:34
⊙Mr 14:13
#Mt 14:35
○Lu 4:40
*Mt 9:20 Lu 7:14 Lu 8:44 Ac 19:12
□Nu 15:38
△Mt 14:36
◊Mt 15:1
+Lu 11:38
⊙Mr 15:2
○Ga 1:14

is I; have no fear."◊ 51 And he got up into the boat with them, and the wind abated. At this they were very much amazed within themselves,+ 52 for they had not grasped the meaning of the loaves, but their hearts continued dull of understanding.⊛

53 And when they got across to land, they came into Gen·nes'a·ret○ and anchored ship nearby.× 54 But as soon as they got out of the boat, people recognized him, 55 and they ran around all that region and started to carry about on cots those who were ailing to where they heard he was. 56 And wherever he would enter into villages or cities⊙ or countryside# they would place the sick○ ones in the marketplaces, and they would plead with him that they might touch* just the fringe□ of his outer garment. And as many as did touch it were made well.[a]△

7 Now the Pharisees and some of the scribes that had come from Jerusalem gathered before him.◊ 2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat their meal with defiled hands, that is, unwashed ones+— 3 For the Pharisees and all the Jews⊙ do not eat unless they wash their hands up to the elbow,[b] observing the tradition○ of the older men of influence, 4 and, when back from market, they do not eat unless they cleanse themselves by sprinkling; and there are many other traditions that they have received to observe: baptisms of cups and pitchers and copper vessels;— 5 so these Pharisees and scribes asked him: "Why is it your disciples do not conduct themselves according to the tradition of the older men of influence, but they

[a] Or, "were saved." [b] Or, "wash their hands with the fist."

take their meal with defiled hands?"⊕ 6 He said to them: "Isaiah◎ aptly prophesied about YOU hypocrites,○ as it is written:× 'This people honor me with their lips, but their hearts◎ are far removed from me.# 7 It is in vain that they pay respect to me, because they teach as doctrines commands of men.'* 8 Letting go the commandment of God YOU observe the tradition of men."□

9 Further he went on to say to them: "Adroitly YOU set aside the commandment○△ of God in order to retain YOUR tradition. 10 For example, Moses◎ said, 'Honor your father and your mother,'◊ and, 'Let him that reviles father or mother end up in death.'[a]+ 11 But YOU men say, 'If a man says to his father or his mother, "Whatever I have by which you may get help from me is corban,⊕ (that is, a gift○ dedicated× to God,[b])" 12 YOU men no longer let him do a single thing for his father or his mother,'# 13 and thus YOU shove the word◎ of God* aside for YOUR tradition which YOU handed down. And many such maxims□ YOU do." 14 So, calling the crowd to him again, he proceeded to say to them: "Listen to me, all of YOU, and get the meaning.△ 15 There is nothing from outside a man which passes into him that can defile him; but the things that issue forth out of a man are the things that defile a man."[c]◊

17 Now when he had entered a house away from the crowd, his disciples began to question him respecting the illustration.[d]+ 18 So he said to them: "Are YOU also without perception like them?⊕ Are YOU not aware that nothing from

⊕Mt 15:2
◎Lu 4:17
○Mr 12:15
×Mt 15:7
◎Mr 12:30
#Eze 33:31
Mt 15:8
*Isa 29:13
Mt 15:9
□Mt 15:3
Ga 1:14
Tit 1:14
Jas 2:17
○Mr 10:19
△Isa 24:5
⊕Mr 12:26
◊Ex 20:12
De 5:16
Mt 15:4
+Ex 21:17
Le 20:9
Pr 20:20
⊕Mt 15:5
Mt 23:18
○Lu 21:1
×Le 1:2
Le 2:1
Nu 7:12
#1Ti 5:8
◎Lu 24:19
*Ex 21:17
Le 20:9
Mt 15:6
□Mt 23:25
Mr 7:3
△Mt 15:10
◊Mt 15:11
Ac 10:14
Ro 14:17
1Co 8:8
1Ti 4:4
Tit 1:15
+Mt 15:15
⊕Mt 15:16

[a] Or, "die without fail." [b] Or, "a votive gift." [c] ℵB omit verse 16, reading: "If anyone has ears to listen, let him listen."—ADVg SyArm. [d] Or, "parable."

outside that passes into a man can defile him, 19 since it passes, not into his heart, but into his intestines, and it passes out into the sewer?"[a] [×] Thus he declared all foods clean.[b] [#] 20 Further he said: "That which issues forth out of a man is what defiles a man;[*] 21 for from inside, out of the heart of men,[□] injurious reasonings issue forth: fornications,[△] thieveries, murders,[○◊] 22 adulteries, coveting,[+] acts of wickedness,[⊙] treachery, loose conduct, an envious eye,[c○] blasphemy,[⊙] haughtiness, foolish action. 23 All these wicked things issue forth from within and defile a man."[⊕]

24 From there he rose up and went into the regions of Tyre and Zi'don. And he entered into a house and did not want anyone to get to know it. Yet he could not escape notice;[×] 25 but immediately a woman whose young daughter had an unclean spirit heard about him and came and prostrated herself at his feet.[#] 26 The woman was a Grecian, a Sy·ro·phoe·ni'cian nationally; and she kept asking him to expel the demon from her daughter.[*] 27 But he began by saying to her: "First let the children be satisfied, for it is not right to take the bread of the children and throw it to the little dogs."[□] 28 In reply, however, she said to him: "Yes, sir, and yet the little dogs underneath the table eat of the crumbs[△] of the little children."[◊] 29 At that he said to her: "Because of saying this, go; the demon has gone out of your daughter."[+] 30 So she went away to her home and found[⊕] the young child laid on the bed and the demon gone out.[×]

×Mt 15:17 #Lu 11:41 Ac 10:15
*Mt 15:18
□Ge 6:5 Ge 8:21 △Ga 5:19 ◊Mt 15:19 ○Mr 15:7 +Tit 3:3 ⊙Lu 11:39 ○Lu 2:30 ⊙Lu 5:21
⊕Mt 15:20 Ro 1:28
×Mt 11:21 Mt 15:21
#Mt 15:22
*Mt 15:22
□Mt 7:6 Mt 10:5 Mt 15:26 Ac 13:46 Ro 9:4 Eph 2:12 △Lu 16:21 ◊Mt 15:27
+Mt 15:28
⊕Joh 4:51
×Jos 21:45

[a] Or, "cesspool; water closet; privy." [b] Or, "into the sewer, thus proving all foods clean." So some manuscripts read. But ℵBΔ, etc., read as in our text above. [c] Or, "wicked eye."

31 Now coming back out of the regions of Tyre he went through Zi'don° to the sea of Gal'i·lee in the midst of the regions of De·cap'o·lis.[a]⊙# 32 Here they brought him a man deaf and with a speech impediment, and they entreated him to lay his hand upon him.* 33 And he took him away from the crowd privately and put his fingers into the man's ears° and, after spitting, he touched his tongue.□ 34 And with a look up into heaven△ he sighed◊ deeply and said to him: *"Eph'pha·tha,"* that is, "Be opened." 35 Well, his hearing powers were opened,+ and the impediment[b] of his tongue was loosed, and he began speaking normally. 36 With that he charged them not to tell anyone;⊕ but the more he would charge them, that much more abundantly they would proclaim° it.× 37 Indeed, they were being astounded in a most extraordinary way and said: "He has done all things well. He even makes the deaf hear and the speechless speak."#

⊙Lu 10:13
⊙Mt 4:25
#Mt 15:29
Mr 5:20
*Mt 9:32
Lu 11:14
°Mr 8:18
□Mr 8:23
Joh 9:6
△Mr 6:41
Joh 11:38
Joh 17:1
◊Joh 11:33
+Isa 32:3
Isa 35:5
Mt 11:5
Mt 15:30
⊕Isa 42:2
Mt 8:4
Mr 5:43
°Lu 8:39
×Mr 1:45
#Mt 15:31

8 In those days, when there was again a big crowd and they had nothing to eat, he summoned the disciples and said to them:* 2 "I feel pity□ for the crowd, because it is already three days that they have remained near me and they have nothing to eat; 3 and if I should send them off to their homes fasting, they will give out on the road. Indeed, some of them are from far away." 4 But his disciples answered him: "From where will anybody here in an isolated place be able to satisfy these people with loaves?"△ 5 Still he went on to ask them: "How many loaves have YOU?" They said: "Seven."◊ 6 And he instructed the crowd to recline on the

*Mt 15:32
□Heb 2:17
Heb 4:15
Heb 5:2
△Nu 11:21
2Ki 7:2
Mt 15:33
Mr 6:52
◊Mt 15:34
Mr 6:38

[a] Or, "Ten Cities." [b] Or, "bond."

ground, and he took the seven loaves, gave
+De 8:10 Lu 22:19 1Ti 4:4 thanks,+ broke them, and began to give them to
his disciples to serve, and they served them to
⊕Mt 15:36 Mr 6:41 the crowd.⊕ 7 They also had a few little fishes;
and, having blessed these, he told them also to
×Mt 14:19 serve these.× 8 Accordingly, they ate and were
satisfied, and they took up surpluses of frag-
#Mt 15:37 ments, seven provision baskets full.# 9 Yet there
were about four thousand men. Finally he sent
Mt 15:38 them away.

10 And immediately he boarded the boat with
his disciples and came into the parts of Dal·ma-
□Mt 15:39 nu'tha.□ 11 Here the Pharisees came out and
started disputing with him, seeking from him
○Mr 10:21 △Mt 12:38 Mt 16:1 Joh 6:30 a sign from heaven,○ to tempt him.△ 12 So he
groaned deeply◊ with his spirit, and said: "Why
⊙Mr 9:19 ◊Mr 7:34 +Mt 16:4 does this generation⊙ seek a sign? Truly I say,
No sign will be given to this generation."+
13 With that he left them, got aboard again, and
went off to the opposite shore.

14 As it was, they forgot to take loaves along,
⊕Mt 16:5 and except for one loaf they had nothing with
them in the boat.⊕ 15 And he began to order
them expressly and say: "Keep YOUR eyes open,
○Lu 12:1 look out for the yeast○ of the Pharisees and the
×Mt 16:6 1Co 5:7 yeast of Herod."× 16 So they went to arguing
with one another over the fact that they had
#Mt 16:7 no loaves.# 17 Noting this, he said to them:
"Why do YOU argue over your having no
Joh 4:33 loaves? Do YOU not yet perceive and get the
□Isa 29:24 Mt 16:8 Mr 6:52 meaning? Are the hearts YOU have dull of un-
○Lu 1:44 derstanding?□ 18 'Though having eyes, do YOU
△Jer 5:21 Eze 12:2 Mt 13:13 not see; and though having ears,○ do YOU not
hear?'△ And do YOU not remember, 19 when I
broke the five loaves for the five thousand men,
how many baskets full of fragments YOU took

up?" They said to him: "Twelve."◊ 20 "When I broke the seven for the four thousand men, how many provision baskets full of fragments did YOU take up?" And they said to him: "Seven."† 21 With that he said to them: "Do YOU not yet get the meaning?"⊕

22 Now they put in at Beth·sa'i·da. Here people brought him a blind man, and they entreated him to touch× him. 23 And he took the blind man by the hand, brought him outside the village, and, having spit# upon his eyes, he laid his hands upon him and began to ask him: "Do you see anything?" 24 And the man looked up[a] and began saying: "I see men, because I observe what seem to be trees, but they are walking about."* 25 Then he laid his hands again upon the man's eyes, and the man saw clearly, and he was restored, and he was seeing everything distinctly. 26 So he sent him off home, saying: "But do not enter into the village."□

27 Jesus and his disciples now left for the villages of Caes·a·re'a Phil'ip·pi, and en route he began questioning his disciples, saying to them: "Who are men saying that I am?"△ 28 They said to him: "John the baptist,◊ and others, Elijah, still others, One of the prophets."† 29 And he put the question to them: "YOU, though, who do YOU say I am?" In answer Peter[b]○ said to him: "You are the Christ."⊙⊕ 30 At that he strictly charged them not to tell anyone about him.× 31 Also he started teaching them that the Son of man must undergo many sufferings○ and be rejected by the older men of influence and the chief priests

◊Mt 14:20 Mr 6:43 Lu 9:17 Joh 6:13
†Mt 15:37
⊕Mt 16:11 Mr 6:52
×Mr 6:56
#Mr 7:33 Joh 9:6
*Ac 13:11
□Mt 8:4 Mr 5:43
△Mt 16:13 Lu 9:18
◊Mt 14:2 Mr 6:14
†Mt 16:14 Lu 9:19
○Lu 22:37
⊙Lu 2:11
⊕Mt 16:16 Lu 9:20 Joh 1:41 Joh 6:69 Joh 11:27 Ac 9:20 1Jo 4:15
×Mt 16:20 Mr 9:9 Lu 9:21
○Lu 9:22

[a] Or, "recovered sight; saw again." [b] Peter, ℵBA; Kepha, Sy Simon, Sy[p]. See Matthew 16:18, footnote[b].

and the scribes and be killed, and rise three
#Mt 16:21 Mt 17:22 Lu 9:22 days later.# 32 Indeed, with outspokenness he was making that statement. But Peter took him
Mt 16:22 aside and started objecting strongly to him. 33 He turned, looked at his disciples and reproved Peter, and said: "Get behind me, Satan, because you think, not God's thoughts, but
□Mt 16:23 Ro 8:7 1Co 2:14 1Pe 4:2 those of men."a□

34 He now called the crowd to him with his disciples and said to them: "If anyone wants
○Mr 14:30 to come after me, let him disown° himself and pick up his torture stake[b] and follow me con-
⊙Lu 13:23 △Mt 10:38 Mt 16:24 Lu 9:23 Lu 14:27 Ga 5:24 tinually.△ 35 For whoever wants to save° his soul[c] will lose it; but whoever loses his soul[c] for the sake of me and the good° news will save
○Ac 20:24 ◊Mt 10:39 Mt 16:25 Lu 9:24 Joh 12:25 Re 12:11 it.◊ 36 Really, of what benefit is it for a man to gain the whole world and to forfeit his soul?[c+] 37 What, really, would a man give in exchange for his soul?[c⊕] 38 For whoever becomes ashamed°
⊙Lu 16:3 ○Mr 10:11 +Mt 16:26 Lu 9:25 ⊕Ps 49:8 ×Mt 10:33 Mt 16:27 Lu 9:26 Lu 12:9 Ro 1:16 2Ti 1:8 2Ti 2:12 1Jo 2:23 ⊙Mr 14:64 of me and my words in this adulterous° and sinful generation, the Son of man will also be ashamed× of him when he arrives in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

9 Furthermore he went on to say to them:
○Mr 12:24 #Mt 16:23 Lu 9:27 1Co 4:20 "Truly I say to you, There are some of those standing here that will not taste death° at all until first they see the kingdom of God already come in power."○# 2 Accordingly six days later Jesus took Peter and James and John along, and conducted them up into a lofty mountain
Mt 17:1 Lu 9:28 □Da 7:9 Mt 17:2 Mt 28:3 Lu 9:29 ⊙Mr 15:35 to themselves alone. And he was transfigured before them, 3 and his outer garments became glistening, far whiter than any clothes-cleaner on earth could whiten them.□ 4 Also Elijah° with

[a] Or, "not the things of God, but those of men." [b] See the Appendix, under Matthew 10:38. [c] Or, "life."

Moses appeared to them, and they were conversing with Jesus.△ 5 And responsively Peter said to Jesus: "Rabbi,○ it is fine for us to be here, so let us erect three tents, one for you and one for Moses and one for Elijah."◊ 6 In fact, he did not know what response he should make, for they became quite frightened. 7 And a cloud+ formed, covering them protectingly, and a voice⊕ came out of the cloud: "This is my Son,× the beloved; listen to him."# 8 Suddenly, however, they looked around and saw no one with them any longer, except Jesus alone.*

9 As they were coming down out of the mountain, he expressly ordered them not to relate to anybody what they saw, until after the Son of man had risen from the dead.□ 10 And they took the word to heart,[a] but discussed among themselves what this rising from the dead meant.△ 11 And they began to question him, saying: "Why do the scribes say that first Elijah◊ must come?" 12 He said to them: "Elijah does come first and restore all things;+ but how is it that it is written respecting the Son of man that he must undergo many sufferings⊕ and be treated as of no account?× 13 But I say to YOU, Elijah,# in fact, has come, and they did to him as many things as they wanted, just as it is written respecting him."*

14 When, now, they came toward the other disciples, they noticed a great crowd about them and scribes disputing with them.□ 15 But as soon as all the crowd caught sight of him they were stunned, and, running up to him, they began to greet him. 16 And he asked them: "What are YOU disputing with them?" 17 And one of the

△Mt 17:3 Lu 9:30
○Mr 11:21
◊Mt 17:4 Lu 9:33
+Ex 40:34
⊕Lu 3:22 Joh 12:28
×Ps 2:7 Isa 42:1
#De 18:15 Mt 17:5 Lu 9:35 Ac 3:22 2Pe 1:17
*Mt 17:8 Lu 9:36
□Mt 17:9 Lu 9:36
△Mt 17:10
◊Mal 4:5
+Mt 17:11
⊕Ge 3:15 Nu 21:9 Ps 22:6 Isa 50:6 Isa 53:3 Da 9:26 Joh 3:14
×Lu 23:11 Php 2:7
#1Ki 19:2 Mt 11:14 Lu 1:17
*Mt 17:12
□Lu 9:37

[a] Or, "they kept the word to themselves."

crowd answered him: "Teacher, I brought my
△Mt 17:14 Lu 9:38 son to you because he has a speechless spirit;△
18 and wherever it seizes him it dashes him to
the ground, and he foams and grinds his teeth
and loses his strength. And I told your dis-
◊Mt 17:15 Lu 9:39 ciples to expel it, but they were not capable."◊
19 In response he said to them: "O faithless
○Lu 1:48 generation,○ how long must I continue with
YOU? How long must I put up with YOU? Bring
+Mt 17:17 Lu 9:41 ○Mr 11:2 him to me."+ 20 So they brought him to him. But
at the sight○ of the spirit at once threw the
child[a] into convulsions, and after falling on the
⊕Mr 1:26 Lu 9:42 ground he kept rolling about, foaming.⊕ 21 And
he asked his father: "How long has this been
happening to him?" He said: "From childhood
×Lu 8:29 on;× 22 and time and again it would throw him
both into the fire and into the water to destroy
#Mt 17:15 him.# But if you can do anything, have pity on
*2Ch 20:20 Mt 17:20 Mr 11:23 Lu 17:6 Joh 11:40 Ac 14:9 us and help us." 23 Jesus said to him: "That ex-
pression, 'If you can'! Why, all things can be
to one if he has faith."* 24 Immediately the
⊙Lu 1:32 father○ of the young child was crying out and
saying: "I have faith! Help me out where I
□Lu 17:5 Eph 2:8 Php 1:29 2Th 1:3 Heb 11:1 Heb 12:2 need faith!"[b]□
25 Jesus, now noticing that a crowd was run-
△Zec 3:2 Mt 17:18 Mr 1:25 Lu 4:35 Ac 10:38 Jude 9 ning together upon them, rebuked△ the unclean
spirit, saying to it: "You speechless and deaf
spirit, I order you, get out of him and enter
into him no more." 26 And after crying out and
○Mr 12:27 going through many convulsions it got out; and
he became as dead,○ so that the greater num-
ber of them were saying: "He is dead!" 27 But
Jesus took him by the hand and raised him
◊Mr 5:41 Lu 9:42 up, and he rose.◊ 28 So after he entered into a
house his disciples proceeded to ask him pri-

[a] Literally, "him." [b] Literally, "Help my lack of faith!"

vately: "Why could we not expel it?"† 29 And he said to them: "This kind cannot get out by anything except by prayer."⊕

30 From there they departed and went their way through Gal'i·lee,× but he did not want anyone to get to know it. 31 For he was teaching his disciples° and telling them: "The Son of man is to be delivered[a] into men's hands, and they will kill him, but, despite being killed, he will rise three days later."# 32 However, they were not grasping the saying, and they were afraid to question him on it.*

33 And they came into Ca·per'na·um.° Now when he was inside the house he put the question to them: "What were YOU arguing over on the road?"□ 34 They kept silent, for on the road they had argued among themselves who is greater.△ 35 So he sat down and called the twelve and said to them: "If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all and minister° of all."◊ 36 And he took a young° child, stood it in their midst and put his arms around it and said to them:† 37 "Whoever receives one of such young children on the basis of my name, receives me; and whoever receives me, receives, not me only, but also him that sent me forth."⊕

38 John said to him: "Teacher, we saw a certain man expelling demons by the use of your name° and we tried to prevent him,× because he was not accompanying us."# 39 But Jesus said: "Do not try to prevent him, for there is no one that will do a powerful work on the basis° of my name that will quickly be able to revile me;* 40 for he that is not against us is for us.□ 41 For whoever gives YOU a cup△ of wa-

[a] Or, "betrayed."

†Mt 17:19
⊕Mt 17:20
×Lu 17:11
Joh 7:1
°Lu 6:17
#Mt 16:21
Mt 17:22
Mt 26:2
Mr 8:31
Lu 9:44
*Lu 9:45
°Lu 4:23
□Mt 18:1
Lu 9:46
Lu 22:24
△Pr 13:10
°Lu 4:39
°Lu 1:66
◊Mt 18:1
Mr 10:43
Lu 9:46
†Mt 18:2
Mr 10:16
Lu 9:47
⊕Mt 10:40
Mt 18:3
Lu 9:48
Joh 13:2
°Lu 6:13
×Nu 11:28
#Lu 9:49
°Mr 13:6
*1Co 12:
□Mt 12:30
Lu 9:50
△Mt 10:42
Mt 25:35

ter° to drink on the grounds that YOU belong to Christ,◊ I truly tell YOU, he will by no means lose his reward.° 42 But whoever stumbles one of these little ones that believe, it would be better for him if a millstone such as is turned by an ass were put around his neck and he were actually pitched into the sea.*

43 "And if ever your hand° makes⊕ you stumble,° cut it off; it is better for you to enter into life° maimed than with two hands to go off into Ge·hen'na,[a]° into the fire that cannot be put out.[b]× 45 And if your foot makes you stumble, cut it off; it is better for you to enter into life crippled# than with two feet to be pitched into Ge·hen'na.[ac] 47 And if your eye makes you stumble, throw it away; it is better for you to enter one-eyed into the kingdom of God, than with two eyes to be pitched into Ge·hen'na,[a]⊙* 48 where their maggot□ does not die and the fire is not put out.

49 "For everyone must be salted△ with fire. 50 Salt° is fine; but if ever the salt loses its strength,[d] with what will YOU mix it?◊ Have salt+ in yourselves, and keep peace⊕ between one another."

10 From there he rose and came to the frontiers of Ju·de'a and across the Jordan, and again crowds came together to him, and as he was accustomed to do he again went to teaching them.× 2 Pharisees now approached and, to tempt him, began questioning him whether it was lawful for a man° to divorce a

°Lu 8:25 ◊Ro 8:9 1Co 1:12 2Co 10:7 °Lu 6:23

*Mt 18:6 Lu 17:1 °Mr 14:46 ⊕De 13:6 °Lu 17:1 °Lu 12:15 °Mr 9:47 ×Mt 5:30 Col 3:5 #Mt 18:8

°Lu 12:5 *Mt 5: 29 Mt 18:9 Ro 8:13 Ga 5:24 □Isa 66:24 △Le 2:13 Eze 43:24 °Lu 14:34 ◊Mt 5:13 Lu 14:34 +Col 4:6 ⊕Ro 12:18 Eph 4:29 Heb 12:14

×Mt 19:1 Joh 10:40 °Lu 1:34

[a] See Matthew 5:22, footnote[c]. [b] ℵBC omit verse 44 reading: "Where their maggot does not die and the fire is not put out."—AD. [c] ℵBC omit verse 46 reading: "Where their maggot does not die and the fire is not put out."—AD. [d] Or, "becomes without saltness."

wife.[o#] [3] In answer he said to them: "What did Moses command YOU?" [4] They said: "Moses allowed the writing[o] of a certificate of dismissal and divorcing[o] her."[*] [5] But Jesus said to them: "Out of regard for YOUR hardheartedness[□] he wrote YOU this commandment. [6] However, from the beginning of creation[o] 'He[a] made them male and female.[△] [7] On this account a man will leave his father and mother, [8] and the two will be one flesh';[◊] so that they are no longer two, but one flesh. [9] Therefore what God yoked[o] together let no man put apart."[+] [10] When again in the house[⊕] the disciples began to question him concerning this. [11] And he said to them: "Whoever divorces[o] his wife and marries another commits adultery[o×] against her, [12] and if ever a woman, after divorcing her husband,[o] marries[o] another, she commits adultery."[#]

13 Now people began bringing him young children for him to touch these; but the disciples reprimanded them.[*] [14] At seeing this Jesus was indignant and said to them: "Let the young children come to me, do not try to stop them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such kind of persons.[□] [15] Truly I say to YOU, Whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a young child will by no means enter into it."[△] [16] And he took the children into his arms and began blessing them, laying his hands upon them.[◊]

17 And as he was going out on his journey, a certain man ran up and fell upon his knees before him and put the question to him: "Good Teacher, what must I do to inherit[o] everlasting life?"[+] [18] Jesus said to him: "Why do you

[a] He, ℵBC; God, ADVgSy[s.p.h]Arm.

[o#] Mr 12:
[#] Mt 19:
[o] Lu 1:3
[o] Mr 10:
[*] De 24:1
Jer 3:1
Mt 5:31
Mt 19:7
[o] Mr 13:
[□] De 9:6
Ac 13:1
[△] Ge 1:27
Ge 5:2
Mt 19:4
[◊] Ge 2:24
1Co 6:1
Eph 5:
[o] Lu 14:
[+] Mt 19:6
[⊕] Mr 9:2
[o] Lu 16:
[o] Lu 16:
[o] Mr 12:
[×] Mt 5:32
Mt 19:
Lu 16:
Ro 7:3
[#] Mt 5:3
Ro 7:3
1Co 7:1
[*] Mt 19:
Lu 18:
[□] Mt 18:
Mt 19:
Lu 18:
1Co 14:
1Pe 2:
[△] Mt 18:
Lu 18:
[◊] Ge 48:
Isa 40:
Mr 9:3
Lu 2:2
[o] Mr 12:
[+] Mt 19:
Lu 18:

call me good?[⊕] Nobody is good,[◇] except one, God.[×] 19 You know the commandments:[○] 'Do not murder,[#] Do not commit adultery,[*] Do not steal,[□] Do not bear false witness,[△] Do not defraud,[◊] Honor your father and mother.' "[+] 20 The man said to him: "Teacher, all these things I have kept from my youth on." 21 Jesus looked upon him and felt love[○] for him and said to him: "One thing is missing about you: Go, sell what things you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure[○] in heaven,[◇] and come be my follower."[⊕] 22 But he grew sad at the saying and went off grieved, for he was holding many possessions.[×]

23 After looking around Jesus said to his disciples: "How difficult a thing it will be for those with money[#] to enter into the kingdom of God!"[*] 24 But the disciples gave way to surprise[□] at his words. In response Jesus again said to them: "Children, how difficult a thing it is to enter into the kingdom of God! 25 It is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."[△] 26 They became still more astounded and said to him: "Who, in fact, can be saved?"[◊] 27 Looking straight at them Jesus said: "With men it is impossible, but not so with God, for all things are possible with God."[+] 28 Peter started to say to him: "Look! we left all things and have been following you."[⊕] 29 Jesus said: "Truly I say to you men, No one has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children[○] or fields for my sake and for the sake of the good news[×] 30 who will not get a hundredfold[#] now in this period of time, houses and brothers[○] and sisters and mothers[○] and children

[⊕]Ps 119:68
[◇]Lu 1:53
[◇]Lu 15:29
[×]Mt 19:17
Lu 18:19
[#]Ex 20:13
De 5:17
Mt 5:21
1Jo 3:15
[*]Ex 20:14
De 5:18
[□]Ex 20:15
De 5:19
[○]Lu 7:5
[△]Ex 20:16
De 5:20
[◊]Le 19:13
[+]Ex 20:12
De 5:16
[○]Lu 12:33
[⊕]Mr 11:30
[⊕]Mt 19:21

[×]Lu 18:23
[#]Job 31:24
Ps 17:14
Ps 52:7
Ps 62:10
Jer 9:23
Eze 28:4
Zep 1:18
1Ti 6:17
Jas 5:1
[*]Mt 19:24
Lu 18:25
[□]Lu 4:32

[△]Mt 19:24
Lu 18:25
[◊]Mt 19:25
Lu 18:26
[+]Ge 18:14
Job 42:2
Jer 32:17
Zec 8:6
LXX
Mt 19:26
Lu 1:37
Lu 18:27
[⊕]Mt 19:27
Lu 18:28

[○]Lu 1:17

[×]Mt 19:29
Lu 18:29
[#]Lu 18:30

[⊕]Mr 12:20
[○]Lu 2:33

and fields, with persecutions,⊙* and in the coming system of things[a] everlasting life. 31 However, many that are first will be last, and the last first."□

32 Now they were advancing on the road up to Jerusalem, and Jesus was going in front of them, and they felt amazement; but those who followed began to fear.° Once again he took the twelve aside and started to tell them these things destined° to befall him:△ 33 "Here we are, advancing up to Jerusalem,° and the Son of man will be delivered to the chief priests and the scribes, and they will condemn° him to death and will deliver him to men of the nations,°◊ 34 and they will make fun of him and will spit upon him and scourge him and kill him, but three days° later he will rise."+

35 And James° and John,° the two sons of Zeb'e·dee, stepped up to him and said to him: "Teacher,° we want you to do for us whatever it is we ask you for."⊕ 36 He said to them: "What do YOU want me to do for YOU?" 37 They said to him: "Grant us to sit down, one at your right hand and one at your left, in your glory."× 38 But Jesus said to them: "YOU do not know what YOU are asking for. Are YOU able to drink the cup which I am drinking, or to be baptized° with the baptism with which I am being baptized?"# 39 They said to him: "We are able." At that Jesus said to them: "The cup I am drinking YOU will drink, and with the baptism with which I am being baptized YOU will be baptized.* 40 However, this sitting down at my right or at my left is not mine to give,□ but it belongs to those for whom it has been prepared."

[a] See Mark 4:19, footnote[a].

⊙Lu 11:4
*Mt 5:11
Joh 16:2
Ac 14:22

□Mt 19:3
Mt 20:1

°Lu 1:50

⊙Mr 13:4

°Lu 13:3
△Mr 8:31
Mr 9:31
Lu 9:22
Lu 18:3
⊙Lu 11:3
°Mr 11:1
◊Mt 20:1
Lu 18:3

⊙Mr 13:3
°Lu 6:14
⊙Lu 22:3
+Mt 20:1
Mr 8:31
Lu 18:3
°Lu 7:40
⊕Mt 20:2

×Mt 19:2
Mt 20:2

⊙Lu 7:29

#Mt 20:2
Lu 12:5
Ro 6:3

*Mt 20:2
Ac 12:2
Re 1:9

□Jas 4:3

△Mt 20:24

41 Well, when the ten others heard about it, they began to be indignant at James and John.△ 42 But Jesus, after calling them to him, said to them: "You know that those who appear to be ruling the nations lord it over them and their great ones wield authority over them.◊ 43 This is not the arrangement among you; but whoever wants to become great among you must be your minister,+ 44 and whoever wants to be first among you must be the slave of all.⊕ 45 For even the Son of man came, not to be ministered to,× but to minister and to give his soul[a] a ransom○# in exchange for many."

◊Mt 20:25 Lu 22:25 1Pe 5:3

+Mt 20:26 Mr 9:35 Lu 9:48

⊕Mt 20:27

×Mt 20:28 Lu 22:26 Joh 13:14 Php 2:7

○Ro 3:24

46 And they came into Jericho.° But as he and his disciples and a considerable crowd were passing out of Jericho, Bar-ti-mae'us (the son of Ti-mae'us), a blind° beggar, was sitting beside the road.* 47 When he heard it was Jesus the Naz-a-rene',° he started shouting and saying: "Son of David,□ Jesus, have mercy on me!"△ 48 At this many began sternly telling him to be silent; but he kept shouting that much more: "Son of David, have mercy on me!"◊ 49 So Jesus stopped and said: "Call him." And they called the blind man, saying to him: "Take courage, get up, he is calling you."+ 50 Throwing off[b] his outer garment, he leaped to his feet and went to Jesus. 51 And in answer to him Jesus said: "What do you want me to do for you?" The blind man said to him: "Rab-bo'ni, let me recover sight."⊕ 52 And Jesus said to him: "Go, your faith has made you well."[c] And

⊙Lu 10:30 #Isa 53:10 Da 9:24 2Co 5:21 1Ti 2:6 Tit 2:14 Heb 9:15

○Lu 4:18

*Mt 20:29 Lu 18:35

°Lu 2:51

□Isa 11:1 Jer 23:5 Ro 1:3 Re 22:16

△Lu 18:37

◊Mt 20:31 Lu 18:39

+Mt 20:32 Lu 18:40

⊕Mt 20:33 Lu 18:41

[a] Or, "life." [b] Throwing off, ℵBA; putting on, Manuscripts Nos. 157 and 565 (12th century and 9th or 10th century, respectively); taking up, Sy[s]. [c] Or, "has saved you."

immediately he recovered sight,[x] and he began to follow him on the road.[#]

11 Now when they were getting near to Jerusalem, to Beth'pha·ge[o] and Beth'a-ny[o] at the mount of Olives, he dispatched two of his disciples[*] 2 and told them: "Go into the village that is within sight[o] of YOU, and as soon as YOU pass into it YOU will find a colt tied, on which none of mankind has yet sat; loose it and bring it.[□] 3 And if anyone says to YOU, 'Why are YOU doing this?' say, 'The Master needs it, and will at once send it off back here.' "[◊] 4 So they went away and found the colt tied at the door, outside on the side-street, and they loosed it.[+] 5 But some of those standing there began to say to them: "What are YOU doing loosing the colt?"[⊕] 6 They said to these just as Jesus had said; and they let them go.[x]

7 And they brought the colt[#] to Jesus, and they put their outer garments upon it, and he sat on it.[*] 8 Also many spread their outer garments[□] on the road,[o] but others cut down foliage[△] from the fields.[◊] 9 And those going in front and those coming behind kept shouting: "Save, we pray![a+] Blessed is he that comes in Jehovah's[b] name![⊕] 10 Blessed is the coming kingdom[o] of our father David![c⊙x] Save, we pray,[a] in the heights[#] above!"[d] 11 And he entered into Jerusalem, into the temple; and he looked around upon all things, and, as the hour was already late, he went out to Beth'a·ny with the twelve.[*]

[x] Isa 29:1 Isa 32:3 Isa 35:5 Isa 42:7 Isa 43:8 Mr 8:22 Ac 26:1
[o] Lu 19:2 ⊙ Mr 14:3 [#] Mt 20:3 Lu 18:4 ○ Lu 1:22 [*] Mt 21:1 Lu 19:2
[□] Mt 21:2 Lu 19:3
[◊] Mt 21:3 Lu 19:3 Joh 13:
[+] Mt 21:6 Lu 19:3
[⊕] Lu 19:3
[x] Lu 19:3
[#] 1Ki 1:3 Zec 9:9
[*] Mt 21:7 Joh 12:
[□] 2Ki 9:1 ⊙ Ac 8:26 [△] Joh 12: [◊] Mt 21:8 Lu 19:3 [+] Ps 118: Isa 62: [⊕] Mt 21:9 Lu 19:3 Joh 12: [○] Mr 12:4 ⊙ Lu 2:4 [x] Lu 1:32 Ac 2:29 [#] Ps 148:
[*] Mt 21:1

[a] Literally, "Ho·san'na," אBA; הוֹשַׁע־נָא (*Ho·sha.na'*), J7-14,16- meaning, "Save, we pray." [b] Jehovah's, J7,8,10-14,16-18,21; Lord's, אBA. [c] The coming kingdom of our father David, אBC the kingdom of our father David that comes in the name of t Lord (of Jehovah), ASyhl (J7,8,10-14,16-18). [d] Or, "in the high places."

12 The next morning, when they had come
○Lu 1:53 □Mt 21:18 ⊙Lu 6:44 out from Beth'a·ny, he became hungry.○□ 13 And from a distance he caught sight of a fig⊙ tree that had leaves, and he went to see whether he would perhaps find something on it. But, on coming to it, he found nothing but leaves, for
△Mt 21:19 it was not the season of figs.△ 14 So, in response, he said to it: "May no one eat fruit from you any more forever." And his disciples were listening.

15 Now they came to Jerusalem. There he entered into the temple and started to throw out those selling and buying in the temple, and
○Lu 16:21 he overturned the tables○ of the money-changers and the benches of those selling
◊Mt 21:12 Lu 19:45 Joh 2:14 doves,◊ 16 and he would not let anyone carry a
+2Ti 2:20 utensil+ through the temple, 17 but he kept teaching and saying: "Is it not written, 'My
⊙Lu 2:23 ○Lu 6:12 ⊙Lu 2:32 ⊕1Ki 8:43 Isa 56:7 Isa 60:7 Zec 2:11 house will be called⊙ a house of prayer⊙ for all
×Jer 7:11 Mt 21:13 Lu 19:46 the nations'?○⊕ But you have made it a cave of robbers.'"× 18 And the chief priests and the scribes heard it, and they began to seek how to destroy him; for they were in fear of him, for
#Mt 21:46 Lu 19:47 all the crowd was continually being astounded at his teaching.#

19 And when it became late in the day, they would pass out of the city. 20 But when they were passing by early in the morning they saw
Mt 21:19 the fig tree already withered up from the roots. 21 So Peter, remembering it, said to him:
○Mr 14:45 ⊙Mr 14:71 □Mt 21:20 "Rabbi,○ see! the fig tree that you cursed⊙ has withered up."□ 22 And in reply Jesus said to them: "Have faith in God. 23 Truly I say to
○Lu 21:25 you that whoever tells this mountain, 'Be lifted up and thrown into the sea,'○ and does not doubt in his heart but has faith that what he

says is going to occur, he will have it so.△ 24 This is why I tell YOU, All the things YOU pray and ask for have faith that YOU have practically received, and YOU will have them.◊ 25 And when YOU stand praying, forgive• whatever YOU have against anyone, in order that YOUR Father who is in the heavens may also forgive YOU YOUR trespasses."[a]○

27 And they came again to Jerusalem. And as he was walking in the temple○ the chief priests and the scribes and the older men of influence came to him⊕ 28 and began to say to him: "By what authority do you do these things? or who gave you this authority○ to do these things?"× 29 Jesus said to them: "I will ask YOU one question. YOU answer me, and I will also tell YOU by what authority I do these things.# 30 Was the baptism by John from heaven○ or from men? Answer me."* 31 So they began to reason among themselves, saying: "If we say, From heaven, he will say, 'Why is it, therefore, YOU did not believe him?'□ 32 But dare we say, From men?"—They were in fear of the crowd, for these all held that John had really been a prophet.△ 33 Well, in reply to Jesus they said: "We do not know." And Jesus said to them: "Neither am I telling YOU by what authority I do these things."◊

12 Also he started to speak to them with illustrations:[b] "A man planted a vineyard,⊙+ and put a fence around it, and dug a vat for the winepress and erected a tower,⊕ and let it out to cultivators for hire, and traveled

△Mt 17:20
Mt 21:21
Lu 17:6
Jas 1:6
◊Mt 7:7
Mt 18:19
Mt 21:22
Lu 11:9
Joh 14:13
Joh 15:7
Joh 16:24
•Mt 6:14
Eph 4:32
Col 3:13
○2Co 5:19

○Lu 4:9

⊕Mt 21:23
Lu 20:1

○Lu 4:32

×Lu 20:2

#Mt 21:24
Lu 20:3
○Mr 13:25

*Mt 21:25
Lu 20:4

□Lu 20:5

△Mt 3:5
Mt 14:5
Mt 21:26
Mr 6:20
Lu 20:6

◊Job 5:13
Ps 9:15
Ps 33:10
Pr 26:4
Mt 21:27
Lu 20:8
⊙Lu 13:6
+Ps 80:8
Ca 8:11
Jer 2:21
⊕Isa 5:2

[a] ℵBSy[s] omit verse 26, reading: "But if YOU do not forgive, neither will YOUR Father who is in the heavens forgive YOUR trespasses."—ACDSy[p]Vg. [b] Or, "parables."

abroad.[x] 2 Now in due season he sent forth a
slave to the cultivators, that he might get some
of the fruits of the vineyard from the culti-
vators.[#] 3 But they took him, beat him up and
sent him away empty.[*] 4 And again he sent
forth another slave to them; and that one they
struck on the head and dishonored.[□] 5 And he
sent forth another, and that one they killed;
and many others, some of whom they beat up
and some of whom they killed. 6 One more he
had, a beloved son.[△] He sent him forth last to
them, saying: 'They will respect[○] my son.'[◊]
7 But those cultivators said among themselves:
'This is the heir.[+] Come, let us kill him, and the
inheritance[○] will be ours.'[⊕] 8 So they took him
and killed him,[×] and flung him outside the vine-
yard.[#] 9 What will the owner of the vineyard
do? He will come and destroy the cultivators,
and will let the vineyard[*] out to others.[□] 10 Did
YOU never read this scripture,[○] 'The stone that
the builders rejected, this has become the chief
cornerstone. 11 From Jehovah[a] this has come to
pass, and it is marvelous in our eyes'?"[△]

12 At that they began seeking how to seize
him, but they feared the crowd, for they took
note that he spoke the illustration[b][⊙] with them
in mind. So they left him and went away.[◊]

13 Next they sent forth some of the Phari-
sees and of the party followers of Herod[c] to
him, to catch him in his speech.[+] 14 On arrival
these said to him: "Teacher, we know you are
truthful and you do not care for anybody, for
you do not look upon men's outward appear-
ance, but you teach the way of God in line with

[x] Mt 21:33 Lu 20:9
[#] Mt 21:34 Lu 20:10
[*] Mt 21:35
[□] Mt 21:36 Lu 20:11
[△] Ps 2:7 Mt 1:23 Ro 8:3 Ga 4:4 1Jo 4:9 1Jo 5:11
[○] Lu 18:2
[◊] Mt 21:37 Lu 20:13
[+] Ps 2:8 Heb 1:2
[⊙] Lu 18:18
[⊕] Mt 21:38 Lu 20:14
[×] Ac 2:23
[#] Mt 21:39 Lu 20:15
[*] Ac 23:28
[□] Mt 21:41 Lu 20:16
[○] Lu 4:21
[△] Ps 118:22 Mt 21:42 Lu 20:17 Ro 9:33 Eph 2:20 1Pe 2:7
[⊙] Mr 13:28
[◊] Mt 21:45 Mr 11:18 Lu 20:19 Joh 7:25
[+] Mt 22:15 Lu 20:20

[a] Jehovah, J[7-10,12-14,17,18,20,21]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "parable." [c] Or, "of the Herodians."

truth:® Is it lawful to pay tribute to Caesar[a]○ or not? 15 Shall we pay or shall we not pay?"× Detecting their hypocrisy○ he said to them: "Why do YOU put me to the test?○ Bring me a de·nar'i·us[b] to look at."# 16 They brought one. And he said to them: "Whose image and inscription is this?" They said to him: "Caesar's."[a]* 17 Jesus then said: "Pay back Caesar's[a] things to Caesar,[a]□ but God's things to God."△ And they began to marvel at him.◊

18 Now Sadducees○ came to him, who say there is no resurrection,○ and they put the question to him:+ 19 "Teacher, Moses wrote us that if someone's brother dies and leaves a wife behind but does not leave a child, his brother® should take the wife○ and raise up offspring from her for his brother.× 20 There were seven brothers;○ and the first took a wife, but when he died he left no offspring.# 21 And the second took her, but died without leaving offspring, and the third the same way. 22 And the seven did not leave any offspring. Last of all the woman also died.* 23 In the resurrection to which of them will she be wife? For the seven got her as wife."○□ 24 Jesus said to them: "Is not this why YOU are mistaken, YOUR not knowing either the Scriptures or the power○ of God?△ 25 For when they rise from the dead, neither do they marry nor are they given in marriage,○ but are as angels○ in the heavens.◊ 26 But concerning the dead, that they are raised up, did YOU not read in the book○ of Moses,○ in the account about the thorn-bush, how God said to him: 'I am the God of Abraham○ and God of Isaac○

○Lu 20:25
®Mt 22:16
Lu 20:21
○Lu 6:42
×Mt 22:17
Lu 20:22
○Lu 4:12
#Mt 22:18
Lu 20:23
*Mt 22:20
Lu 20:24
□Ro 13:7
△Mt 22:21
Lu 20:25
◊Mt 22:22
○Lu 20:27
○Lu 14:14
+Mt 22:23
Lu 20:27
Ac 23:8
®Ge 38:8
De 25:5
○Mr 12:23
×Mt 22:24
Lu 20:28
○Lu 21:16
#Mt 22:25
Lu 20:29
*Mt 22:26
Lu 20:31
○Lu 1:5
□Mt 22:28
Lu 20:33
○Lu 4:14
△Mt 22:29
Lu 20:34
○Lu 17:27
○Lu 1:30
◊Mt 22:30
Lu 20:35
○Lu 3:4
○Lu 16:29
○Lu 3:8
○Lu 13:28

[a] Or, "the emperor('s)." [b] A de·nar'i·us was a coin equal to 17c or 8 pence 2 farthings.

and God of Jacob'?+ 27 He is a God, not of the dead,◦ but of the living. You are much mistaken."⊕

28 Now one of the scribes that had come up and heard them disputing, knowing that he had answered them rightly, asked him: "Which commandment is first of all?"× 29 Jesus answered: "The first is, 'Hear, O Israel,◦ Jehovah[a] our God is one Jehovah,[a]# 30 and you must love Jehovah[a] your God with your whole heart◦ and with your whole soul[b] and with your whole mind and with your whole strength.'○* 31 The second is this: 'You must love your neighbor as yourself.'□ There is no other commandment greater than these." 32 The scribe said to him: "Teacher, you rightly said in line with truth, 'He is One, and there is no other than He';△ 33 and this loving him with one's whole heart and with one's whole understanding and with one's whole strength and this loving one's neighbor◦ as oneself is worth far more than all the whole burnt offerings and sacrifices."○◊ 34 At this Jesus, discerning he had answered intelligently, said to him: "You are not far from the kingdom◦ of God." But nobody had the courage any more to question him.+

35 However, when making a reply, Jesus began to say as he taught in the temple: "How is it that the scribes◦ say that the Christ is David's son?⊕ 36 By the holy spirit× David himself said: 'Jehovah[a] said to my Lord, "Sit at my right hand until I put your enemies◦ beneath your feet." '#* 37 David himself calls him 'Lord', but how does it come that he is his son?"*

+Ex 3:2 Mt 22:31 Lu 20:37
◦Lu 15:24
⊕Mt 22:32 Lu 20:38
×Mt 22:35
○Lu 2:32
#De 6:4
◦Lu 8:15
○Lu 10:27
*De 6:5 Mt 22:37
□Le 19:18 Mt 5:43 Mt 22:39 Ro 13:9 Ga 5:14 Jas 2:8
△De 4:39 De 6:4 Isa 45:6 Isa 46:9 1Co 8:4
◦Lu 10:27
○Lu 13:1
◊De 6:5 1Sa 15:22 Ho 6:6 Mic 6:6
◦Mr 13:8
+Mt 22:46
⊕Mt 22:42 Lu 20:41 Joh 7:42
×2Sa 23:2
○Lu 20:46
#Ps 110:1 Mt 22:44 Lu 20:42 1Co 15:25 Heb 1:13
◦Lu 1:71
*Ro 1:3 Ro 9:5 Re 22:16

[a] Jehovah, J[7-14,16-18,20,21]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "life."

And the great crowd was listening to him with pleasure. 38 And in his teaching he went on to say: "Look out for the scribes□ that desire to walk around in robes and desire greetings in the market-places[a] 39 and front seats in the synagogues and most prominent places at evening meals.△ 40 They are the ones devouring the houses of the widows and for a pretext making long prayers; these will receive a heavier judgment."◊

41 And he sat down with the sacred treasury† in view and began observing how the crowd was dropping money[b] into the treasury chests;[c] and many rich○ people were dropping in many coins.⊕ 42 Now a poor⊙ widow○ came and dropped in two small coins,[d] which have very little value.[e]× 43 So he called his disciples to him and said to them: "Truly I say to you that this poor widow dropped in more than all those dropping money into the treasury chests;[c]# 44 for they all dropped in out of their surplus, but she, out of her poverty, dropped in all of what she had, her whole living."*

13 As he was passing out of the temple one of his disciples said to him: "Teacher, see! the kind of stones and the kind of buildings!"□ 2 However, Jesus said to him: "Do you behold these great buildings?△ By no means will a stone be left here upon a stone◊ and not be thrown down."+

3 And as he was sitting on the mount of

□Mt 23:1 Lu 20:46
△Mt 23:6 Lu 20:46
◊Mt 23:14
†2Ki 12:9 Joh 8:20
○Lu 6:24
⊕Lu 21:1
⊙Mr 14:5
○Lu 4:25
×Lu 21:2
#1Ch 29:9 Lu 12:15 Lu 21:3 2Co 8:12
*Lu 21:4 1Jo 3:17
□Mt 24:1 Lu 21:5
△Jer 7:14
◊Lu 19:44
+Mt 24:2 Lu 21:6

[a] Or, "places of assembly." [b] Literally, "a copper coin." [c] Or, "the sacred treasury." [d] Literally, "two *lep.ta'*"; each *lep.ton'* being the smallest Jewish copper coin, worth ⅛ cent or ½ farthing. [e] Literally, "which is a Roman quadrans." A *quadrans* equaled ¼ cent or 1 farthing.

Olives with the temple in view, Peter[⊕] and James and John and Andrew[○] began to ask him privately: [×] [4] "Tell us, When will these things be, and what will be the sign when all these things are destined[○] to come to a consummation?"[a#] [5] So Jesus started to say to them: "Look out that nobody misleads[○] YOU.[*] [6] Many will come on the basis[○] of my name, saying: 'I am he,' and will mislead many.[□] [7] Moreover, when YOU hear of wars and reports of wars, do not be terrified; these things must take place, but the accomplished[○] end[△] is not yet.[◊]

8 "For nation will rise[b] against nation and kingdom[○] against kingdom,[+] there will be earthquakes[⊕] in one place after another, there will be food[○] shortages.[×] These are a beginning of pangs of distress.[#]

9 "As for YOU, look out for yourselves; people will deliver YOU up to local courts[c] and YOU will be beaten in synagogues[○*] and be put on the stand before governors and kings for my sake for the purpose of a witness[○] to them.[□] [10] Also in all the nations the good news has to be preached first.[△] [11] But when they are leading YOU along to deliver YOU up, do not be anxious beforehand about what to speak,[◊] but whatever is given YOU in that hour, speak this, for YOU are not the ones speaking, but the holy spirit is.[+] [12] Furthermore, brother will deliver brother over to death, and a father a child,[⊕] and children will rise in revolt against parents and have them put to death;[×] [13] and YOU will be objects of hatred by all people on account of

⊕Mt 17:1 ○Lu 6:14 ▲Mt 24:3 ○Lu 9:31 #Lu 21:7 ⊕Joh 7:12 *Jer 29:8 Mt 24:4 ○Lu 9:48 □Mt 24:5 Lu 21:8 ○Lu 21:9 △Jer 4:27 Da 2:28 ◊Mt 24:6 ○Lu 1:33 +2Ch 15:6 Isa 19:2 ⊕Mt 24:7 Lu 21:10 ○Lu 21:11 ×Lu 21:11 #Mt 24:8 ○Lu 4:20 *Mt 10:17 ⊕Mr 14:56 □Mt 24:9 Lu 21:12 △Mt 24:14 Ro 10:18 ◊Mt 10:19 Lu 12:11 Lu 21:14 +Lu 21:15 Ac 4:8 ⊕Mic 7:6 Mt 10:21 Lu 21:16 ×Mt 24:10

[a] Or, "combined end." [b] Or, "be stirred up; be roused up." [c] Or, "to Lesser San'he.drins."

my name.[#] But he that has endured to the finish[a*] is the one that will be saved.[□]

14 "However, when YOU catch sight of the disgusting[○] thing[△] that causes desolation[○] standing where it ought not (let the reader use discernment),[◊] then let those in Ju·de'a[○] begin fleeing to the mountains.[+] 15 Let the man on the housetop not come down nor go inside to take anything out of his house,[⊕] 16 and let the man in the field not return to the things behind to pick up his outer garment.[×] 17 Woe to the pregnant women and those suckling a baby in those days![#] 18 KEEP praying[○] that it may not occur in wintertime;[*] 19 for those days will be days of a tribulation[□] such as has not occurred from the beginning of the creation[○] which God created[○] until that time[b] and will not occur again.[△] 20 In fact, unless Jehovah[c] had cut short the days, no flesh would be saved. But on account of the chosen[○] ones that he has chosen he has cut short the days.[◊]

21 "Then, too, if anyone says to YOU, 'See! here is the Christ,'[+] 'See! there he is,'[⊕] do not believe it.[×] 22 For false Christs and false prophets will arise and will give signs and wonders[#] to lead astray, if possible, the chosen ones.[*] 23 YOU, then, watch out; I have told YOU all things beforehand.[□]

24 "But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun will be darkened,[○] and the moon[○] will not give its light,[△] 25 and the stars will be falling out of heaven,[⊙◊] and the powers which are in the heavens will be shaken.[+] 26 And then they will see the Son of man[⊕] coming in clouds with

[#] Lu 21:1
[*] Da 12:1
2Ti 4:7
Heb 3:6
[□] Re 2:10
[○] Lu 16:1
[⊙] Lu 11:3
[△] Da 9:27
[◊] Mt 24:1
[○] Lu 3:1
[+] Da 11:3
Da 12:1
Mt 24:1
[⊕] Mt 24:3
[×] Mt 24:1
[#] Mt 24:1
Lu 23:2
[⊙] Lu 18:1
[*] Mt 24:2
[□] Da 12:1
Joe 2:2
[○] Ro 1:2
[⊙] 1Co 11:
[△] Mt 24:2
[○] Lu 6:1
[◊] Mt 24:2
[+] De 13:1
De 18:2
[⊕] Lu 17:2
Lu 21:8
[×] Mt 24:2
[#] Re 13:1
[*] Mt 24:2
Ro 8:3
1Pe 1:5
[□] Mt 7:1
2Pe 3:1
[△] Isa 13:
Zep 1:1
[⊙] Mr 15:
[○] Ac 2:2
[◊] Isa 34:
[⊙] Mr 13:
[+] Mt 24:
2Th 1:
[⊕] Da 7:1
Ac 1:1
Re 1:7

[a] Or, "end." [b] Literally, "until the present time." [c] Jehov
J7,8,10,13,16-18; the Lord, ℵBA.

great power and glory.[o x] [27] And then he will send forth the angels and will gather his chosen ones together from the four winds, from earth's extremity to heaven's extremity.[#]

[28] "Now LEARN[o] from the fig tree as an illustration[a o] this point: Just as soon as its young branch[o] grows tender and puts forth its leaves, YOU know that summer is near.[*] [29] Likewise also YOU, when YOU see these things happening, know that he is near, at the doors.[□] [30] Truly I say to YOU that this generation will by no means pass away until all these things happen.[△] [31] Heaven[◊] and earth will pass away, but my words[+] will not pass away.[⊕]

[32] "Concerning that day[o] or the hour nobody knows, neither the angels in heaven[o] nor the Son, but the Father.[x] [33] Keep looking, keep awake,[#] for YOU do not know when the appointed time is.[*] [34] It is like a man traveling abroad[□] that left his house and gave the authority to his slaves,[o] to each one his work, and commanded the doorkeeper to keep on the watch. [35] Therefore keep on the watch,[△] for YOU do not know when the master[o] of the house is coming,[o] whether late in the day or at midnight or at cock-crowing[b] or early in the morning,[◊] [36] in order that when he arrives suddenly he does not find YOU sleeping.[+] [37] But what I say to YOU I say to all, KEEP on the watch."

14 Now the passover[⊕] and the feast[x] of unleavened cakes was two days later.[#] And the chief priests and the scribes were seeking how to seize him by crafty device and kill him,[*]

[a] Or, "parable." [b] Cock-crowing represented the third watch of the night (from 12 midnight to 3 a.m.), according to the Grecian and Roman division of the night.

2 for they repeatedly said: "Not at the feast; perhaps there might be an uproar of the people."□

3 And while he was at Beth'a·ny° in the house of Simon° the leper, as he was reclining at the meal, a woman came with an alabaster case of perfumed° oil, genuine nard, very expensive. Breaking open the alabaster case she began to pour it upon his head.△ 4 At this there were some expressing indignation among themselves: "Why has this waste of the perfumed oil taken place?◊ 5 For this perfumed oil could have been sold for upward of three hundred de·nar'i·i[a] and been given to the poor!"° And they were feeling great displeasure at her.* 6 But Jesus said: "Let her alone. Why do YOU try to make trouble for her? She did a fine deed° toward me.⊕ 7 For YOU always have the poor× with YOU, and whenever YOU want to YOU can always do them good, but me YOU do not have always.# 8 She did what she got the opportunity to do, she undertook beforehand to put perfumed oil on my body in view of the burial.* 9 Truly I say to YOU, Wherever the good news is preached in all the world,° what this woman did shall also be told as a remembrance° of her."□

10 And Judas° Is·car'i·ot, one of the twelve, went off to the chief priests in order to betray him to them.△ 11 When they heard it, they rejoiced and promised° to give him silver money.°◊ So he began seeking how to betray him conveniently.†

12 Now on the first day° of[b] unleavened⊕ cakes, when they customarily sacrificed the

□Mt 26:5
⊙Lu 19:2
○Mt 26:6
⊙Lu 7:4
△Mt 26:6 Lu 7:37 Joh 12:
◊Mt 26:8
○Lu 4:18
+Mt 26:9 Joh 12:
⊙Lu 1:4 ⊕Mt 26: Joh 12: ×De 15:1
#Mt 26: Joh 12:
*Mt 26:1
○Joh 1:2 ⊙Ac 10: □Mt 26: ○Lu 22:
△Mt 26: Lu 22: ⊙Lu 24: ○Lu 9:3 ◊Zec 11: Mt 26: Lu 22: 1Ti 6: +Mt 26: Lu 22: ⊙Lu 12: ⊕Ex 12: 1Co 5:

[a] A de·nar'i·us was a silver coin worth 17c, or 8d. 2f. Hence de·nar'i·i equaled $51, or more than £10. [b] See Matthew 26:1 footnote[a].

passover victim, his disciples said to him: "Where do you want us to go and prepare for you to eat the passover?"× 13 With that he sent forth two of his disciples and said to them: "Go into the city,○ and a man carrying an earthenware vessel of water will encounter YOU.# Follow him, 14 and wherever he goes inside say to the householder: 'The Teacher says, "Where is the guestchamber for me where I may eat the passover⊙* with my disciples?" '□ 15 And he will show YOU a large upper room, furnished in preparation; and there prepare for us."△ 16 So the disciples went out and they entered the city and found it just as he said to them, and they prepared for the passover.◊

17 After evening had fallen he came with the twelve.+ 18 And as they were reclining at the table and eating Jesus said: "Truly I say to YOU, One of YOU, who is eating⊕ with me, will betray me."× 19 They started to be grieved and to say to him one by one: "It is not I, is it?"# 20 He said to them: "It is one of YOU twelve, who is dipping with me into the common bowl.* 21 True, the Son of man is going away, just as it is written concerning him, but woe to that man through whom the Son of man is betrayed! It would have been better for that man if he had not been born."□

22 And as they continued eating, he took a loaf, said a blessing, broke it and gave it to them and said: "Take it, this means[a] my body."○△ 23 And taking a cup, he offered thanks and gave it to them, and they all drank out of it.◊ 24 And he said to them: "This means[a] my

×Mt 26:17 Lu 22:7
○Lu 2:3
#Mt 26:18 Lu 22:8
⊙Lu 22:7
*Ex 12:6 Le 23:5
□Lu 22:11
△Lu 22:12
◊Mt 26:19
+Mt 26:20 Lu 22:14
⊕Ps 41:9
×Mt 26:21 Lu 22:21 Joh 13:21
#Mt 26:22 Lu 22:23 Joh 13:22
*Mt 26:23
□Job 3:3 Mt 26:24
△Mt 26:26 Lu 22:19 1Co 10:16 1Co 11:24
○Lu 11:36
◊Mt 26:27 1Co 10:16 1Co 11:25

[a] Or, "is"; in the sense of signifying, importing, representing. See 1 Corinthians 10:4.

'blood' of the covenant'⊙⊕ which is to be poured× out in behalf of many.# 25 Truly I say to YOU, I shall by no means drink any more of the product of the vine until that day when I drink it new[a] in the kingdom of God."* 26 Finally, after singing praises,[b]□ they went out to the mount of Olives.○△

27 And Jesus said to them: "YOU will all be stumbled, because it is written, 'I will strike the shepherd,◊ and the sheep○ will be scattered about.'† 28 But after I have been raised up I will go ahead of YOU into Gal'i·lee."⊕ 29 But Peter said to him: "Even if all the others are stumbled, yet I will not be."× 30 At that Jesus said to him: "Truly I say to you, You today, yes, this night, before a cock crows twice, even you will disown○ me three times."# 31 But he began to say profusely: "If I have to die with you, I will by no means disown you." Also all the others began saying the same thing.*

32 So they came to a spot named Geth·sem'a·ne, and he said to his disciples: "Sit down here while I pray."□ 33 And he took Peter and James and John△ along with him, and he started to be stunned and to be sorely troubled.◊ 34 And he said to them: "My soul is deeply grieved,† even to death. Stay here and keep on the watch."⊕ 35 And going a little ways forward he proceeded to fall on the ground and began praying that, if it were possible, the hour might pass away from him.× 36 And he went on to say: "*Abba*,[c] Father,# all things are possible to you; remove this cup from me. Yet not what I want, but what you want."* 37 And he came and

[a] "It new"; that is, the vine's new product. [b] Or, "hymns (psalms)." [c] An Ar·a·ma'ic word meaning "papa".

⊙Lu 1:72
+Ex 24:8
Zec 9:1
⊕Jer 31:
Heb 7:
Heb 9:1
×Isa 53:1
#Mt 26:2
Lu 22:2
*1Co 11:
□Ps 113
to 118
○Ro 11:1
△Mt 26:3
Lu 22:3
Joh 18:
⊙Lu 15:
◊Isa 53:
Da 9:2
Zec 13:
+Mt 26:3
Joh 16:
⊕Mt 16:2
Mt 26:3
Mr 16:
×Jer 9:2
Mt 26:3
Lu 22:3
Joh 13:
○Lu 9:2
#Mt 26:3
Lu 22:3
Joh 13:
*Mt 26:3
Joh 11:
□Mt 26:
Lu 22:
Joh 18:
△Mt 17:
◊Mt 26:
+Ps 42:5
Ps 43:5
Isa 53:
Joh 12:
⊕Mt 26:
×Mt 26:3
Lu 22:
#Joh 20
Ro 8:1
Ga 4:6
*Lu 22:
Heb 5:

found them sleeping, and he said to Peter: "Simon, are you sleeping? Did you not have strength to keep on the watch one hour?□ 38 Men, keep on the watch and praying, in order that YOU do not come into temptation. The spirit,○ of course, is willing, but the flesh is weak."△ 39 And he went away again and prayed, saying the same word.◊ 40 And again he came and found them sleeping,○ for their eyes were weighed down, and so they did not know what to answer him.+ 41 And he came the third time and said to them: "At such a time as this YOU are sleeping and taking YOUR rest! It is enough! The hour has come!⊙ Look! the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.× 42 Get up, let us go.# Look! my betrayer has drawn near."*

43 And immediately, while he was yet speaking, Judas, one of the twelve, arrived and with him a crowd○ with swords and clubs from the chief priests and the scribes and the older men of influence.□ 44 Now his betrayer had given them an agreed sign, saying: "Whoever it is I kiss, this is he; take him into custody and lead him away safely."a△ 45 And he came by a straight course and approached him and said: "Rabbi!"○ and kissed◊ him very tenderly. 46 So they laid their hands⊙ upon him and took him into custody.+ 47 However, a certain one of those standing by drew his sword and struck the slave of the high priest and cut his ear off.⊙ 48 But in response Jesus said to them: "Did YOU come out with swords and clubs as against a robber to arrest me?× 49 Day after day I was with YOU in the temple teaching, and yet YOU did not

□Mt 26:40 Lu 22:45
○Lu 4:18
△Mt 26:41 Ro 7:23 Ga 5:17
◊Mt 26:42
○Lu 9:32
+Mt 26:43 Mr 9:6
⊙Joh 13:1
×Mt 26:45
#Joh 14:31
*Mt 26:46 Joh 18:2
○Lu 3:7
□Mt 26:47 Lu 22:47 Joh 18:3
△Mt 26:48
○Joh 1:38
◊2Sa 20:9
⊙Lu 1:66
+Mt 26:50 Lu 22:49
⊙Mt 26:51 Lu 22:50 Joh 18:10
×Mt 26:55 Lu 22:52

[a] Or, "without fail."

take me into custody. Nevertheless, this way the Scriptures[#] have been fulfilled."[*]

50 And they all abandoned[□] him and fled.[△] 51 But a certain young man wearing a fine linen garment over his naked[a] body began to follow him nearby, and they tried to seize him,[◊] 52 but he left his linen garment behind and got away naked.[a]

53 They now led Jesus away to the high[○] priest, and all the chief priests[⊙] and the older men of influence and the scribes assembled.[+] 54 But Peter from a good distance followed him[⊕] as far as in the courtyard of the high priest, and he was sitting together with the house attendants and warming himself before a bright fire. 55 Meantime the chief priests and the whole San'he·drin[○] were looking for witness against Jesus to put him to death, but they were not uncovering any.[×] 56 Many, indeed, were giving false witness[○] against him,[#] but their testimonies were not in agreement.[*] 57 Also certain ones were rising and bearing false witness against him, saying:[□] 58 "We heard him say, 'I will throw down this temple that was made with hands and in three days I will build another not made with hands.'"[△] 59 But neither on these grounds was their testimony[⊙] in agreement.

60 Finally the high priest rose in their midst and questioned Jesus, saying: "Do you say nothing in reply? What is it these are testifying against you?"[◊] 61 But he kept silent and made no reply at all.[+] Again the high priest began to question him and said to him: "Are you the Christ the Son[⊕] of the Blessed One?"[×] 62 Then Jesus said: "I am; and YOU persons will

[a] Or, "lightly clad."

[#]Ps 22:6 Isa 53:7 Da 9:26 Lu 22:37
[*]Mt 26:56
[□]Job 19:1 Ps 38:11 Ps 88:8 2Ti 4:16
[△]Joh 16:3
[◊]Joh 18:1
[○]Mr 14:63
[⊙]Lu 1:5
[+]Mt 26:57 Lu 22:54 Joh 18:1
[⊕]Mt 26:58 Joh 18:1
[○]Mr 15:1
[×]Da 6:4 Mt 26:59 1Pe 3:16
[○]Lu 4:22
[#]Ps 35:11 Pr 6:19 Pr 19:5
[*]Mt 26:60
[□]Mt 26:61
[△]Mr 15:29 Joh 2:19
[⊙]1Ti 3:7
[◊]Mt 26:63
[+]Isa 53:7 1Pe 2:23
[⊕]Ps 2:7
[×]Mt 26:64

see the Son of man# sitting at the right hand* of power and coming with the clouds° of heaven."□ 63 At this the high° priest tore his inner garments apart and said: "What further need do we have of witnesses?△ 64 You heard the blasphemy.◊ What does the evidence show you?" They all condemned him to be liable to death.° 65 And some started to spit' on him and some to cover his whole face and hit him with their fists and say to him, "Prophesy!" And, slapping him in the face, the court° attendants took him.⊕

66 Now while Peter was below in the courtyard, one of the servant girls of the high priest came,× 67 and, seeing Peter warming himself, she looked straight at him and said: "You, too, were with the Naz·a·rene', this Jesus."# 68 But he denied it, saying: "Neither do I know him nor do I understand[a] what you are saying," and he went outside to the vestibule.* 69 There the servant girl, at the sight of him, started again to say to those standing by: "This is one of them."□ 70 Again he was denying it. And once more after a little while those standing by began saying to Peter: "Certainly you are one of them, for, in fact, you are a Gal·i·le'an."△ 71 But he commenced to curse° and swear:◊ "I do not know this man of whom you speak."+ 72 And immediately a cock crowed a second time;⊕ and Peter recalled the saying that Jesus spoke to him, "Before a cock crows twice, you will disown me three times."× And he broke down and gave way to weeping.#

15 And immediately at dawn the chief priests with the older men of influence and the scribes, even the whole San'he·drin,°

[a] Or, "I neither know nor understand."

conducted a consultation,* and they bound Jesus and led him off and handed him over□ to Pilate.△ 2 So Pilate put the question to him: "Are you the king◊ of the Jews?"○ In answer to him he said: "That is for you to say."+ 3 But the chief priests proceeded to accuse him of many things.⊕ 4 Now Pilate began questioning him again, saying: "Have you no reply to make?× See how many charges they are bringing against you."# 5 But Jesus made no further answer, so that Pilate began to marvel.*

6 Well, from feast⊙ to feast he used to release to them one prisoner, whom they petitioned for.□ 7 At the time there was the so-called "Bar·ab'bas" in bonds with the seditionists who in their sedition○ had committed murder.⊙△ 8 So the crowd came on up and started to make petition according to what he used to do for them. 9 Pilate responded to them, saying: "Do YOU want me to release to YOU the king of the Jews?"◊ 10 For he was aware that because of envy* the chief priests had handed him over.⊕ 11 But the chief priests swung the crowd over to his releasing Bar·ab'bas to them, instead.× 12 Again in reply Pilate was saying to them: "What, then, shall I do with him whom YOU call the king# of the Jews?"* 13 Once more they cried out: "Impale[a] him!"□ 14 But Pilate went on to say to them: "Why, what crime did he commit?" Still they cried out all the more: "Impale[a] him!"△ 15 At that Pilate, wishing to satisfy the crowd,◊ released Bar·ab'bas○ to them, and, after having Jesus whipped, he handed him over to be impaled.a+

16 The soldiers now led him off into the court-

*Ps 2:2
Ac 4:26
□Joh 18:28
Ac 3:13
△Mt 27:1
Lu 22:66
○Lu 7:3
◊Ps 2:2
Mt 2:2
Joh 1:49
+Mt 27:11
Lu 23:3
Joh 18:33
1Ti 3:13
⊕Mt 27:12
×Mt 26:62
#Mt 27:13
Joh 19:10
*Isa 53:7
Mt 27:14
Joh 19:9
⊙Lu 2:41
□Mt 27:15
Lu 23:17
Joh 18:39
○Lu 23:19
⊙Lu 18:20
△Mt 27:16
◊Mt 27:17
Lu 23:16
+Mt 21:38
Ac 7:52
⊕Mt 27:18
×Mt 27:20
#Ps 2:6
Isa 9:6
Jer 23:5
*Mt 27:22
Lu 23:20
□Lu 23:21
Joh 19:6
△Mt 27:23
Lu 23:22
Ac 3:13
○Lu 23:18
◊Pr 29:25
+Mt 27:26
Joh 19:1

[a] Or, "Fasten(ed) on a stake or pole."

yard, that is, into the governor's palace, and they called the whole body of troops together,⊕ 17 and they decked him with purple and braided a crown° of thorns and put it on him.× 18 And they started greeting him: "Good day,# you King of the Jews!" 19 Also they would hit him on the head with a reed and spit upon him and, bending their knees, they would do obeisance° to him.* 20 Finally, when they had made fun of him, they stripped him of the purple and put his outer garments upon him. And they led him out to impale[a] him.□ 21 Also they impressed into service° a passer-by, a certain Simon° of Cy·re'ne, coming from the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, that he should lift up his torture stake.[b]△

22 So they brought him to the place "Gol'go-tha",° which means, when translated, "Skull Place."◊ 23 Here they tried to give him wine° drugged with myrrh,† but he would not take it.⊕ 24 And they impaled[a]° him and distributed his garments× by casting the lot over them as to who draws what.# 25 It was now the third hour,[c]* and they impaled[a] him. 26 And the inscription of the charge□ against him was written above, "The King of the Jews."△ 27 Moreover, they impaled[a] two robbers with him, one on his right and one on his left.[d]◊ 29 And those going by began to revile him,† wagging their heads° and saying: "Bah! you would-be thrower-down of the temple and builder of it in three days' time,⊕

⊕Mt 27:27
⊕Joh 19:5
×Mt 27:28
#Mt 27:29
Lu 1:28
Joh 19:3
°Lu 24:52
*Mt 27:30
□Mt 27:31
Joh 19:16
°Lu 1:23
°Lu 23:26
△Mt 27:32
Lu 23:26
⊕Joh 19:17
◊Mt 27:33
Lu 23:33
Joh 19:17
Heb 13:12
°Lu 1:15
⊕Mr 15:32
†Ps 69:21
⊕Mt 27:34
×Ps 22:18
#Mt 27:35
Joh 19:23
*Mt 27:45
Lu 23:44
Joh 19:14
□Mt 27:29
△Mt 27:37
Lu 23:38
Joh 19:19
◊Mt 27:38
†Ps 22:7
Ps 35:15
Ps 109:25
°Lu 7:38
⊕Mt 27:40
Mr 14:58
Joh 2:19

[a] Or, "fasten(ed) on a stake or pole." [b] See the Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [c] Third hour; counting from 6 a.m.; that is, 9 a.m. [d] ℵBACD omit verse 28, reading: "And the scripture was fulfilled that says, 'And he was reckoned with lawless ones.'"—VgSy[p.h.] [hi]Arm.

30 save yourself by coming down off the torture stake."[a]× 31 In like manner also the chief priests were making fun among themselves with the scribes and saying: "Others he saved; himself he cannot save!"# 32 Let the Christ the King of Israel now come down off the torture stake,[a] that we may see and believe."⊙* Even those impaled[b]○ together with him were reproaching him.□

33 When it became the sixth hour[c] a darkness⊙ fell over the whole land until the ninth hour.[d]△ 34 And at the ninth hour[d] Jesus called out with a loud voice, *"E'li, E'li, la'ma sa·bach·tha'ni?"*[e] which means, when translated, "My God, my God, for what purpose have you forsaken me?"◊ 35 And some of those standing near, on hearing it, began to say: "See! he is calling Elijah."○+ 36 But a certain one ran, soaked a sponge with sour wine, put it on a reed, and began giving him a drink,⊙⊙ saying: "LET him be! Let us see whether Elijah comes to take him down."× 37 But Jesus let out a loud cry and expired.# 38 And the curtain* of the sanctuary[f]○ was rent in two from top to bottom.□ 39 Now, when the army officer[g]⊙ that was standing by with him in view saw he had expired under these circumstances, he said: "Certainly this man was God's Son."[h]△

40 There were also women viewing from a distance,◊ among them Mary Mag'da·lene as well as Mary○ the mother of James○ the Less and Jo'ses,[i]⊙ and Sa·lo'me,○+ 41 who used to ac-

×Lu 23:35
#Mt 27:41
⊙Joh 1:50
○Lu 23:33
*Mt 16:4
□Mt 27:42
1Pe 2:23
⊙Lu 1:79
△Mt 27:45
Lu 23:44
◊Ps 22:1
Mt 27:46
Heb 5:7
○Lu 1:17
+Mt 27:47
⊙Lu 1:15
⊙Ps 69:21
×Mt 27:48
Joh 19:29
○Lu 1:9
#Ps 31:5
Mt 27:50
Lu 23:46
Joh 19:30
⊙Lu 7:2
*Ex 26:31
Heb 6:19
Heb 10:20
□Mt 27:51
Lu 23:45
△Mt 27:54
Lu 23:47
◊Ps 33:11
○Lu 24:10
⊙Mr 15:47
○Mr 16:1
+Mt 27:56

[a] See the Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [c] Sixth hour; counting from 6 a.m.; that is, 12 noon. [d] Ninth hour; counting from 6 a.m.; that is, 3 p.m. [e] *Eli, Eli, lama sabaqthani?* in the Gal·i·le'an dialect of Ar·a·ma'ic. [f] Or, "temple." [g] Or, "centurion"; an officer in command of 100 soldiers. [h] Or, "a son of God," or, "a son of a god." [i] Jo'ses, ℵACSy$^{p.h}$; Joseph ItVgSy^{s}; Jo·se'tos, BD.

⊛Lu 8:2 company him⊛ and minister to him when he was in Gal'i·lee, and many other women who had
×Lu 23:49 come up together with him to Jerusalem.×

42 Now as it was already late in the after-
#Ex 34:25 noon,# and since it was Preparation, that is, the
⊙Lu 23:50 day before the sabbath, 43 there came Joseph⊙
○Lu 23:51 of Ar·i·ma·the'a,○ a counselor of good standing,
who also himself was waiting for the kingdom
Mt 27:57 Joh 19:38 of God. He took courage to go in before Pilate
□De 21:22 and asked for the body□ of Jesus. 44 But Pilate
wondered whether he was already dead, and,
summoning the army officer,[a] he asked him
whether he had already died. 45 So after mak-
△Mt 27:58 ing certain from the army officer,[a] he granted
the corpse to Joseph.△ 46 Accordingly he bought
fine linen and took him down, wrapped him in
◊Isa 53:9 ⊙Lu 8:27 ○Lu 6:48 +Mt 27:59 Lu 23:53 Joh 19:40 the fine linen and laid him◊ in a tomb⊙ which
was quarried out of a rock-mass,○ and he rolled
a stone up to the door of the memorial tomb.+
47 But Mary Mag'da·lene and Mary⊙ the mother
⊙Mr 16:1 ○Mt 27:56 ⊛Mt 27:61 Lu 23:55 of Jo'sesᵇ○ continued looking at where he had
been laid.⊛

×Ex 20:8 ⊙Lu 8:2 #Mt 28:1 ○Lu 24:10 16 So when the sabbath× had passed, Mary⊙
Mag'da·lene,# and Mary⊙ the mother of
⊙Mr 15:40 James, and Sa·lo'me⊙ bought perfumes in order
Mr 14:8 Lu 23:56 □Lu 24:1 to come and rub him. 2 And very early on the
first day□ of the week they came to the memo-
○Lu 11:44 ⊙Lu 4:40 △Lu 24:1 Joh 20:1 rial○ tomb, when the sun⊙ had risen.△ 3 And they
were saying one to another: "Who will roll the
stone away from the door of the memorial tomb
for us?" 4 But when they looked up, they be-
◊Lu 24:2 held that the stone had been rolled away, al-
though it was very large.◊ 5 When they entered
into the memorial tomb, they saw a young man

[a] Or, "centurion"=κεντυρίων (*ken.tyˑriˑon*); an officer in command of 100 soldiers. [b] Jo'ses, CSyᵖ·ʰ; Joseph, AVg; Jo·se'tos, ℵᶜB.

sitting on the right side clothed in a bright robe, and they were stunned.† 6 He said to them: "Stop being stunned. You are looking for Jesus the Naz·a·rene', who was impaled.[a]⊕ He was raised up, he is not here. See! the place where they laid him.* 7 But go, tell his disciples and Peter: 'He is going ahead of you into Gal'i·lee;# there you will see him, just as he told you.'" 8 So when they came out they fled from the memorial tomb, for trembling and strong emotion were gripping them. And they told nobody anything, for they were in fear.[b]*

†Lu 24:3 Joh 20:11
⊕Mt 28:5 Lu 24:4
*Mt 28:6
#Mt 26:32 Mt 28:7 Mr 14:28
*Mt 28:8 Lu 24:9

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

[b] LONG CONCLUSION

Certain ancient manuscripts (ACD) and versions (VgSy$^{c.p}$) add the following long conclusion, but which ℵBSy^{s}Arm omit:

9 After he rose early on the first day of the week he appeared first to Mary Mag'da·lene, from whom he had expelled seven demons. 10 She went and reported to those who had been with him, as they were mourning and weeping. 11 But they, when they heard he had come to life and had been viewed by her, did not believe. 12 Moreover, after these things he appeared in another form to two of them walking along, as they were traveling into the country; 13 and they came back and reported to the rest. Neither did they believe these. 14 But later he appeared to the eleven themselves as they were reclining at the table, and he reproved their lack of faith and hardheartedness, because they did not believe those who had beheld him now raised up from the dead. 15 And he said to them: "Go into all the world and preach the good news to all creation. 16 He that believes and is baptized will be saved, but he that does not believe will be condemned. 17 Furthermore, these signs will accompany those believing: By the use of my name they will expel demons, they will speak with tongues, 18 and with their hands they will pick up serpents, and if they drink anything deadly it will not hurt them at all. They will lay their hands upon sick persons, and these will become well."

19 So, then, the Lord Jesus, after having spoken to them, was taken up to heaven and sat down at the right hand of God. 20 They, accordingly, went out and preached everywhere, while the Lord

worked with them and backed up the message through the signs accompanying it.

SHORT CONCLUSION

Some late manuscripts and versions contain a short conclusion after Mark 16:8, as follows:

But all the things that had been commanded they related briefly to those around Peter. Further, after these things, Jesus himself sent out through them from the east to the west the holy and incorruptible proclamation of everlasting salvation.

LUKE

1 Whereas many have tried their hand at compiling a statement of the facts* which are given full credence among us,□ 2 just as those who from the beginning△ became eyewitnesses◊ and attendants of the message[a]+ delivered these to us, 3 I resolved also, because I have traced all things from the start with accuracy,⊕ to write○ them in logical order× to you, most excellent# Theoph'ilus,* 4 that you may know fully the certainty of the things which you have been taught orally.□

5 In the days of Herod,○ king of Judea, there happened to be a certain priest○ named Zechari'ah[b]⊙ of the division of Abi'jah,[c]△ and he had a wife○ from the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elizabeth. 6 They both were righteous◊ before God because of walking blamelessly⊙+ in accord with all the commandments⊕ and legal× requirements of Jehovah.[d] 7 But they had no child, because Elizabeth continued barren,# and they both were well along in years.

8 Now as he was acting as priest in the assignment of his division* before God, 9 according to the solemn practice of the priestly office it became his turn to offer incense□ when he entered into the sanctuary○ of Jehovah;[e] 10 and all the multitude○ of the people was praying outside at the hour of incense.△ 11 To him Jeho-

*Joh 20:31
□1Ti 3:16
△Mr 1:1
1Jo 1:1
◊Joh 15:27
1Pe 5:1
2Pe 1:16
+Ac 6:4
Heb 2:3
⊕Heb 10:26
○Lu 16:6
×1Co 14:40
#Ac 24:3
*Ac 1:1
□Ac 18:25
Ga 6:6
⊙Mt 2:1
○Joh 18:24
⊙Lu 1:67
△1Ch 24:10
Ne 12:4
○Lu 1:24
◊Php 3:6
⊙Php 2:15
+Ac 23:1
Ac 24:16
⊕1Ki 9:4
2Ki 20:3
Ps 119:6
×Heb 9:10
#Ge 18:11
*1Ch 24:19
2Ch 8:14
2Ch 31:2
□Ex 30:7
1Sa 2:28
○Lu 23:45
⊙Lu 2:13
△Re 8:3

[a] The message, ℵBAJ[17]; Jehovah's word, J[18]. [b] Zech.a.ri'ah, J[7-18,21]; Zach.a.ri'as, ℵBA; meaning "Remembered by Jah". [c] A.bi'jah, J[7-18,21]; A.bi'a, ℵBA; meaning "My father is Jah". [d] Jehovah, J[7-17]; the Lord, ℵBA. [e] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

vah's[a] angel[◊] appeared, standing at the right side of the incense altar. 12 But Zech·a·ri'ah became troubled at the sight, and fear fell upon him.[+] 13 However, the angel said to him: "Have no fear, Zech·a·ri'ah, because your supplication[○] has had acceptance,[⊕] and your wife Elizabeth will be the mother of a son to you, and you are to call his name John.[b×] 14 And you will have joy and great gladness, and many will rejoice[#] over his birth; 15 for he will be great before Jehovah.[c*] But he must drink[○] no wine[○] and strong drink at all,[□] and he will be filled with holy spirit right from his mother's womb,[△] 16 and many of the sons of Israel will he turn back to Jehovah[d] their God. 17 Also he will go before him with Elijah's[⊙◊] spirit and power, to turn back the hearts[+] of fathers to children[○] and the disobedient[○] ones to the practical wisdom of righteous ones, to get ready for Jehovah[d] a prepared people."[⊕]

18 And Zech·a·ri'ah said to the angel: "How am I to be sure of this? For I am aged[×] and my wife is well along in years." 19 In reply the angel said to him: "I am Gabriel,[#] who stands near before God, and I was sent forth to speak with you and declare the good news of these things to you. 20 But, look! you will be silent[*] and not able to speak until the day that these things take place, because you did not believe my words. Just the same, they will be fulfilled in their appointed time." 21 Meantime the people continued waiting for Zech·a·ri'ah,[□] and they began to wonder at his delaying in the sanctu-

◊Ac 10:3

+Jg 6:22 Da 10:8 Ac 10:4 Re 1:17

○Lu 2:37

⊕Da 10:12

×Ge 17:19 Lu 1:60

#Lu 1:58

*Lu 7:28

⊙Lu 7:34

○Lu 5:39

□Nu 6:3 Jg 13:4 Lu 7:33

△Jer 1:5 Ga 1:15

⊙Lu 9:30

◊Mt 11:14 Mt 17:10

+Mal 4:6

○Lu 14:26

⊕Ac 26:19

⊕1Sa 7:3 1Ch 29:18 Ps 10:17 Isa 4:3

×Ge 18:11 Ro 4:19

#Da 8:16 Da 9:21 Heb 1:14

*Eze 3:26 Eze 24:27

□Nu 6:23

[a] Jehovah's, J[7-13,16-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [b] See Matthew 3:1, footnote[f]. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,10-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

ary. 22 But when he came out he was not able
to speak to them, and they perceived that he
had just seen a supernatural△ sight○ in the sanc-
tuary; and he kept making signs to them, but
remained dumb.◊ 23 When, now, the days of his
public service⊙ were fulfilled,+ he went off to his
home.

24 But after these days Elizabeth his wife○
became pregnant;⊕ and she kept herself secluded for five months,○ saying: 25 "This is the way
Jehovah[a] has dealt with me in these days
when he has given me his attention to take
away my reproach○ among men."×

26 In her[b] sixth month the angel Gabriel#
was sent forth from God to a city of Gal'i·lee○
named Naz'a·reth, 27 to a virgin○ promised in
marriage to a man named Joseph of David's
house; and the name of the virgin* was Mary.⊙□
28 And when he went in before her he said:
"Good day,△ highly favored one, Jehovah[c] is
with you."◊ 29 But she was deeply disturbed at
the saying and began to reason out what kind of
greeting this might be. 30 So the angel○ said to
her: "Have no fear, Mary, for you have found
favor+ with God; 31 and, look! you will conceive
in your womb and give birth to a son,⊕ and you
are to call his name Jesus.[d]× 32 This one will be
great# and will be called Son of the Most High,
and Jehovah[a] God will give him the throne○ of
David* his father,○ 33 and he will be king over
the house of Jacob forever, and there will be
no end○ of his kingdom."○□

34 But Mary said to the angel: "How is this

△2Co 12:1
○Lu 2:31
◊Isa 35:6
⊙Ro 12:1
+2Ki 11:5
1Ch 9:25
○Lu 14:20
⊕Mt 1:18
Re 12:1
○Lu 4:25
○Lu 6:22
×Ge 30:23
1Sa 1:11
#Da 8:16
Lu 1:19
⊙Lu 23:5
○Ac 21:9
*Isa 7:14
⊙Lu 2:34
□Mt 1:18
Lu 2:5
△Mt 26:49
Mr 15:18
Joh 19:3
◊Jg 5:24
○Lu 16:22
+Pr 12:2
⊕Ge 16:11
Jg 13:3
Ga 4:4
×Mt 1:21
Lu 2:21
#Php 2:9
1Ti 6:15
⊙Ac 2:30
*Ps 132:11
Isa 9:7
Jer 23:5
○Lu 1:33
⊙1Co 1:8
○Lu 4:43
□Da 2:44
Da 7:14
Heb 1:8

[a] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Literally, "the." [c] Jehovah, J[7-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] See Matthew 1:21, footnote[b].

to be, since I am having no relations[△] with a man?"[⊙] 35 In answer the angel said to her: "Holy spirit[◊] will come upon you, and power of the Most High will overshadow[†] you. For that reason also what is born will be called holy,[⊕] God's Son.[×] 36 And, look! Elizabeth your relative has also herself conceived a son, in her old age, and this is the sixth month for her, the so-called 'barren woman';[#] 37 because with God no declaration[a] will be an impossibility."[*] 38 Then Mary said: "Look! Jehovah's[b] slave[□] girl! May it take place with me according to your declaration." At that the angel departed from her.

39 So Mary rose in these days and traveled into the mountainous country with haste, to a city[△] of Judah,[○] 40 and she entered into the home of Zech·a·ri'ah and greeted[◊] Elizabeth. 41 Well, as Elizabeth heard the greeting of Mary, the infant[○] in her womb leaped,[+] and Elizabeth was filled with holy spirit, 42 and she called out loudly and said: "Blessed are you among women,[⊕] and blessed[×] is the fruit[○] of your womb! 43 So how is it that this privilege is mine, to have the mother of my Lord come to me?[#] 44 For, look! as the sound of your greeting fell upon my ears,[○] the infant in my womb leaped with great gladness.[*] 45 Happy, too, is she that believed, because there will be a complete performance[□] of those things spoken to her from Jehovah."[c]

46 And Mary said: "My soul magnifies Jehovah,[c△] 47 and my spirit cannot keep from being overjoyed[◊] at God[○] my Savior;[○†] 48 because he has looked upon the low position of his slave

△Mt 1:25
⊙Lu 18:4
◊Mt 1:20
†2Co 12:9
⊕Ex 13:12
Joh 10:36
×Mt 14:33
Joh 1:34
Joh 20:31
Ac 8:37
Ro 1:4
#Ge 11:30
Ru 1:21
Ps 113:9
*Ge 18:14
Ps 115:3
Jer 32:17
Zec 8:6
Mt 3:9
Mt 19:26
□Ac 2:18
△Jos 21:9
○Heb 7:14
◊Mt 10:12
○Lu 2:12
+Ge 25:22
LXX
○Jg 5:24
×De 28:4
Lu 11:27
○Lu 3:8
#2Sa 24:21
Mt 3:11
○Lu 9:44
*Joh 3:29
□Heb 11.11
△1Sa 2:1
Ps 34:2
◊Hab 3:18
⊙Joh 1:18
○Lu 1:69
†2Sa 22:3
Isa 43:3
Tit 1:3
Jude 25

[a] Or, "thing." [b] Jehovah's, J[7-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [c] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

girl.⊙⊕ For, look! from now on all generations○
will pronounce me happy;× 49 because the power-
ful One has done great deeds⊙ for me, and holy
is his name,# 50 and for generations after gener-
ations his mercy○ is upon those who fear⊙ him.*
51 He has performed mightily with his arm, he
has scattered abroad those who are haughty○
in the intention of their hearts.□ 52 He has
brought down men of power from thrones and
exalted lowly ones;△ 53 he has fully satisfied hun-
gry⊙ ones with good○ things and he has sent away
empty those who had wealth.◊ 54 He has come
to the aid of Israel his servant, to call to mind
mercy,+ 55 just as he once said to our fore-
fathers, to Abraham and to his seed,a⊙ for-
ever."⊕ 56 Then Mary remained with her about
three months, and returned to her own home.

57 The time○ now became due for Elizabeth
to give birth, and she became the mother of a
son. 58 And the neighbors and her relatives
heard that Jehovahb had magnified his mercy
to her, and they began to rejoice× with her.
59 And on the eighth day⊙ they came to circum-
cise○ the young child,# and they were going to
call it by the name of its father, Zech·a·ri′ah.
60 But its mother objected and said: "No, in-
deed! but he shall be called John." 61 At this
they said to her: "There is no one among your
relatives that is called by this name." 62 Then
they went to asking its father by signs what
he wanted it to be called. 63 And he asked for a
tablet and wrote: "John* is its name." At this
they all marveled. 64 Instantly his mouth was
opened and his tongue loosed and he began to
speak, blessing God. 65 And fear fell upon all

a Or, "offspring." b Jehovah, J7-18; the Lord, ℵBA.

those living in their neighborhood; and in the whole mountainous country of Ju·de'a all these things began to be talked around, 66 and all that heard made note of it in their hearts,□ saying: "What really will this young◎ child be?" For the hand○△ of Jehovah[a] was indeed with it.

67 And Zech·a·ri'ah◎ its father was filled with holy spirit,◊ and he prophesied,○ saying: 68 "Blessed be Jehovah[a] the God of Israel,+ because he has turned his attention and performed deliverance◎⊕ toward his people. 69 And he has raised up a mighty savior[b]○× for us in the house of David his servant, 70 just as he, through the mouth of his holy prophets from of old,# has spoken 71 of a salvation from our enemies◎ and from the hand of all those hating○ us,* 72 to perform the mercy in connection with our forefathers and to call to mind his holy covenant,◎□ 73 the oath○ that he swore to Abraham our forefather,△ 74 to grant us, after we have been rescued from the hands of enemies, the privilege of fearlessly◊ rendering sacred service to him 75 with loving-kindness and righteousness◎ before him all our days.+ 76 But as for you, young child, you will be called a prophet of the Most High, for you will pioneer before Jehovah[a] to make his ways ready,⊕ 77 to give knowledge○ of salvation to his people by forgiveness◎ of their sins,× 78 because of the tender compassion of our God. With this compassion a daybreak will visit us from on high,# 79 to give light to those sitting in darkness○ and death's shadow,* to direct our feet prosperously in the way of peace."

□Lu 2:19
◎Joh 4:49
○Lu 6:1
△Ge 39:2
Ps 80:17
◎Lu 3:2
◊Joe 2:28
○Ac 2:17
+1Ki 1:48
Ps 41:13
Ps 72:18
Ps 106:48
◎Lu 2:38
⊕Ps 111:9
○Lu 2:11
×1Sa 2:10
Ps 132:17
#Jer 23:5
Jer 30:10
Da 9:24
◎Lu 10:19
○Lu 6:22
*Ps 106:10
□Ge 17:7
Le 26:42
Ps 105:8
Ps 106:45
◎Lu 22:20
○Ac 2:30
△Ge 22:16
Jer 11:5
Mic 7:20
Heb 6:13
◊Jer 30:8
Ro 6:22
Heb 9:14
◎Joh 16:8
+Ga 4:4

⊕Isa 40:3
Mal 3:1
○Lu 11:52
◎Lu 24:47
×Mr 1:4
#Nu 24:17
Isa 11:1
○Lu 11:34
*Ps 107:10
Isa 9:2
Isa 49:9
Isa 59:8
Mt 4:16
Ac 26:18
Ro 3:17

[a] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Literally, "raised up a horn of salvation."

80 And the young child went on growing□ and getting strong in spirit, and he continued in the deserts until the day of showing himself openly to Israel.

2 Now in those days a decree△ went forth from Caesar[a] Augustus for all the inhabited○ earth to be registered; 2 (this first registration◊ took place when Qui·rin'i·us was governor of Syria;) 3 and all people went traveling to be registered, each one to his own city. 4 Of course, Joseph○ also went up from Gal'i·lee, out of the city of Naz'a·reth, into Ju·de'a, to David's○ city which is called Beth'le·hem,⊙+ because of his being a member of the house and family of David,⊕ 5 to get registered with Mary, who had been given him in marriage as promised,× at present heavy with child.# 6 While they were there, the days came to the full for her to give birth. 7 And she gave birth to her son, the firstborn, and she bound him with cloth bands and laid him in a manger,* because there was no place for them in the lodging-room.[b]

8 There were also in that same country shepherds○ living out of doors[c] and keeping watches in the night over their flocks.□ 9 And suddenly Jehovah's[d] angel stood by them and Jehovah's[e] glory gleamed△ around them, and they became very fearful. 10 But the angel said to them: "Have no fear, for, look! I am declaring to YOU good news of a great joy that all the people will have,◊ 11 because there was born to YOU today

□Jg 13:
Lu 2:4

△Ac 17:

○Lu 4:5

◊Ac 5:3

○Lu 4:

⊙Lu 3:

○Lu 20
⊙Joh 7:
+Ge 35:
1Sa 16
Mic 5:
Mt 2:6
⊕Mt 1:

×Lu 1:2
#Mt 1:

*Isa 53
Mt 1:

○Joh 1

□Mic 5

△Ac 26

◊Ge 12
Ps 72
Isa 2:
Isa 42
Isa 49
Isa 60
Ac 13
Ro 15

[a] Or, "Emperor." [b] Or, "guest-chamber." See Mark 14:14. [c] "dwelling in the fields." [d] Jehovah's, J[7-13,16,17]; the Lord's, ℵ [e] Jehovah's, J[7,8,10-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA.

a Savior,[⊙+] who is[a] Christ[○] the Lord,[b⊙⊕] in
David's city. [12] And this is a sign for YOU: YOU
will find an infant[○] bound in cloth bands and
lying in a manger." [13] And suddenly there came
to be with the angel a multitude[⊙] of the heaven-
ly[○] host,[c×] praising God[#] and saying: [14] "Glory[⊙]
in the heights[*] above to God, and upon earth[○]
peace[⊙□] among men of good-will."[d○△]

15 So when the angels had departed from
them into heaven, the shepherds began saying
to one another: "Let us by all means go clear
to Beth'le·hem and see this thing that has taken
place, which Jehovah[e] has made known to us."
[16] And they went with haste and found Mary as
well as Joseph, and the infant lying in the man-
ger. [17] When they saw it, they made known the
saying that had been spoken to them concern-
ing this young child. [18] And all that heard mar-
veled over the things told them by the shep-
herds, [19] but Mary began to preserve all these
sayings, drawing conclusions in her mind.[f◊]
[20] Then the shepherds went back, glorifying[+]
and praising[⊙] God[⊕] for all the things they heard
and saw, just as these had been told them.

21 Now when eight days[×] came to the full
for circumcising him, his name was also called
Jesus,[g#] the name called by the angel before
he was conceived in the womb.[*]

22 Also when the days for purifying them
according to the law of Moses came to the full,

⊙Joh 4:42
○Lu 23:2
⊙Lu 2:29
+Isa 9:6
○Ac 7:19
⊕Ac 2:36
Php 2:11
⊙Lu 6:17
○1Co 15:48
⊙Lu 12:27
○Lu 21:25
×Ne 9:6
⊙Lu 19:42
○Ro 10:1
#Ge 28:12
Ps 103:20
Da 7:10
Heb 1:14
Re 5:11
*Ps 148:1
Mr 11:10
□Isa 57:19
Eph 6:15
Col 1:20
△Lu 19:38
◊Ge 37:11
Lu 1:66
+Lu 5:25
Lu 7:16
⊙Lu 18:43
⊕Mt 15:31
Lu 1:16
×Ge 17:12
Le 12:3
Ga 4:4
#Mt 1:21
*Lu 1:31

[a] Or, "is to be." [b] "Christ the Lord" (*Chris·tos' ky'rios*). Likely a Greek reading of the Hebrew *Ma·shi'ah Je·ho·vah'*, that is, "Jehovah's Christ," as in Sy[hi]. In the same way the Greek Sep'tu·a·gint (*LXX*) read the same Hebrew expression at Lamentations 4:20. See also 1 Samuel 24:6 and Luke 2:26. [c] Or, "army." [d] Or, "men whom he approves." [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,10-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [f] Or, "heart." [g] See Matthew 1:21, footnote[b].

they brought him up to Jerusalem to present him to Jehovah,[a][□] [23] just as it is written in Jehovah's[b] law,[○] "Every male opening a womb must be called[○] holy to Jehovah,"[a][△] [24] and to offer sacrifice according to what is said in the law of Jehovah,[a] "A pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons."[◊]

25 And, look! there was a man in Jerusalem named Sim'e·on, and this man was righteous and reverent,[○] waiting for Israel's consolation,[+] and holy spirit[⊙] was upon him. [26] Furthermore, it had been divinely revealed to him by the holy spirit that he would not see death[⊙×] before he had seen the Christ[#] of Jehovah.[a] [27] Under the power of the spirit[*] he now came into the temple; and as the parents brought the young child Jesus in to do for it according to the customary practice of the law,[□] [28] he himself received it into his arms and blessed[△] God and said: [29] "Now, Sovereign[○] Lord,[c][⊙] you are letting your slave go free in peace[◊] according to your declaration; [30] because my eyes[○] have seen your means of saving[+] [31] that you have made ready in the sight[○] of all the peoples,[⊕] [32] a light[○] for removing the veil[×] from the nations[d][⊙#] and a glory of your people Israel."[○] [33] And its father and mother[⊙] continued wondering at the things being spoken about it. [34] Also Sim'e·on blessed them, but said to Mary[○] its mother: "Look! this one is laid for the fall and the rising again[e] of many in Israel[*] and for a sign[□] to be talked against [35] (yes, a long sword[⊙] will be run through the soul[f] of you yourself), in order that

[a] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah's, J[7-18]; the Lor ℵBA. [c] Sovereign Lord, ℵBAJ[17]; Jehovah, J[9,18]. [d] Or, "a light the nations for a revelation." [e] Or, "the resurrection." [f] Or, "li

□Le 12:2
○Lu 16:1
⊙Ac 2:21
△Ex 13:2
Ex 22:2
Ex 34:1
Nu 3:13
Nu 8:17
◊Le 12:8
○Ac 2:5
+Ge 49:1
Ps 119:1
Isa 40:1
Isa 49:1
⊙2Sa 23:
⊙Joh 5:2
×Ps 89:4
#Ps 20:6
Lu 9:20
*Ac 8:29
□Le 12:6
△Ps 66:2
○Ac 4:24
⊙Joh 20
◊Ge 46:3
Php 1:
○Lu 6:4
+Isa 52:
⊙Re 13:
⊕Isa 40:
○Lu 16:
×Isa 25:
⊙Lu 7:5
○Lu 22:
⊙Lu 12:
#Isa 42:
Isa 49:
Ac 13:
Ac 26:
○Ac 1:1
*Isa 8:1
Ho 14:
1Pe 2:
⊙Ac 12:
□Isa 8:
Ac 23:
1Pe 2:

the reasonings of many hearts may be uncovered."

○Re 2:20 △Ge 49:20 Jos 19:24 Re 7:6

36 Now there was Anna a prophetess,○ Phan'u·el's daughter, of Ash'er's△ tribe (this woman was well along in years, and had lived with a husband for seven years from her virginity, 37 and she was a widow◊ now eighty-four years old), who was never missing† from the temple, rendering sacred service night and day⊕ with fastings⊙ and supplications.○ 38 And in that very hour she came near and began returning thanks to God[a] and speaking about the child[b] to all those waiting for Jerusalem's deliverance.⊙×

◊1Ti 5:5 †1Ch 16:40 ⊕Ac 26:7 ⊙Lu 5:33 ○Ac 4:31 ⊙Lu 21:28 ×Isa 52:9 La 3:26 Mr 15:43 Lu 2:25 Lu 24:21

39 So when they had carried out all the things according to the law# of Jehovah,[c] they went back into Gal'i·lee to their own city Naz'a·reth.* 40 And the young child continued growing and getting strong,□ being filled with wisdom, and God's favor△ continued upon him.

#Le 12:6 *Lu 1:26 □Lu 1:80 △1Sa 2:26

41 Now his parents were accustomed to travel from year to year to Jerusalem◊ for the feast○ of the passover. 42 And when he became twelve† years old, they went up according to the custom⊕ of the feast 43 and completed the days. But when they were returning the boy⊙ Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem, and his parents did not notice it. 44 Assuming that he was in the company traveling together, they covered a day's distance× and then began to hunt him up among the relatives and acquaintances. 45 But, not finding him, they returned to Jerusalem, making a diligent search for him. 46 Well, after three days they found him in the temple# sitting in the midst of the teachers and listening

◊Ex 23:14 De 16:16 ○Lu 5:29 †2Ch 33:1 ⊕Ex 34:23 De 4:9 ⊙Joh 4:51 ×1Ki 19:4 #Mt 26:55

[a] God, ℵBJ[18]; Jehovah, J[7-9,11-15,17]; the Lord, AVgSy[s.p.]. [b] Literally, "about him." [c] Jehovah, J[7-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

to them and questioning them. 47 But all those listening to him were in constant amazement at his understanding and his answers.* 48 Now when they saw him they were astounded, and his mother said to him: "Child, why did you treat us this way? Here your father and I in mental distress have been looking for you." 49 But he said to them: "Why did YOU have to go looking for me? Did YOU not know that I must be in the house□ of my Father?" 50 However, they did not grasp the saying that he spoke to them.△

51 And he went down with them and came to Naz'a·reth,○ and he continued subject◊ to them. Also his mother carefully kept all these sayings[a] in her heart.† 52 And Jesus went on progressing in wisdom⊙ and in physical growth and in favor with God and men.⊕

3 In the fifteenth year of the reign of Ti·be'ri·us Caesar,[b] when Pontius Pilate was governor○ of Ju·de'a,○ and Herod○× was district ruler[d] of Gal'i·lee, but Philip his brother was district ruler[d] of the country of It·u·rae'a and Trach·o·ni'tis, and Ly·sa'ni·as was district ruler[d] of Ab·i·le'ne, 2 in the days of chief priest An'nas and of Ca'ia·phas,○# God's declaration* came to John the son of Zech·a·ri'as○ in the wilderness. 3 So he came into all the country around the Jordan, preaching baptism of those repenting[e] for forgiveness of sins,□ 4 just as it is written in the book○ of the words of Isaiah the prophet, "A voice of a man crying out in the wilderness, 'PREPARE the way of Jehovah,[f] MAKE his roads

*Ps 11
Mt 7:
Mr 1:
Joh 7

□Ps 26
Ps 27
Joh 2
△Lu 9:
Lu 18

○Joh 1
◊Ex 2
De 5:
†Ge 37
Da 7:
Lu 2:
⊙Ac 6:
⊕1Sa 2
Pr 3:
Ac 2:
Ro 14

○Ac 7:
⊙Lu 2
×Mt 14
Lu 2

○Joh 1
#Joh 1
Ac 4:
⊙Lu 1
*Lu 1:
Lu 2:
□Mt 3:
Mr 1:
Lu 1:
Ac 13
○Ac 1:

[a] Or, "things." [b] Or, "the emperor." [c] Herod An'ti·pas, son Herod the Great. [d] Literally, "te'trarch"; a territorial prince the Roman emperor. [e] Literally, "baptism of repentance." [f] J vah, J7-10,12-15,17,18; the Lord, ℵBA.

straight.[△] [5] Every gully must be filled up, and
every mountain[○] and hill leveled down, and the
curves must become straight ways and the
rough places smooth ways;[◊] [6] and all human-
ity[a] will see the saving means of God.' "[+]

7 Therefore he began to say to the crowds[○]
traveling out to be baptized by him: "You off-
spring[○] of vipers, who has shown you how to
flee from the coming wrath?[⊕] [8] Therefore pro-
duce fruits[○] that befit repentance. And do not
start saying within yourselves, 'As a father we
have Abraham.'[⊙] For I say to you that God has
power to raise up children to Abraham from
these stones.[×] [9] Indeed, the ax is already in
position at the root of the trees; every tree,
therefore, not producing fine fruit is to be cut
down and thrown into the fire."[#]

10 And the crowds would ask him: "What,
then, shall we do?"[*] [11] In reply he would say to
them: "Let the man that has two undergar-
ments share with the man that has none, and
let him that has things to eat do the same."[□]
[12] But even tax[○] collectors came to be baptized
and they said to him: "Teacher, what shall we
do?"[△] [13] He said to them: "Do not demand any-
thing more than the tax-rate."[◊] [14] Also those in
military[○] service would ask him: "What shall
we also do?" And he said to them: "Do not
harass anybody or accuse[+] anybody falsely, but
be satisfied with your provisions."[b]

15 Now as the people were in expectation and
all were reasoning in their hearts about John:
"May he perhaps be the Christ?"[⊕] [16] John gave
the answer, saying to all: "I, on the one hand,

△Isa 40:3 Mt 3:3 Mr 1:3 ○Lu 8:32
◊Isa 40:4 +Ps 98:2 Isa 40:5 Isa 52:10 ○Lu 5:19
⊙Joh 7:42
⊕Mt 3:7 Mt 23:33 ○Lu 8:15
⊙Lu 13:28
×Mt 3:8 Mt 7:20 Ac 26:20
#Mt 3:10 Mt 7:19 Joh 15:6
*Ac 2:37 Ac 16:30
□Joh 13:29 Ac 10:2 2Co 8:14 1Ti 6:18 Jas 2:15 ○Lu 5:27
△Mt 21:32 Lu 7:29 ◊Mic 6:8 Lu 19:8 ⊙Ac 21:32
+Ex 23:1 Le 19:11
⊕Mt 16:16 Lu 2:26 Lu 4:41 Joh 1:25 Joh 1:41

[a] Or, "all flesh." [b] Or, "wages."

baptize YOU with water; but the one stronger than I am is coming, the lace of whose sandals I am not fit to untie. He will baptize YOU people with holy spirit and fire.[×] [17] His winnowing shovel is in his hand to clean up his threshing-floor completely and to gather[#] the wheat into his storehouse, but the chaff he will burn up with fire[*] that cannot be put out."

18 Therefore he also gave many other exhortations[○] and continued declaring good news to the people. [19] But Herod[○] the district ruler,[a] for being reproved by him concerning He·ro'di·as the wife of his brother[○] and concerning all the wicked deeds[○] that Herod did,[□] [20] added also this to all those deeds: he locked John up in prison.[△]

21 Now when all the people were baptized, Jesus[◊] also was baptized and, as he was praying, the heaven[+] was opened up [22] and the holy spirit in bodily shape like a dove came down upon him, and a voice came out of heaven: "You are my Son, the beloved; I have approved[○] you."[⊙]

23 Furthermore, Jesus himself, when he commenced his work,[b×] was about thirty[#] years old, being the son,[*] as the opinion was,[c] of Joseph,[⊙] the son of He'li, [24] the son of Mat'that, the son of Levi, the son of Mel'chi, the son of Jan'na·i, the son of Joseph, [25] the son of Mat·ta·thi'as, the son of A'mos, the son of Na'hum, the son of Es'li, the son of Nag'ga·i, [26] the son of Ma'ath, the son of Mat·ta·thi'as, the son of Sem'e·in, the son of Jo'sech, the son of Jo'da, [27] the son of Jo·an'an, the son of Rhe'sa, the son of Ze·rub'-ba·bel,[□] the son of She·al'ti·el,[d△] the son of Ne'ri,

×Pr 1:23 Isa 32:15 Mt 3:11 Mr 1:7 Ac 2:4 Ac 13:25
#Mic 4:12 *Mt 13:30
○Ro 12:8
⊙Lu 23:7
○Mt 14:3
⊙Ac 3:26 □Mt 14:3 △Mr 6:17
◊Mt 3:13 Mr 1:9 Joh 1:32
+Eze 1:1 Mt 3:16 Mr 1:10
○Lu 10:21
⊙Mt 3:17 Mr 1:11 2Pe 1:17
×Ac 10:38
#Nu 4:3
*Mt 13:55
⊙Joh 6:42
□Ezr 3:2 △1Ch 3:1

[a] See Luke 3:1, footnotes[c,d]. [b] Or, "commenced to teach." [c] O "as it was established by law." [d] Literally, "Sa·la'thi·el."

28 the son of Mel'chi, the son of Ad'di, the son of
Co'sam, the son of El·ma'dam, the son of Er,
29 the son of Jesus,[a] the son of E·li·e'zer, the son
of Jo'rim, the son of Mat'that, the son of Levi,
30 the son of Sy'me·on, the son of Judas, the son
of Joseph, the son of Jo'nam, the son of E·li'a-
kim, 31 the son of Me'le·a, the son of Men'na, the
son of Mat'ta·tha, the son of Nathan,[k] the son
of David,[l] 32 the son of Jes'se,[m] the son of
O'bed,[bn] the son of Bo'az,* the son of Sal'mon,[c□]
the son of Nah'shon,[r] 33 the son of Am·min'a-
dab,[ds] the son of Ar'ni,[et] the son of Hez'ron,[u]
the son of Pe'rez,[v] the son of Judah,[w] 34 the son
of Jacob,[x] the son of Isaac,[y] the son of Abra-
ham,[z] the son of Te'rah,[△] the son of Na'hor,[◊]
35 the son of Se'rug,* the son of Re'u,[□] the son
of Pe'leg,[k] the son of E'ber,[l] the son of She'lah,[m]
36 the son of Ca·i'nan,[f] the son of Ar·pha'xad,[n]
the son of Shem,[+] the son of Noah,[○⊕] the son of
La'mech,[r] 37 the son of Me·thu'se·lah,[s] the son
of E'noch,[t] the son of Ja'red,[u] the son of Ma-
ha'la·le·el,[v] the son of Ca·i'nan,[w] 38 the son of
E'nos,[x] the son of Seth,[y] the son of Adam,[○z]
the son of God.

4 Now Jesus, full of holy spirit, turned away
from the Jordan, and he was led about by
the spirit in the wilderness[□] 2 for forty days,[△]
while being tempted by the Devil.[○] Further-
more, he ate nothing in those days, and so,
when they were consummated, he felt hungry.

k2Sa 5:14
l 1Sa 16:13
m1Sa17:58
nRu 4:17
*Ru 4:13
□Ru 4:21
r1Ch 2:11
sRu 4:20
t1Ch 2:10
uRu 4:19
vRu 4:18
1Ch 2:5
wGe 29:35
xGe 25:26
1Ch 2:1
yGe 21:3
zGe 11:27
1Ch 1:28
△Ge 11:26
◊Ge 11:24
*Ge 11:22
○Heb 11:7
□Ge 11:20
1Ch 1:25
kGe 11:18
lGe 11:16
mGe 11:14
nGe 11:12
+Ge 11:10
○Ro 5:14
⊕Ge 5:29
Ge 5:32
rGe 5:25
sGe 5:21
tGe 5:19
uGe 5:16
vGe 5:12
wGe 5:9
xGe 5:7
○Lu 8:12
yGe 5:4
zGe 5:1
□Mt 4:1
△Ex 34:28

[a] Jesus, ℵBVgSyˢJ¹⁸; Jo'se(s), AJ¹⁷,²¹Syᵖ. [b] Jo'bel, ℵBSyˢ. [c] Sa'la, ℵBSyˢ. [d] Ad'me·in, B; Ad'min, ℵ. [e] Aram, ADSyᵖVg; or, Ram.—1 Chronicles 2:9; Matthew 1:3, 4. [f] D omits "the son of Ca·i'nan", in harmony with Genesis 10:24; 11:12, 15; 1 Chronicles 1:18. The name may be a corruption of the word "Chal·de'an", so that the text may have read here: "the son of the Chaldean Ar-pha'xad." See Genesis 10:22, 24; 1 Chronicles 1:17, 18.

3 At this the Devil said to him: "If you are a
son of God, tell this stone to become a loaf of
bread." 4 But Jesus replied to him: "It is writ-
ten, 'Man must not live⊙ by bread alone.' "[a]◊
5 So he brought him up and showed him all the
kingdoms of the inhabited⊙ earth in an instant
of time;⊙ 6 and the Devil said to him: "I will
give you all this authority+ and the glory of
them, because it has been delivered to me and
to whomever I wish I give it.⊕ 7 You, therefore,
if you do an act× of worship⊙ before me, it will
all be yours." 8 In reply Jesus said to him: "It
is written, 'It is Jehovah[b] your God# you must
worship, and it is to him alone you must render
sacred service.' "* 9 Now he led him into Jeru-
salem and stationed him upon the battlement□
of the temple⊙ and said to him: "If you are a
son of God, hurl yourself down from here;△
10 for it is written: 'He will give his angels a
charge concerning you, to preserve you,'◊ 11 and,
'They will carry you on their hands that you
may never strike your foot against a stone.' "+
12 In answer Jesus said to him: "It is said, 'You
must not put Jehovah[b] your God to the test.' "⊙⊕
13 So the Devil, having consummated all the
temptation, retired from him until another con-
venient time.×

14 Now Jesus returned in the power⊙ of the
spirit into Gal'i·lee.# And a good report concern-
ing him spread out through all the surrounding
country.* 15 Also he began to teach in their
synagogues, being held in honor by all.□

16 However, he came to Naz'a·reth,△ where

⊙Lu 20
◊De 8:
⊙Ac 17
⊙Ac 17
+Re 13
⊕Mt 4:
Joh 1
Joh 1
×Da 3:
Mt 4:
⊙Joh 4
#Ex 20
*De 6:
De 10
Mt 4:
□Mt 4:
⊙Lu 18
△Mt 4:
◊Ps 91
+Ps 91
⊙Lu 8:
⊕De 6:
Mt 4:
×Heb 4
⊙Lu 10
#Mt 4:
Joh 4
*Ac 10
□Isa 5
△Mt 2:

[a] ADVgSy[p] add: "But by every word of God." J[7,8,10,14,15,17] a
("but by everything proceeding from Jehovah's mouth.") [b] J
vah, J[7-19]; the Lord, ℵBA.

he had been reared, and according to his custom on the sabbath day° he entered into the synagogue,◊ and he stood up to read aloud. 17 So the scroll of the prophet Isaiah° was handed him, and he opened the scroll and found the place where it was written, 18 "Jehovah's[a] spirit° is upon me, because he[b] anointed me to declare good news to the poor,° he sent me forth to preach a release to the captives and a recovery of sight to the blind,° to send the crushed ones away with a release,+ 19 to preach Jehovah's[c] acceptable year."⊕ 20 With that he rolled up the scroll, handed it back to the attendant and sat down; and the eyes of all in the synagogue° were intently fixed× upon him. 21 Then he started to say to them: "Today this scripture° that YOU just heard[d] is fulfilled."#

22 And they all began to give favorable witness° about him and to marvel at the winsome words* proceeding out of his mouth, and they were saying: "This is a son of Joseph, is it not?"□ 23 At this he said to them: "No doubt YOU will apply this illustration[e] to me, 'Physician,△ cure° yourself'; the things◊ we heard as having happened in Ca·per'na·um°+ do also here in your native territory." 24 But he said: "Certainly I tell YOU that no prophet is accepted in his native territory.⊕ 25 For instance, I tell YOU in truth, There were many widows° in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months,° so that a great famine fell upon all the land,× 26 yet Elijah was sent to none of those women, but

°Joh 6:39
◊Ac 13:14
Ac 17:2
⊕Joh 1:23
°Lu 23:46
⊕Lu 14:13
°Lu 6:39
+Isa 61:1
Da 9:24
⊕Isa 58:6
Isa 61:2
°Lu 4:44
×Ac 6:15
⊕Lu 24:27
#Mt 5:17
2Co 6:2
°Lu 18:20
*Ps 45:2
Eph 4:29
□Mt 13:54
Mr 6:2
Joh 6:42
△Mt 8:7
⊕Lu 5:15
◊Mt 9:12
°Lu 7:1
+Mt 4:13
⊕Mt 13:57
Mr 6:4
Joh 4:44
⊕Lu 18:3
°Ac 7:20
×1Ki 17:9
1Ki 18:1
Jas 5:17

[a] Jehovah's, J[7-12,15,17,18margin,19]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [b] He, ℵBA; Jehovah, J[18margin]. [c] Jehovah's, J[7-19]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [d] Literally, "scripture which is in YOUR ears." [e] Or, "parable."

only to Zar'e·phath[a]# in the land of Zi'don to a widow. 27 Also there were many lepers* in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet, yet none of them was cleansed,° but only Na'a·man the man of Syria was."□ 28 Now all those hearing these things in the synagogue became filled with anger,△ 29 and they rose up and hurried him outside the city, and they led him to the brow of the mountain[b] upon which their city had been built, in order to throw him down headlong.◊ 30 But he went through the midst of them and continued on his way.+

31 And he went down to Ca·per'na·um,⊕ a city of Gal'i·lee. 32 And he was teaching○ them on the sabbath; and they were astounded× at his way of teaching, because his speech was with authority.○# 33 Now in the synagogue there was a man with a spirit,* an unclean demon,[c]○ and he shouted with a loud voice: 34 "Ah! what have we to do with you,□ Jesus you Naz·a·rene'? Did you come to destroy us? I know△ exactly who you are, the Holy One◊ of God."+ 35 But Jesus rebuked it, saying: "Be silent, and come out of him." So, after throwing the man down in their midst, the demon came out of him without hurting him.⊕ 36 At this, astonishment fell upon all, and they began to converse with one another, saying: "What kind of speech○ is this, because with authority and power he orders the unclean spirits, and out they come?"× 37 So the talk concerning him went traveling out into every corner of the surrounding country.#

#1Ki 17:
*Mt 8:2
○Lu 11:4
□2Ki 5:1
△Lu 2:34
◊Mt 21:3
+Joh 8:5
Joh 10:
⊕Mr 1:21
○Joh 7:1
×Mt 7:28
○Lu 9:1
#Tit 2:1
○Lu 11:1
*Mr 1:23
1Jo 4:1
□1Ki 17:
△Jas 2:1
◊Ps 16:1
Isa 49:7
Lu 1:35
+Mr 1:24
⊕Mr 1:26
○Ac 18:1
×Mr 1:27
#Mic 5:4
Mr 1:28
Lu 5:15

[a] Literally, "Sa·rep'ta." The Greek form of the city by this nam
[b] Or, "hill." [c] Or, "with an unclean demon spirit." Or, possibl
"with an inspired utterance of an unclean demon." See Revelati
16:14.

38 After getting up out of the synagogue
he entered into Simon's home. Now Simon's
mother-in-law was afflicted with a high fever,
and they made request of him for her.* 39 So he
stood over her and rebuked the fever,□ and it
left her. Instantly she rose and began minister-
ing○ to them.△

40 But when the sun⊙ was setting all those
who had people sick○ with various diseases
brought them to him. By laying his hands upon
each one of them he would cure them.◊ 41 De-
mons also would come out of many,+ shouting
and saying: "You are the Son⊕ of God." But,
rebuking them, he would not permit them to
speak,× because they knew him# to be the
Christ.*

42 However, when it became day, he went out
and proceeded to a lonely place.□ But the crowds
began hunting about for him and came out as
far as he was, and they tried to detain him from
going away from them. 43 But he said to them:
"Also to other cities⊙ I must declare the good
news of the kingdom○ of God, because for this I
was sent forth."△ 44 Accordingly he went on
preaching in the synagogues○ of Ju·de'a.◊

5 On an occasion when the crowd was press-
ing close upon him and listening to the
word of God he was standing beside the lake
of Gen·nes'a·ret.○+ 2 And he saw two boats
docked at the lakeside, but the fishermen had
climbed out of them and were washing off their
nets.⊕ 3 Going aboard one of the boats, which
was Simon's, he asked him to pull away a bit
from land. Then he sat down and from the
boat× he began teaching the crowds. 4 When he
stopped speaking, he said to Simon: "Pull out

*Mt 8:14 Mr 1:29 □Ps 103:3 Ac 28:8
○Joh 12:26 △Mt 8:15 Mr 1:31 ⊙Lu 23:45 ○Lu 10:9
◊Mt 8:16 Mr 1:32 Ac 28:9 +Mr 1:34 ⊕Ps 2:7
×Mr 1:25 Ac 16:17 #Ac 19:15 *Mt 16:16 Lu 2:11 Lu 9:20 Joh 1:41 □Mr 1:35
⊙Lu 8:39 ○Lu 9:2 △Joh 9:4 Ac 10:38 Ro 15:8 ⊙Lu 7:5 ◊Mt 4:23 Mr 1:39
○Mt 14:34 +Mt 4:18 Mr 1:16
⊕Mt 4:21
×Mr 4:1

to where it is deep, and YOU men let down YOUR nets[#] for a catch." [5] But Peter in reply said: "Instructor,[⊙] for a whole night we toiled and took nothing,[*] but at your bidding I will lower the nets." [6] Well, when they did this, they enclosed a great multitude of fish.[□] In fact, their nets began breaking open. [7] So they motioned to their partners in the other boat[○] to come and assist them;[△] and they did come, and they filled both boats, so that these began to sink. [8] Seeing this, Simon Peter[◊] fell down at the knees of Jesus, saying: "Depart from me, because I am a sinful man, Master."[a+] [9] For at the catch of fish which they took up astonishment overwhelmed him and all those with him, [10] and likewise both James and John, Zeb'e·dee's[⊙] sons,[⊕] who were associates of Simon. But Jesus said to Simon: "Stop being afraid. From now on you will be catching men alive."[×] [11] So they brought the boats back to land, and abandoned everything and followed him.[#]

12 On a further occasion while he was in one of the cities, look! a man full of leprosy! When he caught sight of Jesus he fell upon his face and begged him, saying: "Master,[a] if you just want to, you can make me clean."[*] [13] And so, stretching out his hand, he touched him, saying: "I want to. Be made clean." And immediately the leprosy vanished from him.[□] [14] And he gave the man orders to tell nobody: "But go off and show yourself to the priest,[△] and make an offering[◊] in connection with your cleansing, just as Moses prescribed, for the purpose of a witness to them."[+] [15] But the news about him was spreading the more, and great crowds

[a] Or, "Lord."

#Joh 21:6
⊙Lu 8:24
*Joh 21:3
□Nu 11:22
○Joh 21:6
△Joh 21:8
◊Joh 21:7
+Jg 13:22
1Sa 6:20
2Sa 6:9
1Ki 17:18
Da 8:17
Mt 8:8
⊙Joh 21:2
⊕Mt 4:21
Mr 1:19
×Mt 4:19
Mr 1:17
#Mt 4:20
Mr 1:20
Lu 18:28
*Mt 8:2
Mr 1:40
□Mt 8:3
Mr 1:42
△Le 13:49
Le 14:2
◊Le 14:10
+Mt 8:4
Mr 1:44

would come together to listen and to be cured° of their sicknesses.⊕ 16 However, he continued in retirement in the deserts and praying.×

17 In the course of one of the days he was teaching, and Pharisees and teachers of the law who had come out of every village of Gal'i·lee and Ju·de'a and Jerusalem were sitting there; and Jehovah's[a] power was there for him to do healing.⊙# 18 And, look! men carrying on a bed a man who was paralyzed, and they were seeking a way to bring him in and place him before him.* 19 So, not finding a way to bring him in on account of the crowd,° they climbed up to the roof and through the tiling they let him down with the little bed among those in front of Jesus.□ 20 And when he saw their faith he said: "Man, your sins are forgiven you."△ 21 Thereupon the scribes and the Pharisees started to reason, saying: "Who is this that is speaking blasphemies?⊙◊ Who can forgive sins except God+ alone?" 22 But Jesus, discerning their reasonings, said in answer to them: "What are YOU reasoning out in YOUR hearts?⊕ 23 Which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven you,' or to say, 'Get up and walk'?× 24 But in order for YOU to know that the Son of man has authority on the earth to forgive sins—" he said to the paralyzed° man: "I say to you, Get up and pick up your little bed and be on your way home."# 25 And instantly he rose up before them, picked up what he used to lie on and went off to his home, glorifying God.* 26 Then an ecstasy seized one and all and they began to glorify God, and they became filled with fear, saying: "We have seen strange things today!"□

°Lu 6:18
⊕Mt 4:25 Mr 3:7 Joh 6:2
×Mr 1:45
⊙Lu 6:19
#Mr 2:1
*Mt 9:2 Mr 2:3
°Lu 8:45
□Mr 2:4
△Mr 2:5
⊙Joh 10:33
◊Mt 9:3 Mr 2:7
+Ex 34:7 Ps 32:5 Ps 103:3 Ps 130:4 Isa 1:18 Isa 43:25 Da 9:9
⊕Mt 9:4 Mr 2:8
×Mt 9:5 Mr 2:9
°Mt 4:24
#Mt 9:6 Mr 2:11 Joh 5:8
*Mt 9:7 Mr 2:12
□Mt 9:8

[a] Jehovah's, J[7-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA.

27 Now after these things he went out and beheld a tax° collector named Levi sitting at the tax office, and he said to him: "Be my follower."△ 28 And leaving everything behind he rose up and went following him. 29 Also Levi spread a big reception feast° for him in his house; and there was a great crowd of tax collectors and others who were with them reclining at the meal.◊ 30 At this the Pharisees and their scribes began murmuring to his disciples, saying: "Why is it YOU eat and drink with tax collectors and sinners?"+ 31 In reply Jesus said to them: "Those who are healthy do not need a physician,⊕ but those who are ailing do.× 32 I have come to call, not righteous persons, but sinners to repentance."#

33 They said to him: "The disciples of John° fast° frequently and offer supplications, and so do those of the Pharisees, but yours eat and drink."* 34 Jesus said to them: "YOU cannot make the friends of the bridegroom[a] fast while the bridegroom□ is with them, can YOU?△ 35 Yet days will come when the bridegroom will indeed be taken away from them;◊ then they will fast' in those days."⊕

36 Further he went on to give an illustration[b] to them: "No one cuts a patch from a new outer garment and sews it onto an old outer garment; but if he does, then both the new patch tears away and the patch from the new garment does not match the old.× 37 Moreover, no one puts new wine into old wineskins; but if he does, then the new wine will burst the wineskins,# and it will be spilled out and the wineskins will be ruined.* 38 But new wine must be put into new wine-

°Lu 7:29
△Mt 9:9 Mr 2:14
°Lu 14:13
◊Mt 9:10 Mr 2:15 Lu 15:1
+Mt 9:11 Mr 2:16 Lu 15:2
⊕Lu 4:23
×Mt 9:12 Mr 2:17
#Mt 9:13 1Ti 1:15
°Lu 20:47
°Lu 18:12
*Mt 9:14 Mr 2:18
□Joh 3:29
△Mt 9:15 Mr 2:19
◊Mt 22:2 Lu 17:22 2Co 11:2 Re 19:7
'Joh 16:16 Joh 16:20
⊕Lu 24:21 Joh 21:1
×Mt 9:16 Mr 2:21
#Job 32:19
*Mt 9:17 Mr 2:22

[a] Literally, "the sons of the bridechamber." [b] Or, "parable."

skins. [39] No one that has drunk old wine[⊙] wants
new; for he says, 'The old[□] is nice.' "[a]

6 Now on a sabbath he happened to be pass-
ing through grainfields, and his disciples
were plucking[△] and eating the heads of grain,
rubbing them with their hands.[○◊] [2] At this some
of the Pharisees said: "Why are YOU doing
what is not lawful[+] on the sabbath?"[⊕] [3] But Je-
sus said in reply to them: "Have YOU never
read the very thing David[×] did when he and the
men with him got hungry?[#] [4] How he entered
into the house of God and received the loaves
of presentation[b*] and ate and gave some to the
men with him, which it is lawful for no one to
eat but for the priests[□] only?"[△] [5] And he went on
to say to them: "Lord of the sabbath is what
the Son[⊙] of man is."[◊]

6 In the course of another sabbath[+] he entered
into the synagogue and began teaching. And
there was a man present whose right hand was
withered.[⊕] [7] The scribes and the Pharisees were
now watching[×] him closely to see whether he
would cure on the sabbath, in order to find
some way to accuse him.[#] [8] He, however, knew
their reasonings,[*] yet he said to the man with
the withered hand: "Get up and stand in the
center." And he rose and took his stand.[□] [9] Then
Jesus said to them: "I ask YOU, Is it lawful on
the sabbath[○] to do good[△] or to do injury, to
save or to destroy a soul?"[c◊] [10] And after look-
ing around at them all, he said to the man:
"Stretch out your hand." He did so, and his
hand was restored.[+] [11] But they became filled
with madness, and they began to talk over with
one another what they might do to Jesus.[⊕]

⊙Lu 7:33
□Isa 25:6
△De 23:25
○Lu 24:50
◊Mt 12:1
Mr 2:23
+Ex 20:10
De 5:14
⊕Mt 12:2
Mr 2:24
Joh 5:10
×1Sa 21:4
#Mt 12:3
Mr 2:25
*1Sa 21:6
□Le 24:9
△Mt 12:4
Mr 2:26
⊙Lu 6:35
◊Mt 12:8
Mr 2:28
+Lu 13:14
Joh 9:16
⊕Mt 12:9
Mr 3:1
×Lu 14:1
#Mr 3:2
*Lu 5:22
Joh 2:24
□Mr 3:3
○Lu 13:16
△Mt 12:11
Joh 7:23
◊Mr 3:4
+Mt 12:13
Mr 3:5
⊕Mt 12:14
Mr 3:6

[a] Nice, ℵBSy^{p}; nicer, ACVg. [b] Or, "the showbread." [c] Or, "life."

12 In the progress of these days he went out into the mountain to pray,[x] and he continued the whole night in prayer[☉] to God.[#] 13 But when it became day he called his disciples to him and chose[○] from among them twelve, whom he also named[○] apostles:[*] 14 Simon, whom he also named Peter, and Andrew[○] his brother, and James[⊙] and John,[□] and Philip[p] and Bar·thol'o·mew,[○] 15 and Matthew[○] and Thomas,[q] and James the son of Al·phae'us,[○] and Simon[○] who is called "the zealous one",[a△] 16 and Judas[⊙] the son of James,[○] and Judas Is·car'i·ot, who turned traitor.[◊]

17 And he came down with them and took his station on a level place, and there was a great crowd of his disciples,[○] and a great multitude[○] of people[+] from all of Ju·de'a and Jerusalem and the maritime country of Tyre and Zi'don, who came to hear him and be healed of their sicknesses.[⊛] 18 Even those troubled with unclean spirits were cured.[⊙] 19 And all the crowd were seeking to touch him, because power[×] was going out of him and healing[○] them all.

20 And he lifted up his eyes upon his disciples and began to say: "Happy are YOU poor,[#] because YOURS is the kingdom of God. 21 Happy are YOU who hunger[⊙*] now, because YOU will be filled. Happy are YOU who weep[□] now, because YOU will laugh. 22 Happy are YOU whenever men hate[○△] YOU, and whenever they exclude YOU and reproach[○] YOU and cast YOUR name out as wicked for the sake of the Son of man. 23 Rejoice in that day and leap, for, look! YOUR reward[○] is great in heaven, for those are the same things their forefathers used to do

[a] Or, "Ze·lo'tes"; meaning "zealot; enthusiast".

×Mr 3:13
⊙Lu 22:45
#Mt 14:23
○Lu 10:42
⊙Joh 10:3
*Mr 3:14
○Joh 1:40
⊙Ac 12:2
□Mr 3:17
pJoh 14:8
○Ac 1:13
qJoh 11:1
△Mr 3:18
⊙Joh 14:2
○Ac 12:17
◊Mr 3:19
⊙Lu 9:54
○Lu 19:37
+Mt 4:25
⊛Mr 3:7
⊙Lu 7:21
×Mr 5:30
○Lu 9:2
#Isa 57:1
Mt 5:3
Jas 2:5
⊙Lu 6:25
*Isa 55:1
Mt 5:6
□Isa 61:3
Mt 5:11
○Lu 6:27
△Mt 5:10
1Pe 3:14
⊙Ro 15:3
○Ac 1:18

to the prophets.◊ 24 But woe to YOU rich⊙ persons,+ because YOU are having YOUR consolation in full.⊕ 25 Woe to YOU who are filled up now, because YOU will go hungry.○× Woe, YOU who are laughing now, because YOU will mourn and weep.# 26 Woe, whenever all men speak well of YOU,* for things like this are what their forefathers did to the false prophets.□

27 "But I say to YOU who are listening, Continue to love YOUR enemies,△ to do good◊ to those hating⊙ YOU, 28 to bless those cursing⊙ YOU, to pray for those who do YOU injury.+ 29 To him that strikes you on the one cheek⊕ offer the other also, and from him that takes away× your outer garment do not withhold even the undergarment. 30 Give to everyone asking you,# and from the one taking your things away do not ask them back. 31 Also just as YOU want men to do to YOU, do the same way to them.* 32 And if YOU love those loving YOU, of what credit is it to YOU? For even the sinners⊙ love those loving them.□ 33 And if YOU do good to those doing good to YOU, really of what credit is it to YOU? Even the sinners do the same.△ 34 Also if YOU lend without interest◊ to those from whom YOU hope to receive, of what credit is it to YOU? Even sinners lend without interest to sinners that they may get back as much.+ 35 To the contrary, continue to love YOUR enemies and to do good and to lend⊕ without interest, not hoping for anything back, and YOUR reward will be great, and YOU will be sons⊙ of the Most High,× because he is kind# toward the unthankful and wicked. 36 Continue becoming compassionate, just as YOUR Father is compassionate.*

⊙Lu 16:21
◊Mt 5:12
Ac 7:52
Col 1:24
+Am 6:1
⊕Mt 6:2
Lu 16:25
○Joh 6:35
×Isa 65:13
#Pr 14:13
*Mic 2:11
□Joh 15:19
Jas 4:4
1Jo 4:5
△Mt 5:44
○Lu 14:26
⊙Joh 7:49
◊Ex 23:4
Pr 25:11
Ro 12:20
+Ac 7:60
⊕Mt 5:39
×Mt 5:40
1Co 6:7
#De 15:7
Pr 3:27
Pr 21:26
Mt 5:42
*Mt 7:12
Php 4:8
○Lu 15:10
□Mt 5:46
1Ti 5:8
△Mt 5:47
◊Le 25:36
De 15:8
+Mt 5:42
⊕Ps 37:26
Pr 20:21
⊙Lu 16:8
×Mt 5:45
1Jo 3:1
#Ac 14:17
*Mt 5:48
Eph 5:2

37 "Moreover, stop judging, and YOU will by
no means be judged;[□] and stop condemning, and
YOU will by no means be condemned. Keep on
releasing, and YOU will be released.[△] 38 Practice
giving, and people will give to YOU.[◊] They will
pour into YOUR laps[a] a fine measure, pressed
down, shaken together and overflowing. For
with the measure that YOU are measuring out
they will measure out to YOU in return."[+]

39 Then he also spoke an illustration[b] to
them: "A blind man cannot guide a blind[○] man,
can he? Both will tumble into a ditch, will they
not?[⊕] 40 A pupil is not above his teacher, but
everyone that is perfectly[⊙] instructed will be
like his teacher.[×] 41 Why, then, do you look at
the straw that is in your brother's eye, but do
not observe the rafter that is in your own eye?[#]
42 How can you say to your brother, 'Brother,
allow me to extract the straw that is in your
eye,'[○] while you yourself are not looking at the
rafter in that eye of yours?[*] Hypocrite![⊙] first
extract the rafter from your own eye,[□] and
then you will see clearly how to extract the
straw that is in your brother's eye.[△]

43 "For there is not a fine tree[◊] producing
rotten fruit; again there is not a rotten tree
producing fine fruit.[+] 44 For each tree is known
by its own fruit.[⊕] For example, people do not
gather figs[○] from thorns, nor do they cut grapes
off a thorn-bush. 45 A good man brings forth
good[⊙] out of the good treasure[×] of his heart,
but a wicked man brings forth what is wicked
out of his wicked treasure; for out of the
heart's abundance his mouth speaks.[#]

46 "Why, then, do YOU call me 'Master![c]

□Eze 16:52 Mt 7:1 Ro 2:1 Jas 3:1
△Isa 58:6 Mt 6:14 Mr 11:25
◊Pr 19:17
+Mt 7: 2 Mr 4:24 Jas 2:13
○Joh 9:18
⊕Mt 15:14
⊙Joh 17:23
×Mt 10:24 Joh 13:16 Joh 15:20
#Mt 7:3
○Lu 11:34
*Mt 7:4
⊙Lu 12:1
□Pr 18:17
△Mt 7:5
◊Ps 92:12
+Isa 5:4 Mt 7:16
⊕Mt 12:33
○Lu 13:6
⊙Lu 10:42
×Mt 12:35
#Mt 12:34 Ro 8:5

[a] Or, "bosoms." [b] Or, "parable." [c] Or, "Lord!"

*Mal 1:6 Mt 7:21 Mt 25:11 Lu 13:24 Ro 2:13 Jas 1:22 □Mt 7:24

Master!' but do not do the things I say?* 47 Everyone that comes to me and hears my words and does them, I will show YOU whom he is like: □ 48 He is like a man building a house, who dug and went down deep and laid a foundation° upon the rock-mass.° Consequently, when a flood△ arose, the river dashed against that house, but was not strong enough to shake it, because of its being well built.◊ 49 On the other hand, he who hears and does not do, is like a man who built a house upon the ground without a foundation. Against it the river dashed, and immediately it collapsed, and the ruin+ of that house became great."⊕

°Lu 11:50 ⊙Lu 8:6 △Ac 14:22 2Ti 3:12

◊Ps 125:1 Mt 7:25 2Ti 2:19 1Pe 1:5

+Job 8:13 Heb 10:29 2Pe 2:20 ⊕Mt 7:27

7 When he had completed all his sayings in the hearing of the people, he entered into Ca·per'na·um.°× 2 Now a certain army° officer's[a]° slave, who was dear to him, was ailing and was about to pass away.# 3 When he heard about Jesus, he sent forth older men of influence of the Jews° to him to ask him to come and bring his slave safely through. 4 Then those that came up to Jesus began to entreat him earnestly,[b] saying: "He is worthy of your conferring this upon him, 5 for he loves° our nation°* and he himself built the synagogue° for us." 6 So Jesus started off with them. But when he was not far from the house, the army officer[a] had already sent friends° to say to him: "Sir, do not bother, for I am not fit to have you come in under my roof. □ 7 For that reason I did not consider myself worthy to come to you. But say the word, and let my servant be healed. 8 For I, too, am a man placed under authority, having

×Mt 8:5 °Joh 4:46 ⊙Lu 23:47 °Lu 8:41

#Mt 8:6

⊙Lu 23:51

°Lu 11:42 ⊙Lu 21:24 *Ac 10:2 °Lu 21:12

⊙Lu 11:5

□Mt 8:8

[a] Or, "centurion('s)"; over 100 soldiers. [b] Or, "with haste."

soldiers under me, and I say to this one, 'Be on your way!' and he is on his way, and to another, 'Come!' and he comes, and to my slave, 'Do this!' and he does it."△ 9 Well, when Jesus heard these things he marveled at him, and he turned to the crowd following him and said: "I tell YOU, Not even in Israel have I found so great a faith."◊ 10 And those that had been sent, on getting back to the house, found the slave in good health.+

11 Closely following this[a] he traveled to a city called Na'in, and his disciples and a great crowd were traveling with him. 12 As he got near the gate of the city, why, look! there was a dead man⊕ being carried out, the only-begotten× son of his mother. Besides, she was a widow. A considerable crowd from the city was also with her. 13 And when the Master[b] caught sight of her, he was moved with pity# for her and he said to her: "Stop weeping."* 14 With that he approached and touched the bier, and the bearers stood still, and he said: "Young man, I say to you, Get up!"[c]□ 15 And the dead man sat up and started to speak, and he gave him to his mother.△ 16 Now fear◊ seized them all, and they began to glorify God, saying: "A great prophet+ has been raised up among us," and, "God has turned his attention to his people."⊕ 17 And this news concerning him spread out into all of Ju·de'a and all the surrounding country.

18 Now John's disciples reported○ to him about all these things.× 19 So John summoned a certain two of his disciples and sent them to the

△Mt 8:8
◊Mt 8:9 Ro 3:2 Ro 9:4
+Mt 8:13
⊕1Ki 17:17 ×Lu 9:38
#La 3:32 Lu 10:33 Heb 4:15
*Lu 8:52 Joh 11:33
□1Ki 17:21 Job 14:12 Lu 8:54 Joh 11:43 Ac 9:40 Ro 4:17 Eph 5:14
△1Ki 17:23 2Ki 4:36
◊Lu 1:65
+Lu 24:19 Joh 4:19 Joh 6:14 Joh 7:40 Ac 7:37
⊕Ex 4:31 Ps 106:4 Lu 1:68
○Lu 8:36
×Mt 11:2 Joh 3:26

[a] Closely following this, BA; On the following day, ℵCD. [b] Or, "th Lord." [c] Or, "Wake up!"

Master[a] to say: "Are you the coming one or
#Ps 118:26 Eze 21:27 Eze 34:23 Da 9:24 Mic 5:2 Zec 9:9 Mal 3:1 Mt 3:11 ⊙Lu 8:43
are we to expect a different one?"[b]# 20 When
they came up to him the men said: "John the
baptist dispatched us to you to say, 'Are you
the coming one or are we to expect another?' "[c]
21 In that hour he cured⊙ many of sicknesses
and grievous diseases and wicked spirits, and
granted many blind persons the favor of seeing.
22 Hence in answer he said to the two: "Go
*Mt 11:4
YOUR way,* report to John what YOU saw and
□Isa 29:18 Isa 35:5 Isa 42:7
heard: the blind□ are receiving sight, the lame
are walking, the lepers are being cleansed and
the deaf are hearing, the dead are being raised
△Isa 61:1 Zep 3:12 Jas 2:5 ◊Mt 11:5 +Mt 11:6
up, the poor are being told△ the good news;◊
23 and whoever has not stumbled over me, hap-
py is he."+

⊙Lu 9:52
24 When the messengers⊙ of John had gone
away, he started to say to the crowds concern-
ing John: "What did YOU go out into the wil-
derness to behold? A reed being tossed by the
⊛Mt 11:7
wind?⊛ 25 What, then, did YOU go out to see?
A man dressed in soft garments? Why, those
⊙Ac 17:28
in splendid dress and existing⊙ in luxury are in
×Mt 11:8
royal houses.× 26 Really, then, what did YOU go
#Lu 1:76
out to see? A prophet?# Yes, I tell YOU, and far
*Mt 11:9
more than a prophet.* 27 This is he concerning
whom it is written, 'Here I am sending forth my
□Ex 23:20 Mal 3:1 △Isa 40:3 Mt 11:10 Lu 1:16 Joh 1:23 ◊Lu 1:15 +Mt 11:11 ⊙Lu 7:34 ⊛Mt 3:15 Mt 21:32
messenger before you,[d]□ to prepare your way
ahead of you.'△ 28 I tell YOU, Among those born
of women there is none greater◊ than John; but
a person that is a lesser one in the kingdom of
God is greater than he is."+ 29 (And all the peo-
ple and the tax⊙ collectors, when they heard
this,[e] declared God to be righteous,⊛ and were

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] A different one, ℵB; another, AD. [c] Another, BA; a different one, ℵD. [d] Literally, "before your face." [e] Or, "him."

baptized° with the baptism of John.* 30 But the Pharisees and those versed in the law disregarded the counsel# of God to them and were not baptized by him.)*

31 "With whom, therefore, shall I compare the men of this generation, and whom are they like?□ 32 They are like young children sitting in a market-place and crying out to one another, and who say, 'We played the flute for YOU, but YOU did not dance; we wailed, but YOU did not weep.'△ 33 Correspondingly, John the baptist has come neither eating bread nor drinking wine,° but YOU say, 'He has a demon.'◊ 34 The Son of man has come eating and drinking,° but YOU say, 'Look! a man gluttonous and given to drinking wine, a friend of tax° collectors and sinners!'+ 35 All the same, wisdom⊕ stands vindicated° by all its children."

36 Now a certain one of the Pharisees kept asking him to dine with him. Accordingly, he entered into the house× of the Pharisee and reclined at the table. 37 And, look! a woman# who was known in the city to be a sinner, learned that he was taking a meal in the house of the Pharisee, and she brought an alabaster* case of perfumed oil, 38 and, taking a position behind at his feet, she wept□ and started to wet his feet with her tears and she would wipe them off with the hair of her head.° Also she tenderly kissed△ his feet and oiled them with the perfumed oil. 39 At the sight the Pharisee that invited him said within himself: "This man, if he were a prophet,◊ would know who and what kind of woman it is that is touching him, that she is a sinner."+ 40 But in reply Jesus said to

°Lu 12
×Mt 3:5
Lu 3:
#Ac 20:
*Ac 13:
Ro 10
□Mt 11
△Mt 11
°Lu 10
◊Mt 3:
Mt 11
Mr 1:
Lu 1:
Joh 1
°Lu 17
°Lu 15
+Mt 11
Lu 5:
⊕1Co 1
°Ro 3:
×Mt 26
#Lu 8:
*Mt 26
Mr 14
Joh 1
□Jer 3
°Lu 21
△Ps 2
◊Joh 4
+Lu 15

him: "Simon,° I have something to say to you." He said: "Teacher,° say it!"

41 "Two men were debtors to a certain lender; the one was in debt for five hundred denar'i·i,[a⊕] but the other for fifty. 42 When they did not have anything with which to pay back, he freely forgave× them both. Therefore, which of them will love him the more?" 43 In answer Simon said: "I suppose it is the one to whom he freely forgave the more." He said to him: "You judged correctly." 44 With that he turned to the woman and said to Simon:° "Do you behold this woman? I entered into your house; you gave me no water# for my feet. But this woman wet my feet with her tears and wiped them off with her hair. 45 You gave me no kiss;* but this woman, from the hour that I came in, did not leave off tenderly kissing my feet. 46 You did not oil° my head with oil;□ but this woman oiled my feet with perfumed° oil. 47 By virtue of this, I tell you, her sins, great though they are,△ are forgiven,° because she did an act of great love; but he who is forgiven little, loves little."◊ 48 Then he said to her: "Your sins are forgiven."+ 49 At this those reclining at the table with him started to say within themselves: "Who is this man who even forgives sins?"⊕ 50 But he said to the woman: "Your faith° has saved you;× go your way in peace."#

8 Shortly afterwards he went journeying from city to city and from village to village, preaching and declaring the good news of the kingdom of God.* And the twelve were with him, 2 and certain women□ that had been cured

⊙Lu 7:44
○Joh 13:14
⊕Mt 18:28
×Ps 32:1
Ps 51:1
Ps 103:3
Isa 1:18
Isa 43:25
Isa 44:22
Da 9:19
Mt 18:27
⊙Lu 7:40
#Ge 18:4
1Ti 5:10
*Ge 29:11
Mt 26:48
1Co 16:20
□Ps 23:5
Ps 45:7
Ps 92:10
Ec 9:8
○Lu 10:34
⊙Joh 11:2
△1Ti 1:14
○Lu 17:3
◊Mt 21:31
+Mt 9:2
Mr 2:5
⊕Isa 53:3
Mt 9:3
Mr 2:7
Lu 5:21
⊙Lu 18:8
×Mt 9:22
Mr 5:34
Mr 10:52
Lu 8:48
Lu 17:19
Lu 18:42
#1Sa 1:17
*Mt 9:35
Lu 4:43
□Mt 27:55
Mr 15:40
Ac 1:14

[a] One de.nar'i.us equaled 17c or 8d. 2f. Hence five hundred denar'i.i equaled $85, or about £17.

of wicked spirits and sicknesses, Mary° the so-called "Mag'da·lene", from whom seven demons had come out,△ 3 and Jo·an'na◊ the wife of Chu'za, Herod's man in charge, and Su·san'na and many other women, who were ministering to them from their belongings.

4 Now when a great crowd had collected together with those that traveled to him from city after city, he spoke by means of an illustration:[a]+ 5 "A sower went out to sow his seed. Well, as he was sowing, some of it fell alongside the road and was trampled down, and the birds of heaven ate it up.⊕ 6 Some other landed upon the rock-mass,○ and, after sprouting, it dried up because of not having moisture.× 7 Some other fell among the thorns, and the thorns that grew up with it choked it off.# 8 Some other fell upon the good soil, and, after sprouting, it produced fruit a hundredfold."* As he told these things, he proceeded to call out: "Let him that has ears to listen listen."□

9 But his disciples began to ask him what this illustration[a] might mean.△ 10 He said: "To YOU it is granted to understand the sacred secrets of the kingdom of God, but for the rest it is in illustrations,[a] in order that, though looking, they may look in vain and, though hearing, they may not get the meaning.◊ 11 Now the illustration[a]+ means this: The seed° is the word of God.⊕ 12 Those alongside the road are the ones that have heard,× then the Devil○# comes and takes the word away from their hearts in order that they may not believe* and be saved.□ 13 Those upon the rock-mass are the ones who, when they hear it, receive the word with joy,

[a] Or, "parable(s)."

°Lu 24:1
△Mr 16:9
◊Lu 24:1
+Mt 13:3
Mr 4:1
⊕Mt 13:4
Mr 4:4
○Ro 9:33
×Jer 17:8
Mt 13:5
Mr 4:5
#Mt 13:7
Mr 4:7
*Mt 13:8
Mr 4:8
□Mt 13:9
Mr 4:9
△Mt 13:10
Mr 4:10
◊Isa 6:9
Mt 13:13
Mr 4:11
+Mt 13:18
Mr 4:14
°Ac 3:25
⊕Ac 20:32
1Pe 1:23
×Jas 1:21
○Joh 6:70
#2Co 2:11
*1Co 1:21
2Co 4:3
□Mt 13:19
Mr 4:15

but these have no root; they believe for a season, but in a season of testing[o] they fall away.[△] 14 As for that which fell among the thorns, these are the ones that have heard, but, by being carried away by anxieties and wealth and pleasures[o◊] of this life, they are completely choked and bring nothing to perfection.[+] 15 As for that on the right soil,[⊕] these are the ones that, after hearing the word with a right and good heart,[o] retain it and bear fruit[o] with endurance.[o×]

16 "No one, after lighting a lamp,[o] covers it with a vessel or puts it underneath a bed, but he puts it on a lampstand, that those stepping in may behold the light.[#] 17 For there is nothing hidden that will not become manifest, neither anything carefully concealed[*] that will never become known and never come into the open.[□] 18 Therefore, pay attention to how YOU listen; for whoever has, more will be given him, but whoever does not have, even what he imagines he has will be taken away from him."[△]

19 Now his mother and brothers[◊] came toward him, but they were unable to get to him because of the crowd.[+] 20 However, it was reported to him: "Your mother and your brothers are standing outside wanting to see you."[⊕] 21 In reply he said to them: "My mother and my brothers are these who hear the word of God and do it."[×]

22 In the course of one of the days he and his disciples got into a boat, and he said to them: "Let us cross to the other side of the lake." So they set sail.[#] 23 But as they were sailing he fell asleep. Now a violent windstorm descended upon the lake, and they began to fill

oLu 10:25
△Mt 13:20
Mr 4:16

◊Mt 19:23
1Ti 6:9
2Ti 4:10
o2Co 12:10

+Mt 13:22
Mr 4:18

⊕Ac 16:14

oLu 9:47
oJoh 4:36
oLu 21:19

oHeb 9:2

×Mt 13:23
Mr 4:20
Heb 10:36
Re 3:10

#Mt 5:15
Mr 4:21
Lu 11:33
Php 2:15

*Ec 12:14

□Mt 10:26
Mr 4:22
1Co 4:5

△Mt 13:12
Mt 25:29
Mr 4:25
Lu 19:26

◊Joh 7:5
Ac 1:14

+Mt 12:46
Mr 3:31

⊕Mt 12:47
Mr 3:32

×Mt 12:50
Mr 3:35
Joh 15:14

#Mt 8:23
Mr 4:36

up with water and to be in danger.* [24] Finally they went to him and roused him, saying: "Instructor, Instructor,° we are about to perish!"□ Rousing himself, he rebuked△ the wind and the raging of the water, and they subsided, and a calm set in. [25] Then he said to them: "Where is YOUR faith?" But struck with fear, they marveled, saying to one another: "Who really is this, for he orders even the winds and the water,° and they obey him?"◊

26 And they put in to shore in the country of the Ger'a·senes,[a] which is on the side opposite Gal'i·lee.+ [27] But as he got out onto land a certain man from the city who had demons met him. And for a considerable time he had not worn clothing, and he was staying, not at home, but among the tombs.°⊕ [28] At the sight of Jesus he cried aloud and fell down before him, and with a loud voice he said: "What have I to do with you,× Jesus Son of the Most High God? I beg you, do not torment° me."# [29] (For he had been ordering the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For over a long time it had held him fast,* and he was repeatedly bound with chains and fetters under guard, but he would burst the bonds and be driven by the demon into the lonely places.) [30] Jesus asked him: "What is your name?" He said: "Legion," because many demons had entered into him.□ [31] And they kept entreating△ him not to order them to go away into the abyss.b° [32] Now a herd of a considerable number of swine◊ was feeding there

*Mt 8:24 Mr 4:37
°Lu 8:45
□Mt 8:25 Mr 4:38
△Ps 65:7 Mt 8:26 Mr 4:39
°Joh 3:5
◊Mt 8:27 Mr 4:41
+Mt 8:28 Mr 5:1
°Lu 24:1
⊕Mr 5:2
×1Ki 17:1 Mr 1:24
°Lu 16:2
#Mt 8:29 Mr 5:7
*Mr 9:21 Lu 13:1 Joh 5:6
□Mr 5:9
△Mr 5:10
°Ro 10:7
◊Le 11:7 De 14:8

[a] Ger'a·senes, BDVg; Ger·ge·senes', ℵ; Gad·a·renes', ASy[s.p.] Tho of Ger'a·sa, which is now marked by Ker'sa, a ruin on the sea Gal'i·lee's eastern shore, opposite Mag'da·la, 5 miles from Jordan entrance into the lake. [b] Or, "the deep."—Romans 10:7.

on the mountain;[⊙] so they entreated him to permit them to enter into those.[†] And he gave them permission. 33 Then the demons went out of the man and entered into the swine, and the herd rushed over the precipice into the lake and drowned.[⊕] 34 But when the herders saw what had happened, they fled and reported it to the city and to the countryside.[×]

35 Then people turned out to see what had happened, and they came to Jesus and found the man from whom the demons came out, clothed and in his sound mind,[○] sitting at the feet of Jesus, and they became fearful.[#] 36 Those who had seen it reported[⊙] to them how the demon-possessed[○] man had been made well.[a*] 37 So all the multitude from the surrounding country of the Ger'a·senes[b] asked him to get away from them, because they were in the grip of great fear.[□] Then he went aboard the boat and turned away. 38 However, the man from whom the demons had gone out kept begging to continue with him; but he dismissed the man, saying:[△] 39 "Be on your way back home, and keep on relating what things God did for you."[◊] Accordingly he went away, proclaiming[⊙] throughout the whole city[○] what things Jesus did for him.[†]

40 When Jesus got back, the crowd received him kindly, for they were all expecting him.[⊕] 41 But, look! a man named Ja'i·rus came, and this man was a presiding officer[⊙] of the synagogue. And he fell at the feet of Jesus and began to entreat him to enter into his house,[×] 42 because he had an only-begotten daughter about twelve years old and she was dying.[#]

⊙Joh 4:20
†Mt 8:31 Mr 5:12
⊕Mt 8:32 Mr 5:13
×Mt 8:33 Mr 5:14
○Ro 8:5
#Mt 8:34 Mr 5:15
⊙Lu 14:21
○Joh 10:21
*Mr 5:16
□Mr 5:17
△Mr 5:18 Lu 18:43
◊Mr 5:19
⊙Mr 1:45
○Joh 1:44
†Mr 5:20
⊕Mr 5:21
⊙Lu 23:47
×Mt 9:18 Mr 5:22
#Mt 9:18 Mr 5:23

[a] Or, "had been saved." [b] See verse 26, footnote[a].

As he was going the crowds thronged him.* 43 And a woman, subject to a flow of blood□ for twelve years, who had not been able to get a cure○ from anyone,△ 44 approached from behind and touched the fringe[a◊] of his outer garment,† and instantly her flow of blood stopped. 45 So Jesus said: "Who was it that touched me?"⊕ When they were all denying it, Peter said: "Instructor,○ the crowds○ are hemming you in and closely pressing you."× 46 Yet Jesus said: "Someone touched me, for I perceived that power# went out of me."* 47 Seeing that she had not escaped notice, the woman came trembling and fell down before him and disclosed before all the people the cause for which she touched him and how she was healed instantly.□ 48 But he said to her: "Daughter, your faith has made you well;[b△] go your way in peace."◊

49 While he was yet speaking, a certain representative of the presiding officer of the synagogue came, saying: "Your daughter has died; do not bother the teacher any longer."† 50 On hearing this, Jesus answered him: "Have no fear, only put forth faith,⊕ and she will be saved." 51 When he reached the house he did not let anyone go in with him except Peter and John and James and the girl's father and mother.× 52 But people were all weeping and beating themselves in grief for her. So he said: "Stop weeping, for she did not die but is sleeping."# 53 At this they began to laugh at him scornfully, because they knew she had died.* 54 But he took her by the hand and called, saying: "Girl,○ get up!"[c□] 55 And her breath[d△] returned, and she

*Mr 5:
□Le 1
○Lu 9:
△Mt 9:
Mr 5:
◊Nu 1
†Mt 9:
Mr 5:
⊕Mr 5:
⊙Lu 9:
○Lu 9:
×Mr 5:
#Lu 5:
*Mr 5:
□Mr 5
△1Sa 1
◊Mt 9:
Mr 5:
†Mr 5:
⊕2Ch
Mr 5:
Ro 4:
×Mr 5:
#Mr 5:
Joh 1
Ac 7:
Ac 13
1Co 7
1Co 1
*Mt 9:
Mr 5:
□Mr 5:
Lu 7:
Joh 1
○Lu 2
△Ge 2:
Ge 6:
1Ki 1
Job 3
Ec 3:
Isa 4
Re 11

[a] Or, "border; tassel." [b] Or, "has saved you." [c] Or, "wake u
[d] Or, "spirit; life-force."

◊Mr 5:42 rose◊ instantly, and he ordered something to be
+Mr 5:43 given her to eat.+ 56 Well, her parents were beside themselves; but he instructed them to tell no one what had happened.

⊙Lu 19:17 ○Lu 14:3 ⊕Mt 10:1 Mr 6:7 ⊙Lu 17:21 ○Lu 22:51 ×Ps 37:3 ⊙Lu 19:23 #Mt 10:10 Mr 6:8 Lu 10:4 *Mt 10:11 Mr 6:10 □Lu 10:10 △Mt 10:14 Mr 6:11

9 Then he called the twelve together and gave them power and authority○ over all the demons and to cure○ sicknesses.⊕ 2 And so he sent them forth to preach the kingdom○ of God and to heal,○ 3 and he said to them: "Carry nothing for the trip, neither staff nor food-pouch× nor bread nor silver money;○ neither have two undergarments.# 4 But wherever YOU enter into a home, stay there and leave from there.* 5 And wherever people do not receive YOU, on going out of that city□ shake the dust off YOUR feet for the purpose of a witness against them."△ 6 Then starting out they went through the territory○ from village to village, declaring the good news and performing cures everywhere.◊

○Lu 13:22 ◊Mt 11:1 Mr 6:12

7 Now Herod the district ruler[a] heard of all the things happening, and he was in great perplexity because of its being said by some that
+Mt 14:1 Mr 6:14 John had been raised up from the dead,+ 8 but by others that Elijah had appeared, but by still others that some prophet of men of ancient
⊕Mt 14:2 times had risen.⊕ 9 Herod said: "John I be-
×Mt 14:3 Mr 6:16 #Lu 23:8 headed.× Who, then, is this about whom I am hearing such things?" So he was seeking# a chance to see him.

10 And when the apostles returned they recounted to him what things they had done. With that he took them along and withdrew to privacy* into a city called Beth-sa'i-da.□ 11 But the
*Mt 14:13 □Mr 6:30 crowds, getting to know it, followed him. And he received them kindly and began to speak to

[a] Or, "the te'trarch"; see Luke 3:1, footnotes[c,d].

them about the kingdom of God, and he healed those needing a cure.△ 12 Then the day started to decline. The twelve now came up and said to him: "Dismiss the crowd, that they may go into the villages and countryside round about and procure lodging and find provisions, because out here we are in a lonely place."◊ 13 But he said to them: "You give them something to eat."+ They said: "We have nothing more than five loaves and two fishes,⊕ unless perhaps we ourselves go and buy foodstuffs for all these people."× 14 They were, in fact, about five thousand men. But he said to his disciples: "Have them recline as at meals, in groups of about fifty each."# 15 And they did so and had them all recline. 16 Then taking the five loaves and the two fishes he looked up to heaven, blessed them and broke them up and began to give them to the disciples to set before the crowd.⊙* 17 So they all ate and were satisfied, and the surplus that they had was taken up, twelve baskets of fragments.□

18 Later, while he was praying alone, the disciples came together to him,[a] and he questioned them, saying: "Who are the crowds saying that I am?"△ 19 In reply they said: "John the baptist; but others, Elijah, and still others, that some prophet of men of ancient times has risen."◊ 20 Then he said to them: "You, though, who do you say I am?" Peter said in reply:+ "The Christ⊕ of God." 21 Then in a stern talk to them he instructed them not to be telling this to anybody,× 22 but said: "The Son of man must undergo many sufferings○ and be rejected

△Mt 14
Mr 6:
Joh 6

◊Mt 14
Mr 6:
Joh 6

+2Ki 4

⊕Nu 1
Ps 78

×Mt 14
Mr 6:
Joh 6

#Mt 14
Mr 6:
Joh 6

⊙Lu 1
*Mr 6:
Joh 6

□2Ki 4
Ps 14
Mt 14
Mr 6:
Joh 6

△Mt 16
Mr 8:

◊Mt 16
Mr 8:
+Mt 16
Mr 8:
⊕Ps 20
Mt 16
Lu 4:
Joh 1
Joh 6
×Mt 16
Mr 8:
○Ro 8:

[a] Or, "the disciples were with him." But B reads: "The disci
came upon him."

by the older men of influence and chief priests and scribes and be killed and on the third# day be raised up."*

#Ho 6:2
*Mt 16:21 Mr 8:31 Lu 17:25

23 Then he went on to say to all: "If anyone wants to come after me, let him disown© himself and pick up his torture stake[a]○ day after day and follow me continually.□ 24 For whoever wants to save his soul[b]© will lose it; but whoever loses his soul[b] for my sake is the one that will save it.△ 25 Really, what does a man benefit himself if he gains the whole world but loses his own self or suffers damage?◊ 26 For whoever becomes ashamed of me and of my words, the Son of man will be ashamed of this one when he arrives in his glory and that of the Father and of the holy angels.† 27 But I tell YOU truthfully, There are some of those standing here that will not taste death at all until first they see the kingdom of God."⊕

©Lu 12:9
○Lu 19:43
□Mt 16:24 Mr 8:34 Lu 14:27
©Joh 10:11
△Mt 16:25 Mr 8:35 Joh 12:25
◊Ps 49:6 Mt 16:26 Mr 8:36 Ac 1:18 Re 18:7
†Mt 10:33 Mr 8:38 2Ti 2:12
⊕Mt 16:28 Mr 9:1

28 In actual fact, about eight days after these words, he took Peter and John and James along and climbed up into a mountain to pray.× 29 And as he was praying the appearance# of his face became different and his apparel became glitteringly bright.c* 30 Also, look! two men were conversing with him, who were Moses and Elijah.○□ 31 These appeared with glory and began talking about his departure[d] that he was destined© to fulfill at Jerusalem. 32 Now Peter and those with him were weighed down with sleep;© but when they got fully awake they saw his glory△ and the two men standing with him. 33 And as these were being separated from him Peter said to Jesus: "Instructor, it is fine for us

×Mt 17:1 Mr 9:2 #Ex 34:29
*Mt 17:2 Mr 9:3
○Joh 1:21 □2Ki 2:11 Mt 17:3 Mr 9:4 ©Lu 9:44
©Lu 22:46
△Joh 1:14 Php 3:21 Col 3:4 2Pe 1:16 1Jo 3:2

[a] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "life." [c] Or, "white." [d] Or, "exit; decease"; as at Hebrews 11:22; 2 Peter 1:15.

to be here, so let us erect three tents, one for you and one for Moses and one for Elijah," he not realizing what he was saying.◊ 34 But as he was saying these things a cloud formed and began to cover them protectingly. As they entered into the cloud, they became fearful.† 35 And a voice came out of the cloud,○ saying: "This is my Son,⊕ the one that has been chosen. Listen× to him."# 36 And as the voice occurred Jesus was found alone.* But they kept quiet and did not report to anyone in those days any of the things they saw.□

37 On the succeeding day when they got down from the mountain a great crowd met him.△ 38 And, look! a man called out from the crowd, saying: "Teacher, I beg you to take a look at my son, because he is my only◊-begotten,† 39 and, behold! a spirit⊕ takes him, and suddenly he cries out, and it throws him into convulsions with foam, and it scarcely withdraws from him after bruising him. 40 And I begged your disciples to expel it, but they could not."× 41 In response Jesus said: "O faithless and perverted generation, how long must I continue with YOU and put up with YOU? Lead your son over here."# 42 But even as he was approaching, the demon dashed him to the ground and violently convulsed him. However, Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit and healed the boy and delivered him to his father.* 43 Well, they all began to be astounded at the glorious power[a] of God.

Now as they were all marveling at all the things he was doing, he said to his disciples: 44 "Give lodgment to these words in YOUR ears,○

◊Mt 17:4 Mr 9:5
†Mt 17:5 Mr 9:7 ○Lu 12:54
⊕Ps 2:7 ×De 18:15 Isa 42:1 Ac 3:22 #Mt 3:17 Lu 3:22 Joh 12:28
*Mt 17:8 Mr 9:8
□Mt 17:9 Mr 9:9
△Mt 17:14 Mr 9:14
◊Lu 7:12
†Mt 17:15 Mr 9:17 ⊕Mr 1:26
×Mt 17:16 Mr 9:18
#Mt 17:17 Mr 9:19
*Mr 9:20 Lu 7:15
○Lu 22:50

[a] Or, "at the majesty."

⊙Lu 21:7
□Mt 17:22 Mr 9:31
for the Son of man is destined⊙ to be delivered into the hands of men."□ 45 But they continued without understanding of this saying. In fact, it was concealed from them that they might not see through it, and they were afraid to question him about this saying.△

△Mr 9:32 Lu 2:50
46 Then a matter on which to reason entered among them, namely, Who would be[a] the greatest of them?◊ 47 Jesus, knowing the reasoning of their hearts,○ took a young child, set it beside him+ 48 and said to them: "Whoever receives this young child on the basis⊙® of my name receives me too, and whoever receives me receives him also that sent me forth. For he that conducts himself as a lesser one among all of YOU is the one that is[b] great."×

◊Mt 18:1 Mr 9:33
○Lu 24:25
+Mt 18:2 Mr 9:36
⊙Ac 4:17
®Mt 24:5 Mr 9:37 Joh 12:44 Ac 5:28
×Mt 18:4 Mr 9:37
⊙Lu 17:13
49 In response John said: "Instructor,○ we saw a certain man expelling demons# by the use of your name and we tried to prevent* him, because he is not following[c] with us."□ 50 But Jesus said to him: "Do not YOU men try to prevent△ him, for he that is not against YOU is for YOU."◊

#Lu 10:17
*Nu 11:28
□Mr 9:38
△1Co 12:3 Php 1:18 1Th 5:19
◊Mt 12:30 Lu 11:23
51 As the days were now coming to the full for him to be taken up,[d]+ he firmly set his face to travel to Jerusalem. 52 So he sent forth messengers○ ahead of him. And they went their way and entered into a village of Sa·mar'i·tans,® to make preparation for him; 53 but they did not receive him, because his face was set for traveling to Jerusalem.× 54 When the disciples⊙ James and John# saw this they said: "Master,® do you want us to tell fire* to come down from heaven and annihilate them?" 55 But he turned

+Mr 16:19 Ac 1:2 1Ti 3:16
○Jas 2:25
®Lu 10:33 Lu 17:16
×Joh 4:9
⊙Lu 14:33
#Mr 3:17
*1Ki 18:38 2Ki 1:10 Re 13:13

[a] Or, "Who was." [b] Or, "is to be." [c] Or, "going." [d] Or, "for his ascension." [e] Or, "Lord."

and reproved them. 56 So they traveled to a different village.

57 Now as they were traveling on the road someone said to him: "I will follow you to wherever you may depart."□ 58 And Jesus said to him: "Foxes have dens and birds of heaven have roosts, but the Son of man has nowhere to lay down his head."△ 59 Then he said to another: "Be my follower." The man said: "Permit me first to leave and bury my father."◊ 60 But he said to him: "Let the dead† bury their dead, but you go away and declare abroad the kingdom of God."⊕ 61 And still another said: "I will follow you, Master;[a] but first permit me to say good-bye× to those in my household."[b] 62 Jesus said to him: "No man that has put his hand to a plow# and looks at the things behind* is well fitted for the kingdom of God."□

10 After these things the Master[a] designated seventy[c]△ others and sent them forth by twos in advance of him into every city and place to which he himself was going to come. 2 Then he began to say to them: "The harvest,○◊ indeed, is great, but the workers† are few. Therefore beg⊕ the Master of the harvest to send out workers× into his harvest. 3 Go forth. Look! I am sending YOU forth as lambs# in among wolves. 4 Do not carry a purse, nor a food-pouch,* nor sandals, and do not embrace□ anybody in greeting along the road. 5 Wherever YOU enter into a house say first: 'May this house have peace.'△ 6 And if a friend[d] of peace is there, YOUR peace will rest upon him.[e] But if no such one is there, it will turn back to YOU.◊

□Mt 8:19
△Mt 8:20
◊Mt 8:21
†Le 21:11 Nu 6:6
⊕Mt 8:22
×1Ki 19:20 Lu 14:33
#1Co 9:19
*Ge 19:17 Php 3:13
□Heb 6:4
△Ex 24:1 Nu 11:16
○Joh 4:35
◊Mt 9:37
†1Co 3:9
⊕2Th 3:1
×Jer 3:15 1Co 12:28
#Mt 10:16
*Mt 10:9 Lu 9:3
□2Ki 4:29
△1Sa 25:6 Mt 10:12 Lu 9:4 Joh 20:19
◊1Pe 4:14

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "house." [c] Seventy, ℵSy[p]; seventy-two, BDVg Sy[c.s.] [d] Literally, "son." [e] Or, "it."

+Mt 10:11
⊕1Co 10:27
×Mt 10:10
1Co 9:4
1Co 9:14
#Eph 5:15
*Ro 14:2
□Lu 9:2
⊙Joh 4:46
△Da 2:44
Mt 3:2
Ro 10:8
◊Lu 9:5
+Mt 10:14
Ac 13:51
Ac 18:6
⊕La 4:6
Eze 16:48
Mt 11:24
×Mt 11:21
○Joh 1:44
#Lu 9:10
⊙Ac 12:20
*Mt 11:22
□Ge 11:4
De 1:28
Isa 14:15
○Lu 16:23
△Ps 9:17
Eze 26:20
◊Mt 11:23
+Mt 10:40
Mr 9:37
Joh 5:23
Joh 13:20
⊕Joh 12:48
Joh 15:23
1Th 4:8
×Ac 16:18
⊙Lu 22:3
#Isa 14:12
Joh 12:31
Joh 16:11
Heb 2:14
Re 12:8

7 So stay in that house,+ eating and drinking the things they provide,⊕ for the worker× is worthy of his wages. Do not be transferring from house to house.# 8 Also, wherever YOU enter into a city and they receive YOU, eat* the things set before YOU, 9 and cure□ the sick⊙ ones in it, and go on telling them: 'The kingdom△ of God has come near to YOU.' 10 But wherever YOU enter into a city and they do not receive◊ YOU, go out into its broad ways and say: 11 'Even the dust that got stuck to our feet from YOUR city we wipe off against YOU.+ Nevertheless, keep this in mind, that the kingdom of God has come near.' 12 I tell YOU that it will be more endurable for Sod'om⊕ in that day than for that city.

13 "Woe to you, Cho·ra'zin!× Woe to you, Beth·sa'i·da!○# because if the powerful works that have taken place in YOU had taken place in Tyre and Zi'don,⊙ they would long ago have repented sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 Consequently, it will be more endurable for Tyre and Zi'don in the judgment than for YOU.* 15 And you, Ca·per'na·um, will you perhaps be exalted□ to heaven? Down to Hades[a]○△ you will come!◊

16 "He that listens+ to YOU listens to me too. And he that disregards YOU disregards me too. Moreover, he that disregards me disregards⊕ also him that sent me forth."

17 Then the seventy[b] returned with joy, saying: "Master,[c] even the demons are made subject× to us by the use of your name." 18 At that he said to them: "I began to behold Satan⊙ already fallen# like lightning from heaven. 19 Look! I have given YOU the authority to tram-

[a] Ha'des, ℵBAJ[21]; She'ol, J[7-18]. [b] Seventy, ℵSy[p]; seventy-two, BDVgSy[s]P[45]. [c] Or, "Lord."

ple underfoot serpents and scorpions,* and over all the power◇ of the enemy,◎□ and nothing will by any means do YOU hurt. 20 Nevertheless, do not rejoice over this, that the spirits are made subject to YOU, but rejoice because YOUR names△ have been inscribed in the heavens."○ 21 In that very hour he became overjoyed◊ in the holy spirit and said: "I publicly praise you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because you have carefully hidden these things from wise+ and intellectual ones, and have revealed them to babes.◎ Yes, O Father, because to do thus came to be the way approved○ by you. 22 All things have been delivered⊕ to me by my Father, and who the Son is no one knows but the Father, and who the Father is, no one knows× but the Son, and he to whom the Son is willing to reveal him."

23 With that he turned to the disciples by themselves and said: "Happy are the eyes that behold the things YOU are beholding.# 24 For I say to YOU, Many prophets◎ and kings desired* to see□ the things YOU are beholding but did not see them, and to hear the things YOU are hearing but did not hear them."

25 Now, look! a certain man versed in the Law△ rose up, to test○ him out, and said: "Teacher, by doing what shall I inherit everlasting life?"◊ 26 He said to him: "What is written in the Law?+ How do you read?" 27 In answer he said: " 'You must love Jehovah[a] your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul[b] and with your whole strength◎ and with your whole mind,'⊕ and, 'your neighbor○ as yourself.' "× 28 He said to him: "You answered

*Ac 28:5
◎Ac 3:12
◎Lu 19:27
□Ge 3:15
Ps 91:13
○Lu 20:5
△Ex 32:32
Ps 69:28
Isa 4:3
Da 12:1
Php 4:3
Heb 12:23
Re 3:5
Re 13:8
◊Mt 11:25
+1Co 1:19
1Co 2:6
◎Ro 2:20
○Ac 8:1
⊕Mt 28:18
×Joh 1:18
2Co 4:6
#Mt 13:16
◎Lu 13:28
*1Pe 1:10
□Isa 64:4
1Co 2:9
△Mt 22:35
○1Co 10:9
◊Lu 18:18
+Le 18:5
Ro 10:5
⊕De 6:5
Mr 12:30
◎2Co 1:8
○Lu 10:29
×Le 19:18
Mt 19:19
Ro 13:9
Jas 2:8

[a] Jehovah, J7-10,12-18,21; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "life."

#Le 18:5
Ne 9:29
Eze 20:11
Joh 17:3
Ga 3:12
⊙Lu 18:14

correctly; 'keep on doing this and you will get life.' "#

29 But, wanting to prove⊙ himself righteous, the man said to Jesus: "Who really is my neighbor?"⊙* 30 In reply Jesus said: "A certain man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho⊙ and fell□ among robbers, who both stripped him and gave him a beating, and went off, leaving him half-dead. 31 Now, by coincidence, a certain priest was going down over that road, but, when he saw him, he went by on the opposite side. 32 Likewise, a Levite also, when he got down to the place and saw him, went by on the opposite side. 33 But a certain Samaritan⊙△ traveling the road came down to him and, at seeing him, he was moved with pity. 34 So he approached him and bound up his wounds,◊ pouring oil⊙+ and wine⊙ upon them. Then he mounted him upon his own beast and brought him to an inn and took care of him. 35 And the next day he took out two de·nar'i·i,[a] gave them to the innkeeper, and said: 'Take care of him, and whatever you spend besides this, I will repay you when I come back here.' 36 Who of these three seems to you to have made himself neighbor⊙⊕ to the man that fell among the robbers?" 37 He said: "The one that acted mercifully toward him." Jesus then said to him: "Go your way and be doing× the same yourself."

38 Now as they were journeying he entered into a certain village. Here a certain woman named Martha⊙# received him as guest into the house. 39 This woman also had a sister⊙ called Mary,⊙ who, however, sat down at the feet* of the Master[b] and kept listening to his word.

□Ps 38:12

⊙Lu 10:36
*Lu 16:15
⊙Lu 18:35

⊙Lu 17:11
△Joh 4:9

◊Isa 1:6
⊙Lu 16:6
+Jas 5:14
⊙Joh 2:3

⊙Lu 14:12
⊕Mt 19:19

×Joh 13:17

⊙Joh 11:5
#Joh 12:2

⊙Joh 11:1
*De 33:3
Lu 8:35
Ac 22:3

[a] Equaling 34c or 1s. 5d. [b] Or, "Lord."

40 Martha, on the other hand, was distracted□ with attending to many duties. So, she came near and said: "Master,[a] does it not matter△ to you that my sister has left me alone to attend to things?◊ Tell her, therefore, to join in helping me." 41 In answer the Master[a] said to her: "Martha, Martha, you are anxious+ and disturbed about many things.⊕ 42 A few things,× though, are needed, or just one.[b] For her part, Mary chose○ the good○ portion,# and it will not be taken away from her."

11 Now on the occasion of his being in a certain place praying, when he stopped, a certain one of his disciples said to him: "Master,[a] teach○ us how to pray,* just as John also taught his disciples." 2 Then he said to them: "Whenever YOU pray,□ say, 'Father, let your name be sanctified.△ Let your kingdom come.◊ 3 Give us our bread+ for the day according to the day's requirement. 4 And forgive us our sins,⊕ for we ourselves also forgive everyone that is in debt× to us; and do not bring us into temptation.' "#

5 Further he said to them: "Who of YOU will have a friend○ and will go to him at midnight and say to him: 'Friend, loan me three loaves, 6 because a friend of mine has just come to me on a journey and I have nothing to set before him'? 7 And that one from inside says in reply: 'Quit making me trouble.* The door○ is already locked, and my young children are with me in bed; I cannot rise up and give you anything.' 8 I tell YOU, Although he will not rise up and give him anything because of being his friend,

□1Co 7:35
△Mr 4:38
◊Lu 8:3
+1Co 7:32
⊕Joh 6:27
×Mt 4:4
○Lu 14:7
○Lu 19:17
#Mt 6:33
○Lu 12:12
*Ps 10:17
Ps 19:14
Ro 8:26
Jas 4:3
Jude 20
□Mt 6:9
△De 32:3
2Ch 20:6
Ps 83:18
Isa 8:13
Isa 29:23
Eze 36:23
◊Da 2:44
Da 7:14
Mt 6:10
+Ps 37:25
Isa 51:14
○Lu 12:4
⊕Ps 79:9
Isa 6:7
Mt 9:6
×Mt 6:14
Mr 11:25
#Mt 6:13
Lu 22:46
1Co 10:13
Jas 1:13
Re 3:10
○Lu 13:25
*Mt 26:10
Mr 14:6

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] ACVgSy^{c}P^{45} read: "One thing, though, is necessary." But ℵB and other texts read as above.

□Lu 18:5 certainly because of his bold persistence□ he will
get up and give him what things he needs. 9 Ac-
△Ps 50:15 Ps 118:5 Jer 33:3 Mr 11:24 Joh 15:7 Jas 1:6 1Jo 3:22 1Jo 5:14 ◊Mt 7:7 cordingly I say to YOU, Keep on asking,△ and it
will be given YOU; keep on seeking,◊ and YOU will
find; keep on knocking, and it will be opened to
YOU. 10 For everyone asking receives, and every-
one seeking finds, and to everyone knocking it
will be opened. 11 Indeed, which father is there
+Mt 7:9 among YOU who, if his son+ asks for a fish, will
perhaps hand him a serpent instead of a fish?
12 Or if he also asks for an egg, will hand him a
scorpion? 13 Therefore, if YOU, although being
⊕Lu 18:19 Jas 1:17 wicked, know how to give good⊕ gifts to YOUR
children, how much more so will the Father in
×Isa 44:3 heaven give holy spirit× to those asking him!"
⊙Joh 8:49 #Mt 9:32 Mt 12:22 14 Later he was expelling a dumb# demon.⊙
After the demon came out, the dumb man spoke.
And the crowds marveled. 15 But certain ones of
○Mt 10:25 *Mt 9:34 Mr 3:22 them said: "He expels the demons by means
of Be·el'ze·bub[a]○ the ruler of the demons."*
16 However, others, to tempt him, began seek-
□Mt 12:38 Mr 8:11 ing a sign□ out of heaven from him. 17 Knowing
their imaginations he said to them: "Every
kingdom divided against itself comes to deso-
⊙Lu 21:20 △Mr 3:24 lation,⊙ and a house divided against itself falls.△
18 So if Satan is also divided against himself,
◊Mr 3:26 how will his kingdom stand?◊ Because YOU say
I expel the demons by means of Be·el'ze·bub.[a]
19 If it is by means of Be·el'ze·bub[a] I expel the
+Mr 9:38 Lu 9:49 Ac 2:22 demons, by whom do YOUR sons+ expel them?
Because of this they will be judges of YOU.
⊕Ex 8:19 20 But if it is by means of God's finger⊕ I expel
×Lu 17:21 Joh 3:2 #Mt 12:29 Mr 3:27 1Pe 5:8 the demons, the kingdom of God has really
overtaken YOU.× 21 When a strong man,# well
armed, guards his palace, his properties con-

[a] Be·el'ze·bub, VgSy[p]; Be·el'ze·boul, CDP[45]; Be·e'ze·boul, ℵB.

tinue in peace. 22 But when one stronger* than he is comes against him and conquers° him, he takes away his full armament in which he was trusting, and he divides out the things he despoiled him of. 23 He that is not on my side is against me, and he that does not gather with me scatters.□

24 "When an unclean spirit comes out of a man, it passes through parched places in search of refreshment, and, after finding none, it says: 'I will return to my house out of which I moved.'△ 25 And on arriving it finds it swept clean[a] and adorned. 26 Then it goes its way and takes along seven different[b] spirits more wicked than itself, and, after getting inside, they dwell there, and the final circumstances of that man become worse than the first."◊ 27 Now as he was saying these things a certain woman out of the crowd raised her voice and said to him: "Happy° is the womb+ that carried you and the breasts that you sucked!" 28 But he said: "No, rather, Happy are those hearing the word® of God and keeping it!"

29 When the crowds were massing together, he started to say: "This generation is a wicked generation; it looks for a sign.× But no sign will be given it except the sign of Jonah.° 30 For just as Jonah# became a sign to the Ninevites, in the same way will the Son of man be also to this generation.° 31 The queen* of the south will be raised up in the judgment° with the men of this generation and will condemn° them; because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon,° but, look! something more□ than Solomon is here. 32 The men

*Isa 9:6
Isa 53:12
Col 2:15
1Jo 4:4
°Ro 12:21

□Mt 12:30
Joh 11:52

△Mt 12:43

◊Mt 12:45

°Lu 14:15
+Lu 1:28
Lu 1:48

®Ps 1:2
Ps 112:1
Isa 48:17
Mt 7:21
Mt 12:50
Jas 1:25

×Mt 12:38
1Co 1:22
°Lu 11:32

#Jon 1:17
Mt 12:39

°Ac 2:40
*1Ki 10:1
°Lu 23:40

°Ro 2:1

°Joh 10:28
□Isa 9:6
Ro 9:5
Php 2:10
Tit 2:13

[a] Unoccupied, swept clean, B. [b] Or, "other."

of Nineveh will rise in the judgment with this generation and will condemn it; because they repented at what Jonah° preached;△ but, look! something more◊ than Jonah is here. 33 After lighting a lamp,° a person puts it, not in a vault nor under a measuring basket, but upon the lampstand,+ that those stepping in may behold the light. 34 The lamp of the body is your eye.⊙⊕ When your eye is sincere,[a] your whole body is also bright;× but when it is bad,[b] your body is also dark.○# 35 Be alert, therefore. Perhaps the light that is in you is darkness.* 36 Therefore, if your whole body° is bright with no part at all dark, it will all be as bright□ as when a lamp° gives you light by its rays."

37 When he had spoken this, a Pharisee requested him to dine△ with him. So he went in and reclined at the table. 38 However, the Pharisee was surprised at seeing that he did not first wash[c]◊ before the dinner. 39 But the Master[d] said to him: "Now YOU Pharisees, YOU cleanse the outside of the cup and dish, but the inside+ of YOU is full of plunder and wickedness.⊙⊕ 40 Unreasonable° persons! he that made the outside× made also the inside, did he not? 41 Nevertheless, give as gifts⊙# of mercy the things that are inside, and, look! all other things are clean° about YOU.[e] 42 But woe to YOU Pharisees, because YOU give the tenth of the mint and the rue and of every other vegetable,° but YOU pass by the justice[f] and the love° of God! These things YOU were under obligation to do, but those other things not to omit.* 43 Woe to YOU Pharisees,

⊙Mt 12:39
△Jon 3:5
◊Mt 12:41
○Lu 11:36
+Mt 5:15
Mr 4:21
Lu 8:16
⊙Lu 16:23
⊕Ps 119:18
×Ac 26:18
Eph 1:18
○Joh 8:12
#Mt 6:22
*Mt 6:23
⊙Lu 23:52
□Mt 28:3
○Lu 15:8
△Lu 7:36
◊Mt 15:2
+Pr 26:24
Jer 4:14
Tit 1:15
Jas 4:8
⊙Ac 3:26
⊕Mt 23:25
○1Co 15:36
×Mt 23:26
⊙Lu 12:33
#Mt 6:2
Ac 3:3
○Lu 17:17
⊙Ro 14:2
○Lu 16:13
*Mt 23:23
Joh 7:24

[a] Or, "simple; all one way; in focus; generous." [b] Or, "wicked; envious." [c] Literally, "he was not first baptized." [d] Or, "Lord." [e] Or, "to YOU." [f] Or, "judgment."

because YOU love the front seats in the synagogues and the greetings in the market-places![a] □Mt 23:6
44 Woe to YOU, because YOU are as those memorial° tombs which are not in evidence, so that ⊙Lu 24:9
men walk upon them and do not know it!"△ △Mt 23:2

45 In answer a certain one of those versed◊ ◊Lu 10:2
in the Law said to him: "Teacher, in saying
these things you also insult us." 46 Then he said:
"Woe also to YOU who are versed in the Law,
because YOU load men with loads° hard to ○Ga 6:5
be borne, but YOU yourselves do not touch
the loads with one of YOUR fingers!+ 47 Woe to +Mt 23:4
YOU, because YOU build the memorial tombs of
the prophets, but YOUR forefathers killed° ⊙Joh 7:2
them!⊕ 48 Certainly YOU are witnesses of the ⊕Mt 23:3
deeds of YOUR forefathers and yet YOU give
consent to them, because these killed× the ×Ac 7:52
prophets[b] but YOU are building their tombs.
49 On this account the wisdom# of God also said: #Pr 1:20 Mt 11:1
'I will send forth to them prophets and apostles,° and they will kill and persecute⊙ some of ○Ac 1:2 ⊙Lu 21:1
them, 50 so that the blood of all the prophets* *Re 18:2
spilled from the world's foundation° may be re- ○Lu 14:2
quired from this generation, 51 from the blood
of Abel⊙□ down to the blood of Zech·a·ri'ah○△ ⊙Heb 11 □Ge 4:8 ○Mt 23:3 △2Ch 24:
who was slain between the altar and the
house.'◊ Yes, I tell YOU, it will be required from ◊2Ch 24:
this generation. 52 Woe to YOU who are versed in
the Law, because YOU took away the key of
knowledge;° YOU yourselves did not go in, and ⊙Ro 2:20
those going in YOU hindered!"+ 53 So when he +Mt 23:1
went out from there the scribes and the Pharisees° started in to press upon him terribly and ○Lu 18:1
to ply him with questions about further things,

[a] Or, "places of assembly." [b] Literally, "killed them."

⊕Lu 20:20

54 lying in wait for him, to catch⊕ something out of his mouth.

12 In the meantime, when the crowd had gathered together in so many thousands[a] that they were stepping upon one another, he started out by saying first to his disciples: "Watch out for the yeast○ of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.○× 2 But there is nothing carefully concealed that will not be revealed, and secret that will not become known.# 3 Wherefore what things YOU say in the darkness will be heard in the light,[b] and what YOU whisper[c] in private rooms will be preached on the housetops.* 4 Moreover I say to YOU, my friends,○□ Do not fear○ those who kill the body and after this are not able to do anything more.△ 5 But I will indicate to YOU whom to fear: Fear◊ him who after killing has authority to throw into Ge·hen'na.[d]○+ Yes, I tell YOU, fear⊕ this One. 6 Five sparrows sell for two coins of small value,[e] do they not? Yet not one of them goes forgotten before God.× 7 But even the hairs# of YOUR heads are all numbered. Have no fear: YOU are worth more than many sparrows.*

8 "I say, then, to YOU, Everyone that acknowledges□ his belief in me before men, the Son of man will also acknowledge his belief in him before the angels of God.△ 9 But he that disowns○ me before men will be disowned before the angels of God.◊ 10 And everyone that says a word against the Son of man, it will be forgiven him; but he that commits blasphemy against

⊙Lu 13:21
○1Ti 4:2
×Mt 16:6
Mr 8:15
#Ec 12:14
Mt 10:26
Mr 4:22
Lu 8:17
1Co 4:5
*Mt 10:27
⊙Lu 14:10
□Joh 15:14
○Lu 21:26
△Isa 51:7
Jer 1:8
Mt 10:28
Ac 20:24
◊Ps 119:120
Heb 10:31
⊙Jas 3:6
+Isa 66:24
⊕Pr 29:25
×Mt 10:29
#1Sa 14:45
2Sa 14:11
Lu 21:18
Ac 27:34
*Mt 10:31
□Ro 10:9
△Mt 10:32
Mr 8:38
○Lu 22:61
◊Lu 9:26
2Ti 2:12
1Jo 2:23

[a] Literally, "in myriads." [b] Or, "in public; without privacy." [c] Literally, "speak into the ear." [d] See Matthew 5:22, footnote[c]. [e] Literally, "for two as·sa'ri·a"; an as·sa'ri·on equaling a farthing or ½c.

the holy spirit will not be forgiven it.[+] 11 But when they bring YOU in before public assemblies[a] and government officials and authorities, do not become anxious about how or what[b] YOU will speak in defense or what YOU will say;[⊕] 12 for the holy spirit[×] will teach[○] YOU in that very hour the things YOU ought to say."[#]

13 Then a certain one of the crowd said to him: "Teacher, tell my brother to divide the inheritance with me." 14 He said to him: "Man, who appointed me judge[*] or apportioner[c] over YOU persons?" 15 Then he said to them: "Be on the alert and on guard against every kind of covetousness,[□] because even when a person has an abundance his life[○] does not result from the things he possesses."[△] 16 With that he spoke an illustration[d⊙] to them, saying: "The land of a certain rich man produced well. 17 Consequently, he began reasoning within himself, saying: 'What shall I do, now that I have nowhere to gather my crops?' 18 So he said: 'I will do this: I will tear down my storehouses and build bigger ones, and there I will gather all my grain and all my good things, 19 and I will say[◊] to my soul: "Soul, you have many good things laid up for many years; take your ease, eat,[+] drink, enjoy yourself." '[⊕] 20 But God said to him: 'Unreasonable one, this night[○] they are demanding your soul[e] from you.[×] Who, then, is to have the things you stored up?'[#] 21 So it goes with the man that lays up treasure for himself but is not rich toward God."[*]

[+]Mt 12:31 Mr 3:28 1Jo 5:16
[⊕]Mt 10:19 Mr 13:11 Lu 21:14
[×]1Jo 2:27
[○]Joh 7:33
[#]1Pe 5:7
[*]Joh 18:3 Ac 7:27
[□]Pr 28:16
[○]Joh 3:36
[△]1Ti 6:7
[⊙]Lu 13:6
[◊]Pr 27:1
[+]Lu 16:19
[⊕]Ec 11:9 Jas 4:13 Jas 5:5
[○]Lu 17:33
[×]Heb 9:27
[#]Ps 39:6 Ps 52:7 Jer 17:11 Jas 4:14
[*]Mt 6:20 1Ti 6:18 Jas 2:5

[a] Literally, "synagogues." [b] About how or what, ℵBAVg; about how, DItSy[c.p]; about what, Sy[s]. [c] Or, "divider." [d] Or, "parable." [e] Or, "life."

22 Then he said to his disciples: "On this account I say to YOU, Quit being anxious about YOUR souls[a] as to what YOU will eat or about YOUR bodies as to what YOU will wear.[□] 23 For the soul[a] is worth more than food[△] and the body than clothing. 24 Mark well that the ravens[◊] neither sow[○] seed nor reap, and they have neither barn nor storehouse, and yet God feeds[○] them.[+] Of how much more worth are YOU than birds?[○⊕] 25 Who of YOU by being anxious can add a cubit to his life span?[×] 26 If, therefore, YOU can not do the least thing, why be anxious[#] about the remaining things? 27 Mark well how the lilies grow;[*] they neither toil nor spin; but I tell YOU, Not even Solomon in all his glory[○] was arrayed as one of these.[□] 28 If, now, God thus clothes the vegetation[○] in the field that today exists and tomorrow is cast into an oven, how much rather will he clothe YOU, YOU with little faith![△] 29 So quit seeking what YOU might eat and what YOU might drink, and quit being in anxious suspense,[◊] 30 for all these are the things the nations of the world are eagerly pursuing, but YOUR Father knows YOU need these things.[+] 31 Nevertheless, seek continually his kingdom, and these things will be added to YOU.[⊕]

32 "Have no fear,[×] little flock, because YOUR Father has approved of giving YOU the kingdom.[#] 33 Sell[*] the things belonging to YOU and give them as gifts[○] of mercy.[□] Make purses for yourselves that do not wear out, a never-failing treasure[○] in the heavens,[△] where a thief does not get near nor moth consumes. 34 For where YOUR treasure is, there YOUR hearts will be also.[◊]

□Mt 6:25 Php 4:6
△Ro 14:17
◊Job 38:41 Ps 147:9
○Joh 4:36
○Ro 12:20
+Ro 1:20
○Lu 13:19
⊕Mt 6:26
×Mt 6:27
#Mt 6:34
*Mt 6:28
○Joh 1:14
□Mt 6:29
○Heb 6:7
△Mt 6:30
◊Mt 6:31
+2Ch 16:9 Mt 6:32 Php 4:19
⊕Mt 6:33 Ro 8:31 1Ti 4:8
×Isa 41:14 #Da 7:27 Mt 11:25 Lu 22:29 2Th 1:11
○Ac 3:3
*Mt 19:21 Lu 18:22 Ac 2:45 Ac 4:34
○2Co 4:7
□Lu 11:41 Lu 16:9
△Mt 6:20 1Ti 6:19
◊Mt 6:21

[a] Or, "life."

35 "Let YOUR loins[+] be girded and YOUR lamps[⊕] be burning, 36 and YOU yourselves be like men waiting for their master when he returns[a] from the wedding,[b×] so that at his arriving and knocking[#] they may at once open to him. 37 Happy are those slaves whom the master on arriving finds watching![*] Truly I say to YOU, He will gird[□] himself and make them recline at the table and will come alongside and minister to them.[△] 38 And if he arrives in the second watch, even if in the third, and finds them thus, happy are they![◊] 39 But know this, that if the householder had known at what hour the thief would come, he would have kept watching and not have let his house be broken into.[+] 40 YOU also, keep ready, because at an hour that YOU do not think likely the Son of man is coming."[⊕]

41 Then Peter said: "Master,[c] are you saying this illustration[d] to us or also to all?" 42 And the Master[c] said: "Who really is a faithful[⊙] steward,[e×] a discreet one, whom his master will appoint over his body of attendants to keep giving them their measure of food supplies at the proper time?[#] 43 Happy is that slave, if his master on arriving finds him doing so![*] 44 I tell YOU truthfully, He will appoint him over all his belongings.[□] 45 But if ever a slave in that position should say in his heart, 'My master delays coming,'[○△] and should start to beat the menservants and the maidservants,[⊙] and to eat and drink and get drunk,[○◊] 46 the master of that slave will come on a day that he is not expecting him and

+Ex 12:11 Eph 6:14 1Pe 1:13
⊕Mt 25:1 Php 2:15
×Mt 25:5
#Re 3:20
*Mt 24:46 Mt 25:10
□Joh 13:4
△2Ti 4:8
◊Mr 13:35
+Mt 24:43 1Th 5:2 2Pe 3:10 Re 16:15
⊕Mt 24:44 Mt 25:13 Mr 13:33 1Th 5:6 2Pe 3:12
⊙Lu 16:10
×1Co 4:2 2Th 2:15 1Pe 4:10
#Mt 24:45 Mt 25:21 Lu 19:17
*Mt 24:46
□Mt 24:47 1Pe 5:4
○Lu 23:29
△Mt 24:48
⊙Joh 18:17
○Ac 2:15
◊Mt 24:49

[a] Or, "breaks away; departs." See Philippians 1:23, footnote[b]
[b] Or, "wedding feast." [c] Or, "Lord." [d] Or, "parable." [e] Or, "house manager."

+Mt 24:50 in an hour that he does not know,+ and he will
punish him with the greatest severity[a] and
⊕Mt 24:51 assign him a part with the unfaithful.⊕ 47 Then
that slave that understood the will of his mas-
ter but did not get ready or do in line with his
×Nu 15:30 De 25:2 Joh 9:41 Ac 17:30 Jas 1:22 Jas 4:17 #Le 5:17 *1Ti 1:13 □Mt 25:29 will× will be beaten with many strokes. 48 But
the one that did not understand# and so did
things deserving of strokes will be beaten with
few.* Indeed, everyone to whom much was
given, much will be demanded of him,□ and the
one whom people put in charge of much, they
△Lu 8:18 Joh 15:2 1Co 15:10 ◊Mt 10:34 Joh 12:31 will demand more than usual of him.△
49 "I came to start a fire◊ on the earth, and
what more is there for me to wish if it has al-
+Lu 2:34 ⊕Joh 3:26 ⊕Mt 20:22 Mr 10:38 Lu 18:31 Lu 22:37 Joh 12:27 Joh 19:30 ×Mic 7:6 Mt 10:34 Joh 7:43 Joh 9:16 #Mt 10:36 ○Lu 14:26 ready been lighted?+ 50 Indeed, I have a bap-
tism○ with which to be baptized, and how I am
being distressed until it is finished!⊕ 51 Do YOU
imagine I came to give peace on the earth? No,
indeed, I tell YOU, but rather division.× 52 For
from now on there will be five in one house
divided, three against two and two against
three.# 53 They will be divided, father○ against
son and son against father, mother against
⊕Joh 3:4 daughter and daughter against her mother,⊕
*Mt 10:35 mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law and
daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law."*
54 Then he went on to say also to the crowds:
○Lu 21:27 "When YOU see a cloud○ rising in western parts,
at once YOU say, 'A storm is coming,' and it
□Mt 16:2 turns out so.□ 55 And when YOU see that a south
△Job 37:17 wind△ is blowing, YOU say, 'There will be a
heatwave,' and it occurs. 56 Hypocrites, YOU
know how to examine the outward appearance
◊Mt 16:3 Lu 19:42 1Co 1:18 of earth and sky, but how is it YOU do not know
how to examine this particular time?◊ 57 Why

[a] Or, "will cut him in two."

do YOU not judge° also for yourselves what is righteous?+ 58 For example, when you are going with your adversary at law to a ruler, get to work, while on the way, to rid yourself of the dispute with him, that he may never hale you before the judge, and the judge deliver you to the court° officer, and the court officer throw you into prison.°⊙ 59 I tell you, You will certainly not get out from there until you pay over the last small coin of very little value."[a]×

13 At that very season there were certain ones present that reported to him about the Gal·i·le'ans# whose blood Pilate had mixed with their sacrifices.° 2 So in reply he said to them: "Do YOU imagine that these Gal·i·le'ans were proved worse sinners* than all other Gal·i·le'ans because they have suffered these things?□ 3 No, indeed, I tell YOU; but, unless YOU repent,° YOU will all likewise be destroyed.△ 4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower in Si·lo'am[b]◊ fell, thereby killing them, do YOU imagine that they were proved greater debtors than all other men inhabiting Jerusalem? 5 No, indeed, I tell YOU; but, unless YOU repent, YOU will all be destroyed in the same way."+

6 Then he went on to tell this illustration:[c]○ "A certain man had a fig⊙ tree planted in his vineyard,○⊕ and he came looking for fruit on it,× but found none.# 7 Then he said to the vinedresser:° 'Here it is three years* that I have come looking for fruit on this fig tree, but have found none. Cut it down! Why really should it keep the ground useless?'□ 8 In reply he said to him: 'Master, let it alone△ also this year, until

⊙Lu 18:6
+Lu 21:30 1Co 6:5
○Ac 17:31
⊙Lu 22:33 ⊕Pr 25:8 Isa 55:6 Mt 5:25 ×Mt 18:34 Mr 12:42
#Ac 5:37
○Ac 7:41
*Joh 9:2
□Ac 28:4
⊙Lu 16:30
△Ps 7:13
◊Isa 8:6
+Eze 18:30
○Lu 14:7
⊙Lu 21:29
○Lu 20:9 ⊕Isa 5:1 ×Hab 3:17 Mr 11:13 ⊙Joh 15:1 #Mt 21:19 *Le 19:23
□Ro 2:4
△Ex 32:11 Joe 2:17

[a] Literally, "the last *lep'ton*"; each *lep'ton* being worth ⅛ cent or ½ farthing. [b] Si·lo'am, ℵBA; Shi·lo'ah, J[17,18]. [c] Or, "parable."

◊2Pe 3:15 I dig around it and put on manure;◊ 9 and if
•2Pe 3:9 then it produces fruit in the future, well and good; but if not, you shall[a] cut it down.' "•

10 Now he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath. 11 And, look! a woman
⊕Ac 16:16 with a spirit⊕ of weakness for eighteen years, and she was bent double and was unable to raise herself up at all. 12 When he saw her, Jesus addressed her and said to her: "Woman,
×Isa 61:1 Lu 4:18 you are released× from your weakness." 13 And he laid his hands on her; and instantly she
#Lu 4:39 *Ps 116:16 Lu 2:20 straightened up,# and began to glorify God.* 14 But in response the presiding□ officer of the
□Mr 5:22 synagogue, indignant because Jesus did the cure on the sabbath, began to say to the crowd:
○Joh 6:29 "There are six days on which work○ ought to be done; on them, therefore, come and be cured,
ΔEx 20:9 De 5:13 Mt 12:10 Mr 3:2 Joh 5:16 Ro 10:2 and not on the sabbath day."Δ 15 However, the Master[b] answered him and said: "Hypocrites,
◊Lu 14:5 does not each one of YOU on the sabbath untie his ox or his ass from the stall and lead it away
•Lu 19:9 Ac 3:25 Ac 10:38 to give it drink?◊ 16 Was it not due, then, for
©Joh 11:44 this woman who is a daughter of Abraham,• and whom Satan held bound,© look! eighteen
○Ac 8:23 years, to be loosed from this bond○ on the sab-
⊕Lu 14:1 bath○ day?" 17 Well, when he said these things,
○Lu 21:15 all his opposers○ began to feel shame, but all the crowd began to rejoice at all the glorious
⊕Lu 9:43 things done by him.⊕

18 Therefore he went on to say: "What is the
×Mt 13:31 Mr 4:30 kingdom of God like, and with what shall I com-
#Ps 104:12 Eze 17:23 Eze 31:6 Da 4:12 pare it?× 19 It is like a mustard grain that a man
⊕Ac 10:12 took and put in his garden, and it grew and be-
○Joh 15:4 *Mt 13:32 Mr 4:32 came a tree, and the birds○ of heaven# took up lodging in its branches."○*

[a] Or, "must." [b] Or, "Lord."

20 And again he said: "With what shall I compare the kingdom of God? 21 It is like yeast,© which a woman took and mixed with[a] three large measures[b] of flour until the whole mass was fermented."□

22 And he journeyed through the territory○ from city to city and from village to village, teaching and continuing on his journey to Jerusalem.△ 23 Now a certain man said to him: "Master,[c] are those who are being saved○ few?"◊ He said to them: 24 "Exert+ yourselves vigorously to get in through the narrow door,⊕ because many, I tell YOU, will seek to get in but will not be strong enough,× 25 when once the householder has got up and locked the door,○ and YOU start to stand outside and to knock at the door, saying: 'Sir,[c] open to us.'# But in answer he will say to YOU: 'I do not know where YOU are from.'* 26 Then YOU will start saying: 'We ate and drank in front of you, and you taught in our broad ways.'□ 27 But he will speak and say to YOU: 'I do not know where YOU are from. Get away from me, all YOU workers○ of unrighteousness!'○△ 28 There is where YOUR weeping and the gnashing of YOUR teeth◊ will be, when YOU see Abraham○ and Isaac○ and Jacob and all the prophets○ in the kingdom of God,+ but yourselves thrown outside. 29 Furthermore, people will come from eastern parts and western, and from north and south,⊕ and will recline at the table in the kingdom of God.× 30 And, look! there are those last who will be first, and there are those first who will be last."#

©1Co 5:6

□Mt 13:33

○Ac 8:40

△Mt 9:35
Mr 6:6
Lu 9:51

©Lu 18:26

◊Mt 19:25

+Ro 9:31

⊕Mt 7:13
Php 3:12

×Joh 7:34
1Ti 6:12

○Joh 10:1

#Mt 25:11
Lu 6:46
Lu 11:9

*Ps 32:6
Isa 55:6

□Mt 7:22
1Co 10:3
Tit 1:16

©2Co 11:1

○Ac 1:18

△Ps 6:8
Mt 7:23

©Lu 16:22

○Lu 20:37

◊Mt 8:12
Mt 13:42

©Lu 24:44

+Mt 8:11

⊕Ge 28:14
Ps 107:3
Isa 49:12
Isa 59:19
Mal 1:11

×Lu 14:15
Lu 22:16
Ac 2:39
Re 5:9

#Mt 19:30
Mr 10:31

---

[a] Literally, "hid in." [b] Literally, "three *sa'ta* (or, se'ahs)." A *sa'ta* or se'ah equaled about a peck and a half. [c] Or, "Lord."

31 In that very hour certain Pharisees came up, saying to him: "Get out and be on your way from here, because Herod[a] wants to kill you." 32 And he said to them: "Go and tell that fox, 'Look! I am casting out demons and accomplishing cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be finished.'[b]* 33 Nevertheless, I must journey on today and tomorrow and the following day, because it is not admissible for a prophet to be destroyed outside of Jerusalem.□ 34 Jerusalem,○ Jerusalem, the killer△ of the prophets and stoner◊ of those sent forth to her—how often I wanted to gather your children together in the manner that a hen gathers her brood of chicks under her wings, but YOU people did not want it!+ 35 Look! YOUR house⊕ is abandoned to YOU. I tell YOU, YOU will by no means see me until YOU say, 'Blessed is he that comes in Jehovah's[c] name.' "×

14 And on an occasion when he went into the house of a certain one of the rulers of the Pharisees on the sabbath○ to eat a meal,# they were closely watching him. 2 And, look! there was before him a certain man who had dropsy. 3 So in response Jesus spoke to those versed in the Law and to the Pharisees, saying: "Is it lawful on the sabbath to cure○ or not?"* 4 But they kept silent. With that he took hold of the man, healed him and sent him away. 5 And he said to them: "Who of YOU, if his son or ox falls into a cistern,□ will not immediately pull him out on the sabbath day?"△ 6 Well, they were not able to answer back on these things.

*Heb 2:10
□Mt 16:21
○Lu 23:28
△Ne 9:26
◊2Ch 24:21
Jer 2:30
+Mt 23:37
⊕Ps 69:25
Isa 1:7
Jer 12:7
Jer 22:5
Mic 3:12
×Ps 118:26
Hos 3:5
Mt 21:9
Mt 23:39
Lu 19:38
Joh 12:13
○Lu 23:54
#Lu 7:36
○Joh 5:10
*Mt 12:10
Lu 13:15
Joh 7:23
□Ex 23:5
De 22:4
△Mt 12:11

[a] Herod An'ti·pas, son of Herod the Great. See Luke 3:1.
[b] Or, "be made perfect." [c] Jehovah's, J7-18,21; the Lord's, ℵBA.

7 He then went on to tell the invited men an
illustration,[a]⊙ as he marked how they were
choosing⊙ the most prominent places for them-
selves, saying to them:◊ 8 "When you are in-
vited by someone to a wedding feast, do not lie
down in the most prominent place.+ Perhaps
someone more distinguished than you may at
the time have been invited by him, 9 and he that
invited you and him will come and say to you:
'Let this man have the place.' And then you will
start off with embarrassment to occupy the
lowest place.⊕ 10 But when you are invited, go
and recline in the lowest place,× that when the
man that has invited you comes he will say to
you: 'Friend,⊙ go on up higher.' Then you will
have honor in front of all your fellow guests.#
11 For everyone that exalts himself will be
humbled and he that humbles himself will be
exalted."*

12 Next he proceeded to say also to the man
that invited him: "When you spread a dinner
or evening⊙ meal, do not call your friends, or
your brothers or your relatives or rich neigh-
bors.⊙ Perhaps some time they might also in-
vite you in return and it would become a re-
payment to you. 13 But when you spread a
feast,⊙ invite poor⊙ people, crippled, lame, blind;□
14 and you will be happy, because they have
nothing with which to repay you. For you will
be repaid△ in the resurrection⊙◊ of the right-
eous ones."

15 On hearing these things a certain one of
the fellow guests said to him: "Happy⊙ is he
who is at the feast[b] in the kingdom of God."+
16 Jesus[c] said to him: "A certain man was

⊙Lu 15:3
⊙Lu 18:7
◊Mt 23:6
Lu 11:43
Lu 20:46
+Pr 25:6
⊕Pr 25:7
×Pr 15:33
Pr 18:12
Mt 23:12
Lu 18:14
Php 2:8
⊙Lu 15:6
#Jas 4:10
1Pe 5:5
*Job 22:29
Ps 18:27
Pr 29:23
Eze 21:26
Mt 23:12
Jas 4:6
⊙Lu 20:46
⊙Lu 15:6
⊙Lu 22:1
⊙Lu 19:8
□De 14:29
Ne 8:10
Job 31:16
Pr 3:28
⊙Lu 20:35
△Mt 25:46
◊Joh 5:29
Joh 11:24
Ac 24:15
⊙Joh 13:17
+Lu 13:29
Re 19:9

[a] Or, "parable." [b] Literally, "who eats bread." [c] Literally, "he."

spreading a grand evening meal, and he invited many.⊕ 17 And he sent his slave○ out at the hour of the evening meal to say to the invited ones, 'Come,× because all things are now ready.' 18 But they all in common started to beg off.# The first said to him: 'I bought a field and need to go out and see it; I ask you, Have me excused.'a* 19 And another said: 'I bought five yoke○ of oxen and am going to examine them; I ask you, Have me excused.'a□ 20 Still another said: 'I just married△ a wife○ and for this reason I cannot come.' 21 So the slave came up and reported○ these things to his master. Then the householder became angry and said to his slave: 'Go out quickly into the broad ways and the lanes of the city, and bring in here the poor and crippled and blind and lame.'◊ 22 In time the slave said: 'Master, what you ordered has been done, and yet there is room.' 23 And the master said to the slave: 'Go out into the roads+ and the fenced-in places, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.⊕ 24 For I say to YOU people, None of those men that were invited shall have a taste of my evening meal.' "×

25 Now great crowds were traveling with him, and he turned and said to them: 26 "If anyone comes to me and does not hate○ his father○ and mother and wife and children○ and brothers and sisters, yes, and even his own soul,b he cannot be my disciple.# 27 Whoever is not carrying his torture stakec and coming after me cannot be my disciple.* 28 For example, who of YOU that wants to build a tower□ does not first sit down and figure out the expense,△

⊕Mt 22:2 ○Lu 17:7
×Pr 9:5
#Mt 22:3
*Mt 6:24 Lu 8:14 Joh 5:40 1Ti 6:9 2Ti 4:10
⊙Ac 15:10
□Mt 22:5
△1Co 7:33 ○Lu 17:32
⊙Joh 12:38
◊Mt 22:9 Mt 28:19 Ac 13:46 1Co 1:26
+Pr 1:20 Mt 22:10
⊕2Co 5:20
×Mt 8:12 Mt 21:43 Mt 22:8 Heb 3:19 ○Joh 12:25 ⊙Joh 3:35 ○Joh 8:39 #De 13:6 De 33:9 Mt 10:37 Lu 18:29 Joh 12:25 Ro 9:13 Re 12:11 *Mt 16:24 Mr 8:34 Lu 9:23 Ga 6:14 □Ge 11:9 △Pr 24:27 Mt 21:33

a Or, "Please let me be excused." b Or, "life." c See Appendix under Matthew 10:38.

to see if he has enough to complete it? 29 Otherwise, he might lay its foundation[⊙] but not have the funds to finish it, and all the onlookers might start to ridicule him, 30 saying: 'This man started to build but had not the funds to finish.' 31 Or what king, marching to meet another king in war[○] does not first sit down and take counsel whether he is able with ten thousand troops to cope with the one that comes against him with twenty thousand? 32 If, in fact, he cannot do so, then while that one is yet far away he sends out a body of ambassadors[◊] and sues for peace.[+] 33 Thus, you may be sure, none of YOU that does not say good-bye to all his belongings[⊕] can be my disciple.[⊙]

34 "Salt,[○] to be sure, is fine. But if even the salt loses its strength, with what will it be mixed?[×] 35 It is suitable neither for soil nor for manure. People throw it outside. Let him that has ears to listen listen."

15 Now all the tax[⊙] collectors[#] and the sinners[*] kept drawing near to him to hear him. 2 Consequently, both the Pharisees and the scribes kept muttering, saying: "This man welcomes sinners and eats with them."[□] 3 Then he spoke this illustration[a○] to them, saying: 4 "What man of YOU with a hundred sheep,[⊙] on losing one of them, will not leave the ninety-nine behind in the wilderness and go for the lost one until he finds it?[△] 5 And when he has found it he puts it upon his shoulders and rejoices.[◊] 6 And when he gets home he calls his friends[○] and his neighbors[⊙] together, saying to them: 'Rejoice with me, because I have found my sheep that was lost.'[+] 7 I tell YOU that thus

[a] Or, "parable."

⊙Joh 17:24
○Jas 4:1
◊2Co 5:20
+Job 22:21 Lu 12:58
⊕Mt 19:27 Lu 9:62 Ac 5:2 2Ti 4:10
⊙Joh 4:1
○Col 4:6
×Mt 5:13 Mr 9:50 Col 4:6
⊙Lu 18:10
#Mt 9:10 Mr 2:15 Lu 5:29 Lu 19:2
*1Ti 1:15
□Mt 9:11 Lu 5:30 Ac 11:3 Ga 2:12
○Lu 18:1
⊙Joh 2:14
△Eze 34:11 Mt 18:12 Lu 19:10 Joh 10:11 1Pe 2:25
◊Mt 18:13
○Lu 16:9
⊙Joh 9:8
+Mt 18:14 Ro 12:15 1Pe 2:10

there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner that repents than over ninety-nine righteous ones who have no need of repentance.⊕

8 "Or what woman with ten drachma[a] coins, if she loses one drachma[a] coin, does not light a lamp° and sweep her house and search carefully until she finds it? 9 And when she has found it she calls the women who are her friends and neighbors together, saying: 'Rejoice with me, because I have found the drachma[a] coin that I lost.' 10 Thus, I tell you, joy⊙× arises among the angels# of God over one sinner° that repents."*

11 Then he said: "A certain man had two sons.□ 12 And the younger of them said to his father, 'Father, give me the part of the property that falls to my share.'△ Then he divided his means of living◊ to them. 13 Later, after not many days, the younger son collected all things and traveled abroad into a distant land,+ and there squandered⊕ his property by living without saving anything.× 14 When he had spent everything, a severe famine swept throughout that land, and he started to be in need. 15 He even went and attached himself to one of the citizens° of that land, and he sent him into his fields to herd swine.# 16 And he used to desire to be filled with the carob pods which the swine were eating, and no one would give him anything.*

17 "When he came to his senses□ he said: 'How many hired men of my father are abounding with bread, while I am perishing° here from famine! 18 I will rise and journey to my father and say to him: "Father, I have sinned° against heaven and against you.[b]△ 19 I am no longer

⊕Pr 30:12
Lu 5:32

°Joh 18:3

⊙Joh 3:29
×Lu 15:20
°Lu 18:13
#Eph 3:10
*Mt 9:13
Mr 2:17
2Ti 2:25
□Mt 21:28

△De 21:17

◊Mr 12:44

+Ge 9:24

⊕Lu 16:1

×Pr 29:3
Jer 2:5
Ro 1:21

°Lu 19:14
#Le 11:7
*Pr 23:21
□Ac 12:11
△Le 26:40
1Ki 8:47
2Ch 33:12
Job 33:27
Ps 25:11
Pr 28:13
Jer 3:12
Jer 50:6
La 3:40
Lu 18:13
1Jo 1:9
°Lu 21:18
⊕Joh 1:29

[a] An Attic drachma was worth about 15c or 7d. 2f. [b] Or, "in your sight." As at 1 Samuel 20:1, *LXX*.

worthy of being called your son. Make me as one of your hired men.'" 20 So he rose and went to his father. While he was yet a long way off, his father caught sight of him and was moved with pity, and he ran and fell upon his neck and tenderly kissed him.◊ 21 Then the son said to him: 'Father, I have sinned against heaven and against you.[a]+ I am no longer worthy of being called your son. Make me as one of your hired men.'[b] 22 But the father said to his slaves: 'Quick! bring out a robe, the best one, and clothe⊕ him with it, and put a ring× on his hand and sandals on his feet. 23 And bring the fattened# calf, slaughter[c] it and let us eat and enjoy ourselves, 24 because this my son was dead○ but has come to life* again, he was lost but has been found.' And they started to enjoy themselves.□

25 "Now his older son△ was in the field; and as he came and got near the house he heard a music concert and dancing.◊ 26 So he called one of the servants to him and inquired what these things meant. 27 He said to him: 'Your brother+ has come, and your father⊕ slaughtered[c] the fattened calf, because he got him back in good health.' 28 But he became angry○ and was unwilling to go in. Then his father came out and began to entreat him.× 29 In reply he said to his father: 'Here it is so many years I have slaved for you and never once did I transgress your commandment,○ and yet to me you never once gave a kid for me to enjoy myself with my friends.# 30 But as soon as this your son* who

◊Isa 49:15
Ac 2:39
Eph 2:13
Eph 2:17
+Ps 51:4
1Co 8:12

⊕Ps 45:13
Isa 61:10
Php 3:8
Re 7:9
×Ge 41:42
Es 8:8
#Mt 22:4
○Lu 16:31

*Joh 5:25
Ro 6:13
Eph 2:1
Eph 2:5
Eph 5:4
Re 3:1
□Isa 35:10
△Heb 12:23

◊Ex 15:20
Jg 11:34
1Ch 15:29
+Joh 10:16
⊕Isa 25:6

○Ro 10:19

×Mt 20:11

○Lu 23:56

#Mt 20:12
*Re 7:13

[a] Or, "in your sight." As at 1 Samuel 20:1, *LXX*. [b] Make me as one of your hired men, ℵBD; but these words are omitted by AVgSy[s.p.]. [c] Or, "sacrifice(d)."

consumed your means of living with harlots[©□] arrived, you slaughtered[a] the fattened calf for him.'[△] 31 Then he said to him: 'Child, you have always been with me, and all the things that are mine are yours;[◊] 32 but we just had to enjoy ourselves and rejoice,[○] because this your brother was dead but has become alive, and he was lost but has been found.' "[+]

16 Then he went on to say also to the disciples: "A certain man was rich and he had a steward,[d⊕] and this one was accused to him as handling his goods wastefully.[×] 2 So he called him and said to him: 'What is this I hear about you? Hand in the account[#] of your stewardship, for you can no longer manage the house.' 3 Then the steward[d] said to himself: 'What am I to do, seeing that my master will take the stewardship away from me?[*] I am not strong enough to dig, I am ashamed[©] to beg. 4 Ah! I know what I shall do, so that, when I am put out of the stewardship, people will receive me into their homes.'[□] 5 And calling to him each one of the debtors of his master he proceeded to say to the first: 'How much are you owing my master?' 6 He said: 'A hundred bath-measures[b] of olive oil.'[○] He said to him: 'Take your written[©] agreement back and sit down and quickly write fifty.' 7 Next he said to another one: 'Now you, how much are you owing?' He said: 'A hundred cor-measures[c] of wheat.' He said to him: 'Take your written agreement back and write eighty.' 8 And his master commended the steward,[d] though un-

©1Co 6:15 □Pr 29:3
△Re 7:14
◊Joh 17:10 Ro 8:17
○Joh 8:56
+Ps 18:49 Ro 15:9 Re 7:15
⊕Ge 15:2 Ge 24:2
×Lu 15:13
#Ec 11:9 Mt 18:23 Mt 25:19 Ro 14:12 2Co 5:10 Heb 4:13 Heb 13:17 1Pe 4:5
*Mt 24:50
©Ro 1:16
□Pr 19:6
○Heb 1:9
©Joh 1:45

[a] Or, "sacrificed." [b] A bath was a liquid measure equal to 8 gallons 3 quarts 1.2 pints. [c] A cor, whether for solids or liquids, equaled 89 gallons. [d] Or, "house manager."

righteous, because he acted with practical wisdom;[△] because the sons[◊] of this system of things[a] are wiser in a practical way toward their own generation than the sons[○] of the light[○] are.[+]

9 "Also I say to YOU, Make friends[○⊕] for yourselves by means of the unrighteous riches,[b×] so that, when such fail,[#] they may receive YOU into the everlasting[○] dwelling-places.[c*] 10 The person faithful[○] in what is least is faithful also in much, and the person unrighteous in what is least is unrighteous also in much.[□] 11 Therefore, if YOU have not proved yourselves faithful in connection with the unrighteous riches,[b] who will entrust YOU with what is true?[△] 12 And if YOU have not proved yourselves faithful in connection with what is another's,[◊] who will give YOU what is for yourselves?[d] 13 No house servant can be a slave to two masters; for, either he will hate the one and love[○] the other, or he will stick to the one and despise the other. YOU cannot be slaves to God and to riches."[e+]

14 Now the Pharisees, who were money-lovers, were listening to all these things, and they began to sneer at him.[⊕] 15 Consequently he said to them: "YOU are those who declare yourselves righteous[f] before men,[×] but God knows YOUR hearts;[#] because what is lofty among men is a disgusting[○] thing in God's sight.[*]

16 "The Law and the Prophets were until John.[□] From then on the kingdom of God is being declared as good news, and every kind of person[g] is pressing forward toward it.[△]

△Pr 19:8
◊Lu 20:34
○Joh 1:51
⊕Joh 1:7
○Lu 23:12
+Joh 12:36
Eph 5:8
1Th 5:5
⊕Lu 19:8
×Mt 19:21
1Ti 6:17
○Joh 3:16
○Ac 16:15
#Lu 12:20
*Ps 90:1
Mt 25:34
Joh 14:2
□Mt 25:21
Lu 19:17
△Eph 3:8
Re 3:18
◊Lu 12:48
1Co 4:2
○Joh 3:16
+Mt 6:24
⊕Mt 23:14
Tit 1:11
×Mt 6:2
Mt 23:28
Lu 10:29
Lu 18:9
○Re 17:4
#1Sa 16:7
1Ch 28:9
2Ch 6:30
Ps 7:9
Pr 15:11
*Jas 4:4
Re 21:8
□Mt 11:13
△Mt 11:12

---

[a] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on'*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17,18]
[b] Literally, "the mammon of unrighteousness." [c] Literally, "everlasting tents." [d] Or, "what is your own." [e] Literally, "mammon."
[f] Or, "who justify yourselves." [g] Or, "and everyone."

◊Ps 102:26 Heb 1:11 +Mt 5:18 ⊙Joh 8:17 ⊕Isa 40:8 1Pe 1:25 ○Mt 1:19 ⊙Lu 18:11 ○Joh 4:17 ×Mt 5:32 Mt 19:9 Mr 10:11 1Co 7:10 #Lu 12:19 *Joh 8:33 Jas 5:5 □Ac 10:28 ⊙Lu 16:23 △Lu 15:16 ○Lu 22:21 ⊙Lu 18:23 ○Php 3:2 ◊Mt 15:27 ⊙Joh 1:51 +Joh 1:18 ○Lu 19:9 ⊕Isa 63:16 Mt 8:11 ⊙Ac 2:27 ○Joh 12:40 ×Lu 19:44 ⊙Re 9:5 ○Lu 16:25 #Mt 23:38 *Lu 23:28 Ac 13:46 □Ac 13:48 △Mt 3:9 ◊Mt 3:12 Mt 13:30 ⊙Lu 16:20 ○Ac 4:36

17 Indeed, it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away◊ than for one particle+ of a letter of the Law⊙ to go unfulfilled.⊕

18 "Everyone that divorces○ his wife and marries another commits adultery,⊙ and he that marries a woman divorced from a husband○ commits adultery.×

19 "To continue: A certain man was rich,# and he used to clothe himself with purple and linen, enjoying himself from day to day with magnificence.* 20 But a certain beggar[a]□ named Laz'a·rus[b]⊙ used to be put at his gate, full of ulcers 21 and desiring to be filled△ with the things dropping from the table○ of the rich⊙ man. Yes, too, the dogs○ would come and lick his ulcers.◊ 22 Now in course of time the beggar[a] died and he was carried off by the angels⊙ to the bosom+ position[e] of Abraham.○⊕

"Also the rich man died× and was buried.# 23 And in Hades[c]⊙ he[d] lifted up his eyes,○ he existing in torments,⊙* and he saw Abraham afar off and Laz'a·rus[b]○□ in the bosom position[e] with him. 24 So he called and said: 'Father Abraham,△ have mercy on me and send Laz'a·rus[b] to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, because I am in anguish in this blazing fire.'◊ 25 But Abraham said: 'Child, remember that you received in full your good things in your lifetime, but Laz'a·rus[b]⊙ correspondingly the injurious things. Now, however, he is having comfort○ here but you are in

[a] Or, "poor man." [b] Laz'a·rus, ℵBA; El·e·a'zar (meaning "God is helper"), J18. [c] Ha'des, ℵBAJ21; She'ol, J6-8,10-18; *in·fer'nus*, Vg. [d] And was buried. And in Ha'des he, BA; and was buried in Ha'des he, ℵ; and he was buried in the *in·fer'nus*. But he, Vg. [e] Bosom position; as when reclining in front of another on the same couch at a meal.

anguish.[+] [26] And besides all these things, a great chasm[⊕] has been fixed between us and YOU people,[×] so that those wanting to go over from here to YOU people cannot, neither may people cross over from there to us.'[#] [27] Then he said: 'In that event I ask you, father, to send him to the house of my father, [28] for I have five brothers, in order that he may give them a thorough witness,[*] that they also should not get into this place of torment.' [29] But Abraham said: 'They have Moses[⊙] and the Prophets; let them listen to these.'[□] [30] Then he said: 'No, indeed, father Abraham, but if someone from the dead[△] goes to them they will repent.'[○] [31] But he said to him: 'If they do not listen to Moses[◊] and the Prophets, neither will they be persuaded[+] if someone rises[⊕] from the dead.' "[⊙]

17 Then he said to his disciples: "It is unavoidable that causes for falling[○] should come.[×] Nevertheless, woe to the one through whom they come![#] [2] It would be of more advantage to him if a millstone were suspended from his neck and he were thrown into the sea than for him to cause one of these little ones to fall. [3] Pay attention to yourselves. If your brother commits a sin give him a reproof, and if he repents[⊙] forgive[○] him.[*] [4] Even if he sins seven times a day against you and he comes back to you seven times, saying, 'I repent,' you must forgive him."[□]

5 Now the apostles said to the Master:[a] "Give us more faith."[△] [6] Then the Master[a] said: "If YOU had faith the size of a mustard seed, YOU would say to this black mulberry tree,[b] 'Be up-

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "this sycamine tree."

+Ro 11:22 1Pe 2:10
⊕Ro 9:32
×1Co 1:23
#2Co 6:14
*Ac 3:13
⊙Lu 24:44
□Lu 24:27
△Ps 115:1 Ec 9:5
○Lu 17:3
◊Joh 5:46
+Joh 12:1
⊕Joh 11:
⊙Joh 12:1
○Ro 9:33
×Mt 18:6 Mr 9:42 1Co 11:1
#Mt 26:2 Jude 11 Re 2:14
⊙Ac 8:22
○Ro 4:7
*Le 19:1 Pr 17:1 Mt 18:1 Jas 5:1
□Mt 18:2 1Co 13:
△Mr 9:2 Eph 2:

◊Mt 17:20 Mr 9:23 Mr 11:23 ©Lu 19:13 rooted and planted in the sea!' and it would obey YOU.◊

7 "Who of YOU is there that has a slave© plowing or minding the flock who will say to him when he gets in from the field, 'Come here at once and recline at the table'?* 8 Rather, will he not say to him, 'Get something ready for me to have my evening meal, and put on an apron and minister® to me until I am through eating and drinking, and afterward you can eat and drink'? 9 He will not feel gratitude to the slave because he did the things assigned, will he? 10 So YOU, also, when YOU have done all the things assigned to YOU, say, 'We are good-for-nothing slaves.× What we have done is what we ought to have done.' "

*Lu 12:37 ®Joh 13:4 ×Job 22:3 Ps 16:2 Ro 3:12 1Co 9:16 Phm 11

11 And while he was traveling to Jerusalem he was passing through the midst of Sa·mar'i·a© and Gal'i·lee.# 12 And as he was entering into a certain village ten leprous* men met him, but they stood up afar off. 13 And they raised their voices and said: "Jesus, Instructor,© have mercy□ on us!" 14 And when he got sight of them he said to them: "Go and show yourselves to the priests."△ Then as they were going off their cleansing occurred. 15 One of them, when he saw he was healed, turned back, glorifying◊ God with a loud voice. 16 And he fell upon his face+ at Jesus'[a] feet,® thanking him; furthermore, he was a Sa·mar'i·tan.× 17 In reply Jesus said: "The ten were cleansed,© were they not? Where, then, are the other nine? 18 Were none found that turned back to give glory to God but this man of another nation?" 19 And he said

©Joh 4:4 #Lu 9:51 *Le 13:46 Nu 5:2 Mt 8:2 ©Mt 13:52 □Mt 20:30 △Le 13:2 Le 13:49 Le 14:2 Mt 8:4 Lu 5:14 ◊Ps 103:1 Lu 2:20 +Mt 26:39 ®Mt 8:2 ×2Ki 17:24 Joh 4:9 Lu 9:52 Ac 1:8 ©Joh 13:10

[a] Literally, "his."

to him: "Rise and be on your way; your faith has made you well."[a]#

20 But on being asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God was coming* he answered them and said: "The kingdom□ of God is not coming with striking observableness, 21 neither will people be saying, 'See here!' or, 'There!'△ For, look! the kingdom○ of God is in YOUR midst."[b]◊

22 Then he said to the disciples: "Days will come when YOU will desire to see one of the days of the Son of man but YOU will not see it.+ 23 And people will say to YOU, 'See there!' or, 'See here!'⊕ Do not go out or chase after them.× 24 For even as the lightning,# by its flashing, shines from one part under heaven to another part under heaven, so the Son of man* will be. 25 First, however, he must undergo many sufferings and be rejected by this generation.□ 26 Moreover, just as it occurred in the days of Noah,△ so it will be also in the days of the Son of man:◊ 27 they were eating, they were drinking,○ men were marrying, women were being given in marriage,⊙ until that day when Noah entered into the ark,○ and the flood arrived and destroyed them all.+ 28 Likewise, just as it occurred in the days of Lot:⊕ they were eating, they were drinking, they were buying, they were selling, they were planting, they were building. 29 But on the day that Lot came out of Sodom○ it rained○ fire and sulphur from heaven and destroyed them all.× 30 The same way it will be on that day when the Son of man is to be revealed.⊙#

[a] Or, "has saved you." [b] Or, "is among YOU."

#Mt 9:22
Mr 5:34
Lu 7:50
*Mt 24:3
Mr 13:4
Lu 21:7
□Joh 3:3
Joh 18:36
Ro 14:17
△Mt 24:23
Mr 13:21
⊙Lu 22:30
◊Mt 12:28
Mr 1:15
Lu 19:11
Joh 1:10
Joh 1:26
Joh 12:35
Col 1:13
+Mt 9:15
Lu 5:35
Joh 8:56
⊕Mt 24:23
Mr 13:21
Lu 21:8
×1Jo 4:1
#Mt 24:27
*Da 7:13
□Mr 8:31
Mr 9:31
Lu 9:22
△Ge 7
◊Mt 24:37
○Lu 22:30
⊙Lu 20:34
○Heb 9:4
+Ge 7:7
Mt 24:38
⊕Ge 19:15
×Ge 19:24
○Ro 9:29
○Ac 14:17
#Mt 24:30
Mr 13:26
1Co 1:7
Col 3:4
2Th 1:7
2Th 2:8
Re 1:7
⊙Joh 12:31

31 "On that day let the person that is on the
housetop but whose movable things are in the
house not come down to pick these up, and the
person out in the field, let him likewise not re-
turn to the things behind. 32 REMEMBER the
wife° of Lot.* 33 Whoever seeks to keep his soul[a]
safe for himself will lose it, but whoever loses
it will preserve it alive.□ 34 I tell YOU, In that
night° two men will be in one bed; the one will
be taken along, but the other will be aban-
doned.△ 35 There will be two women grinding
at the same mill; the one will be taken along,
but the other will be abandoned."[b]◊ 37 So in re-
sponse they said to him: "Where, Master?"[c]
He said to them: "Where the body is,+ there
also the eagles° will be gathered together."⊕

18 Then he went on to tell them an illus-
tration[d]⊙ with regard to the need for
them always to pray° and not to give up,× 2 say-
ing: "In a certain city there was a certain judge
that had no fear of God and had no respect⊙
for man. 3 But there was a widow° in that city
and she kept going# to him, saying: 'See that
I get justice from my adversary at law.'* 4 Well,
for a while he was unwilling, but afterward he
said to himself: 'Although I do not fear God or
respect a man,⊙ 5 at any rate, because of this
widow's continually making me trouble,□ I will
see that she gets justice, so that she will not keep
coming△ and browbeating me to death.' "[e]
6 Then the Master[c] said: "HEAR what the judge,°
although unrighteous, said!◊ 7 Certainly, then,
shall not God cause justice+ to be done to his

*Ge 19:26
°Lu 20:33
□Mt 10:39
Mt 16:25
Mr 8:35
Lu 9:24
Joh 12:25
⊙Lu 18:7
△Mt 24:40
◊Mt 24:41
+Job 39:30
°Re 4:7
⊕Mt 24:28
⊙Lu 19:11
°Ac 10:30
×Ps 55:16
Ro 12:12
Eph 6:18
Php 4:6
Col 4:2
⊙Lu 20:13
°Lu 21:3
#Lu 11:8
*Mt 5:25
⊙Joh 5:34
□Mt 26:10
Lu 11:7
△Jg 16:16
°Joh 5:30
◊Lu 16:8
+1Sa 24:12
Jer 20:12

[a] Or, "life." [b] ℵBA omit verse 36, reading: "Two men will be in the field; one will be taken along, and the other will be abandoned." —DVgSyˢ·ᵖ. [c] Or, "Lord." [d] Or, "parable." [e] Or, "a finish."

chosen[⊙] ones who cry aloud to him day and night,[○] even though he is longsuffering[⊕] toward them? [8] I tell YOU, He will cause justice to be done to them speedily.[×] Nevertheless, when the Son of man arrives, will he really find this faith[a⊙] on the earth?"

9 But he spoke this illustration[b] also to some who trusted[○] in themselves that they were righteous[#] and who considered the rest as nothing:[*] [10] "Two men went up into the temple[⊙] to pray,[□] the one a Pharisee and the other a tax[○] collector. [11] The Pharisee[⊙] stood[△] and began to pray these things to himself: 'O God, I thank you I am not as the rest of men, extortioners, unrighteous, adulterers,[○] or even as this tax collector.[◊] [12] I fast[⊙] twice a week, I give the tenth of all things I acquire.'[+] [13] But the tax collector standing at a distance was not willing even to raise his eyes heavenward,[⊕] but kept beating his chest,[×] saying: 'O God, be gracious to me a sinner.'[○#] [14] I tell YOU, This man went down to his home proved[⊙] more righteous[*] than that man; because everyone that exalts himself will be humiliated, but he that humbles himself will be exalted."[□]

15 Now people began to bring him also their infants[c] for him to touch these; but on seeing it the disciples began to reprimand them.[△] [16] However, Jesus called the infants to him, saying: "Let the young children come to me and do not try to stop them. For the kingdom of God belongs to such kind of persons.[◊] [17] Truly I say to YOU, Whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a young child will by no means get into it."[+]

[a] Or, "find faith." [b] Or, "parable." [c] Or, "children."

⊙Lu 23:3
○Joh 9:4
⊕2Pe 3:9
Re 6:10
×Hab 2:3
Heb 10:
⊙Ac 26:1
○2Co 1:9
#Pr 30:1
Lu 10:2
Ro 10:3
*Joh 9:2
⊙Lu 22:5
□Ac 3:1
○Mt 5:46
⊙Joh 11:
△Ps 135:
○Ro 2:22
◊Isa 1:15
Isa 58:2
Re 3:17
⊙Ac 13:2
+Mt 23:2
⊕Isa 40:1
×Lu 23:4
○Ro 5:19
#Ps 51:3
⊙Ac 13:3
*1Sa 16:
Mt 21:3
□Job 22:
Isa 2:11
Mt 23:1
Jas 4:6
1Pe 5:5
△Mt 19:1
Mr 10:1
◊1Co 14:
1Pe 2:2
+Mt 18:3
Mr 10:1

18 And a certain ruler° questioned him, saying: "Good Teacher, by doing what shall I inherit° everlasting life?"⊕ 19 Jesus said to him: "Why do you call me good? Nobody is good, except one, God.× 20 You know the commandments: 'Do not commit adultery,# Do not murder,°* Do not steal,□ Do not bear false witness,⊙△ Honor your father and mother.' "◊ 21 Then he said: "All these I have kept from youth on."+ 22 After hearing that, Jesus said to him: "There is yet one thing wanting about you: Sell all the things you have and distribute to poor people, and you will have treasure in the heavens; and come be my follower."⊕ 23 When he heard this, he became quite sorrowful, for he was very rich.°× 24 Jesus looked at him and said: "How difficult a thing it will be for those with money to make their way into the kingdom of God!# 25 It is easier, in fact, for a camel to get through the eye of a sewing needle than for a rich man to get into the kingdom of God."* 26 Those who heard this said: "Who possibly can be saved?"⊙ 27 He said: "The things impossible with men are possible with God."□ 28 But Peter said: "Look! we have left our own things and followed you."△ 29 He said to them: "Truly I say to YOU, There is no one who has left house or wife or brothers or parents or children for the sake of the kingdom of God◊ 30 that is not certain to get many times more in this period of time and in the coming system of things[a] everlasting life."+

31 Then he took the twelve aside and said to them: "Look! we are going up to Jerusalem, and all the things written by means of the prophets⊕ as to the Son of man will be com-

°Lu 23:13

⊕Lu 20:14
⊕Mt 19:16
Mr 10:17
Lu 10:25
×Mt 19:17
Mr 10:18
#Ex 20:14
De 5:18
°Lu 23:19
⊙Lu 21:13
*Ex 20:13
De 5:17
□Ex 20:15
De 5:19
△Ex 20:16
De 5:20
◊Ex 20:12
De 5:16
+Mt 19:20
Mr 10:20
⊕Mt 6:20
Mt 19:21
Mr 10:21
Lu 12:33
1Ti 6:19
°Lu 21:1
×Mt 19:22
Mr 10:22
#De 6:12
Ps 10:3
Pr 11:28
Mt 19:23
*Mt 19:24
Mr 10:25
⊙Lu 19:10
□Ge 18:14
Jer 32:17
△Mt 19:27
◊De 33:9
Mr 10:29
+Job 42:10
Mt 19:29
Mr 10:30
⊕Ps 16:10
Ps 22
Ps 34:20
Ps 41:9
Ps 69:21
Isa 53
Mic 5:1
Zec 9:9
Zec 11:12
Zec 13:7

[a] System of things=αἰών (*ai.on'*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17].

pleted.[x] 32 For instance, he will be delivered up to men of the nations and will be made fun[#] of and be treated insolently[*] and spit[□] upon, 33 and after scourging[△] him they will kill[◊] him, but on the third day[+] he will rise."[⊕] 34 However, they did not get the meaning of any of these things, but this utterance was hidden from them, and they were not understanding the things said.[×]

35 Now as he was getting near to Jericho[○] a certain blind man was sitting beside the road begging.[#] 36 Because he heard a crowd traveling through he began to inquire what this might mean. 37 They reported to him: "Jesus the Naz·a·rene′ is passing by!"[*] 38 At that he called out, saying: "Jesus,[⊙] Son of David, have mercy on me!"[□] 39 But those going in advance began to tell him sternly to keep quiet. That much more he kept shouting: "Son of David, have mercy on me."[△] 40 Then Jesus stood still[◊] and commanded the man to be led to him.[+] After he got near, Jesus[a] asked him: 41 "What do you want me to do for you?"[⊕] He said: "Master,[b] let me recover sight."[×] 42 So Jesus said to him: "Recover your sight; your faith has made you well."[c#] 43 And instantly he recovered sight,[*] and he began to follow him, glorifying God.[□] Also all the people, at seeing it, gave praise[○] to God.

19 And he entered Jericho[△] and was going through. 2 Now here there was a man called by the name Zac·chae′us,[⊙] and he was a chief tax collector, and he was rich. 3 Well, he was seeking[◊] to see[+] who this Jesus was, but he could not for the crowd, because he was small in size. 4 So he ran ahead to an advance

[a] Literally, "he." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "has saved you."

[x] Mt 16:21 Mr 10:34 [#] Ps 22:7
[*] Isa 53:5 [□] Isa 50:6 [△] Isa 53:5 [◊] Isa 53:7 [+] Jon 1:17 [⊕] Mt 20:19 Mr 10:34
[x] Mr 9:32 Joh 10:6 [○] Heb 11:
[#] Mt 20:29 Mr 10:
[*] Mr 10:47
[⊙] Joh 1:17
[□] Mt 20:
[△] Mt 20:31 Mr 10: [◊] Heb 2: [+] Mr 10:
[⊕] Mt 20:
[×] Mt 20:33 Mr 10:
[#] Mt 20: [*] Mr 10: [□] Lu 5:26 Ac 4:21 [○] Ac 2:47
[△] Mt 20:
[⊙] Lu 19:
[◊] Joh 6: [+] Joh 12:

position and climbed a fig-mulberry tree in order to see him, because he was about to go through that way. 5 Now when Jesus got to the place, he looked up and said to him: "Zac·chae'·us,° hurry and get down, for today I must stay in your house." 6 With that he hurried and got down and with rejoicing he received him as guest. 7 But when they saw it, they all fell to muttering,@ saying: "With a man that is a sinner he went in to lodge." 8 But Zac·chae'us° stood up and said to the Master:[a] "Look! the half of my belongings, Master,[a] I am giving to the poor,° and whatever I extorted from anyone by false accusation I am restoring° fourfold."[x] 9 At this Jesus said to him: "This day salvation has come to this house, because he also is a son of Abraham.°# 10 For the Son of man came to seek and to save° what was lost."*

11 While they were listening to these things he spoke in addition an illustration,[b]° because he was near Jerusalem and they were imagining that the kingdom of God was going to display itself instantly.□ 12 Therefore he said: "A certain man of noble birth traveled to a distant land to secure kingly power[c] for himself and to return.△ 13 Calling ten slaves° of his he gave them ten mi'nas[d] and told them: 'Do business till I come.'◊ 14 But his citizens° hated+ him and sent out a body of ambassadors after him, to say: 'We do not want this man to become king over us.'@

15 "Eventually when he arrived home after having secured the kingly power,[e] he command-

°Lu 19:8

@Mt 9:11
Lu 5:30
°Lu 19:2

°Joh 12:6

°Ac 1:6
*Ex 22:1
Le 6:5
1Sa 12:3
2Sa 12:6
Pr 6:31
°Joh 8:33
°Lu 23:37
#Lu 13:16
Ac 3:25
Ro 4:11
Ga 3:7
°Lu 20:19
*Eze 34:16
Mt 9:13
Mt 10:6
Lu 5:32
Ro 5:8
1Ti 1:15
□Mt 24:33
Lu 17:20
Ac 1:6
2Th 2:1
@Joh 8:34
△Mt 25:14
Mr 13:34
Joh 18:36
°Ac 21:39
◊Mt 25:15
+Joh 1:11

@Ps 2:2
Mt 23:37

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "parable." [c] Or, "secure a kingdom." [d] Each mi'na, a Greek silver money unit, equaled about $16.20 or £3 6s. 8d. [e] Or, "the kingdom."

ed to be called to him these slaves to whom he had given the silver money, in order to ascertain what they had gained by business activity.[x] 16 Then the first one presented himself, saying: 'Lord,[a] your mi'na,[b] by trading, went up to ten mi'nas.'[b#] 17 So he said to him: 'Well done, good[o] slave! Because in a very small matter you have proved yourself faithful, accept authority[o] over ten cities.'[*] 18 Now the second came, saying: 'Your mi'na,[b] Lord,[a] made five mi'nas.'[b□] 19 He said to this one also: 'You, too, be in charge of five cities.'[△] 20 But a different one[c] came, saying: 'Lord,[a] here is your mi'na,[b] that I kept laid away in a cloth. 21 You see, I was in fear of you, because you are a harsh man; you take up what you did not deposit and you reap what you did not sow.'[◊] 22 He said to him: 'Out of your own mouth[+] I judge you, wicked slave. You knew, did you, that I am a harsh man, taking up what I did not deposit and reaping what I did not sow?[⊕] 23 Hence why is it you did not put my silver money[o] in a bank? Then on my arrival I would have collected it with interest.'[x]

24 "With that he said to those standing by: 'Take the mi'na[b] from him and give it to him that has the ten mi'nas.'[b#] 25 But they said to him: 'Lord,[a] he has ten mi'nas!'[b]— 26 'I say to YOU, To everyone that has, more will be given; but from the one that does not have, even what he has will be taken away.[*] 27 Moreover, these enemies[o] of mine that did not want me to become king over them BRING here and slaughter them before me.' "[□]

[x] Mt 25:19
[#] Mt 25:20
[⊙] Ac 9:36
[o] Lu 20:20
[*] Mt 25:21
Lu 16:10
Re 2:26
[□] Mt 25:22
[△] Mt 25:23
[◊] Mt 25:24
[+] 2Sa 1:16
Job 15:6
Mt 12:37
Tit 3:11
[⊕] Mt 25:26
[⊙] Lu 22:5
[*] De 23:20
Mt 25:27
[#] Mt 25:28
[*] Mt 13:12
Mt 25:29
Mr 4:25
Lu 8:18
[o] Lu 19:43
[□] Ge 3:15
Ps 2:9
Isa 63:6
1Co 15:2
Re 19:15

[a] Or, "Master." [b] Each mi'na, a Greek silver money unit, equal about $16.20 or £3 6s. 8d. [c] Or, "another one." Sy[s] reads: "t last one."

28 So, after he had said these things, he began to travel on ahead, going up to Jerusalem.△
29 And when he got near to Beth'pha·ge° and Beth'a·ny° at the mountain called Mount of Olives,◊ he sent forth two of the disciples,†
30 saying: "Go into the village that is within sight of YOU, and in it after YOU pass in YOU will find a colt tied, on which none of mankind ever sat. Loose it and bring it.⊕ 31 But if anyone asks YOU, 'Why is it YOU are loosing it?' YOU must speak in this way: 'The Master[a] needs it.' "× 32 So those who were sent forth departed and found it just as he said to them.# 33 But as they were loosing the colt the owners of it said to them: "Why are YOU loosing the colt?"*
34 They said: "The Master[a] needs it."□ 35 And they led it to Jesus, and they threw their outer garments upon the colt and set Jesus upon it.△
36 As he rode◊ along they kept spreading their outer garments on the road.† 37 As soon as he got near the road down the Mount of Olives all the multitude° of the disciples started to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice concerning all the powerful works they had seen,⊕ 38 saying:
"Blessed is the One coming as the King° in Jehovah's[b] name!× Peace in heaven, and glory in the heights above!"c# 39 However, some of the Pharisees from the crowd° said to him: "Teacher, reprove your disciples."* 40 But in reply he said: "I tell YOU, If these remained silent, the stones□ would cry out."

41 And when he got to a nearby position, he viewed the city and wept△ over it,◊ 42 saying: "If you, even you, had discerned† in this day the

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Jehovah's, J7-18,21; the Lord's, ℵBA. [c] Or, "in the highest places."

△Mr 10:32 Lu 9:51 ◊Mt 21:1
°Lu 24:50
◊Zec 14:4 Joh 8:1 Ac 1:12 †Mt 21:1 Mr 11:1
⊕Mt 21:2 Mr 11:2
×Ps 50:10 Mt 21:3 Mr 11:3 #Mt 21:6 Mr 11:4 Lu 22:13 *Mr 11:5
□Mr 11:6
△2Ki 9:13 Mt 21:7 Mr 11:7 Joh 12:14
◊Zec 9:9 †Mt 21:8
°Lu 23:1
⊕Mt 21:9 Mr 11:8 Lu 17:15 ×Lu 22:25
#Isa 62:11
*Ps 118:26 Mr 11:9 †Joh 5:13
*Mt 21:15 Joh 12:19
□Hab 2:11
△2Ki 8:11 Lu 23:28 ◊Joh 11:35 †Ro 12:15 *De 32:29

things having to do with peace°—but now they have been hid from your eyes.⊕ 43 Because the days will come upon you when your enemies° will build around you a fortification× with pointed stakes°# and will encircle* you and distress□ you from every side, 44 and they will dash you and your children△ within you to the ground,◊ and they will not leave a stone upon a stone† in you, because you did not discern the time of your being inspected."⊕

45 And he entered into the temple and started to throw out those who were selling,× 46 saying to them: "It is written, 'And my house will be a house of prayer,'# but you made it a cave* of robbers."□

47 Furthermore, he went to teaching daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the principal ones of the people were seeking to destroy him,△ 48 and yet they did not find the effective thing for them to do, for the people one and all kept hanging onto him to hear him.◊

20 On one of the days while he was teaching the people in the temple and declaring the good news, the chief priests and the scribes with the older men of influence came near,† 2 and they spoke up, saying to him: "Tell us by what authority you do these things, or who it is that gave you this authority."⊕ 3 In reply he said to them: "I will also ask you a question, and you tell me:× 4 Was the baptism of John° from heaven or from men?"# 5 Then among themselves they drew conclusions, saying: "If we say, 'From heaven,'° he will say, 'Why is it you did not believe him?'* 6 But if we say, 'From men,' the people one and all will

°Joh 14:
⊕Isa 6:10 Mt 13:1
°Ac 13:1
×Isa 29:3
#Jer 6:6
°Joh 19:
*Lu 21:2
□De 28:
Da 9:26
△Ps 137:
◊1Ki 9:7 Mic 3:1
†Mt 24:2 Mr 13:2 Lu 21:6
⊕Job 10: Isa 10: Jer 8:1 Jer 10: Jer 23: Hos 9: Mic 7: Lu 1:6 1Pe 2:1
×Mt 21:1 Mr 11: Joh 2:1
#Ps 93:5 Isa 56:
*Jer 7:1
□Mt 21: Mr 11:
△Mr 11: Joh 7:
◊Mr 12: Lu 21:
†Mt 21:
⊕Mr 11: Ac 4:7
×Mt 23: Mr 11
°Joh 1:
#Mr 11
⊙Joh 3:
*Mt 21: Mr 11

stone us,[□] for they are persuaded that John[△] was a prophet."[◊] 7 So they replied that they did not know its source.[+] 8 And Jesus said to them: "Neither am I telling YOU by what authority I do these things."[⊕]

9 Then he started to tell the people this illustration:[a] "A man planted a vineyard[○×] and let it out to cultivators for hire and he traveled abroad for considerable time.[#] 10 But in due season he sent out a slave[*] to the cultivators,[□] that they might give him some of the fruit of the vineyard. The cultivators, however, sent him away empty,[△] after beating him up.[◊] 11 But he repeated and sent them a different slave. That one also they beat up and dishonored and sent away empty.[+] 12 Yet again he sent a third;[⊕] this one also they wounded and threw out. 13 At this the owner of the vineyard said: 'What shall I do? I will send my son the beloved.[×] Likely they will respect[○] this one.' 14 When the cultivators caught sight of him they went to reasoning with one another, saying: 'This is the heir; let us kill him, that the inheritance[○] may become ours.'[#] 15 With that they threw him outside[*] the vineyard and killed[□] him. What, therefore, will the owner of the vineyard do to them?[△] 16 He will come and destroy these cultivators and will let the vineyard out to others." On hearing this they said: "Never may that happen!"[◊] 17 But he looked upon them and said: "What, then, does this that is written mean, 'The stone which the builders rejected,[+] this has become the chief cornerstone'?[⊕] 18 Everyone falling upon that stone will be shattered.[×]

□Mt 14:5
△Mt 11:9
Lu 7:29
◊Mt 21:26
Mr 11:32
+Job 24:13
Ro 1:21
2Co 4:3
2Th 2:9
⊕Job 5:12
Mt 21:27
Mr 11:33
○1Co 9:7
×Ps 80:8
Ca 8:11
Isa 5:1
Jer 2:21
#Mt 21:33
Mr 12:1
*2Ki 17:13
2Ch 36:15
□Ac 7:52
△1Th 2:15
Heb 11:36
◊Mt 21:34
Mr 11:2
+Mt 21:36
Mr 12:4
⊕Ne 9:29
×Isa 7:14
Joh 3:16
○Heb 12:9
○Ac 7:5
#Mt 21:38
Mr 12:7
*Heb 13:12
□Ac 3:15
△Mt 21:39
◊Mt 21:41
Mr 12:9
+Ps 118:22
1Pe 2:7
⊕Mt 21:42
Mr 12:10
×Isa 8:15

[a] Or, "parable."

As for anyone upon whom it falls,[#] it will pulverize him."[*]

19 The scribes and the chief priests now sought to get their hands on him in that very hour, but they feared the people, for they perceived that he spoke this illustration[a][○] with them in mind.[□] 20 And, after observing him closely, they sent out men secretly hired to pretend that they were righteous, in order that they might catch[△] him in speech, so as to turn him over to the government[○] and to the authority[○] of the governor.[◊] 21 And these men questioned him, saying: "Teacher, we know you speak and teach correctly and show no partiality, but you teach the way of God on the basis of truth:[+] 22 Is it lawful for us to pay tax to Caesar[b] or not?"[⊕] 23 But he detected their craftiness and said to them:[×] 24 "Show me a de·nar'i·us.[c] Whose image and inscription does it have?" They said: "Caesar's."[#] 25 He said to them: "By all means, then, pay back Caesar's[○] things to Caesar,[b] but God's things to God."[*] 26 Well, they were not able to catch him in this saying before the people, but, in amazement at his answer, they said nothing.[□]

27 However, some of the Sadducees,[○] those who say there is no resurrection, came up[△] 28 and questioned him, saying: "Teacher, Moses[◊] wrote us, 'If a man's brother dies having a wife, but this one remained childless, his brother[+] should take the wife and raise up offspring from her for his brother.'[⊕] 29 Accordingly there were seven brothers; and the first took a wife and died childless.[×] 30 So the second, 31 and the third took her. Likewise even the seven: they did not

[a] Or, "parable." [b] Or, "the emperor." [c] A coin equal to 17c or 8d.

#Da 2:35
*Mt 21:44
○Lu 21:29
□Mt 21:45 Mr 12:12
△Lu 11:54
○Ac 25:1
○Lu 22:25
◊Mt 22:35 Mr 12:28
+Le 19:15 Mt 22:16 Mr 12:14 Joh 3:2 2Co 11:31
⊕Mt 22:17
×Mt 22:18 Mr 12:15
#Mt 22:20 Mr 12:15
○Joh 19:15
*Mt 22:21 Mr 12:17 Lu 23:2 Ro 13:7
□Mt 22:22
○Ac 4:1
△Mt 22:23 Mr 12:18 Ac 23:8
◊De 25:5
+Ge 38:8
⊕Mt 22:24 Mr 12:19
×Mt 22:25

leave children behind, but died off.# 32 Lastly, the woman also died.* 33 Consequently, in the resurrection, of which of them does she become the wife? For the seven got her as wife."○□

34 Jesus said to them: "The children of this system△ of things[a] marry◊ and are given in marriage,○ 35 but those who have been counted worthy+ of gaining that system○ of things[a]⊙ and the resurrection○ from the dead× neither marry nor are given in marriage.# 36 In fact, neither can they die* any more, for they are like the angels,□ and they are God's children[b]△ by being children[b] of the resurrection.◊ 37 But that the dead are raised up even Moses disclosed, in the account about the thornbush,+ when he calls Jehovah[c] 'the God of Abraham[d] and God of Isaac○ and God of Jacob'.⊙ 38 He is a God, not of the dead, but of the living,○ for they are all living from his standpoint."[e]× 39 In comment some of the scribes said: "Teacher, you spoke well." 40 For no longer did they have the courage to ask him a single question.

41 In turn, he said to them: "How is it they say that the Christ is David's○ son?# 42 For David himself says in the book of Psalms,○ 'Jehovah[f] said to my Lord, Sit at my right hand 43 until I make your enemies a stool for your feet.'* 44 David, therefore, calls him 'Lord'; so how is he his son?"

45 Then, while all the people were listening he said to the disciples:□ 46 "Look out for the scribes○ that desire to walk around in robes and

[a] See Luke 18:30, footnote[a]. [b] Or, "sons." [c] Jehovah, J[9,11-18,21]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Or, "when he says: 'Jehovah the God of Abraham.'" [e] Or, "living to him." [f] Jehovah, J[7-18,21]; The Lord, ℵBA.

like greetings in the market-places[a] and front seats in the synagogues and most prominent places at evening° meals,△ 47 and that devour the houses of the widows and for a pretext make long prayers. These will receive a heavier judgment."◊

21 Now as he looked up he saw the rich° dropping their gifts° into the treasury chests.[b]† 2 Then he saw a certain needy widow drop two small coins of very little value[c] there,⊕ 3 and he said: "I tell you truthfully, This widow,° although poor, dropped in more than them all.× 4 For all these dropped in gifts[d] out of their surplus, but this woman out of her want dropped in all the means of living she had."#

5 Later, as certain ones were speaking concerning the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and dedicated things,* 6 he said: "As for these things that you are beholding, the days will come in which not a stone upon a stone will be left here and not be thrown down."□ 7 Then they questioned him, saying: "Teacher, when will these things actually be, and what will be the sign when these things are destined° to occur?"△ 8 He said: "Look out that you are not misled;◊ for many will come on the basis of my name, saying: 'I am he,' and, 'The due time has approached.'† Do not go after them. 9 Furthermore, when you hear of wars and disorders, do not be terrified.⊕ For these things must occur first, but the accomplished° end does not occur immediately."

10 Then he went on to say to them: "Nation

[a] Or, "places of assembly." [b] Or, "the sacred treasury." [c] Litera "two *lep'ta*"; each *lep'ton* being worth $\frac{1}{8}$ cent or $\frac{1}{2}$ farthi
[d] Or, "contributed to the gifts."

°Joh 12
△Mt 23:
Mr 12:
◊Mr 12:
°Ro 2:4
°Joh 4:
†Mr 12:
⊕Mr 12:
°Ac 6:1
×Mr 12:
2Co 8:
#Mr 12:
Lu 12:
*Mt 24:
Mr 13:
□1Ki 9:
Isa 64
Jer 5:
Jer 7:
La 2:6
Mic 3:
Mt 24:
Mr 13
Lu 19:
°Lu 24:
△Mt 24:
Mr 13
Lu 17:
◊Eph 5
2Th 2:
2Ti 3:
1Jo 4:
Re 12:
†Mt 24:
Mr 13
°Ro 10:
⊕Mt 24
Mr 13

will rise[a] against nation,[×] and kingdom against kingdom,[#] 11 and there will be great earthquakes[○] and in one place after another pestilences and food[○] shortages, and there will be fearful sights and from heaven great signs.[*] 12 But before all of these things people will lay their hands upon YOU and persecute[○] YOU, delivering YOU up to the synagogues[○] and prisons, YOU being haled before kings and governors for the sake of my name.[□] 13 It will turn out to YOU for the purpose of a witness.[○△] 14 Therefore settle it in YOUR hearts not to rehearse beforehand how to make YOUR defense,[◊] 15 for I will give YOU forceful speech[b] and wisdom which all YOUR opposers[○] together will not be able to resist or dispute.[+] 16 Moreover, YOU will be delivered up even by parents and brothers[○] and relatives and friends, and they will put some of YOU to death,[⊕] 17 and YOU will be objects of hatred by all persons because of my name.[×] 18 And yet not a hair[#] of YOUR heads[○] will by any means perish.[○] 19 By endurance[○] on YOUR part YOU will acquire YOUR souls.[c*]

20 "Furthermore, when YOU see Jerusalem surrounded[□] by encamped armies, then understand that the desolating[○] of her has drawn near.[△] 21 Then let those in Ju·de'a begin fleeing to the mountains,[◊] and let those in the midst of her withdraw, and let those in the nearby regions not enter into her,[+] 22 because these are days for meting out justice[d○] that all the things written may be fulfilled.[⊕] 23 Woe to the pregnant women and the ones suckling a baby in those

[a] Or, "be stirred up; be roused up." [b] Literally, "a mouth." [c] Or, "future lives." See Matthew 10:28. [d] Literally, "days of vengeance."

days!* For there will be great necessity upon
the land[a] and wrath on this people, 24 and they
will fall by the edge of the sword and be led
captive into all the nations,# and Jerusalem will
be trampled on by the nations,° until the ap-
pointed times* of the nations are fulfilled.[b]

25 "Also there will be signs in sun□ and moon
and stars, and on the earth° anguish of na-
tions,△ not knowing the way out because of the
roaring of the sea° and its agitation,◊ 26 while
men become faint out of fear°† and expectation
of the things coming upon the inhabited earth;⊙
for the powers[c] of the heavens will be shaken.×
27 And then they will see the Son of man# com-
ing in a cloud° with power and great glory.*
28 But as these things start to occur, raise your-
selves erect and lift YOUR heads° up, because
YOUR deliverance° is getting near."□

29 With that he spoke an illustration[d]° to
them: "Note the fig tree° and all the other
trees:△ 30 When they are already in the bud, by
observing it YOU know for yourselves that now
the summer is near.◊ 31 In this way YOU also,
when YOU see these things occurring, know that
the kingdom of God is near.† 32 Truly I say to
YOU, This generation will by no means pass
away until all things occur.⊙ 33 Heaven and
earth will pass away,× but my words will by
no means pass away.#

34 "But pay attention to yourselves that YOUR
hearts never become weighed down with over-
eating and heavy drinking and anxieties of life,[e]
and suddenly that day be instantly upon YOU*
35 as a snare.° For it will come in upon all those

*Mt 24:19
#De 28:64 Ps 79:1 Isa 63:18 Da 9:27 Zec 12:3
⊙Lu 23:2
*Eze 21:27 Da 4:25
□Re 6:12
°Joh 3:31
△Ps 65:7
⊙Joh 21:7
◊Mt 24:29 Mr 13:24
°Ac 5:11
†Isa 13:7 Zep 1:14
⊙Eze 32:7 Joe 2:1 Joe 2:10 Joe 2:30 Am 8:9
⊙Ac 1:9
×Isa 34:4
#Da 7:13
⊙Joh 13:9
⊙Lu 1:68
*Mt 24:30 Mr 13:26
°Mt 13:18
⊙Joh 1:48
□De 30:4 Isa 27:12 Zec 2:6
△Mt 24:32 Mr 13:28
◊Mt 24:33
†Mr 13:29
⊙Mt 24:34 Mr 13:30
×Mt 5:18
#Mt 24:35 Mr 13:31
*Isa 5:13 Ro 13:13
°Ro 11:9

[a] Or, "earth." [b] B reads: "are fulfilled and will be." [c] Or, "force
hosts." [d] Or, "parable." [e] Or, "anxieties over livelihood."

dwelling upon the face of all the earth.□ 36 Keep awake, then, all the time making supplication that YOU may succeed in escaping all these things that are destined to occur, and to hold YOUR position before the Son of man."△

37 So by day he would be teaching in the temple,◊ but by night he would go out and lodge on the mountain called the Mount of Olives.* 38 And all the people⊕ would come early in the day to him in the temple to hear him.

22 Now the feast° of the unleavened cakes, the so-called Passover,× was getting near. 2 Also the chief priests and the scribes were seeking the effective way for them to get rid of him, for they were in fear of the people.# 3 But Satan° entered into Judas,° the one called Iscar'i·ot, who was numbered among the twelve;* 4 and he went off and talked with the chief priests and temple captains about the effective way to betray him to them. 5 Well, they rejoiced and agreed to give him silver money.○□ 6 So he consented, and he began to seek a good opportunity to betray him to them without a crowd around.△

7 The day of the unleavened cakes now arrived, on which the passover° victim must be sacrificed;◊ 8 and he dispatched Peter and John,° saying: "Go and get the passover ready+ for us to eat." 9 They said to him: "Where do you want us to get it ready?" 10 He said to them:⊕ "Look! when YOU enter into the city a man carrying an earthenware vessel of water will meet YOU. Follow him into the house into which he enters.× 11 And YOU must say to the landlord of the house: 'The Teacher says to you, "Where is the guest-room in which I may eat the passover

□Isa 24:17 1Th 5:2 2Pe 3:10 Re 3:3
△Mt 24:42 Mr 13:35 1Co 16:13 1Pe 5:8 Re 16:15
◊Lu 19:47 *Joh 8:1
⊕Mr 12:37 Lu 19:48
°Joh 6:4 *Ex 12:3 Le 23:5 1Co 5:7
#Mt 26:4 Mr 14:2 Lu 20:19
°Joh 13:27 °Lu 22:48 *Mt 26:14 Mr 14:10 Joh 6:70 Joh 13:2
○Ac 7:16 □Zec 11:12 Mt 26:15 1Ti 6:10 Jude 11
△Mt 26:16 Mr 14:11
◊Joh 2:13 *Ex 12:14 Mt 26:17 Mr 14:12
°Ac 3:1 +Ex 12:8
⊕1Sa 10:3
×Mt 26:18 Mr 14:13

with my disciples?"' [12] And that man will show YOU a large upper room furnished. Get it ready there."[#] [13] So they departed and found it just as he had said to them, and they got the passover ready.[*]

14 At length when the hour came, he reclined at the table, and the apostles with him.[□] [15] And he said to them: "I have greatly desired to eat this passover[△] with YOU before I suffer; [16] for I tell YOU, I will not eat it again until it becomes fulfilled in the kingdom of God."[◊] [17] And, accepting a cup,[+] he gave thanks and said: "Take this[⊕] and pass it from one to the other among yourselves; [18] for I tell YOU, From now on I will not drink again from the product of the vine until the kingdom of God arrives."[×]

19 Also he took a loaf,[#] gave thanks, broke it, and gave it to them, saying: "This means[a] my body[×] which is to be given in YOUR behalf. Keep doing this in remembrance of me."[□] [20] Also the cup[△] in the same way after they had the evening meal, he saying: "This cup[◊] means[a] the new[+] covenant[⊙] by virtue of my blood,[⊕] which is to be poured out in YOUR behalf.[b×]

21 "But, look! the hand of my betrayer[#] is with me at the table.[○*] [22] Because the Son of man is going his way according to what is marked out;[□] all the same, woe to that man through whom he is betrayed!" [23] So they started to discuss among themselves the question of which of them would really be the one that was about to do this.[△]

24 However, there also arose a heated dispute

#Mr 14:15

*Mt 26:19 Mr 14:16 Lu 19:32

□Mt 26:20 Mr 14:17

△1Co 5:7

◊Lu 14:15 +Ps 116:13 ⊕Ps 113:10 Ps 117 ×Re 19:9 #De 16:3 1Ki 22:27 2Ch 18:26 1Co 11:23 2Co 1:5 Col 1:24 Jas 5:10 1Pe 1:11 1Pe 4:13 *1Co 10:16 □Mt 26:26 Mr 14:22 1Co 11:24 △Mt 20:22 Mr 10:38 Mr 14:23 Lu 22:42 Joh 18:11 ⊙Ac 3:25 ◊1Co 10:16 +Jer 31:31 Jer 32:40 2Co 3:6 Heb 7:22 Heb 8:8 ○Joh 2:15 ⊕Ex 24:8 Zec 9:11 ×Mt 26:28 Mr 14:24 1Co 11:25 #Ps 41:9 *Mt 26:21 Joh 13:21 □Isa 53 Da 9:26 △Mr 14:19 Joh 13:2

[a] Or, "is"; in the sense of signifying, importing, representing
[b] DIt omit the words, of verses 19, 20, "which is to be given . . poured out in your behalf."—ℵBAVgSyᵖ.

among them over which one of them seemed
to be greatest. 25 But he said to them: "The
kings° of the nations lord it over them, and
those having authority° over them are called
'Benefactors'.◊ 26 YOU, though, are not to be that
way. But let him that is the greatest among
YOU become as the youngest, and the one act-
ing as chief as the one ministering.[a+] 27 For
which one is greater, the one reclining at the
table or the one ministering?[a] Is it not the one
reclining at the table? But I am in YOUR midst
as the one ministering.[a⊙]

28 "However, YOU are the ones that have
stuck* with me in my trials;# 29 and I make a
covenant with YOU, just as my Father has made
a covenant* with me, for a kingdom,□ 30 that
YOU may eat^ and drink° at my table in my
kingdom,° and sit on thrones◊ to judge the
twelve tribes of Israel.⊙

31 "Simon,° Simon, look! Satan+ has demand-
ed to have YOU men to sift YOU as wheat.⊙ 32 But
I have made supplication× for you that your
faith may not give out; and you, when once you
have returned, give support to your brothers."⊙
33 Then he said to him: "Master,[b] I am ready to
march with you both into prison° and into
death."# 34 But he said: "I tell you, Peter,° A
cock will not crow today until you have three
times denied knowing me."*

35 He also said to them: "When I sent□ YOU
forth without purse and food-pouch and sandals,
YOU did not want for anything, did YOU?" They
said: "No!"[c] 36 Then he said to them: "But now
let the one that has a purse take it up, likewise
also a food-pouch; and let the one having no

°Joh 1:49
°Joh 1:12
◊Mt 20:25
Mr 10:42
+Mt 20:26
Mr 10:43
Lu 9:48
Heb 13:7
⊙Mt 20:28
Joh 13:4
Joh 13:16
Php 2:7
*Joh 6:67
#Ro 8:18
Heb 4:15
*2Sa 7:13
1Ch 17:14
Ps 89:34
Heb 8:8
□Lu 12:32
2Ti 2:12
Jas 2:5
^Lu 12:37
Re 19:9
⊙Joh 4:13
°Joh 3:3
⊙Joh 1:31
°Joh 13:6
◊Mt 19:28
1Co 6:2
Re 2:26
×Co 2:11
1Pe 5:8
⊙Am 9:9
Mt 26:31
Mr 14:27
⊙Joh 7:5
*Joh 17:15
°Lu 23:19
#Mt 26:33
Mr 14:29
Joh 13:37
⊙Joh 13:37
*Mt 26:34
Mr 14:30
Joh 13:38
□Mt 10:9

[a] Or, "serving." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Literally, "For nothing!"

sword sell his outer garment and buy one. 37 For
I tell you that this which is written must be
accomplished in me, namely, 'And he was reck-
oned with lawless ones.'△ For that which con-
cerns me is having an accomplishment."◊ 38 Then
they said: "Master,[a] look! here are two
swords." He said to them: "It is enough."

39 On going out he walked as customarily to
the Mount of Olives; and the disciples also fol-
lowed him.+ 40 Having come to the place he said
to them:⊙ "Carry on prayer, that you do not
enter into temptation." 41 And he himself drew
away from them about a stone's throw, and
bent his knees and began to pray,× 42 saying:
"Father, if you wish, turn this cup aside from
me. Nevertheless, let, not my will,# but yours
take place."* 43 Then an angel□ from heaven ap-
peared to him and strengthened him. 44 But get-
ting into an agony he continued praying more
earnestly;△ and his sweat became as drops of
blood falling to the ground.[b] 45 And he rose
from prayer,○ went to the disciples and found
them slumbering from grief,◊ 46 and he said to
them: "How can you sleep?○ Rise and carry on
prayer, that you do not enter into temptation."+

47 While he was yet speaking, look! a crowd,
and the man called Judas, one of the twelve,
was going before them, and he approached Je-
sus to kiss⊕ him.× 48 But Jesus said to him: "Ju-
das,○ do you betray the Son of man with a
kiss?"# 49 When those about him saw what was
going to happen, they said: "Master,[a] shall we
strike with the sword?"* 50 A certain one of
them even did strike the slave of the high priest

△Isa 53:1
Mr 15:2
◊Lu 12:5
Lu 18:3
+Mt 26:3
Mr 14:2
⊙Mt 26:4
Mr 14:3
×Mt 26:3
Mr 14:3
#Joh 5:3
Joh 6:3
*Mr 14:2
□De 32:4
LXX
1Ki 19:
Da 10:1
Mt 4:11
△Joh 12:
1Co 10:
Heb 5:7
○Ac 1:14
◊Mt 26:4
Mr 14:3
⊙Joh 11:
+Mt 26:4
Mr 14:3
⊕2Sa 20:
×Mt 26:4
Mr 14:4
Joh 18:
○Joh 6:7
#Mt 26:4
Mr 14:4
*Lu 22:3

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Verses 43, 44 are contained in ℵDVgSy$^{c.p}$, but a
omitted by BASy^{s} and ℵ (corrected reading).

and cut off his right ear.[◎□] 51 But in reply Jesus said: "LET it go as far as this." And he touched the ear and healed[○] him.[△] 52 Jesus then said to the chief priests and captains of the temple[○] and older men of influence that had come there for him: "Did YOU come out with swords and clubs as against a robber?[◊] 53 While I was with YOU in the temple[†] day after day YOU did not stretch out YOUR hands against me.[⊕] But this is YOUR hour[×] and the authority[#] of darkness."[*]

54 Then they arrested him and led[□] him off and brought him into the house of the high priest;[△] but Peter was following at a distance.[◊] 55 When they lit a fire in the midst of the courtyard and sat down together, Peter was sitting in among them.[†] 56 But a certain servant girl[○] saw him sitting by the firelight and looked him over and said:[⊕] 57 "This man also was with him." But he denied it,[a] saying: "I do not know him, woman."[×] 58 And after a short time another person seeing him said: "You also are one of them." But Peter said: "Man, I am not."[#] 59 And after about an hour intervened a certain other man began insisting confidently: "For a certainty this man also was with him; for, in fact, he is a Gal·i·le'an!"[*] 60 But Peter said: "Man, I do not know what you are saying." And instantly, while he was yet speaking, a cock crowed.[□] 61 And the Master[b] turned and looked upon Peter, and Peter recalled the utterance of the Master[b] when he said to him: "Before a cock crows today you will disown[○] me three times."[△] 62 And he went outside and wept bitterly.[c◊]

◎Ac 7:51 □Mt 26:51 Mr 14:47 Joh 18:10 ○Joh 12:40 △Mt 26:52 Joh 18:11 ◇Joh 2:14

◊Mt 26:55 Mr 14:48 *Lu 19:47

⊕Joh 7:30 ×Joh 12:27 #Joh 19:11 *Col 1:13 □Isa 53:7 Ac 8:32

△Mt 26:57 ◊Mt 26:58 Mr 14:54 Joh 18:15

†Joh 18:18 ○Joh 18:17

⊕Mt 26:69 Mr 14:67

×Mt 26:70 Mr 14:68

#Mt 26:71 Mr 14:69 Joh 18:25

*Mt 26:73 Mr 14:70 Joh 18:26

□Mt 26:74 Mr 14:71 Joh 18:27

○Joh 13:38 △Mt 26:75 Mr 14:72 ◊Isa 66:2 Eze 7:16 2Co 7:10

[a] DVg read: "him." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Verse 62 is omitted by It.

63 Now the men that had him[a] in custody began to make fun[†] of him, hitting[⊕] him;[×] 64 and after covering him over they would ask and say: "Prophesy, Who is it that struck you?"[#] 65 And they went on saying many other things in blasphemy[*] against him.

66 At length when it became day, the assembly of older men of influence of the people, both chief priests and scribes, gathered together,[□] and they haled him into their San'he·drin[○] hall,[b] saying:[△] 67 "If you are the Christ,[◊] tell us." But he said to them: "Even if I told YOU,[†] YOU would not believe it at all. 68 Moreover, if I questioned YOU,[⊕] YOU would not answer at all. 69 However, from now on the Son of man[×] will be sitting at the powerful right[#] hand[c] of God."[*] 70 At this they all said: "Are you, therefore, the Son of God?" He said to them: "It is for YOU to say[□] that I am." 71 They said: "Why do we need further witness? For we ourselves have heard it out of his own mouth."[△]

23 So the multitude[○] of them rose, one and all, and led him to Pilate.[◊] 2 Then they started to accuse him,[†] saying: "This man we found subverting[⊕] our nation[○] and forbidding the paying of taxes[×] to Caesar[d] and saying he himself is Christ[○] a king."[#] 3 Now Pilate asked him the question: "Are you the king of the Jews?" In answer he said: "It is for you to say."[*] 4 Then Pilate said to the chief priests and the crowds: "I find no crime in this man." 5 But they began to be insistent, saying: "He stirs up the people by teaching throughout all Ju·de'a,[○] even starting out from Gal'i·lee[○] to

[a] Him, ℵBDVgIt; Jesus, ASyp. [b] Or, "their San'he·drin." [c] Or, "the right hand of the power." [d] Or, "the emperor."

†Ps 22:7
⊕Isa 53:5
×Mt 26:67
Mr 14:65
#Mt 26:68

*Ps 44:16
Isa 51:7

□Ps 2:2
Ac 4:26
○Joh 11:
△Mt 27:1
Mr 15:1
◊Mt 26:63
Mr 14:61
Joh 10:2
†Jer 38:1
⊕Lu 20:7
Joh 3:1
Joh 8:4
×Da 7:13
Re 1:7
#Ps 110:
Mr 16:1
Ac 2:33
Ac 7:55
Ro 8:34
Col 3:1
*Mt 26:6
Mr 14:6
□Mt 27:1
Mr 15:2
○Joh 21:
△Mt 26:6
Mr 14:6
◊Mt 27:2
Mr 15:1
Joh 18:
○Joh 11:
+1Ki 21:1
Ps 35:1
Jer 20:1
○Joh 1:4
⊕Joh 12:
Ac 24:5
×Mt 17:2
Mr 12:1
#Joh 1:4
*Mt 27:1

○Joh 3:2
○Joh 2:1

here." 6 On hearing that, Pilate asked whether
the man was a Gal·i·le'an, 7 and, after ascertain-
○Ac 4:27 ing that he was from the jurisdiction of Herod,[a]○
he sent him on to Herod,[a] who was also himself
in Jerusalem in these days.

8 When Herod saw Jesus he rejoiced greatly,
□Lu 9:9 for over a considerable time he was wanting to
△Mt 14:1 Mr 6:14 see□ him because of having heard△ about him,
○Ac 2:26 ○Joh 2:11 and he was hoping○ to see some sign○ per-
formed by him. 9 Now he began to question him
with a good many words; but he made him no
◊Ps 39:1 Isa 53:7 answer.◊ 10 However, the chief priests and the
scribes kept standing up and vehemently accus-
+Ac 25:7 ⊙1Co 9:7 ing him.+ 11 Then Herod together with his soldier○
⊕Isa 53:3 Lu 9:22 guards discredited him,⊕ and he made fun× of
×Ps 22:7 him by clothing him with a bright[b] garment
and sent him back to Pilate. 12 Both Herod and
#Ac 4:27 Jas 4:4 Pilate# now became friends○ with each other on
○Joh 3:29 that very day; for before that they had con-
tinued at enmity between themselves.

13 Pilate then called the chief priests and the
⊙Lu 24:20 rulers⊙ and the people together 14 and said to
them: "You brought this man to me as one in-
citing the people to revolt, and, look! I ex-
amined him in front of you but found in this
Joh 18:38 man no grounds for the charges you are bring-
ing against him. 15 In fact, neither did Herod,
for he sent him back to us; and, look! nothing
□Ac 23:29 deserving of death□ has been committed by him.
△Mt 27:26 Joh 19:1 16 I will therefore punish△ him and release him."[c]
18 But with their whole multitude they cried out,
saying: "Take this one away, but release Bar-

[a] Herod An'ti·pas, son of Herod the Great. See Luke 3:1. [b] Or, "splendid." [c] BAIt omit verse 17, reading: "Now he was under necessity to release one man to them from feast to feast." —ℵDVgSy$^{s.c.p}$.

ab'bas° to us!"◊ 19 (Which man had been thrown into prison° for a certain sedition° occurring in the city and for murder.°) 20 Again Pilate called out to them, because he wanted to release Jesus.+ 21 Then they began to yell, saying: "Impale him, impale[a] him!"⊕ 22 The third time he said to them: "Why, what evil did this man do? I found nothing deserving of death in him; I will therefore punish him and release him."× 23 At this they began to be urgent with loud voices demanding that he be impaled;[a] and their voices began to win out.# 24 So Pilate gave sentence for their demand to be met:* 25 he released□ the man that had been thrown into prison for sedition° and murder and whom they were demanding, but he surrendered Jesus to their will.△

26 Now as they led him away, they laid hold of Simon,° a certain native of Cy·re'ne, coming from the country, and they placed the torture stake[b] upon him to bear it behind Jesus.◊ 27 But there was following him a great multitude of the people and of women who kept beating themselves in grief and bewailing him. 28 Jesus turned to the women and said: "Daughters of Jerusalem,° stop weeping for me. On the contrary, weep for yourselves and for YOUR children,+ 29 because, look! days are coming° in which people will say, 'Happy are the barren women, and the wombs that did not give birth and the breasts that did not nurse!'⊕ 30 Then they will start to say to the mountains,× 'Fall over us!' and to the hills, 'Cover us over!' 31 Because if they do these things when the tree is

°Joh 18:40
°Joh 3:24
°Lu 23:25
°Ac 3:14
◊Mt 27:20
Mr 15:11
Joh 18:40
+Mt 27:22
Mr 15:12
Joh 19:12
⊕Mr 15:13
Joh 19:6
×Mt 27:23
Mr 15:14
#Joh 19:15
*Mr 15:15
Joh 19:16
□Pr 17:15
°Ac 19:40
△Mt 27:26
°Mt 27:32
◊Mr 15:21
Joh 19:17
°Joh 5:1
°Joh 5:25
+De 28:57
Jer 9:19
Lu 19:44
⊕Mt 24:19
Lu 21:23
×Isa 2:19
Ho 10:8
Re 6:16

[a] Or, "fasten(ed) on a stake or pole." [b] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38.

#Pr 11:31 Jer 25:29 Eze 20:47 1Pe 4:17 *Isa 53:12 Mt 27:38 ○Lu 24:7 □Joh 19:18 △Ps 22:18 Isa 53:12 Mt 27:35 Mr 15:24 ◊Zec 12:10 Re 1:7 +Ps 22:8 ⊙Ac 13:17 ⊛Mt 27:42 Mr 15:31 ×Ps 22:7 #Ps 69:21 ○Joh 3:17 *Mt 27:37 Mr 15:26 Joh 19:19 □Ezr 6:11 △Mt 26:68 Mt 27:44 Mr 15:32 ◊Eph 5:11 ⊙Joh 5:22 +Re 12:5 Re 12:10 ⊛Joh 5:29 Ac 24:15 ○2Co 12:4 ×Ps 72:8 Isa 11:6 Isa 35:1 Isa 65:17 Re 21:1

moist, what will occur when it is withered?"#

32 But two other men, evildoers, were also being led to be executed with him.* 33 And when they got to the place called "The Skull", there they impaled[a]○ him and the evildoers, one on his right and one on his left.[b]□ 34 Furthermore, to distribute his garments, they cast lots.△ 35 And the people stood looking on.◊ But the rulers were sneering, saying: "Others he saved, let him save+ himself, if this man is the Christ of God, the Chosen⊙ One."⊛ 36 Even the soldiers made fun× of him, coming close and offering him sour wine# 37 and saying: "If you are the king of the Jews, save○ yourself." 38 There was also an inscription over him,[c] "This is the king of the Jews."*

39 But one of the hung□ evildoers began to say abusively△ to him: "You are the Christ, are you not? Save yourself and us." 40 In reply the other rebuked◊ him and said: "Do you not fear God at all, now that you are in the same judgment?⊙ 41 And we, indeed, justly so, for we are receiving in full what we deserve for things we did; but this man did nothing out of the way." 42 And he went on to say: "Jesus, remember me when you get into your kingdom."+ 43 And he said to him: "Truly I tell you today, You will be with me⊛ in Paradise."[d]○×

44 Well, by now it was about the sixth[e] hour and yet a darkness fell over all the earth until

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [b] BDSy^{s} omit from verse 34 the opening words: "But Jesus was saying: 'Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing.'"—ℵACVgSy$^{c.p.}$. [c] "In letters of Greek and Latin and Hebrew"; added by ℵDVg Sy^{p}, but omitted by BSy$^{s.c}$C. [d] Paradise, ℵBAJ^{11,13,16}; a garden of Eden, J^{17,18}. See Genesis 2:8, 10, 15, 16, *LXX*. [e] Sixth; counting from 6 a.m., that is 12 noon. Hence the ninth hour=3 p.m.

the ninth hour,# 45 because the sunlight° ceased entirely; then the curtain* of the sanctuary[a]° was rent down the middle.□ 46 And Jesus called with a loud voice and said: "Father, into your hands I entrust my spirit."◎△ When he had said this, he expired.◊ 47 Because of seeing what occurred the army° officer[b]◎ began to glorify God, saying: "Really this man was righteous."○+ 48 And all the crowds that were gathered together there for this spectacle, when they beheld the things that occurred, began to return, smiting their breasts. 49 Moreover, all those acquainted with him were standing at a distance.⊕ Also women, who together had followed him from Gal'i·lee, were standing beholding these things.×

50 And, look! a man named Joseph,° who was a member of the San'he·drin,[c] a good and righteous man#— 51 this man had not voted in support of their design and action*—he was from Ar·i·ma·the'a,° a city of the Ju·de'ans,[d]◎ and was waiting for the kingdom of God;□ 52 this man went to Pilate and asked for the body° of Jesus.△ 53 And he took it down◊ and wrapped it up in fine linen, and he laid him in a tomb+ carved in the rock and in which no man had yet lain.⊕ 54 Now it was the day of preparation,× and the evening light of the sabbath° was approaching.[e] 55 But the women, who had come with him out of Gal'i·lee, followed down and took a look at the memorial tomb and how his body was laid,# 56 and they went back to prepare spices and per-

◎Ac 13:11
○Re 11:1
#Am 8:9
Mt 27:45
Mr 15:33
*Ex 36:35
□Eph 2:14
Heb 10:20
◎Joh 3:5
△Ps 31:5
◊Mt 27:50
○Ac 10:22
◎Joh 18:12
○Joh 7:24
+Mt 27:54
⊕Ps 38:11
Ps 88:8
×Mt 27:55
Mr 15:40
◎Joh 19:38
#Mt 27:57
Mr 15:43
Joh 19:33
*Ge 37:21
○Joh 19:33
◎Joh 3:1
□Ge 49:18
Mr 15:43
○Joh 2:21
△Mt 27:58
◊De 21:22
+Isa 53:9
⊕Mt 27:59
Mr 15:46
×Ex 12:6
Mt 27:62
Mr 15:42
Joh 19:42
◎Joh 5:16
#Mt 27:61
Mr 15:47

[a] Or, "temple." [b] Or, "centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers. [c] Or, "a counselor; a senator." [d] Or, "Jews." [e] Or, "and Sabbath was drawing on."

fumed oils.* But, of course, they rested on the sabbath□ according to the commandment.○

24 On the first day of the week, however, they went very early to the tomb,○ bearing the spices they had prepared.△ 2 But they found the stone rolled away from the memorial tomb,◊ 3 and when they entered they did not find the body of the Lord Jesus.[a+] 4 While they were in perplexity over this, look! two men in flashing clothing stood by them.⊕ 5 As the women became frightened and kept their faces turned to the ground, the men said to them: "Why are YOU looking for the living× One among the dead? 6 He is not here, but has been raised up.[b#] Recall how he spoke to YOU while he was yet in Gal'i·lee,* 7 saying that the Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men and be impaled[c○] and yet on the third day rise."□ 8 So they called his sayings to mind,△ 9 and they returned from the memorial○ tomb[d] and reported all these things to the eleven and to all the rest.◊ 10 They were the Mag'da·lene Mary○ and Jo·an'na+ and Mary○ the mother of James.○ Also the rest of the women⊕ with them were telling the apostles these things. 11 However, these sayings appeared as nonsense to them and they would not believe× the women. 12 But Peter# rose and ran to the memorial tomb and, stooping forward, he beheld the bandages* alone. So he went off,□ wondering within himself at what had occurred.[e]

*Mt 26:7 □Ex 20:8 De 5:12 ○Joh 10:18
⊙Ac 2:29
△Mt 28:1 Mr 16:1 Joh 20:1
◊Mr 16:4
*Mr 16:5
⊕Mt 28:5 Ac 1:10
×Re 1:18
#Mt 28:6 Mr 16:6 *Mt 28:7 Mr 16:7
○Joh 19:10 □Jon 1:17 Mt 16:21 Mr 8:31 Lu 9:22 ⊙Joh 5:28 △Joh 2:22
◊Mt 28:8
○Joh 19:25 +Lu 8:3 ⊙Mt 27:56 ⊕Lu 8:2
×Ge 45:26
#Joh 20:3
*Joh 20:7
□Joh 20:10

[a] D and most Old Latin versions omit "of the Lord Jesus". [b] D and 5 Old Latin versions omit "He is not here, but has been raised up".—ℵBA. [c] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [d] DArm and 6 Old Latin versions omit "from the memorial tomb". [e] D, 4 It versions and 1 Vg omit verse 12, but ℵBA and many others contain it.

13 But, look! on that very day two of them were traveling to a village seven and a half miles[a] distant from Jerusalem and named Em·ma'us,[△] 14 and they were conversing with each other[◊] over all these things[+] that had come about. 15 Now as they were conversing and discussing Jesus himself approached[⊕] and began traveling with them; 16 but their eyes were kept from recognizing him.[×] 17 He said to them: "What are these matters which YOU are debating between yourselves as YOU walk along?" And they stood still with sad[#] faces. 18 In answer the one named Cle'o·pas[*] said to him: "Are you lodging[□] by yourself in Jerusalem and so do not know the things that have occurred in her in these days?" 19 And he said to them: "What things?" They said to him: "The things concerning Jesus the Naz·a·rene',[△] who became a prophet powerful in work and word[○] before God and all the people; 20 and how our chief priests and rulers[⊙] handed him over to the sentence of death and impaled[b] him.[◊] 21 But we were hoping that this man was the one destined[○] to deliver Israel;[+] yes, and besides all these things, this makes the third day since these things occurred. 22 Moreover, certain women[⊕] from among us also astonished us, because they had been early to the memorial tomb 23 but did not find his body and they came saying they had also seen a supernatural sight of angels, who said he is alive. 24 Further, some of those with us went off to the memorial tomb,[×] and they found it so, just as the women had said, but they did not see him."

△Mr 16:12
◊De 6:7 Mal 3:16 +Lu 9:22
⊕Mt 18:20
×Joh 20:1 Joh 21:4
#Mt 6:16
*Joh 19:2
□Lu 21:37
△Mt 2:23 Mt 21:11 Joh 3:2 Joh 6:14 Ac 2:22
○Joh 1:1
⊙Joh 3:1
◊Ac 3:13
○Joh 11:5 +Ac 1:6
⊕Mt 28:8 Lu 24:9
×Lu 24:12 Joh 20:3

[a] Literally, "sixty stades"; each stade an eighth of a mile. [b] Or "fastened on a stake or pole."

25 So he said to them: "O senseless ones and
slow in heart© to believe on all the things the
prophets spoke!# 26 Was it not necessary for
the Christ to suffer these things and to enter
into his glory?"* 27 And commencing at Moses□
and all the Prophets△ he interpreted to them
things pertaining to himself in all the Scrip-
tures.○

28 Finally they got close to the village where
they were traveling, and he made as if he was
traveling on farther. 29 But they used pressure
upon him, saying: "Stay with us, because it is
toward evening and the day has already de-
clined." With that he went in to stay with them.
30 And as he was reclining with them at the
meal he took the loaf,○ blessed it, broke it and
began to hand it to them.◊ 31 At that their eyes
were fully opened† and they recognized him;
and he disappeared from them.⊕ 32 And they
said to each other: "Were not our hearts burn-
ing[a] as he was speaking to us on the road, as
he was fully opening up the Scriptures○ to us?"
33 And in that very hour they rose and returned
to Jerusalem, and they found the eleven and
those with them assembled together, 34 saying:
"For a fact the Master[b] was raised up and he
appeared to Simon!"× 35 Now they themselves
described the events on the road and how he
became known to them by the breaking of the
loaf.#

36 While they were speaking of these things
he himself stood in their midst and said to
them: "May YOU have peace."[c]* 37 But they

©Joh 12:40
#Mr 16:14
Joh 20:27
Ga 3:1
*Ps 22
Isa 53
Joh 20:9
Ac 17:3
1Co 15:3
Php 2:9
Heb 2:9
1Pe 1:11
○Lu 24:32
□Ge 3:15
Ge 22:18
Ge 49:10
Nu 21:9
De 18:15
△Isa 7:14
Isa 9:6
Isa 40:10
Jer 23:5
Eze 34:23
Eze 37:25
Da 9:24
Mic 7:20
Mal 3:1
Mal 4:2
Joh 1:45
○1Co 10:16
◊Mt 14:19
Mt 15:36
Mr 6:41
†2Ki 6:17
⊕Joh 20:19

○Joh 5:39

×1Co 15:5

#Lu 9:16

*Joh 20:19

[a] Burning, ℵBA; veiled, D; heavy, Sy$^{s.p}$; dull, Latin MS. *l;* blinded, *c.* [b] Or, "Lord." [c] D and It versions omit "and said . . . peace".

were terrified, and because they became frightened[□] they were imagining they beheld a spirit. □Mt 14:26
38 So he said to them: "Why are YOU troubled,
and why is it doubts come up in YOUR hearts?
39 See my hands and my feet, that it is I my-
self; feel[△] me and see, because a spirit does not △Joh 1:14
have flesh[○] and bones just as YOU behold that I 1Jo 1:1
have." 40 And as he said this he showed them ○Joh 1:14
his hands and his feet.[a] 41 But while they were
still not believing[◊] for sheer joy and were won- ◊Ge 45:26
dering,[+] he said to them: "Do YOU have some- +Ps 126:1
thing there to eat?" 42 And they handed him a Ac 12:14
piece of broiled fish;[b⊕] 43 and he took it and ate ⊕Joh 21:13
it[×] before their eyes. ×Ac 10:41

44 He now said to them: "These are my #Mt 16:21
words which I spoke to YOU while I was yet Lu 9:22
with YOU,[#] that all the things written in the law Joh 5:39
of Moses[○*] and in the Prophets[○□] and Psalms[△] *Ge 3:15
about me must be fulfilled." 45 Then he opened Ge 49:10
up their minds fully to grasp the meaning of the Nu 21:9
Scriptures,[◊] 46 and he said to them: "In this De 18:15
way it is written that the Christ would suffer □Isa 7:14
and rise from among the dead on the third Jer 23:5
day,[+] 47 and on the basis of his name repentance Eze 21:27
for forgiveness[○] of sins would be preached in Da 9:24
all the nations[⊕]—starting out from Jerusalem, ○Joh 1:45
48 YOU are to be witnesses[○×] of these things. ○Joh 1:21
49 And, look! I am sending forth upon YOU that △Ps 2:6
which is promised[○] by my Father. YOU, though, Ps 16:10
abide in the city until YOU become clothed with Ps 89:4
power from on high."[#] Ps 132:11

50 Then he led them out as far as Beth'a·ny,[○] ◊Mr 9:31
Joh 12:16
2Co 4:6
+Ho 6:2
Jon 1:17
○Joh 20:23
○Joh 1:7
⊕Ge 12:3
Ps 22:27
Isa 49:6
Jer 31:34
Ho 2:23
Mic 4:2
Mal 1:11
Ga 3:14
○Ac 1:4
×Joh 15:27
Ac 1:8
#Joh 14:16
Ac 1:4
○Joh 11:1

---

a DItSy$^{s.c}$ omit verse 40, but ℵBAVgSy^{p} contain it. **b** Fish and a honeycomb, VgSy$^{p.c}$ and Manuscripts ENXΔΘ; fish, ℵBADSy^{s}, evidently through an oversight of the additional words due to an alliteration in the original Greek text.

and he lifted up his hands° and blessed them.
51 As he was blessing° them he was parted from
them and began to be borne up to heaven.[a]*
52 And they did obeisance° to him and[b] returned
to Jerusalem with great joy.□ 53 And they were
continually in the temple blessing God.△

°Joh 3:35
°Ac 3:26
*Ac 1:9
Eph 1:20
°Joh 9:38
□Joh 14:28
Joh 16:22
Ac 1:10
△Ac 2:46

[a] ℵDItSy[s] omit "and began to be borne up to heaven"; but ABCVgSy[p] contain the words. [b] DItSy[s] omit "did obeisance to him and"; but ABCVgSy[p] contain the words.

JOHN

1 Originally[a] the Word[b○*] was, and the Word[b□] was with God,[c△] and the Word[b] was a god.[d◊] 2 This one was originally[a] with God.[c†] 3 All things came into existence through him, and apart from him not even one thing came into existence.[⊕]

What has come into existence 4 by means of him[e] was life,[×] and the life was the light[#] of men. 5 And the light is shining[⊙] in the darkness,[*] but the darkness has not overpowered it. 6 There arose a man that was sent forth as a representative of God:[□] his name was John.[f○] 7 This man came for the purpose of a witness,[△] in order to bear witness[⊙] about the light,[○] that people of all kinds might believe through him.[◊] 8 He was not that light,[+] but he was meant to bear witness[⊕] about that light. 9 The true light[×] which gives light[#] to every kind of man was about to come into the world.[g] 10 He was in the world,[g] and the world[g] came into existence through him, but the world[g] did not take note of him. 11 He came to his own home, but his own people did not take him in.[*] 12 However, as many as did receive him, to them he gave authority[⊙] to become God's children,[□] because they were exercising faith in his name; 13 and they were born not from blood[h] or

○Joh 1:1
*Pr 8:22
1Jo 1:1
□Re 19:13
△Pr 8:30
Php 2:6
◊Isa 9:6
Joh 1:18
Joh 10:35
Joh 20:28
+Joh 17:5
1Jo 2:13
⊙Joh 5:35
⊕1Co 8:6
Col 1:16
×Joh 5:26
1Jo 1:2
1Jo 5:11
○Joh 10:41
#Joh 8:12
*Joh 3:19
Joh 12:35
⊙Joh 2:25
○Joh 3:20
□Lu 3:2
△Isa 40:3
Joh 5:33
◊Ac 19:4
+Ac 13:25
⊕Joh 5:36
×Mt 4:16
#Isa 49:6

*Lu 19:14

⊙Joh 5:27

□Ro 8:16
Eph 1:5

---

[a] Literally, "In (At) a beginning." [b] Or, "Logos." (Transliterating λόγος, ℵBA) [c] Literally, "the God." [d] "A god." In contrast with "the God". See Appendix (page 773) under John 1:1. [e] This agrees with the Greek text by Westcott and Hort at verses 3, 4, also the Vg text according to Jerome, edited by Wordsworth and White, 1911. [f] See Matthew 3:1, footnote[f]. [g] World = κόσμος (*kos'mos*), ℵBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17,18]. [h] Literally, "bloods."

from a fleshly° will or from man's will, but from God.△

14 So the Word® became flesh° and resided among us, and we had a view of his glory,® a glory such as belongs to an only-begotten son from a father, and he was full of undeserved° kindness and truth.® 15 (John bore witness about him, yes, he actually cried out—this one was the speaker—saying: "The one coming behind me has advanced in front of me, because he existed before me.")◊ 16 For we all received from out of his fullness,+ even undeserved kindness upon undeserved kindness.® 17 Because the law was given through Moses,× the undeserved° kindness# and the truth* came to be through Jesus° Christ. 18 No man has seen God° at any time;□ the only-begotten god[a]△ who is in the bosom position◊ with the Father is the one that has explained him.+

19 Now this is the witness® of John when the Jews sent forth priests and Levites from Jerusalem to him to ask him: "Who are you?"» 20 And he confessed° and did not deny, but confessed: "I am not the Christ."# 21 And they asked him: "What, then? Are you Elijah?"°* And he said: "I am not." "Are you The Prophet?"°□ And he answered: "No!" 22 Therefore they said to him: "Who are you? That we may give an answer to those who sent us. What do you say about yourself?"△ 23 He said: "I am a voice of a man crying aloud in the wilderness, 'MAKE the way of Jehovah[b] straight,' just as Isaiah° the prophet said."◊ 24 Now those sent forth were from the Pharisees. 25 So they questioned him and said to him: "Why, then, do you

°Ro 7:14
△Jas 1:18
®Joh 17:17
°Joh 6:51
®Joh 17:5
°Joh 1:17
®Joh 4:23
◊Lu 3:16
Joh 8:58
Col 1:17
+Col 1:19
Col 2:9
®Eph 1:6
×De 4:44
Ro 10:5
°Ac 14:26
®Joh 1:36
#Ro 3:24
Ro 6:14
°Joh 4:24
*Joh 8:32
Joh 14:6
□Ex 33:20
1Jo 4:12
△Joh 1:1
1Jo 4:9
◊Pr 8:30
Lu 16:22
+Mt 11:27
Lu 10:22
»Joh 9:22
®Joh 5:33
×Lu 3:15
°Ro 11:2
#Joh 3:28
Ac 13:25
*Mal 4:5
Mt 17:10
°Ac 2:16
□De 18:15
Ac 3:22
△Lu 3:16
°Joh 12:38
◊Isa 40:3
Mt 3:3

[a] God, ℵBCSy[p]; Son, AVgSy[c]. [b] Jehovah, J[7-14,16-20]; the Lord, ℵBA.

baptize[+] if you yourself are not the Christ or Elijah[⊕] or The Prophet?" [26] John answered them, saying: "I baptize in water. In the midst[×] of YOU one is standing whom YOU do not know,[#] [27] the one coming behind me, but the lace of whose sandal I am not worthy to untie."[*] [28] These things took place in Beth'a·ny[a] across the Jordan where John was baptizing.[□]

29 The next day he beheld Jesus coming toward him, and he said: "See, the Lamb[△] of God that takes away the sin[○◊] of the world![b○] [30] This is the one about whom I said, Behind me there comes a man who has advanced in front of me, because he existed before me.[+] [31] Even I did not know him, but the reason why I came baptizing in water was that he might be made manifest to Israel."[⊙⊕] [32] John also bore witness, saying: "I viewed the spirit coming down as a dove out of heaven, and it remained upon him.[×] [33] Even I did not know him, but the very One who sent me[#] to baptize in water said to me, 'Whoever it is upon whom you see the spirit coming down and remaining, this is the one that baptizes in holy spirit.'[*] [34] And I have seen it and have borne witness that this one is the Son of God."[□]

35 Again the next day John was standing with two of his disciples, [36] and as he looked at Jesus[○] walking he said: "See, the Lamb[△] of God!" [37] And the two disciples heard him speak and they followed Jesus. [38] Then Jesus turned and, getting a view of them following, he said to them: "What are YOU looking for?"[◊] They said to him: "Rab-

[+] Mt 21:25
[⊕] Mt 16:14
[×] Lu 17:21
[#] Mal 3:1
[*] Mt 3:11
[□] Mt 3:6
[△] Ex 12:3
Isa 53:7
Ac 8:32
1Pe 1:19
Re 5:6
[○] Joh 8:46
[◊] Joh 3:16
Isa 53:11
1Co 15:3
1Jo 3:5
[+] Lu 3:16
Joh 8:58
Col 1:17
[⊙] Joh 3:10
[⊕] Isa 40:3
Mal 3:1
Lu 1:76
Ac 19:4
[×] Mt 3:16
Mr 1:10
Lu 3:22
[#] Lu 3:2
[*] Mt 3:11
Ac 1:5
Ac 2:4
Ac 19:6
[□] Mt 3:17
[○] Joh 5:16
[△] Ac 8:32
Re 5:12
[◊] Mt 7:7

[a] This Beth'a·ny was on the eastern bank of Jordan a few miles from Beth-she'an and is marked by the modern village of Bottony.
[b] World=κόσμος (*kos'mos*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17]; ארץ (*e'rets*, meaning "earth"), J[18].

bi,[o+] (which means, when translated, Teacher,) where are you staying?" [39] He said to them: "Come, and you will see." Accordingly they went and saw where he was staying, and they stayed with him that day; it was about the tenth hour.[a] [40] Andrew[o⊕] the brother of Simon Peter was one of the two that heard what John said and followed Jesus.[b] [41] First[c] this one found his own brother, Simon, and said to him: "We have found the Mes·si'ah"[x] (which means, when translated, Christ).[d o] [42] He led him to Jesus. When Jesus looked[#] upon him he said: "You are Simon the son of John;[e] you will be called Cephas"[f o*] (which is translated Peter).[g]

43 The next day he desired to depart for Gal'i·lee. So Jesus found Philip[□] and said to him: "Be my follower."[△] [44] Now Philip was from Beth·sa'i·da,[o◊] from the city[o] of Andrew and Peter. [45] Philip found Na·than'a·el and said to him: "We have found the one of whom Moses,[o] in the Law,[+] and the Prophets[⊕] wrote,[o] Jesus, the son of Joseph, from Naz'a·reth." [46] But Na·than'a·el said to him: "Can anything good come out of Naz'a·reth?"[o×] Philip said to him: "Come and see." [47] Jesus saw Na·than'a·el coming toward him and said about him: "See, an Israelite for a certainty, in whom there is no deceit."[#] [48] Na·than'a·el said to him: "From what source do you know me?" Jesus in answer said to him: "Before Philip called you, while you were under the fig tree,[o] I saw you." [49] Na·than'a·el

oJoh 3:2 +Mr 9:5
oJoh 12:22 ⊕Mt 4:18
×1Sa 2:10 Ps 2:2 Isa 45:1 oJoh 20:31
#Joh 2:25
o1Co 1:12 *Mt 16:18 Mr 3:16
□Joh 6:5 △Mt 8:22 Mt 9:9
oJoh 12:21 ◊Ac 7:58 ◊Mr 8:22
oAc 7:20
⊕Joh 19:21 +Ge 3:15 Ge 22:18 Ge 49:10 De 18:18 oJoh 19:19 ⊕Isa 9:6 Jer 23:5 Jer 33:15 Eze 34:23 Mic 5:2 Zec 6:12 Mal 3:1 ×Joh 7:41 #Zep 3:13
oJas 3:12

[a] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence, 4 p.m. [b] Literally, "him." [c] Or, "early next morning," according to Sy[s] and 3 It. [d] Or, "Anointed One." [e] John, ℵBIt; Jo'na, AVgSy[s.p.]. [f] An Ar·a·ma'ic name (Kepha), here in the masculine gender, as in the Syriac manuscripts at Matthew 16:18; which see. [g] Pe'tros, ℵBA; meaning "a piece of rock; a stone".

answered him: "Rabbi, you are the Son of God, you are King° of Israel."* 50 Jesus in answer said to him: "Because I told you I saw you underneath the fig tree do you believe?° You will see things greater than these." 51 He further said to him: "Most truly[a] I say to YOU men, YOU will see heaven opened up and the angels° of God ascending° and descending to[d] the Son° of man."□

2 Now on the third day a marriage° celebration took place in Ca'na△ of Gal'i·lee, and the mother of Jesus was there. 2 Jesus and his disciples were also invited to the marriage◊ celebration. 3 When the wine° ran short the mother+ of Jesus said to him: "They have no wine." 4 But Jesus said to her: "What have I to do⊕ with you, woman?[b] My hour has not yet come."× 5 His mother said to those ministering: "Whatever he tells YOU, do."# 6 As it was, there were six stone water-jars sitting there as required by the purification* rules of the Jews, each able to hold two or three liquid measures.[c] 7 Jesus said to them: "Fill the water-jars with water." And they filled them to the brim.□ 8 And he said to them: "Draw some out now and take it to the director of the feast." So they took it. 9 When, now, the director of the feast tasted the water△ that had been turned into wine but did not know what its source was, although those ministering who had drawn out the water knew, the director of the feast called the bridegroom 10 and said to him: "Every other man puts out the fine wine first,◊ and when people are intoxicated, the inferior. You have reserved

°Ac 4:26
*Zec 9:9
Mt 27:11
°Joh 2:22
°Ac 12:15
°Joh 3:13
°Ac 2:17
°1Co 7:10
□Ge 28:12
Da 7:13
Mt 4:11
△Joh 4:46
Joh 21:2
◊Mt 22:2
Re 19:9
°Ro 14:21
+Joh 19:26
⊕2Sa 16:10
1Ki 17:18
Mr 1:24
×Joh 7:6
Joh 12:23
#Ge 41:55
*Mr 7:3
Heb 10:22
□Mt 9:15
△Joh 4:46
◊Lu 5:39

[a] Literally, "Truly, truly." [b] See Appendix under Matthew 8:20. [c] Each liquid measure was likely the bath,=8 gallons 3 quarts 1.2 pints. See 2 Chronicles 4:5, *LXX*. [d] Or, "in the service of." (Job 33:23)

the fine wine until now." [11] Jesus performed this in Ca'na of Gal'i·lee[⊙+] as the beginning of his signs,[○] and he made his glory[⊕] manifest, and his disciples put their faith in him.

12 After this he and his mother and brothers[×] and his disciples went down to Ca·per'na·um,[#] but they did not stay there many days.

13 Now the passover[⊙*] of the Jews was near, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. [14] And he found in the temple[○] those selling cattle and sheep[○] and doves and the money-brokers in their seats.[□] [15] So, after making a whip of ropes, he drove all those with the sheep and cattle out of the temple and he poured out the coins of the money-changers and overturned their tables.[○] [16] And he said to those selling the doves: "Take these things away from here! Stop making the house of my Father a house[△] of merchandise!"[◊] [17] His disciples called to mind that it is written: "Zeal[○] for your house will consume me."[+]

18 Therefore, in answer, the Jews said to him: "What sign[⊕] have you to show us, since you are doing these things?" [19] In answer Jesus said to them: "Break down this temple,[a×] and in three days I will raise it up." [20] Therefore the Jews said: "This temple[a#] was built in forty-six years, and will you raise it up in three days?" [21] But he was talking about the temple[a*] of his body.[○] [22] When, though, he was raised up from the dead, his disciples called to mind[□] that he used to say this, and they believed[○] the Scripture and the saying that Jesus said.

23 However, when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, at its feast,[△] many people put their faith in his name,[◊] viewing his signs that

⊙Joh 7:52
+Jos 20:7
○Joh 3:2
⊕Isa 9:1
Joh 1:14
Joh 11:40
×Mt 12:46
#Mt 4:13
*Ex 12:14
Nu 28:16
De 16:1
Joh 11:55
Joh 12:1
⊙Joh 6:4
○Ac 3:2
○Joh 10:2
□Mt 21:12
Mr 11:15
Lu 19:45
○Joh 13:28
△Ps 93:5
Zec 14:21
Lu 2:49
◊Mt 21:13
Mr 11:17
Lu 19:46
○Ac 21:20
+Ps 69:9
⊕Mt 12:38
Mt 16:1
Joh 3:2
Joh 4:48
Joh 6:30
×Mt 26:61
Mt 27:40
Mr 14:58
#Mt 12:6
*1Co 3:16
1Co 6:19
2Co 6:16
Eph 2:20
○Ac 9:40
□Lu 24:8
Joh 12:16
Joh 14:26
Joh 20:9
○Joh 3:15
△Joh 4:45
◊Joh 7:31

[a] Or, "sanctuary."

he was performing. 24 But Jesus himself was not entrusting[+] himself to them because of his knowing them all 25 and because he was in no need to have anyone bear witness[○] about man, for he himself knew what was in man.[⊕]

3 Now there was a man of the Pharisees, Nic·o·de'mus[○×] was his name, a ruler[○] of the Jews.[○] 2 This one came to him in the night and said to him: "Rabbi,[○] we know that you as a teacher have come from God; for no one can perform these signs[○] which you perform unless God is with him."[#] 3 In answer Jesus said to him: "Most truly I say to you, Unless anyone is born[*] again, he cannot see the kingdom[○] of God." 4 Nic·o·de'mus said to him: "How can a man be born when he is old? He cannot enter into the womb of his mother[○] a second time and be born, can he?" 5 Jesus answered: "Most truly I say to you, Unless anyone is born[□] from water[○] and spirit,[○] he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 What has been born from the flesh is flesh,[△] and what has been born from the spirit is spirit.[◊] 7 Do not marvel because I told you, You people must be born again. 8 The wind[a+] blows where it wants to, and you hear the sound of it, but you do not know where it comes from and where it is going. So is everyone that has been born from the spirit."[⊕]

9 In answer Nic·o·de'mus said to him: "How can these things come about?"[×] 10 In answer Jesus said to him: "Are you a teacher of Israel[○] and yet do not know these things?[#] 11 Most truly I say to you, What we know we speak and what we have seen we bear witness of, but you

[+]Joh 6:15
[○]Joh 3:23
[⊕]Mt 9:4 Mr 2:8 Joh 6:64 Re 2:23
[⊕]Joh 7:50
[○]Joh 7:26
[○]Joh 4:22
[×]Joh 7:50 Joh 19:39
[○]Joh 4:31
[⊕]Joh 6:14
[#]Mt 22:16 Ac 2:22
[○]Joh 18:36
[*]Joh 1:13 2Co 5:17 Ga 6:15 Eph 2:5 1Pe 1:23 1Jo 3:9
[⊕]Joh 6:42
[□]Ro 6:4 Jas 1:18 1Pe 1:23
[○]Joh 4:10
[⊙]Joh 4:24
[△]Ge 2:23 Ne 5:5
[◊]Joh 1:13 1Co 15:50 Ga 6:8
[+]Ec 11:5 Mr 4:41 Ac 2:2
[⊕]Joh 14:17 1Co 2:11
[×]Lu 1:34
[○]Joh 12:1
[#]Joh 9:30 Ro 2:20

[a] Wind=πνεῦμα (*pneu'ma*), ℵBA; the same Greek word elsewher translated "spirit".

1Co 2:14 people do not receive the witness we give. 12 If
I have told YOU earthly things and yet YOU do
not believe, how will YOU believe if I tell YOU
□De 30:12 heavenly things?□ 13 Moreover, no man has
⊙Joh 6:62 ascended⊙ into heaven⊙△ but he that descended
⊙Joh 6:32 from heaven, the Son of man.◊ 14 And just as
△Ac 2:34 Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness,+
◊1Co 15:47 so the Son of man must be lifted up, 15 that
Eph 4:9 everyone believing⊙ in him may have everlast-
+Nu 21:9 ing life.
Joh 8:28
2Co 5:21
Ga 3:13
⊙Joh 5:46

⊙Joh 5:42 16 "For God loved⊙ the world[a]⊙ so much that
⊙Joh 8:23 he gave his only-begotten Son, in order that
everyone exercising faith in him might not be
⊙Joh 6:27 destroyed but have everlasting⊙ life.⊕ 17 For God
⊕Ro 5:8 sent forth his Son into the world, not for him
1Jo 4:9 to judge× the world, but for the world to be
×Joh 12:47 saved⊙# through him. 18 He that exercises faith
⊙Joh 12:47 in him is not to be judged.* He that does not
#Lu 19:10 exercise faith has been judged already, because
1Jo 4:14 he has not exercised faith in the name of the
*Joh 5:24 only-begotten Son of God. 19 Now this is the
Joh 6:40
Joh 20:31
Ro 8:1

□Joh 1:9 basis for judgment, that the light□ has come
Joh 8:12 into the world but men have loved the darkness
△Job 24:13 rather than the light,△ for their works were
Isa 5:20 wicked. 20 For he that practices vile things
Joh 1:5 hates the light⊙ and does not come to the light,
Joh 12:48
⊙Joh 5:35
◊Eph 5:13 in order that his works may not be reproved.◊
21 But he that does what is true comes to the
+1Jo 1:7 light,+ in order that his works may be made
manifest as having been worked in harmony
with God."

22 After these things Jesus and his disciples
⊙Ac 1:8 went into Ju·de'an⊙ country, and there he spent
⊕Joh 4:2 some time with them and did baptizing.⊕ 23 But

[a] World=κόσμος (*kos'mos*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J17,18; also in verses 17, 19.

John[×] also was baptizing in Ae'non near Sa'lim, because there was a great quantity of water there, and people kept coming and being baptized;[#] 24 for John had not yet been thrown into prison.[○*]

25 Therefore a dispute arose on the part of the disciples[□] of John with a Jew concerning purification.[△] 26 So they came to John and said to him: "Rabbi, the man that was with you across the Jordan, to whom you have borne witness,[◊] see, this one is baptizing[○] and all are going to him." 27 In answer John said: "A man cannot receive a single thing unless it has been given him from heaven.[+] 28 You yourselves bear me witness[○] that I said, I am not the Christ,[⊖] but, I have been sent forth in advance of that one.[×] 29 He that has the bride is the bridegroom.[#] However, the friend[○] of the bridegroom, when he stands and hears him, has a great deal of joy[○] on account of the voice of the bridegroom. This, indeed, has been fulfilled as my joy.[*] 30 That one must go on increasing,[○] but I must go on decreasing."[□]

31 He that comes from above is over all others.[a] He that is from the earth[○] is from the earth and speaks of things of the earth.[△] He that comes from heaven is over all others.[a◊] 32 What he has seen and heard, of this he bears witness,[+] but no man is accepting his witness.[⊖] 33 He that has accepted his witness has given his seal[○×] to it that God is true.[#] 34 For the one whom God sent forth speaks the sayings of God,[*] for he does not give the spirit sparingly.[b□] 35 The Father[○△] loves the Son and has given all things into his hand.[○◊] 36 He that exercises

[a] Or, "all things." [b] Or, "by measure."

×Mt 3:1
#Mt 3:6
○Ac 8:3
*Mt 14:3
Lu 3:20
□Lu 7:18
△Mr 7:3
Heb 10:
◊Joh 1:7
Joh 1:3
○Joh 4:1
+Joh 6:6
Joh 19:
1Co 4:7
Heb 5:
Jas 1:1
○Joh 4:
⊖Joh 1:2
Ac 13:2
×Isa 40:3
Mt 11:1
Mr 1:2
○Joh 15:
#Mt 22:2
2Co 11:
Eph 5:
Re 21:9
○Ac 15:3
*Lu 1:4
□Isa 9:7
○2Co 9:1
△Mt 3:1
Joh 8:2
◊Mt 28:
Ro 9:5
1Co 15:
Eph 1:
Php 2:
○Ac 1:8
+Joh 8:2
Joh 15:
⊖Joh 1:1
×Pr 27:1
#Ro 3:4
1Jo 5:1
*Joh 7:1
○Joh 6:2
□Joh 1:1
△Lu 3:2
Joh 16:
◊Mt 11:2
Lu 10:2
Joh 17:
Heb 2:
○Joh 8:
⊖Joh 10:

faith[+] in the Son has everlasting life;[○●] he that disobeys the Son will not see life,[×] but the wrath of God remains upon him.[#]

4 When, now, the Master[a] became aware that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus was making and baptizing[○] more disciples[○] than John— 2 although, indeed, Jesus himself did no baptizing but his disciples did— 3 he left Ju·de'a and departed again for Gal'i·lee. 4 But it was necessary[○*] for him to go through Samaria.
5 Accordingly he came to the city of Samaria called Sy'char[b] near the field that Jacob gave to Joseph his son.[□] 6 In fact, Jacob's fountain was there. Now Jesus, tired out from the journey, was sitting at the fountain just as he was. The hour was about the sixth.[c]

7 A woman of Samaria came to draw water. Jesus said to her: "Give me a drink."[△] 8 (For his disciples had gone off into the city to buy[◊] foodstuffs.) 9 Therefore the Sa·mar'i·tan woman said to him: "How is it that you, despite being a Jew, ask me for a drink, when I am a Sa·mar'i·tan woman?" (For Jews have no dealings with Sa·mar'i·tans.)[d+] 10 In answer Jesus said to her: "If you had known the free gift[○●] of God and who[×] it is that says to you, 'Give me a drink,' you would have asked him and he would have given you living[○] water."[○#] 11 She said to him: "Sir, you have not even a bucket for drawing water and the well is deep. From what source, therefore, do you have this living water? 12 You are not greater[*] than our forefather Jacob, who gave us the well and who

○Joh 5:29 +Hab 2:4 Ro 1:17 ●Joh 6:47 ×1Jo 5:12 #Ro 2:8 Eph 2:3

○Ac 19:4 ○Joh 6:8

○Joh 8:48 *Lu 9:52

□Ge 33:19 Ge 48:22 Jos 24:32

△Joh 19:28

◊Mr 6:37 Joh 6:5

+2Ki 17:24 Ezr 4:3 Lu 9:52 Ac 10:28

○Ac 2:38 ●Heb 6:4 ×Isa 9:6 Isa 42:6

●Joh 5:25 ○Joh 7:38 #Isa 12:3 Jer 2:13 Zec 13:1 Zec 14:8 Re 7:17

*Mt 12:41 Joh 8:53

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] She'chem, Sy[s]. See Acts 7:16, footnote[b]. [c] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 12 o'clock noon. [d] ℵD and 5 Latin versions omit the words in parentheses. But BAVgSy[p.s] include.

himself together with his sons and his cattle drank out of it, are you?" 13 In answer Jesus said to her: "Everyone drinking° from this water will get thirsty again. 14 Whoever drinks from the water that I will give him will never get thirsty at all,□ but the water that I will give him will become in him a fountain of water△ bubbling up to impart everlasting life." 15 The woman said to him: "Sir, give me this water,◊ so that I may neither thirst nor keep coming over to this place to draw water."

16 He said to her: "Go, call your husband and come to this place." 17 In answer the woman said: "I do not have a husband."○ Jesus said to her: "You said well, 'A husband I do not have.' 18 For you have had five husbands, and the man you now have is not your husband. This you have said truthfully." 19 The woman said to him: "Sir, I perceive you are a prophet.+ 20 Our forefathers worshiped in this mountain;⊙⊕ but YOU people say that in Jerusalem is the place where persons ought to worship."× 21 Jesus said to her: "Believe me, woman, The hour is coming when neither in this mountain nor in Jerusalem# will YOU people worship* the Father. 22 YOU worship what YOU do not know;□ we worship what we know, because salvation° originates with the Jews.⊙△ 23 On the contrary, the hour is coming,◊ and it is now, when the genuine worshipers will worship° the Father with spirit+ and truth,⊙⊕ for, indeed, the Father is looking for such kind to worship him. 24 God° is a Spirit,[a]⊙× and those worshiping him must worship with spirit and truth."# 25 The woman said to him: "I know that Mes·si'ah* is coming, who

[a] Or, "God is spirit."

⊙Joh 7:37
□Joh 6:35 Joh 7:38
△Isa 58:11
◊Ro 6:23 1Jo 5:20
○Ac 5:9 +Lu 7:16 Joh 9:17 ⊕Ge 12:6 De 11:29 Jg 9:7 ×De 12:5 1Ki 9:3 2Ch 7:12 Ps 122 #Mr 14:58 ⊙Ac 7:38 *Mal 1:11 1Ti 2:8 □2Ki 17:29 △Isa 2:3 Lu 23:37 Ro 9:4 ◊Joh 5:25 +Joh 14:17 Ro 8:4 1Co 3:16 Ga 5:25 Php 3:3 ○Ac 4:12 ⊙Joh 5:1 ⊕Joh 1:17 ×Ge 6:3 2Co 3:17 ○Joh 12:28 ⊙Joh 5:33 #Ac 17:24 Ro 12:1 ○Joh 10:34 ⊙Joh 15:26 *Le 4:5 De 18:15 1Sa 2:10 Ps 2:2 Isa 45:1 Joh 1:41

is called Christ. Whenever that one arrives, he will declare all things to us openly." 26 Jesus
□Mt 16:20 Mt 26:63 Mr 14:61 Joh 9:37 Joh 10:24 said to her: "I who am speaking to you am he."□

27 Now at this point of time his disciples arrived, and they began to wonder because he was speaking with a woman. Of course, no one said: "What are you looking for?" or, "Why do you talk with her?" 28 The woman, therefore, left her water-jar and went off into the city and told the men: 29 "Come here, see a man that told me all the things I did. This is not
△Le 8:12 De 18:15 1Sa 2:10 perhaps the Christ,△ is it?" 30 They went out of the city and began coming to him.

31 Meanwhile the disciples were urging him,
○Joh 6:25 saying: "Rabbi,○ eat." 32 But he said to them: "I have food to eat of which YOU do not know." 33 Therefore the disciples began saying to one another: "No one has brought him anything to
◊Job 23:12 Mt 4:4 eat, has he?" 34 Jesus said to them: "My food◊
+Joh 6:38 is for me to do the will+ of him that sent me
⊕Joh 17:4 Joh 19:30 and to finish his work.⊕ 35 YOU say, do YOU not, that there are yet four months before the har-
○Re 14:15 vest○ comes? Look! I say to YOU: Lift up YOUR eyes and view the fields, that they are white for
×Isa 9:3 Mt 9:37 Lu 10:2 harvesting.× Already 36 the reaper is receiving a
○Joh 12:24 reward and gathering fruit○ for everlasting life,
⊖1Co 9:11 so that the sower○ and the reaper may rejoice to-
#Ps 19:11 Pr 11:18 Da 12:3 1Co 3:8 2Jo 8 gether.# 37 In this respect, indeed, the saying is true, One is the sower and another the reaper.*
*1Co 3:6 38 I dispatched YOU to reap what YOU have spent
○Ac 20:35 no labor○ on. Others have labored,□ and YOU
□Ac 10:43 1Pe 1:12 have entered into the benefit of their labor."

39 Now many of the Sa·mar'i·tans out of that
△Eze 16:53 city put faith in him△ on account of the word of the woman who said in witness: "He told me all the things I did." 40 Therefore when the

Sa·mar'i·tans came to him, they began asking him to stay◊ with them: and he stayed there two days.+ 41 Consequently many more believed on account of what he said,⊕ 42 and they began to say to the woman: "We do not believe any longer on account of your talk; for we have heard for ourselves and we know that this man is for a certainty the savior⊙× of the world."

43 After the two days he left there for Gal'i·lee. 44 Jesus himself, however, bore witness○ that in his own native land a prophet has no honor.# 45 When, therefore, he arrived in Gal'i·lee, the Gal·i·le'ans received him, because they had seen all the things he did in Jerusalem at the feast,* for they also had gone□ to the feast.

46 Accordingly he came again to Ca'na of Gal'i·lee, where he had turned the water into wine.△ Now there was a certain attendant of the king whose son was sick○ in Ca·per'na·um.○◊ 47 When this man heard that Jesus had come out of Ju·de'a into Gal'i·lee, he went off to him and began asking him to come down and heal his son, for he was at the point of dying. 48 However, Jesus said to him: "Unless YOU people see signs+ and wonders, YOU will by no means believe." 49 The attendant of the king said to him: "Master,[a] come down before my young○ child dies." 50 Jesus said to him: "Go your way;⊕ your son lives."× The man believed the word that Jesus spoke to him and went his way. 51 But already while he was on his way down his slaves met him to say that his boy○ was living.# 52 Therefore he began to inquire of them the hour in which he got better in health. Accord-

◊Ge 32:26
+Ac 10:48 Ac 18:20
⊕Ac 1:8
⊙Eph 5:23
○Joh 5:34
×Isa 49:6 Mt 1:21 Lu 2:30 Joh 1:29 Ac 13:23 Php 3:20 1Ti 1:15 1Jo 4:14
#Mt 13:57 Mr 6:4 Lu 4:24
*Joh 2:23
□De 16:16
△Joh 2:1 Joh 2:11
○Joh 11:1
○Joh 6:24
◊Mt 8:5
+Nu 14:11 Mt 16:1 Lu 16:31 Joh 2:18 Ac 5:12 1Co 1:22
⊙Joh 16:2
⊕Mt 8:13
×1Ki 17:23
○Ac 20:12
#Mr 7:30

[a] Or, "Lord."

ingly they said to him: "Yesterday at the
Mt 8:15 Ac 28:8 □Mt 8:13 seventh hour[a] the fever left him." 53 Therefore
the father knew it was in the very hour□ that
Jesus said to him: "Your son lives." And he and
△Ac 16:34 his whole household believed.△ 54 Again this was
◊Joh 2:11 the second sign◊ Jesus performed when he came
out of Ju·de'a into Gal'i·lee.

5 After these things there was a[e] feast+ of the
⊙Joh 7:2 ○Ac 28:17 Jews,° and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.°
+Ex 12:14 Le 23:2 Nu 28:16 De 16:1 Joh 2:13 Joh 6:4 Joh 11:55 Joh 12:1 2 Now in Jerusalem at the sheepgate⊕ there is
×Ne 3:1 Ne 12:39 ×2Sa 2:13 #Joh 10:23 a pool× designated in Hebrew[b] Beth·za'tha,[c] with
five colonnades.# 3 In these a multitude of the
sick, blind, lame and those with withered mem-
bers, was lying down.[d] 5 But a certain man was
there who had been in his infirmity for thirty-
eight years. 6 Seeing this man lying down, and
*Lu 13:11 □Ps 72:13 Mal 4:2 being aware that he had already been infirm a
long time,* Jesus said to him: "Do you want to
become sound in health?"□ 7 The infirm man an-
swered him: "Sir, I do not have a man to put
me into the pool when the water is disturbed;
but while I am coming another steps down ahead
of me." 8 Jesus said to him: "Get up, pick up
△Mt 9:6 Mr 2:11 Lu 5:24 Ac 3:7 your cot and walk."△ 9 With that the man im-
mediately became sound in health, and he
picked up his cot and began to walk.

◊Joh 9:14 Now on that day it was a sabbath.◊ 10 There-
⊙Ac 4:14 fore the Jews began to say to the cured° man:

---

[a] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 1 p.m. [b] Ar.a.ma'ic, rather, and not the pure Hebrew. [c] An Ar.a.ma'ic name, meaning "house of the olive" (ℵ). BVg read "Beth.sa'i.da",="house of fishing". [d] ℵBDSy[c] omit verse 4, reading: "For an angel of the Lord [or, Jehovah] would come down into the pool from season to season and disturb the water; the first one then to step in after the disturbance of the water would become sound in health from whatever disease it was by which he was afflicted."—AItVg[s.c]Sy[p]. [e] "A," BAD; "the," ℵC.

"It is Sabbath, and it is not lawful† for you to carry the cot." 11 But he answered them: "The very one that made me sound in health said to me, 'Pick up your cot and walk.' " 12 They asked him: "Who is the man that told you, 'Pick it up and walk'?"⊕ 13 But the healed man did not know who he was, for Jesus had turned aside, there being a crowd° in the place. 14 After these things Jesus found him in the temple× and said to him: "See, you have become sound in health. Do not sin# anymore, in order that something worse does not happen to you." 15 The man went away and told the Jews it was Jesus that made him sound in health. 16 So on this account the Jews went to persecuting* Jesus,○ because he was doing these things during Sabbath.⊙ 17 But he answered them: "My Father has kept working□ until now, and I keep working." 18 On this account, indeed, the Jews began seeking all the more to kill him,△ because not only was he breaking the sabbath but he was also calling God his own Father,◊ making himself equal† to God.

19 Therefore, in answer, Jesus[a] went on to say to them: "Most truly I say to you, The Son cannot do a single thing of his own initiative,[b]○ but only what he beholds the Father doing.⊕ For whatever things that One does, these things the Son also does in like manner. 20 For the Father has affection° for the Son× and shows him all the things he himself does, and he will show him works greater than these, in order that YOU may marvel. 21 For just as the Father raises# the dead up and makes them alive,° so

†Ex 20:10 De 5:14 Ne 13:19 Jer 17:21 Mt 12:2 Mr 2:24 Lu 6:2
⊕Lu 5:21
⊙Ac 16:22
×Ac 3:8
#1Pe 4:1
*Mt 12:14 ○Joh 6:42 ⊙Joh 7:22
□Ge 2:1 Isa 40:26 Isa 45:18 Joh 9:4 Joh 14:10 △Joh 7:19
◊Joh 10:33 Joh 14:28 †Php 2:6
○Joh 5:30
⊕Joh 3:11 Joh 8:28 Joh 12:49 Joh 14:10 2Co 3:5
⊙Joh 11:3 ×Mt 3:17 Joh 3:35 2Pe 1:17
#2Ki 4:34 Heb 11:35 °Ro 4:17

[a] Jesus, ℵAVg; he, B. [b] Or, "thing original with him."

*Lu 7:14
Lu 8:54
Joh 6:44
©Joh 7:24
□Mt 11:27
Joh 3:35
Ac 10:42
1Pe 4:5
△Php 2:10
1Jo 2:23
◊Lu 10:16

the Son also makes those alive whom he wants to.* 22 For the Father judges no one at all, but he has committed all the judging© to the Son,□ 23 in order that all may honor the Son△ just as they honor the Father. He that does not honor the Son does not honor the Father who sent him.◊ 24 Most truly I say to YOU, He that hears my word and believes him that sent me has everlasting life, and he does not come into judgment but has passed over from death© to life.*

©Joh 11:4
*Joh 3:16
Joh 6:40
Joh 8:51
1Jo 3:14
©Ac 3:19
©1Co 15:52
1Pe 1:3
©Joh 6:51

25 "Most truly I say to YOU, The hour is coming,© and it is now, when the dead© will hear the voice of the Son of God and those who have given heed will live.© 26 For just as the Father has in himself the gift of life,[a] so he has granted to the Son to have also in himself the gift of

©Joh 10:18
×Da 7:13

life.[a] 27 And he has given him authority© to do judging, because Son of man× he is. 28 Do not

©Joh 11:17
#Job 14:13
Isa 25:8
Isa 26:19
Re 20:12
©Joh 11:25
©Joh 6:35
*Mal 3:16
□Ac 17:31
Ac 24:15

marvel at this, because the hour is coming in which all those in the memorial© tombs# will hear his voice 29 and come out, those who did good things* to a resurrection© of life,© those who practiced vile things to a resurrection of judgment.□ 30 I cannot do a single thing of my

©Joh 7:28
©Joh 8:15
△Mt 26:39
Joh 4:34
Joh 6:38
◊De 19:15
Isa 55:4
1Jo 5:6
Re 3:14
*Joh 8:14
©Mt 3:17
Mr 9:7
Joh 12:30
1Jo 5:9
×Joh 1:15
Joh 1:19
Joh 1:27
Joh 1:32
©Joh 8:32

own initiative;[b]© just as I hear, I judge,© and the judgment that I render is righteous, because I seek not my own will but the will△ of him that sent me.

31 "If I alone bear witness◊ about myself, my witness* is not true. 32 There is another that bears witness about me, and I know that the witness which he bears© about me is true. 33 YOU have dispatched men to John, and he has borne witness to the truth.©× 34 However, I

[a] Or, "in himself life." See Romans 6:23. [b] Or, "thing original with me."

do not accept the witness° from man,⊙ but I say these things that YOU may be saved.# 35 That man was a burning and shining° lamp, and YOU for a short time were willing to rejoice greatly in his light.⊙* 36 But I have the witness greater than that of John, for the very works that my Father assigned me to accomplish, the works themselves that I am doing,□ bear witness about me that the Father dispatched° me. 37 Also the Father who sent me has himself borne witness about me.△ YOU have neither heard his voice at any time nor seen his figure,◊ 38 and YOU do not have his word abiding in YOU, because the very one whom he dispatched YOU do not believe.

39 "YOU are searching the Scriptures,°+ because YOU think that by means of them YOU will have everlasting life; and these are the very ones that bear witness about me.⊕ 40 And yet YOU do not want to come to me that YOU may have life.× 41 I do not accept glory from men,# 42 but I well know that YOU do not have the love° of God in YOU.* 43 I have come in the name of my Father, but YOU do not receive me; if someone else arrived in his own name, YOU would receive that one. 44 How can YOU believe, when YOU are accepting glory□ from one another and YOU are not seeking the glory that is from the only God?[a]△ 45 Do not think that I will accuse YOU to the Father; there is one that accuses YOU, Moses,◊ in whom YOU have put YOUR hope. 46 In fact, if YOU believed° Moses YOU would believe me, for that one wrote about me.+ 47 But if YOU do not believe the writings of that one,⊕ how will YOU believe my sayings?"

[a] B omits "God".

⊙Joh 7:7
⊙Ac 1:11
#Joh 11:42
○Php 2:15
⊙Joh 12:35
*Mt 13:20
Mr 6:20
2Pe 1:19
□Joh 3:2
Joh 10:25
1Jo 5:9
○Joh 10:36
△Mt 17:5
Mr 1:11
Joh 6:27
Joh 8:18
Joh 12:30
1Jo 5:9
◊De 4:12
Joh 1:18
1Ti 1:17
1Jo 4:12
⊙Joh 19:36
+Isa 8:20
Ac 17:11
2Ti 3:15
1Pe 1:10
⊕De 18:15
×Joh 1:11
#1Th 2:6
○Joh 12:43
*1Jo 2:15
□Joh 12:43
△1Co 4:5
◊De 31:26
Joh 7:19
Ro 2:12
⊙Joh 6:69
+Ge 3:15
Ge 12:7
Ge 49:10
De 18:15
Lu 24:44
Ac 26:22
⊕Lu 16:31

6 After these things Jesus departed across the
•Mt 14:13 Mr 6:32 Lu 9:10 sea of Gal'i·lee, or Ti·be'ri·as.• 2 But a great
crowd kept following him, because they were
#Mr 6:33 Lu 9:11 •Mt 15:29 beholding the signs he was performing upon
those who were ill.# 3 So Jesus went up into a
mountain,• and there he was sitting with his dis-
○Joh 11:55 ⊙Joh 7:37 □Ex 12:14 Le 23:2 Nu 28:16 De 16:1 Joh 2:13 Joh 5:1 Joh 11:55 Joh 12:1 △Mt 14:14 Mr 6:35 Lu 9:12 ciples. 4 Now the passover,○□ the feast⊙ of the
Jews, was near. 5 When, therefore, Jesus raised
his eyes and observed that a great crowd was
coming to him, he said to Philip: "Where shall
we buy loaves for these to eat?"△ 6 However, he
was saying this to test him, for he himself knew
what he was about to do. 7 Philip answered
◊Mr 6:37 ○Joh 6:66 him: "Two hundred de·nar'i·i[a] worth of loaves
is not enough for them, so that each one may
get a little."◊ 8 One of his disciples,○ Andrew
the brother of Simon Peter, said to him: 9 "Here
is a little boy that has five barley loaves and
•2Ki 4:42 Mt 14:17 Mr 6:38 Lu 9:13 two small fishes. But what are these among
so many?"•

10 Jesus said: "HAVE the men recline as at
meal. Now there was a lot of grass in the place.
Therefore the men reclined, about five thousand
⊙2Ki 4:43 Mt 14:19 Mr 6:39 Lu 9:14 in number.⊙ 11 So Jesus took the loaves and,
after giving thanks, he distributed them to
those reclining, likewise also as much of the
•2Ki 4:44 Mr 6:41 Lu 9:16 #Mr 6:42 small fishes as they wanted.• 12 But when they
had their fill# he said to his disciples: "Collect
the fragments that remain over, so that noth-
ing is wasted." 13 Therefore they collected them,
and they filled twelve baskets with fragments
•Mt 14:20 Mr 6:43 Lu 9:17 ⊙Joh 6:26 from the five barley loaves which were left over
by those who had eaten.•

14 Hence when the men saw the signs⊙ he
performed they began to say: "This is for a cer-

[a] A de·nar'i·us was worth about 17¢ or 8d. 2f.

tainty the prophet□ that was to come into the world." 15 Therefore Jesus, realizing they were about to come and seize him to make him king, withdrew^ again into the mountain all alone.

16 When evening fell, his disciples went down to the sea,◊ 17 and, boarding a boat, they set out across the sea for Ca·per'na·um. Well, by now it had grown dark and Jesus had not yet come to them. 18 Also the sea began to be stirred up because a strong wind was blowing.+ 19 However, when they had gone about three or four miles,[a] they beheld Jesus walking upon the sea and getting near the boat, and they became fearful.⊕ 20 But he said to them: "It is I; have no fear!"× 21 Therefore they were willing to take him into the boat, and directly the boat was at the land to which they had been going.#

22 The next day the crowd that was standing on the other side of the sea saw that there was no boat there except a little one, and that Jesus had not entered into the boat with his disciples but that only his disciples had left; 23 but boats from Ti·be'ri·as* arrived near the place where they ate the bread after the Master[b] had given thanks. 24 Therefore when the crowd saw that neither Jesus was there nor his disciples, they boarded their little boats and came to Ca·per'na·um° to look□ for Jesus.

25 So when they found him across the sea they said to him: "Rabbi,⊙ when did you get here?" 26 Jesus answered them and said: "Most truly I say to YOU, YOU are looking for me, not because YOU saw signs,○ but because YOU ate from the loaves and were satisfied. 27 Work,

□De 18:15 De 18:18 Isa 7:14 Isa 9:6 Mt 11:3
^Mt 14:23 Mr 6:45
◊Mt 14:22 Mr 6:47
+Mt 8:24 Mt 14:24 Mr 6:48
⊕Mt 14:26 Mr 6:49
×Mt 14:27 Mr 6:50
#Mt 14:32 Mr 6:51
*Joh 21:1
°Mt 4:13 □Mr 1:37
⊙Mt 23:7
○Joh 7:31

[a] Literally, "about twenty-five or thirty stades"; a stade equalin a furlong or eighth of a mile. [b] Or, "Lord."

not for the food that perishes,[◎] but for the food
that remains for life everlasting,[○△] which the
Son of man will give YOU, for upon this one the
Father, even God, has put his seal[○] of approval."[◊]
28 Therefore they said to him: "What shall
we do to work the works of God?" 29 In answer
Jesus said to them: "This is the work[○] of God,
that YOU exercise faith[+] in him whom that One
sent forth." 30 Therefore they said to him:
"What, then, is the sign[⊕] you are going to per-
form, in order for us to see it and believe you?
What work are you going to do? 31 Our fore-
fathers ate the manna[×] in the wilderness, just
as it is written, 'He gave them bread from
heaven to eat.' "[#] 32 Hence Jesus said to them:
"Most truly I say to YOU, Moses did not give
YOU the bread[○] from heaven,[○] but my Father
does give[*] YOU the real bread from heaven.
33 For the bread of God is the one who comes
down from heaven and gives life to the world."
34 Therefore they said to him: "Master,[a] always
give[□] us this bread."

35 Jesus said to them: "I am the bread of
life.[◎] He that comes to me will not get hungry[○]
at all, and he that exercises faith in me will
never get thirsty at all.[△] 36 But I have said to
YOU, YOU have even seen me[b] and yet do not
believe.[◊] 37 Everything the Father gives me will
come to me, and the one that comes to me I
will by no means drive away,[+] 38 because I have
come down from heaven to do, not my will, but
the will of him that sent me.[⊕] 39 This is the will
of him that sent me, that I should lose nothing
out of all that he has given me but that I should

◎Ac 5:37 ○Joh 17:3 △Mt 16:12 Lu 10:42 Joh 4:14 Ro 6:23
◎Ro 4:11
◊Mt 3:17 Mt 17:5 Mr 1:11 Lu 3:22 Joh 1:33 Ac 2:22 2Pe 1:17
○Ac 5:38
+Ac 16:31 1Jo 3:23
⊕Mt 12:38 Mr 8:12 Lu 11:16 Joh 2:18 1Co 1:22
×Ex 16:15 Nu 11:7 Ne 9:15 1Co 10:3
#Ps 78:24 Re 2:7
◎Joh 6:50
○Joh 17:1
*Joh 3:16
□Joh 4:15
◎Joh 11:25
○Ac 10:10
△Joh 4:14 Joh 7:37 Re 22:17
◊Joh 6:26 Joh 6:64
+Isa 1:18 Jer 31:34 Joh 10:27 Joh 17:6 1Jo 2:19
⊕Mt 26:39 Joh 5:30

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Me, BD; but omitted by ℵAItSy[s.c].

resurrect× it at the last day.⊙ 40 For this is the will of my Father, that everyone that beholds the Son and exercises faith in him should have everlasting life, and I should[a] resurrect him at the last day."#

41 Therefore the Jews began to murmur at him because he said: "I am the bread that came down from heaven," 42 and they began saying:* "Is this not Jesus○ the son of Joseph,⊙□ whose father and mother○ we know? How is it that now he says, 'I have come down from heaven'?" 43 In answer Jesus said to them: "Stop murmuring among yourselves. 44 No man can come to me unless the Father, who sent me, draws him,△ and I will resurrect him in the last day. 45 It is written in the Prophets, 'And they will all be taught[b] by Jehovah.'[c]◊ Everyone that has heard the Father's teaching and has learned○ comes to me.† 46 Not that any man has seen the Father, except he who is from God; this one has seen the Father.⊕ 47 Most truly I say to YOU, He that believes has everlasting life.×

48 "I am the bread# of life. 49 YOUR forefathers ate the manna* in the wilderness and yet died. 50 This is the bread○ that comes down from heaven, so that anyone may eat of it and not die. 51 I am the living⊙ bread that came down from heaven; if anyone eats of this bread he will live forever; and, for a fact, the bread that I shall give is my flesh○ in behalf of the life of the world."□

52 Therefore the Jews began contending with one another, saying: "How can this man give us his flesh to eat?"△ 53 Accordingly Jesus said

⊙Joh 8:56
×Joh 5:28
Joh 10:28
Joh 17:12
Ac 10:42
Ac 24:15
#Ac 17:31
1Co 15:52
1Pe 1:3
Re 20:12
*Mt 13:55
Mr 6:3
○Joh 17:3
⊙Mt 1:19
□Lu 3:23
○Joh 19:25
△Joh 6:65
Joh 14:6
◊Isa 54:13
Jer 31:34
Mic 4:2
⊙Joh 7:15
†1Th 4:9
Heb 8:10
⊕Mt 11:27
Lu 10:22
Joh 1:18
×Joh 3:16
#Joh 6:33
*Joh 6:31
○2Co 9:10
⊙Joh 6:57
○Joh 8:15
□Heb 10:10
△Joh 3:9
Joh 7:43
Joh 9:16

[a] Or, "will." [b] Or, "be those taught." [c] Jehovah, J7,8,10,14,17,18 margin; God, ℵBA.

to them: "Most truly I say to YOU, Unless
◊Joh 4:14 YOU eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink◊
+Joh 5:26 his blood, YOU have no life+ in YOU. 54 He that
©Job 14:13 Isa 25:8 Isa 26:19 Joh 5:28 Joh 11:25 Ac 17:31 Ac 24:15 Re 20:12 feeds on my flesh and drinks my blood has
everlasting life, and I shall resurrect© him at
the last day; 55 for my flesh is true food, and
my blood is true drink. 56 He that feeds on my
flesh and drinks my blood remains in union°
○Joh 14:10 with me, and I in union with him.× 57 Just as the
×Joh 14:23 Joh 15:4 1Jo 3:24 living Father sent me forth and I live because
of the Father, he also that feeds on me, even
that one will live° because of me.# 58 This is the
©Joh 14:19 #Joh 5:26 bread that came down from heaven. It is not as
when YOUR forefathers ate and yet died. He
Joh 6:51 that feeds on this bread will live forever."
59 These things he said as he was teaching in a
○Ac 9:2 synagogue° at Ca·per'na·um.

60 Therefore many of his disciples, when
they heard this, said: "This speech is shocking;
□Mt 11:6 Joh 6:66 who can listen to it?"□ 61 But Jesus, knowing in
himself that his disciples were murmuring about
△Mt 13:21 this, said to them: "Does this stumble△ YOU?
62 What, therefore, if YOU behold the Son of
○Joh 20:17 ◊Joh 3:13 Ac 1:9 Eph 4:8 man ascending° to where he was before?◊ 63 It
+1Co 15:45 2Co 3:6 Ga 6:8 1Pe 3:18 is the spirit+ that is life-giving; the flesh is of
©Ps 119:50 Pr 1:23 Isa 59:21 1Co 2:13 Eph 6:17 no use at all. The sayings that I have spoken
to YOU are[a] spirit© and are[a] life. 64 But there
×Mt 9:4 Joh 2:24 Joh 13:11 Re 2:23 are some of YOU that do not believe." For ini-
#Joh 6:44 Joh 14:6 tially Jesus knew who were the ones not be-
©Joh 8:31 lieving and who was the one that would betray
*Lu 9:62 him.× 65 So he went on to say: "This is why I
have said to YOU, No one can come to me unless
it is granted him by the Father."#

66 Owing to this many of his disciples© went
off to the things behind* and would no longer

[a] Or, "mean."

walk with him.□ 67 Therefore Jesus said to the twelve: "YOU do not want to go also, do YOU?"△ 68 Simon Peter◊ answered him: "Master,[a] Whom shall we go away to? You have sayings of everlasting life,+ 69 and we have believed○ and come to know that you are the Holy One of God."⊕ 70 Jesus answered them: "I chose YOU twelve,× did I not? Yet one of YOU is a slanderer."[b]○# 71 He was, in fact, speaking of Judas○ the son of Simon○ Is·car'i·ot; for this one was going to betray* him, although one of the twelve.

7 Now after these things Jesus continued walking about in Gal'i·lee, for he did not want to walk about in Ju·de'a, because the Jews were seeking to kill□ him. 2 However, the feast of the Jews,○ the feast of tabernacles,△ was near. 3 Therefore his brothers◊ said to him: "Pass on over from here and go into Ju·de'a, in order that your disciples also may behold the works you do. 4 For nobody does anything in secret+ while himself seeking to be known publicly. If you do these things, manifest yourself to the world." 5 His brothers○⊕ were, in fact, not exercising faith in him. 6 Therefore Jesus said to them: "My due time is not yet present, but YOUR due time is always at hand.× 7 The world has no reason to hate YOU, but it hates me, because I bear witness○ concerning it that its works are wicked.# 8 YOU go up to the feast; I am not yet going up to this feast, because my due time has not yet fully come."* 9 So after he told them these things he remained in Gal'i·lee.

10 But when his brothers had gone up to the feast, then he also went up himself, not openly

□Mt 11:6 Joh 6:60
△Lu 22:28 2Ti 1:15
◊Mt 16:16 Mr 8:29
+Ac 5:20
○Joh 12:3
⊕Mr 1:24 Lu 9:20
×Lu 6:13
○Joh 8:44
#Lu 22:3 Joh 13:1
○Joh 13:2
○Joh 13:2
*Mt 26:14

□Mr 9:30 Joh 5:18
○Joh 8:31
△Le 23:34
◊Mt 12:46 Mr 3:31 Mr 6:3 Lu 8:19 Joh 2:12 Ac 1:14 Ga 1:19
+Mt 10:26 Joh 14:2
○Joh 20:1
⊕Mt 13:55 Lu 8:20
×Joh 2:4 Joh 7:30
○Joh 8:17
#Joh 3:19 Joh 15:1
*Mt 26:45 Joh 8:20

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "devil."

but as in secret. 11 Therefore the Jews began
□Joh 11:56 looking□ for him at the feast and saying:
"Where is that man?" 12 And there was a lot of
subdued talk about him among the crowds.
Some would say: "He is a good man." Others
⊙1Co 15:33 would say: "He is not, but he misleads⊙ the
△Mt 21:46 crowd."△ 13 No one, of course, would speak about
Lu 7:16 him publicly because of people's fear of the
Joh 6:14
Joh 9:16
◊Joh 9:22 Jews.◊
Joh 12:42
Joh 19:38

14 When by now the feast was half over,
Jesus went up into the temple and began teach-
+Lu 19:47 ing.+ 15 Therefore the Jews fell to wondering,
saying: "How does this man have a knowledge
○Ro 16:17 of letters, when he has not studied[a]○ at the
⊕Mt 13:54 schools?"⊕ 16 Jesus, in turn, answered them
Mr 6:2
Lu 2:47
Lu 4:22 and said: "What I teach is not mine, but be-
Ac 4:13 longs to him that sent me.× 17 If anyone desires
to do His will,# he will know concerning the
⊙Joh 18:19 teaching⊙ whether it is from God or I speak
○Joh 11:51 of my own originality.○ 18 He that speaks of his
×Joh 3:11
Joh 3:34
Joh 8:28 own originality is seeking his own glory; but
Joh 12:49 he that seeks the glory* of him that sent him,
Joh 14:10
Re 1:1 this one is true and there is no unrighteousness
#Lu 8:15 in him. 19 Moses gave YOU the law,□ did he not?
Joh 8:43
*Joh 5:41 But none of YOU obeys the law. Why are YOU
Joh 8:50 seeking to kill me?"△ 20 The crowd answered:
□Ex 24:3
De 33:4 "You have a demon.[b]◊ Who is seeking to kill
Ac 7:38 you?" 21 In answer Jesus said to them: "One
Ac 7:53
Ro 2:17 deed I performed' and YOU are all wondering.
△Mt 12:14 22 For this reason Moses has given YOU the cir-
Mr 3:6
◊Joh 8:48 cumcision⊕—not that it is from Moses, but that
Joh 10:20
+Joh 5:16 it is from the forefathers×—and YOU circum-
⊕Le 12:3 cise⊙ a man on a sabbath.○ 23 If a man receives
Lu 1:59
⊙Ac 7:8 circumcision on a sabbath in order that the
○Ac 13:14 law of Moses may not be broken, are YOU vio-
×Ge 17:10
Ro 4:11
Php 3:5

[a] Or, "when he has not learned." [b] Or, "You are demonized."

lently angry at me because I made a man completely sound in health on a sabbath?[#] [24] Stop judging from the outward appearance, but judge with righteous[⊙] judgment."[○*]

25 Therefore some of the inhabitants of Jerusalem began to say: "This is the man they are seeking to kill,[⊙□] is it not? [26] And yet, see! he is speaking in public[△] and they say nothing to him. The rulers[○] have not come to know for a certainty that this is the Christ, have they? [27] On the contrary, we know where this man is from;[◊] yet when the Christ comes, no one is to know where he is from."[+] [28] Therefore Jesus cried out as he was teaching in the temple and said: "You both know me[⊕] and know where I am from. Also I have not come of my own initiative,[⊙×] but he that sent me is real,[#] and you do not know him.[*] [29] I know him,[□] because I am a representative from him and that One sent me forth." [30] Hence they began seeking to get hold of him,[△] but no one laid a hand upon him, because his hour[◊] had not yet come. [31] Still, many of the crowd put faith in him,[+] and they commenced saying: "When the Christ arrives,[⊕] he will not perform more signs[○×] than this man has performed, will he?"

32 The Pharisees heard the crowd murmuring these things about him, and the chief priests and the Pharisees dispatched officers to get hold of him. [33] Therefore Jesus said: "I continue a little while longer with you before I go to him that sent me.[#] [34] You will hunt for me,[*] but you will not find me, and where I am you cannot come."[□] [35] Therefore the Jews said among themselves: "Where does this man intend going if we shall not find him? He does not intend to

#Joh 5:9
⊙Ro 3:10
○Joh 8:16
*De 1:16
Pr 24:23
Isa 11:3
Mt 23:23
Joh 8:15
Jas 2:1
⊙Joh 8:37
□Joh 5:18
△Mt 26:55
Joh 18:20
○Joh 12:31
◊Mt 13:55
Mr 6:3
Lu 4:22
+Heb 7:3
⊕Joh 8:14
⊙Joh 8:28
×Joh 8:42
#Joh 5:32
*Mt 11:27
Joh 8:55
□Mt 11:27
Joh 10:15
△Mr 11:18
Lu 19:47
◊Lu 22:53
Joh 8:20
+Joh 2:23
Joh 8:30
Joh 10:42
Joh 11:45
Joh 12:11
○Joh 9:16
⊕Mt 12:23
×Joh 11:47
#Joh 13:33
Joh 16:16
*Pr 1:28
Joh 8:21
Joh 13:33
□Joh 8:22

△Isa 11:12
Jas 1:1
1Pe 1:1
⊙Ac 1:1

go to the Jews dispersed[a△] among the Greeks and teach⊙ the Greeks, does he? 36 What does this saying mean that he said: 'YOU will hunt for me, but YOU will not find me, and where I am YOU cannot come'?"

◊Le 23:36
○1Co 5:8
+Isa 55:1
Joh 6:35
Re 22:17
⊙Ac 23:12
⊕De 18:15
○Eph 5:26
×Pr 18:4
Isa 12:3
Isa 43:20
Eze 47:1
Zec 13:1
Zec 14:8
Joh 4:14
#Isa 44:3
Joe 2:28
Joh 16:7
Ac 2:17
*Joh 12:16
Joh 13:32
□De 18:18
Joh 1:21
Joh 6:14
Ac 3:22
△Joh 1:46
Joh 4:42
Joh 6:69
⊙Mt 3:7
○Ac 1:16
⊕Mt 2:1
◊2Sa 7:12
1Ch 17:11
2Ch 13:5
Ps 89:4
Ps 132:11
Isa 55:3
Jer 23:5
+Mic 5:2
Lu 2:4
⊕Joh 9:16
Joh 10:19

37 Now on the last day, the great day of the feast,○◊ Jesus was standing up and he cried out, saying: "If anyone is thirsty,+ let him come to me and drink.⊙ 38 He that puts faith in me,⊕ just as the Scripture has said, 'Out from his inmost part streams of living water○ will flow.' "× 39 However, he said this concerning the spirit which those who put faith in him were about to receive; for as yet there was no spirit,# because Jesus had not yet been glorified.* 40 Therefore some of the crowd that heard these words began saying: "This is for a certainty The Prophet."□ 41 Others were saying: "This is the Christ." But some were saying: "The Christ is not actually coming out of Gal'i·lee, is he?△ 42 Has not the Scripture said that the Christ is coming from the offspring⊙ of David,○◊ and from Beth'le·hem⊙+ the village where David used to be?" 43 Therefore a division over him developed among the crowd.⊕ 44 Some of them, though, were wanting to get hold of him, but no one did lay his hands upon him.

×Mt 7:29

#Joh 12:42
Ac 6:7

45 Therefore the officers went back to the chief priests and Pharisees, and the latter said to them: "Why is it YOU did not bring him in?" 46 The officers replied: "Never has another man spoken like this."× 47 In turn, the Pharisees answered: "YOU have not been misled also, have YOU? 48 Not one of the rulers or of the Pharisees has put faith in him, has he?# 49 But this

[a] Literally, "to the dispersion."

crowd that does not know the law are accursed[⊙] people." [50] Nic·o·de'mus,[○] who had come to him previously, and who was one of them, said to them: [51] "Our law does not judge[*] a man unless first it has heard from him and come to know what he is doing, does it?" [52] In answer they said to him: "You are not also out of Gal'i·lee,[⊙] are you? Search and see that no prophet[□] is to be raised up out of Gal'i·lee."[a]

8 12 Therefore Jesus spoke again to them, saying: "I am the light[△] of the world. He that follows me will by no means walk in darkness,[○] but will possess the light of life."[◊] [13] Hence the Pharisees said to him: "You bear witness about yourself; your witness[+] is not true." [14] In an-

⊙Ac 23:1
○Joh 19:
*De 1:16 De 17:8 De 19:1
⊙Ac 1:11
□Isa 9:1 Mt 4:15
△Isa 49:6 Joh 1:5 Joh 12:
○Ac 2:20
◊1Jo 2:8
+Joh 5:31

[a] ℵBSy[s] omit verses 53 to chapter 8, verse 11, which read (wi some variations in the various Greek texts and versions) as follow

[53] "So they went each one to his home.

8 "But Jesus went to the mount of Olives. [2] At daybrea however, he again presented himself at the temple, and a the people began coming to him, and he sat down and bega to teach them. [3] Now the scribes and the Pharisees brought a wo an caught at adultery, and, after standing her in their mids [4] they said to him: 'Teacher, this woman has been caught in t act of committing adultery. [5] In the Law Moses prescribed for t to stone such kind of women. What, really, do you say?' [6] course, they were saying this to put him to the test, in order t have something with which to accuse him. But Jesus bent dow and began to write with his finger in the ground. [7] When the persisted in asking him, he straightened up and said to them 'Let the one of YOU that is sinless be the first to throw a stone her.' [8] And bending over again he kept on writing in the groun [9] But those who heard this began going out, one by one, startin with the older men of influence, and he was left alone, and th woman that was in their midst. [10] Straightening up, Jesus said her: 'Woman, where are they? Did no one condemn you?' [11] Sh said: 'No one, sir.' Jesus said: 'Neither do I condemn you. G your way; from now on practice sin no more.' "—DVgSy[hi].

swer Jesus said to them: "Even if I do bear witness about myself, my witness is true, because I know where I came from and where I am going. But YOU do not know where I came from and where I am going.[⊕] [15] YOU judge[○] according to the flesh;[○×] I do not judge any man at all.[#] [16] And yet if I do judge, my judgment[○] is truthful, because I am not alone, but the Father[a] who sent me is with me.[*] [17] Also in YOUR own Law[○] it is written, 'The witness[○] of two men is true.'[□] [18] I am one that bears witness about myself and the Father who sent me bears witness about me."[△] [19] Therefore they went on to say to him: "Where is your Father?" Jesus answered: "YOU know neither me nor my Father.[◊] If YOU did know me, YOU would know my Father also."[+] [20] These sayings he spoke in the treasury[⊕] as he was teaching in the temple. But no one laid hold of him,[×] because his hour[#] had not yet come.

21 Hence he said to them again: "I am going away, and YOU will hunt[*] for me, and yet YOU will die in YOUR sin.[□] Where I am going YOU cannot come." [22] Therefore the Jews began to say: "He will not kill himself, will he? Because he says, 'Where I am going YOU cannot come.' "[△] [23] So he proceeded to say to them: "YOU are from the realms[b] below; I am from the realms[b] above.[◊] YOU are from this world;[○] I am not from this world.[+] [24] Therefore I said to YOU, YOU will die in YOUR sins.[⊕] For if YOU do not believe that I am he, YOU will die in YOUR sins."[×] [25] Therefore they began to say to him: "Who are you?" Jesus said to them: "Why am I even

⊕Joh 7:28 ⊕Joh 12:47 ○Ac 2:17 ×1Sa 16:7 Joh 7:24 ○Joh 9:39 #Lu 12:14 Joh 3:17 *Joh 14:10 Joh 16:32 ⊕Joh 19:7 ○Joh 13:21 □De 17:6 De 19:15 Mt 18:16 Mt 26:60 2Co 13:1 Heb 10:28 △Joh 5:37 2Pe 1:17 1Jo 5:9 ◊Joh 16:3 +Mt 11:27 Joh 14:7 ⊕Mr 12:41 ×Joh 7:30 #Mt 26:45 Joh 7:8 Joh 12:23 *Pr 1:28 Joh 7:34 Joh 13:33 □Heb 10:26 △Joh 7:35 ◊Joh 3:31 Col 3:1 ○Joh 12:31 +Joh 15:19 Joh 17:6 Joh 18:36 1Jo 4:5 ⊕Eze 18:4 ×Eze 18:24

[a] The Father, BAVg; he, ℵDSy[s.c.] [b] Or, "things."

speaking to YOU at all?[a] 26 I have many things
to speak concerning YOU and to pass judgment
upon. As a matter of fact, he that sent me is
true, and the very things I heard from him I
am speaking in the world."[#] 27 They did not
grasp that he was talking to them about the
Father. 28 Therefore Jesus said: "When once YOU
have lifted up[*] the Son of man,[□] then YOU will
know that I am he,[△] and that I do nothing of
my own initiative,[◇] but just as the Father
taught me I speak these things.[+] 29 And he that
sent me is with me; he did not abandon me to
myself, because I always do the things pleasing
to him."[⊕] 30 As he was speaking these things,
many put faith in him.[×]

31 And so Jesus went on to say to the Jews[○]
that had believed him: "If YOU remain in my
word,[#] YOU are really my disciples,[○] 32 and YOU
will know the truth,[○] and the truth will set YOU
free."[○*] 33 They replied to him: "We are Abra-
ham's[○] offspring[b□] and never have we been
slaves to anybody.[△] How is it you say, 'YOU will
become free'?" 34 Jesus answered them: "Most
truly I say to YOU, Every doer of sin is a slave[○]
of sin.[◇] 35 Moreover, the slave does not remain
in the household forever; the son remains for-
ever.[+] 36 Therefore if the Son sets YOU free, YOU
will be actually free.[⊕] 37 I know YOU are Abra-
ham's offspring;[b] but YOU are seeking to kill[○]
me, because my word makes no progress among
YOU.[×] 38 What things I have seen with my Father
I speak; and YOU, therefore, do the things YOU
have heard from YOUR father." 39 In answer
they said to him: "Our father is Abraham."[#]
Jesus said to them: "If YOU are Abraham's

[a] Or, "Just what I have been saying to YOU." [b] Or, "seed."

#Joh 3:32
Joh 7:28
*Nu 21:9
Joh 3:14
Joh 12:3
2Co 5:21
Ga 3:13
□Da 7:13
Mt 26:64
△Lu 23:48
○Joh 8:42
◇Joh 5:19
Joh 5:30
+Joh 3:11
⊕Joh 4:34
Joh 14:1
×Joh 7:31
Joh 10:4
Joh 11:4
○Joh 12:9
#Joh 5:38
Joh 15:7
○Joh 9:27
○Joh 14:6
○Ro 6:18
○Joh 8:58
*Ps 119:4
Isa 61:1
Ro 6:14
Ro 6:22
2Co 3:17
Jas 1:25
○Joh 13:1
□Mt 3:9
△Le 25:42
Ne 9:36
◇1Ki 21:2
Pr 5:22
Ro 6:16
2Pe 2:19
1Jo 3:8
⊙Ac 3:15
+Ga 4:30
⊕Ga 5:1
×Joh 7:19
#Ge 26:4
Mt 3:9

children,°* do the works of Abraham. 40 But now YOU are seeking to kill me, a man that has told YOU the truth that I heard from God.□ Abraham did not do this. 41 YOU do the works of YOUR father."°△ They said to him: "We were not born from fornication;°◊ we have one Father,+ God."

42 Jesus said to them: "If God were YOUR Father, YOU would love me,® for from God I came forth and am here. Neither have I come of my own initiative° at all, but that One sent me forth.× 43 Why is it YOU do not know what I am speaking? Because YOU cannot listen to my word.# 44 YOU are from YOUR father the Devil° and YOU wish to do the desires° of YOUR father.* That one was a manslayer when he began,□ and he did not stand fast in the truth, because truth is not in him. When he speaks the lie,° he speaks according to his own disposition, because he is a liar° and the father of the lie.[a]△ 45 Because I, on the other hand, tell the truth, YOU do not believe me.◊ 46 Who of YOU convicts me of sin?°+ If I speak truth, why is it YOU do not believe me? 47 He that is from God listens to the sayings of God.® This is why YOU do not listen, because YOU are not from God."×

48 In answer the Jews said to him: "Do we not rightly say, You are a Sa·mar'i·tan°# and have a demon?"[b]* 49 Jesus answered: "I do not have a demon,[c]° but I honor my Father,□ and YOU dishonor me. 50 But I am not seeking glory for myself;△ there is One that is seeking and judging. 51 Most truly I say to YOU, If anyone observes my word, he will never see death at

°Joh 11:52
*Ro 2:28
Ga 3:7
□Joh 8:26
°Joh 14:10
△Ge 3:15
°Ac 15:20
◊De 23:2
+Isa 63:16
Isa 64:8
Mal 1:6
Mal 2:10
®Joh 16:27
1Jo 4:19
1Jo 5:1
°Joh 10:18
×Joh 3:16
Joh 5:43
Ga 4:4
#Ro 8:7
°Ac 10:38
®Ro 1:24
*Mt 12:34
Mt 13:38
Ac 13:10
□1Jo 3:8
°Ro 1:25
△Ge 3:4
2Co 11:3
®Joh 8:55
◊Lu 22:67
Joh 6:64
°Ro 3:23
+2Co 5:21
1Pe 2:22
®Joh 18:37
1Jo 4:6
×Joh 10:26
1Jo 5:19
°Ac 1:8
#Lu 9:52
*Joh 7:20
Joh 10:20
°1Co 10:20
□Mal 1:6
△Joh 5:41
Joh 7:18
1Pe 2:23

[a] The lie, J[17]; it, ℵBVg. [b] Or, "and are demonized." [c] Or, "I am not demonized."

all."◊ 52 The Jews said to him: "Now we do know you have a demon.[a]+ Abraham died,⊕ also the prophets,× but you say, 'If anyone observes my word, he will never taste# death at all.' 53 You are not greater* than our father Abraham, who died, are you? Also the prophets died. Who do you claim to be?" 54 Jesus answered: "If I glorify□ myself, my glory is nothing. It is my Father that glorifies me, he who YOU say is YOUR God, 55 and yet YOU have not known him.△ But I know him.◊ And if I said I do not know+ him I should be like YOU, a liar.○ But I do know him and am observing his word. 56 Abraham YOUR father rejoiced○ greatly in the prospect of seeing my day,⊙⊙ and he saw it and rejoiced."× 57 Therefore the Jews said to him: "You are not yet fifty years old, and still you have seen Abraham?"[b] 58 Jesus said to them: "Most truly I say to YOU, Before Abraham○ came into existence, I have been."[c]# 59 Therefore they picked up stones to hurl them at him;* but Jesus hid and went out of the temple.

9 Now as he was passing along he saw a man blind from birth.□ 2 And his disciples asked him: "Rabbi, who sinned,△ this man or his parents,◊ so that he was born blind?" 3 Jesus answered: "Neither this man sinned nor his parents, but it was in order that the works of God might be made manifest in his case.+ 4 We must work the works of him that sent me while it is day;⊕ the night○ is coming when no man

◊Joh 5:24 Joh 11:26 Joh 14:22
+Joh 10:20
⊕Ge 25:8
×Zec 1:5 Ac 2:29 Heb 11:13
#Mt 16:28
*Joh 4:12
□Joh 5:41 Joh 13:32 Ac 3:13
△Joh 7:28
◊Joh 7:29
+Mt 26:72
○Ro 3:4
○Ac 13:48
⊙Ac 2:17
⊕Ge 17:17 Ge 22:18 Lu 10:24
×Mt 13:17 Heb 11:13
○Ac 3:13
#Pr 8:22 Joh 17:5 Php 2:6 Col 1:17 Heb 13:8 1Jo 2:13
*Lu 4:29 Joh 10:31 Joh 11:8
□Ac 3:2 Ac 14:8
△Lu 13:2
◊Ex 20:5
+Mt 11:5 Joh 11:4
⊕Joh 4:34 Joh 11:9
○Ac 16:9

[a] Or, "you are demonized." [b] You have seen Abraham? BAVg; has Abraham seen you? ℵSy[s]. [c] I have been = ἐγὼ εἰμί (*e.go' ei.mi'*) after the a'orist infinitive clause πρὶν Ἀβραὰμ γενέσθαι and hence properly rendered in the perfect indefinite tense. It is not the same as ὁ ὤν (*ho ohn'*, meaning "The Being" or "The I Am" at Exodus 3:14, *LXX*.

can work. 5 As long as I am in the world, I am
×Joh 8:12 the world's light."× 6 After he said these things,
he spit on the ground and made a clay with the
saliva, and put his clay upon the man's eyes#
#Mr 7:33 Mr 8:23 *2Ki 5:10 7 and said to him: "Go wash* in the pool of
□Ne 3:15 Isa 8:6 Lu 13:4 △2Ki 5:14 Si·lo'am"a□ (which is translated 'Sent forth').
And so he went off and washed,△ and came
back seeing.◊

8 Therefore the neighbors○ and those who
formerly used to see he was a beggar began
to say: "This is the man that used to sit and
beg, is it not?" 9 Some would say: "This is he."
Others would say: "Not at all, but he is like
him." The man would say: "I am he." 10 Con-
sequently they began to say to him: "How,
+Joh 9:15 then, were your eyes opened?"+ 11 He answered:
"The man called Jesus made a clay and smeared
eJoh 9:7 it on my eyes and said to me, 'Go to Si·lo'ama⊕
and wash.' I therefore went and washed and
gained sight." 12 At this they said to him:
"Where is that man?" He said: "I do not
know."

13 They led the once-blind man himself to the
Pharisees. 14 Incidentally it was Sabbath on the
day that Jesus made the clay and opened his
×Joh 9:6 eyes.× 15 This time, therefore, the Pharisees also
#Joh 9:10 took up asking him how he gained sight.# He said
to them: "He put a clay upon my eyes, and I
washed and have sight." 16 Therefore some of
the Pharisees began to say: "This is not a man
from God, because he does not observe the sab-
*Joh 3:2 bath." Others began to say: "How can a man
⊙Joh 10:41 □Lu 12:51 Joh 7:12 Joh 7:43 Joh 10:19 that is a sinner perform signs⊙* of that kind?"
So there was a division□ among them. 17 Hence
they said to the blind man again: "What do

a Si·lo'am, NBA; Shi·lo'ah, J7-14,16-19. See Isaiah 8:6, LXX.

you say about him, seeing that he opened your eyes?" The man said: "He is a prophet."△ △De 18:22 Joh 4:19

18 However, the Jews did not believe concerning him that he had been blind○ and had gained sight until they called the parents of the man that gained sight. 19 And they asked them: "Is this YOUR son who YOU say was born blind? How, then, is it he sees at present?" 20 Then in answer his parents said: "We know that this is our son and that he was born blind. 21 But how it is he now sees we do not know, or who opened his eyes we do not know. ASK him. He is of age. He must speak for himself." 22 His parents said these things because they were in fear◊ of the Jews, for the Jews had already come to an agreement that, if anyone confessed○ him as Christ, he should get expelled from the congregation.+ 23 This is why his parents said: "He is of age. QUESTION him." ○Joh 10:21 ◊Joh 7:13 Joh 19:38 Joh 20:19 Ac 5:13 ○1Jo 1:9 +Joh 12:42 Joh 16:2

24 Therefore a second time they called the man that had been blind and said to him: "Give glory to God;⊕ we know that this man is a sinner." 25 In turn he answered: "Whether he is a sinner I do not know. One thing I do know, that, whereas I was blind, I see at present." 26 Therefore they said to him: "What did he do to you? How did he open your eyes?" 27 He answered them: "I told YOU already and yet YOU did not listen. Why do YOU want to hear it again? YOU do not want to become his disciples○ also, do YOU?" 28 At this they reviled him and said: "You are a disciple of that man, but we are disciples of Moses. 29 We know that God has spoken to Moses, but as for this man we do not know where he is from." 30 In answer the man said to them: "This certainly is ⊕Jos 7:19 1Sa 6:5 Isa 66:5 ○Joh 11:16

×Joh 3:10 a marvel,× that YOU do not know where he is
#Job 27:9 from, and yet he opened my eyes. 31 We know
Job 35:12 that God does not listen to sinners,# but if any-
Ps 18:41 one is God-fearing and does his will, he listens to
Ps 66:18 this one.* 32 From of old it has never been heard
Pr 1:28 that anyone opened the eyes of one born blind.
Pr 15:29 33 If this man were not from God,□ he could do
Isa 1:15 nothing at all." 34 In answer they said to him:
Jer 11:11 "You were altogether born in sins,△ and yet are
Eze 8:18 you teaching us?" And they threw him out!
Mic 3:4
Zec 7:13
*Ps 34:15 35 Jesus heard that they had thrown him
Ac 10:35 out, and, on finding him, he said: "Are you put-
□Joh 5:36 ting faith in the Son◊ of man?" 36 The man an-
△Ps 51:5 swered: "And who is he, sir, that I may put
faith in him?" 37 Jesus said to him: "You have
◊Da 7:13 seen him and, besides, he that is speaking with
Mt 13:37 you is that one."+ 38 Then he said: "I do put
Mt 16:13 faith in him, Master."[a] And he did obeisance⊙
to him. 39 And Jesus said: "For this judgment⊙⊕
+Joh 4:26 I came into this world: that those not seeing
⊙Ac 10:25 might see and those seeing× might become
⊙Joh 12:31 blind." 40 Those of the Pharisees who were with
⊕Joh 3:17 him heard these things, and they said to him:
Joh 12:47 "We are not blind also,# are we?" 41 Jesus said
×Mt 11:25 to them: "If YOU were blind, YOU would have
Mt 13:13 no sin. But now YOU say, 'We see.'* YOUR sin□
Lu 2:34 remains."
Ac 28:26
#Mt 13:14
Mt 15:14 10 "Most truly I say to YOU, He that does
Ro 2:19 not enter into the sheepfold△ through
*Pr 26:12 the door⊙◊ but climbs up some other place, that
□Joh 15:22 one is a thief+ and a plunderer. 2 But he that
△Ge 17:2 enters through the door⊕ is shepherd⊙× of the
Ge 24:35 sheep.⊙# 3 The doorkeeper* opens to this one,
Ro 4:13 and the sheep□ listen to his voice, and he calls
Ga 3:14 his own sheep by name⊙ and leads them out.
◊Joh 10:7
+Mt 7:15
⊕Joh 10:1
⊙Joh 10:7
×Mt 26:31
Joh 10:11
#Ps 80:1
Ps 95:7
Mr 14:27
⊙Joh 10:11
⊙Joh 10:7
*Lu 1:17
Joh 3:28
□Lu 15:6
⊙Joh 14:13

[a] Or, "sir; Lord."

4 When he has got all his own out, he travels before them, and the sheep follow[⊙△] him, because they know his voice. 5 A stranger[○] they will by no means follow but will flee[◊] from him, because they do not know the voice[†] of strangers." 6 Jesus spoke this comparison to them; but they did not grasp what the things meant that he was speaking to them.[⊕]

7 Therefore Jesus said again: "Most truly I say to you, I am the door[⊙×] of the sheep.[○] 8 All those that have come instead of me are thieves and plunderers;[#] but the sheep have not listened to them.[*] 9 I am the door;[□] whoever enters through me will be saved and he will go in and out and find pasturage.[△] 10 The thief[◊] does not come unless it is to steal and slay and destroy.[†] I have come that they might have life and might have it in abundance. 11 I am the right shepherd;[⊙⊕] the right shepherd surrenders his soul[a○] in behalf of the sheep.[×] 12 The hired man, who is no shepherd and to whom the sheep do not belong as his own, beholds the wolf coming and abandons the sheep and flees—and the wolf snatches them and scatters them[#]— 13 because he is a hired[*] man and does not care for the sheep.[□] 14 I am the right shepherd, and I know my sheep[△] and my sheep know me,[◊] 15 just as the Father knows me and I know the Father;[†] and I surrender my soul[a] in behalf of the sheep.[⊕]

16 "And I have other sheep,[⊙×] which are not of this fold; those also I must bring, and they will listen to my voice, and they will become one flock,[#] one shepherd.[*] 17 This is why the Father loves me,[□] because I surrender my

[a] Or, "life."

⊙1Co 10:4
△Mt 4:20
Mt 9:9
○Eph 2:12
◊Mt 26:31
Mr 14:27
†Ga 1:8
Col 2:8
⊕Joh 16:25
⊙Joh 20:19
○Joh 10:16
×Joh 14:6
#Jer 23:1
Jer 50:6
*Ac 5:36
□Eph 2:18
△Joh 21:17
◊Mt 7:15
†Ac 20:29
2Pe 2:1
⊙Joh 21:16
⊕Isa 40:11
Eze 34:23
○Joh 10:17
×Isa 53:7
Heb 13:20
#Zec 11:16
*1Pe 5:2
□Joh 12:6
△2Ti 2:19
◊Isa 53:8
Php 3:10
1Jo 5:20
†Mt 11:27
⊕Joh 15:13
⊙Joh 10:27
×Ps 45:14
#Mic 2:12
*Eze 34:23
Eze 37:24
□Joh 17:23

soul,[a] ○△ in order that I may receive it again.
18 No man has taken[b] it away from me, but I
surrender it of my own initiative.° I have au-
thority to let go of it, and I have authority°
to receive it again.◊ The commandment°+ on
this I received from my Father."

19 Again a division⊕ resulted among the Jews
because of these words. 20 Many of them were
saying: "He has a demon× and is mad. Why do
YOU listen to him?" 21 Others would say: "These
are not the sayings of a demonized° man. A de-
mon cannot open blind° people's eyes, can it?"#

22 At that time the feast of dedication took
place in Jerusalem. It was wintertime, 23 and
Jesus was walking in the temple in the colon-
nade* of Solomon.○□ 24 Therefore the Jews en-
circled him and began to say to him: "How long
are you to keep our souls in suspense? If you
are the Christ,△ tell us outspokenly." 25 Jesus
answered them: "I told YOU and yet YOU do not
believe. The works◊ which I am doing in the
name of my Father, these bear witness about
me.+ 26 But YOU do not believe, because YOU are
none of my sheep.⊕ 27 My sheep○× listen to my
voice, and I know them, and they follow me.#
28 And I give them everlasting life,* and they
will by no means ever be destroyed,□ and no
one will snatch them out of my hand.○△ 29 What
my Father◊ has given me is something greater
than all other things,[c]+ and no one can snatch
them out of the hand of the Father.⊕ 30 I and
the Father are one."[d]×

○Joh 12:27
△Isa 53:12
Php 2:8
Heb 2:9
○2Co 8:6
○Ac 9:14
◊Joh 2:19
Ac 2:24
○Joh 12:49
+Joh 14:31
⊕Lu 12:51
Joh 7:12
×Mt 11:18
Mr 3:30
Lu 7:33
○Mt 4:24
○Joh 12:40
#Ex 4:11
Ps 94:9
Ps 146:8
Pr 20:12
Isa 35:5
*Joh 5:2
⊕Ac 3:11
□Ac 5:12
△Mt 26:63
◊Joh 3:2
+Joh 4:26
Joh 5:36
⊕Mt 12:34
Joh 6:64
Joh 8:47
1Jo 4:6
○Joh 21:16
×Lu 15:6
Joh 10:3
#Mt 4:20
Mt 9:9
*Joh 5:24
□Joh 6:37
Joh 17:11
○Joh 20:25
△Joh 18:9
1Pe 1:5
◊Joh 14:28
+Joh 17:2
⊕Joh 17:24
×Joh 17:11

[a] Or, "life." [b] Has taken, ℵBP[45]; takes, DVgSy[s.p]. [c] "What . . . things," BVg, with which ℵ, with a slight variation, agrees. But ADSy[s.p] read: "My Father, who has given me them, is greater than all others." [d] Or, "are at unity."

31 Once more the Jews lifted up stones to
stone him.# 32 Jesus replied to them: "I dis-
played to YOU many fine works from the Father.
For which of those works are YOU stoning me?"
33 The Jews answered him: "We are stoning
you, not for a fine work, but for blasphemy,°*
even because you, although being a man, make
yourself a god."□ 34 Jesus answered them: "Is
it not written in your Law, 'I said: YOU are
gods'?°△ 35 If he called 'gods'◊ those against[a]
whom the word of God came, and yet the Scrip-
ture cannot be nullified,+ 36 do YOU say to me[b]
whom the Father sanctified° and dispatched°
into the world, 'You blaspheme,' because I said,
I am God's Son?⊕ 37 If I am not doing the works×
of my Father, do not believe me. 38 But if I am
doing them, even though YOU do not believe me,
believe the works,# in order that YOU may
grasp the fact and may continue knowing that
the Father is in union with me and I am in
union with the Father."* 39 Therefore they tried
again to seize him;□ but he got out of their
reach.

40 So he went off again across the Jordan to
the place where John was baptizing△ at first,
and he stayed there. 41 And many people came
to him and they began saying: "John,° indeed,
did not perform a single sign,⊙ but as many
things as John said about this man were all
true."◊ 42 And many put faith in him there.+

11 Now there was a certain man sick,°
Laz'a·rus[c]⊙ of Beth'a·ny,° of the village
of Mary° and of Martha⊕ her sister. 2 It was, in
fact, the Mary that poured perfumed° oil upon

#Joh 8:59
°Ac 6:11
*Mt 9:3
Mt 26:65
□Joh 5:18
Php 2:6
°Ac 5:29
△Ps 82:6
1Co 8:5
◊Ex 22:8
Ps 82:1
°Joh 17:17
°Ac 8:14
+Mt 5:17
Lu 16:17
⊕Lu 1:35
Joh 5:18
Joh 6:27
×Joh 5:36
Joh 15:24
#Joh 14:10
*Joh 17:21
□Joh 7:30
Joh 8:59
△Joh 1:28
°Ac 1:5
⊙Joh 11:47
◊Joh 1:29
Joh 3:30
+Joh 8:30
Joh 11:45
°Ac 9:37
⊙Joh 11:43
°Mt 21:17
°Joh 12:3
⊕Lu 10:38
°Re 18:13

[a] Or, "to." [b] Or, "of him." [c] Laz'a·rus, ℵBA; El·e·a'zar (meaning "God is helper"), J[7-14,16-19].

the Master[a][×] and wiped his feet dry with her hair, whose brother Laz'a·rus[b] was sick. [3] Therefore his sisters dispatched word to him, saying: "Master,[a] see! the one for whom you have affection[○] is sick." [4] But when Jesus heard it he said: "This sickness is not with death[○] as its object,[#] but is for the glory of God,[*] in order that the Son of God may be glorified through it."

5 Now Jesus loved[□] Martha[○] and her sister[○] and Laz'a·rus.[b] [6] However, when he heard that he was sick, then he actually remained two days in the place[△] where he was. [7] Then after this he said to the disciples: "Let us go into Ju·de'a again." [8] The disciples said to him: "Rabbi, just lately the Ju·de'ans[c] were seeking to stone you,[◊] and are you going there again?" [9] Jesus answered: "There are twelve hours of daylight, are there not? If anyone walks in daylight[+] he does not bump against anything, because he sees the light[⊕] of this world. [10] But if anyone walks in the night,[×] he bumps against something, because the light is not in him."

11 He said these things, and after this he said to them: "Laz'a·rus[b] our friend has gone to rest, but I am traveling there to awaken him from sleep."[#] [12] Therefore the disciples said to him: "Master,[a] if he has gone to rest, he will get well."[d] [13] Jesus had spoken, however, about his death. But they imagined he was speaking about taking rest in sleep.[○] [14] At that time, therefore, Jesus said to them outspokenly: "Laz'a·rus[b] has died,[*] [15] and I rejoice on YOUR account that I was not there, in order for YOU

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] See verse 1, footnote[c]. [c] Or, "Jews." [d] Or, "he will be saved."

to believe. But let us go to him." 16 Therefore Thomas,° who was called "The Twin",° said to his fellow disciples:° "Let us also go, that we may die with him."

17 Consequently when Jesus arrived, he found he had already been four days in the memorial°□ tomb. 18 Now Beth'a.ny was near Jerusalem at a distance of about two miles.[a] 19 Accordingly many of the Jews had come to Martha and Mary in order to console them concerning their brother. 20 Therefore Martha, when she heard that Jesus was coming, met him; but Mary^ kept sitting at home. 21 Martha therefore said to Jesus: "Master,[b] if you had been here my brother would not have died. 22 And yet at present I know that as many things as you ask God for,◊ God will give you." 23 Jesus said to her: "Your brother will rise."+ 24 Martha said to him: "I know he will rise in the resurrection⊕ on the last day." 25 Jesus said to her: "I am the resurrection° and the life.°× 26 He that exercises faith in me, even though he dies, will come to life,# and everyone that is living[c] and exercises faith in me will never die at all. Do you believe this?" 27 She said to him: "Yes, Master;[b] I have believed that you are the Christ the Son of God, the One coming into the world."* 28 And when she had said this, she went off and called Mary her sister, saying secretly:⊙ "The Teacher□ is present and is calling you." 29 The latter, when she heard this, got up quickly and was on her way to him.

30 Jesus had not yet, in fact, come into the village, but he was still in the place where

°Joh 20:24
°Joh 12:4
°Joh 12:17
□Mt 8:28
Mt 27:52
Mr 16:2
Lu 11:44
Lu 24:9
Joh 5:28
Joh 20:1
Ac 13:29
^Lu 10:39
◊Mr 9:23
Joh 9:31
+1Th 4:14
⊕Lu 14:14
Joh 5:29
Ac 24:15
Ro 6:5
1Co 15:42
Heb 11:35
Re 20:12
°Ac 2:31
°Ac 17:25
×Ps 36:9
Joh 1:4
Joh 6:35
Joh 14:6
Col 3:4
1Jo 1:2
#Joh 5:24
*Mal 3:1
Mt 3:11
Joh 1:49
Joh 4:42
Joh 6:14
⊙Ac 16:37
□Mt 8:19
Mt 17:24
Mr 10:35
Lu 7:40
Joh 13:14
Jas 3:1

[a] Literally, "near Jerusalem about fifteen stades away"; a stade equaling $\frac{1}{8}$ of a mile. [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "that comes to life."

Martha met him. [31] Therefore the Jews that were with her in the house and that were consoling her, on seeing Mary rise quickly and go out, followed her, supposing that she was going to the memorial^ tomb to weep there. [32] And so Mary, when she arrived where Jesus was and caught sight of him, fell at his feet, saying to him: "Master,[a] if you had been here, my brother would not have died." [33] Jesus, therefore, when he saw her weeping and the Jews that came with her weeping, groaned vehemently[b] and became troubled, [34] and he said: "Where have YOU laid him?" They said to him: "Master,[a] come and see." [35] Jesus gave way to tears. [36] Therefore the Jews began to say: "See, what affection he used to have for him!" [37] But some of them said: "Was not this man that opened the eyes* of the blind man able to prevent this one from dying?"

38 Hence Jesus, after groaning again within himself, came to the memorial* tomb. It was, in fact, a cave, and a stone was lying against it. [39] Jesus said: "TAKE the stone□ away." Martha, the sister of the deceased man, said to him: "Master,[a] by now he must smell, for he has been dead four days." [40] Jesus said to her: "Did I not tell you that if you would believe you would see the glory of God?"^ [41] Therefore they took the stone away. Now Jesus raised his eyes heavenward and said: "Father, I thank you that you have heard me. [42] True, I knew that you always hear me; but on account of the crowd+ standing around I spoke, in order that they might believe that you sent me forth." [43] And when he had said these things, he cried

^Joh 11:17
◊Ps 115:17 Ec 9:5 Joh 5:25
+Joh 12:27 Joh 13:21
⊕Mt 8:2 ×Isa 53:3 Lu 19:41 Ro 12:15 Heb 4:15
#Joh 9:6
*Mt 8:28 Mt 27:60 Mr 16:2 Lu 11:44 Lu 24:9 Joh 5:28 Joh 20:1 Ac 13:29
□Joh 20:1
^Joh 9:3
◊1Ki 18:36 Mt 14:19 Mr 7:34 Joh 17:1
+Joh 12:30
⊕Joh 5:34 1Jo 5:14

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Literally, "with his spirit."

out with a loud voice: "Laz'a·rus,[a]° come on out!"[×] 44 The man that had been dead came out with his feet and hands bound° with wrappings,[#] and his countenance was bound about with a cloth. Jesus said to them: "Loose him and let him go."

45 Therefore many of the Jews that had come to Mary and that beheld what he did put faith in him;[*] 46 but some of them went off to the Pharisees and told them the things Jesus did.[□] 47 Consequently the chief priests and the Pharisees° assembled the San'he·drin°[△] and began to say: "What are we to do, because this man performs many signs?°[◊] 48 If we let him alone this way, they will all put faith in him, and the Romans°[+] will come and take away both our place[b]° and our nation." 49 But a certain one of them, Ca'ia·phas,° who was high priest that year,[×] said to them: "You do not know anything at all, 50 and you do not reason out that it is in your interest for one man to die[#] in behalf of the people and not for the whole nation° to be destroyed." 51 This, though, he did not say of his own originality,° but, because he was high° priest that year, he prophesied[*] that Jesus was destined° to die for the nation, 52 and not for the nation only, but in order that the children° of God who are scattered about[□] he might also gather together in one.[△] 53 Therefore from that day on they took counsel to kill him.[◊]

54 Hence Jesus no longer walked about publicly among the Jews, but he departed from there to the country near the wilderness, into a city called E'phra·im,[+] and there he remained with the disciples. 55 Now the passover°[⊕] of the

°Joh 12:10
×Lu 7:14
Ac 3:15
Ro 4:17
⊙Ac 9:2
#Joh 20:7

*Joh 2:23
Joh 10:42
Joh 12:11
□Lu 16:31

°Joh 12:42
⊙Ac 4:15
△Mt 26:3
Mr 14:1
°Joh 12:37
◊Joh 7:31
Joh 12:19
Ac 4:16
⊙Ac 2:10
+Da 9:26
⊕Mt 24:15
Ac 6:13
°Joh 18:13
×Mt 26:3
Lu 3:2
Ac 4:6

#Joh 18:14
2Co 5:14
⊙Joh 18:35

*Ex 28:30
Nu 27:21
°Joh 14:10

⊙Ac 5:17
°Joh 18:32
□Isa 49:6
1Jo 2:2
⊙Joh 13:33
△Ac 13:47
Ga 3:23
Eph 2:14
Eph 3:6
◊Mt 26:4
+2Ch 13:19
⊕Ex 12:14
Le 23:5
Nu 28:16
De 16:1
Joh 2:13
Joh 5:1
Joh 6:4
Joh 12:1
°Joh 12:1

[a] See verse 1, footnote[c]. [b] Or, "temple."

Jews was near, and many people went up out of the country to Jerusalem before the passover in order to cleanse themselves ceremonially.
×Joh 7:11 56 Therefore they went to looking for Jesus× and they would say to one another as they stood around in the temple: "What is YOUR opinion? That he will not come to the feast at all?" 57 As it was, the chief priests and the Pharisees had given orders that if anyone got to know where he was he should give the information, in order that they might get their hands on him.

12 Accordingly Jesus, six days before the passover,⊙ arrived at Beth'a·ny, where
⊙Ac 12:4
Laz'a·rus[a]#* was whom Jesus had raised up from
#Joh 11:1 Joh 11:43
the dead.○ 2 Therefore they spread an evening⊙ meal for him there, and Martha○ was ministering, but Laz'a·rus[a] was one of those reclining
○Joh 20:9 ⊙Joh 21:20 ○Lu 10:38
at the table with him.* 3 Mary,⊙ therefore, took
*Mt 26:6 Mr 14:3 ⊙Lu 10:39
a pound of perfumed oil, genuine nard,□ very
□Ca 1:12
costly, and she poured it on the feet of Jesus
△Joh 11:2
and wiped his feet dry with her hair.△ The house
◊Mt 26:47 Mr 14:10 Lu 22:48 Joh 13:29 Ac 1:16
became filled with the scent of the perfumed
○Joh 13:5
oil. 4 But Judas Is·car'i·ot,◊ one of his disciples,○
who was about to betray him, said: 5 "Why was
*Mt 26:7 Mr 14:4 Lu 7:46 Re 18:13
it this perfumed* oil was not sold for three hundred de·nar'i·i[b] and given to poor people?" 6 He
⊙Ro 15:26 ⊕Pr 26:25 Joh 13:29 1Co 6:10 Eph 5:5 Col 3:5
said this, though, not because he was concerned
about the poor,⊙ but because he was a thief⊕
and had the money-box and used to carry off
the monies put in it. 7 Therefore Jesus said:
"Let her alone, that she may keep this observance in view of the day of my burial. 8 For YOU
×De 15:11 Mt 26:11 Mr 14:7
have the poor× always with YOU, but me YOU will not have always."

[a] See John 11:1, footnote[c]. [b] Or, $51 or £10/6/6; each de·nar'i·us equaling 17c or 8d. 2f.

9 Therefore a great crowd of the Jews° got to know he was there, and they came, not on account of Jesus only, but also to see Laz'a·rusª whom he raised up from the dead.# 10 The chief priests now took counsel to kill Laz'a·rusª° also,* 11 because on account of him many of the Jews were going there and putting faith in Jesus.□

12 The next day the great crowd that had come to the feast, on hearing that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 took the branches of palm trees^ and went out to meet him. And they began to shout:◊ "Save, we pray you!+ᵇ Blessed is he that comes in Jehovah'sᶜ name,⊕ even the king× of Israel!"○ 14 But when Jesus had found a young ass,# he sat on it, just as it is written: 15 "Have no fear, daughter of Zion.⊙ Look! your king is coming,* seated upon an ass's colt." 16 These things his disciples took no note of at first,□ but when Jesus became glorified,^ then they called to mind that these things were written respecting him and that they did these things to him.◊

17 Accordingly the crowd that was with him when he called Laz'a·rusª+ out of the memorial° tomb and raised him up from the dead kept bearing witness.⊕ 18 On this account the crowd, because they heard he had performed this sign, also met him. 19 Therefore the Pharisees× said among themselves: "You observe YOU are getting absolutely nowhere. See! the world has gone after him."#

20 Now there were some Greeks* among those

°Joh 18:12
#Joh 11:43
°Joh 11:1
*Pr 1:16
Lu 16:31
□Joh 7:31
Joh 11:45
^Le 23:40
Mt 21:8
Mr 11:8
Lu 19:35
◊Mt 21:9
Mr 11:9
+Ps 118:25
⊕Ps 118:26
×Joh 1:49
○Ac 2:36
#1Ki 1:33
Mt 21:7
Mr 11:7
Lu 19:35
⊙Ro 9:33
*1Ki 1:34
Zec 9:9
□Lu 18:34
^Joh 7:39
◊Lu 24:45
+Joh 11:1
Joh 11:43
°Joh 20:1
⊕Mt 21:15
Lu 19:37
×Lu 19:39
#Joh 3:26
Joh 11:48
Ac 5:28
*Ac 17:4

ª See John 11:1, footnoteᶜ. ᵇ Literally, "Ho·san'na," אBA; הוֹשַׁע־נָא (*Ho·sha·na'*) or variations, J7-14,16-19. ᶜ Jehovah's, J7-14, 16-19,21; the Lord's, אBA.

that came up to worship° at the feast. 21 These, therefore, approached Philip□ who was from Beth·sa'i·da° of Gal'i·lee, and they began to request him, saying: "Sir, we want to see Jesus." 22 Philip came and told Andrew.° Andrew and Philip came and told Jesus.

23 But Jesus answered them, saying: "The hour has come for the Son of man to be glorified.△ 24 Most truly I say to YOU, Unless a kernel of wheat falls into the ground and dies, it remains just one kernel; but if it dies,◊ it then bears much fruit.° 25 He that is fond of his soul[a] destroys it, but he that hates° his soul[a] in this world will safeguard it for everlasting life.† 26 If anyone would minister° to me, let him follow me, and where I am there my minister will be also.⊕ If anyone would minister to me, the Father will honor him. 27 Now my soul° is troubled,× and what shall I say? Father, save me out of this hour.# Nevertheless, this is why I have come to this hour. 28 Father, glorify your name." Therefore a voice* came out of heaven: "I both glorified it and will glorify it again."

29 Hence the crowd that stood about and heard it began to say it had thundered. Others began to say: "An angel has spoken to him."□ 30 In answer Jesus said: "This voice has occurred, not on my account, but on YOUR account.△ 31 Now there is a judging° of this world; now the ruler° of this world° will be cast out.◊ 32 And yet I, if I am lifted† up from the earth, will draw men of all kinds[b] to me."⊕ 33 This he was really saying to signify what sort of death° he was about to die.× 34 Therefore the crowd answered him: "We heard from the Law that the

⊖Ac 7:43
□Joh 1:44
○Mt 11:21
⊖Ac 1:13
△Joh 13:32
Joh 17:1
◊Mt 16:21
Ro 14:9
1Co 15:36
○Joh 15:4
⊖Joh 15:18
*Mt 16:25
Mr 8:35
Lu 9:24
○Ac 19:22
⊕Joh 14:3
Joh 17:24
1Th 4:17
○Joh 15:13
×Ps 6:3
Ps 42:6
#Lu 12:50
Lu 22:53
*Mt 3:17
Mt 17:5
Mr 1:11
Mr 9:7
Lu 3:22
Lu 9:35
2Pe 1:17
□Lu 22:43
△Joh 11:42
◊Isa 14:12
Lu 10:18
Joh 16:11
Ac 26:18
Eph 2:2
Re 12:9
○Ac 24:25
⊖Joh 14:30
○Joh 14:19
†Nu 21:9
Joh 3:28
2Co 5:21
Ga 3:13
⊖Ac 2:24
⊕Ro 5:18
Heb 2:9
×De 21:22
Ac 5:30

[a] Or, "life." [b] Or, "all men."

Christ remains forever;[#] and how is it you say that the Son of man must be lifted up?[*] Who is this Son of man?"[□] 35 Jesus therefore said to them: "The light[○] will be among YOU a little while longer. Walk while YOU have the light,[△] so that darkness does not overpower YOU; and he that walks in the darkness does not know where he is going. 36 While YOU have the light, exercise faith in the light, in order to become sons of light."[◊]

Jesus spoke these things and went off and hid from them. 37 But although he had performed so many signs[○] before them, they were not putting faith in him, 38 so that the word of Isaiah[○] the prophet was fulfilled which he said: "Jehovah,[a] who has believed[○] our report,[○] and to whom has the arm of Jehovah[b] been revealed?"[⊙+] 39 The reason why they were not able to believe is that again Isaiah said: 40 "He has blinded[○] their eyes[○] and he has made their hearts hard, that they should not see with their eyes and get the thought with their hearts[○] and turn around and I should heal[○] them."[⊕] 41 Isaiah said these things because he saw his glory,[×] and he spoke about him. 42 All the same, many even of the rulers actually put faith in him, but because of the Pharisees[○] they would not confess him in order not to be expelled from the congregation;[#] 43 for they loved[○] the glory of men more than even the glory of God.[*]

44 However, Jesus cried out and said: "He that puts faith in me puts faith, not in me only, but in him also that sent me;[□] 45 and he that beholds me beholds also him that sent me.[△] 46 I

[#]2Sa 7:13 Ps 89:36 Ps 110:4 Isa 9:7 Da 2:44
[*]Joh 3:14
[○]Joh 12:46
[□]Da 7:13
[△]Jer 13:16
[◊]Eph 5:8
[⊙]Ac 4:16
[○]Ac 8:28
[⊙]Joh 17:21
[○]Ac 5:22
[⊙]Ro 1:17
[+]Isa 53:1
Ro 10:16
[○]Ac 13:11
[⊙]Ac 9:18
[○]Joh 14:1
[⊙]Ac 10:38
[⊕]Isa 6:10
Mt 12:34
Mt 13:14
[×]Isa 6:1
[○]Ac 15:5
[#]Joh 7:13
Joh 9:22
[⊙]Joh 13:35
[*]Joh 5:44
Ro 2:29
[□]Mt 10:40
Mr 9:37
1Pe 1:21
[△]Joh 14:9

[a] Jehovah, J[8,10-14,16-19]; Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7-9,12-14,16-20]; the Lord, ℵBA.

have come as a light° into the world,◊ in order that everyone putting faith in me may not remain in the darkness. 47 But if anyone hears my sayings and does not keep them, I do not judge° him, for I came, not to judge the world,† but to save° the world. 48 He that disregards me and does not receive my sayings has one to judge him. The word⊕ which I have spoken is what will judge him in the last day;× 49 because I have not spoken out of my own impulse, but the Father himself that sent me has given me a commandment° as to what to tell and what to speak.# 50 Also I know that his commandment means[a] everlasting life. Therefore the things I speak, just as the Father has told me them, so I speak them."*

13 Now, because he knew before the feast of the passover□ that his hour^ had come for him to move out of this world to the Father, Jesus, having loved◊ his own that were in the world, loved them to the end.[b] 2 So, while the evening meal was going on,[c] the Devil having already put it into the heart of Judas Is·car'i·ot, the son of Simon, to betray him,† 3 he, knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands and that he came forth from God and was going to God,⊕ 4 got up from the evening meal and laid aside his outer garments. And, taking a towel, he girded himself.× 5 After that he put water into a basin and started to wash the feet# of the disciples° and to dry them off with the towel with which he was girded. 6 And so he came to Simon° Peter. He said to him: "Master,[d] are you washing my feet?"* 7 In an-

°Ac 9:3 ◊Joh 3:19 Joh 8:12 Joh 9:5
°Joh 18:31
†Joh 3:17 Joh 8:15 °Ac 2:47
⊕De 18:19 Joh 5:45 Heb 4:12 ×Lu 10:16
°Joh 13:34
#De 18:18 Joh 8:38 Joh 14:10
*Joh 3:34 Joh 6:40 Joh 17:2
□Mt 26:2 ^Joh 7:30 Joh 12:23 Joh 17:1 ◊Joh 15:17 Joh 17:9 Ga 2:20 1Jo 3:16
†Mt 26:24 Lu 22:3 Ac 5:3
⊕Joh 16:28 Ac 2:36 1Co 15:27 Heb 2:8 ×Php 2:7
#Lu 7:44 °Joh 13:35
°Joh 21:15
*Mt 3:14 1Pe 5:3

[a] Or, "is." [b] Or, "continually." [c] Or, "was being prepared." [d] Or, "Lord."

swer Jesus said to him: "What I am doing you
do not understand at present, but you will un-
derstand after these things." 8 Peter said to
him: "You will certainly never wash my feet."
Jesus answered him: "Unless I wash you,□ you
have no part with me." 9 Simon Peter said to
him: "Master,[a] not my feet only, but also my
hands and my head."○ 10 Jesus said to him: "He
that has bathed△ does not need to have more
than his feet washed, but is wholly clean.⊙ And
YOU men are clean, but not all." 11 He knew, in-
deed, the man betraying him.◊ This is why he
said: "Not all of YOU are clean."

12 When, now, he had washed their feet and
had put his outer garments on and laid himself
down at the table again, he said to them: "Do
YOU know what I have done to YOU? 13 YOU ad-
dress me, 'Teacher,' and, 'Master,'[a] and YOU
speak rightly, for I am such.+ 14 Therefore, if I,
although Master[a] and Teacher,○ washed YOUR
feet,⊕ YOU also ought to wash the feet of one
another.× 15 For I set the pattern for YOU, that,
just as I did to YOU, YOU should do also.# 16 Most
truly I say to YOU, A slave⊙ is not greater than
his master, nor is one that is sent forth[b] greater
than the one that sent him.* 17 If YOU know
these things, happy○ YOU are if YOU do them.□
18 I am not talking about all of YOU; I know the
ones I have chosen.△ But the result is that the
scripture is fulfilled, 'He that used to feed on
my bread has lifted up his heel against me.'◊
19 From this moment on I am telling YOU before
it occurs,+ in order that when it does occur YOU
may believe that I am he. 20 Most truly I say to
YOU, He that receives anyone I send receives me

□Ps 51:2 1Co 6:11 Eph 5:26 Tit 3:5 Heb 10:22
○Joh 19:2
△2Co 7:1 Eph 4:22
⊙Joh 15:3
◊Joh 6:64
+Mt 23:8 Lu 6:46 1Co 8:6 Php 2:11 ○Jas 3:1
⊕Lu 22:27
×Ro 12:10 Ga 6:2 1Pe 5:5 ⊙Ac 2:18
#Mt 11:29 Php 2:5 Col 3:13 1Pe 2:21 1Jo 2:6 ○Joh 20:29
*Mt 10:24 Lu 6:40 Joh 15:20 □Mt 7:24 Jas 1:25
△Mt 26:23 Joh 15:16 Joh 17:12 Eph 1:4 2Th 2:13 2Ti 2:10 ◊Ps 41:9
+Mt 24:25 Joh 14:29 Joh 16:4

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "nor is an apostle (messenger, envoy)."

also. In turn, he that receives me, receives also
him that sent me."

21 After saying these things, Jesus became troubled in spirit, and he bore witness and said: "Most truly I say to YOU, One of YOU will betray me." 22 The disciples began to look at one another, being at a loss as to which one he meant. 23 There was reclining in front of Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, and Jesus loved[a] him. 24 Therefore Simon Peter nodded to this one and said to him: "Tell who it is about whom he is speaking." 25 So the latter leaned back upon the breast of Jesus and said to him: "Master,[b] who is it?" 26 Therefore Jesus answered: "It is that one to whom I shall give the morsel that I dip." And so, having dipped the morsel, he took and gave it to Judas, the son of Simon Is·car'i·ot. 27 And after the morsel then Satan entered into the latter. Jesus, therefore, said to him: "What you are doing get done more quickly." 28 However, none of those reclining at the table knew for what purpose he said this to him. 29 Some, in fact, were imagining, since Judas was holding the money-box, that Jesus was telling him: "Buy what things we need for the feast," or that he should give something to the poor. 30 Therefore, after he received the morsel, he went out immediately. And it was night.

31 Hence when he had gone out, Jesus said: "Now the Son of man is glorified, and God is glorified in connection with him.[c] 32 And God will himself glorify him, and he will glorify him immediately. 33 Little children, I am with YOU a little longer. YOU will hunt for me, and,

[a] Or, "preferred." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "by means of him."

just as I said to the Jews, 'Where I go YOU cannot come,' I say also to YOU at present. 34 I am giving YOU a new commandment,° that YOU love one another; just as I have loved YOU, that YOU also love one another.× 35 By this all will know that YOU are my disciples,° if YOU have love° among yourselves."#

36 Simon Peter said to him: "Master,[a] where are you going?" Jesus answered: "Where I am going you cannot follow me now, but you will follow afterwards."* 37 Peter° said to him: "Master,[a] why is it I cannot follow you at present? I will surrender my soul[b] in your behalf."□ 38 Jesus answered: "Will you surrender your soul[b] in my behalf? Most truly I say to you, A cock will not crow at all until you have disowned° me three times."△

14 "Do not let YOUR hearts° be troubled. Exercise faith in God,◊ exercise faith also in me. 2 In the house of my Father there are many abodes.+ Otherwise, I would have told YOU, because I am going my way to prepare⊕ a place for YOU. 3 Also, if I go my way and prepare a place for YOU, I am coming again× and will receive YOU home to myself,# that where I am YOU also may be.* 4 And where I am going YOU know the way."

5 Thomas□ said to him: "Master,[a] we do not know where you are going.△ How do we know the way?" 6 Jesus said to him: "I am the way◊ and the truth°+ and the life.⊕ No one comes to the Father except through me.× 7 If YOU men had known me, YOU would have known my Father also; from this moment on YOU know him and have seen him."#

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "life."

°Joh 15:12
×Le 19:18
Ga 6:2
Eph 5:2
1Th 4:9
Jas 2:8
1Pe 1:22
1Jo 2:7
°Joh 15:8
°Joh 14:15
#1Jo 4:20

*Joh 14:3
°Joh 21:20

□Mt 26:33
Mr 14:29
Lu 22:33

°Mt 10:33
△Mt 26:34
Mr 14:30
Lu 22:34
°Ac 2:37
◊Ex 14:31
2Ch 20:17
Mr 11:22
+Eze 46:19
Lu 16:9
⊕Joh 13:33
×Mt 24:3
Ac 1:11
2Ti 4:1
#1Co 15:23
2Co 5:6
1Th 4:16
2Ti 4:8
*1Th 4:17
□Joh 11:16
△Joh 13:36
◊Mt 11:27
Ro 5 2
Heb 9:8
Heb 10:20
°Joh 15:26
+Joh 1:17
Joh 8:32
⊕Joh 1:4
Joh 17:3
Ro 6:23
Re 2:10
×Joh 10:9
Ac 4:12
#Joh 8:19

8 Philip° said to him: "Master,[a] show us the
Father, and it is enough for us." 9 Jesus said
to him: "Have I been with YOU men so long
a time, and yet, Philip, you have not come to
know me? He that has seen me has seen the
Father also. How is it you say, 'Show us the
Father'?* 10 Do you not believe that I am in
union° with the Father° and the Father is in
union with me?□ The things I say to YOU men
I do not speak of my own originality;° but the
Father who remains in union with me is doing
his works.△ 11 Believe me that I am in union with
the Father and the Father is in union with me;
otherwise, believe on account of the works
themselves.◊ 12 Most truly I say to YOU, He that
exercises faith in me, that one also will do the
works that I do, and he will do works greater
than these, because I am going my way to the
Father.† 13 Also, whatever it is YOU ask in my
name,° I will do this, in order that the Father
may be glorified in connection with the Son.⊕
14 If YOU ask anything in my name, I will do it.

15 "If YOU love° me, YOU will observe my
commandments;× 16 and I will request° the Fa-
ther and he will give YOU another helper[b]° to be
with YOU forever,# 17 the spirit of the truth,*
which the world cannot receive,□ because it nei-
ther beholds it nor knows it. YOU know it, be-
cause it remains with YOU and is in YOU. 18 I
shall not leave YOU bereaved.[c]△ I am coming to
YOU. 19 A little longer and the world° will behold
me no more,◊ but YOU will behold me,† because
I live° and YOU will live.⊕ 20 In that day YOU
will know that I am in union with my Father
and YOU are in union with me and I am in union

°Ac 1:13

*Joh 12:45
2Co 4:4
Col 1:15
Heb 1:3
°Joh 15:4
°Joh 14:28
□Joh 10:38
Joh 17:21
°Joh 18:34

△Joh 7:16
Joh 8:28

◊Joh 5:36

†Mt 21:21
°Ac 2.21
⊕Mt 7:7
Mr 11:24
Lu 11:9
Joh 15:16
Jas 1:5
1Jo 3:22
°Joh 15:13
°Joh 16:26
⊕Joh 14:26
×Joh 15:10
1Jo 5:3
#Lu 24:49
Joh 15:26
Joh 16:7
*Mt 10:20
Joh 16:13
Ro 8:26
1Jo 2:27
1Jo 4:6
□1Co 2:14
°Joh 15:19
△Mt 28:20
◊Mt 23:39
†Joh 16:16
°Ac 28:4
⊕1Co 15:22

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "paraclete; comforter." [c] Or, "orphans."

with YOU.[x] 21 He that has my commandments and observes them, that one is he who loves me.[#] In turn, he that loves me will be loved by my Father, and I will love him and will plainly show myself to him."

22 Judas,[○] not Is·car'i·ot, said to him: "Master,[a] why is it a fact that you intend to show yourself plainly to us and not to the world?"[*] 23 In answer Jesus said to him: "If anyone loves me, he will observe my word, and my Father will love him, and we shall come to him and make our abode with him.[□] 24 He that does not love me does not observe my words; and the word that YOU are hearing is not mine, but belongs to the Father who sent me.[△]

25 "While remaining with YOU I have spoken these things to YOU. 26 But the helper,[b⊙] the holy spirit which the Father will send in my name, that one[c] will teach YOU all things and bring back to YOUR minds all the things I told YOU.[◊] 27 I leave YOU peace, I give YOU my peace.[○+] I do not give it to YOU the way that the world gives it. Do not let YOUR hearts be troubled nor let them shrink for fear. 28 YOU heard that I said to YOU, I am going away and I am coming back to YOU. If YOU loved me, YOU would rejoice that I am going my way to the Father, because the Father[⊙] is greater[⊕] than I am. 29 So now I have told YOU before it occurs,[×] in order that, when it does occur, YOU may believe. 30 I shall not speak much[d] with YOU any more, for the ruler[○] of the world is coming. And yet he has no hold on me,[#] 31 but, in order for the

[x] Joh 10:38 Joh 17:21
[#] 1Jo 2:5 1Jo 5:3
[○] Ac 1:13
[*] Joh 7:4 Ac 10:41
[□] Ps 91:1 Pr 8:17 Mt 18:20 2Co 6:16 1Jo 2:24 Re 3:20
[△] Joh 5:19 Joh 7:16 Joh 12:49
[○] Joh 15:26
[◊] Mt 10:19 Lu 24:49 Joh 16:13 1Jo 2:27
[○+] Ac 10:36 Php 4:7 Col 3:15 2Th 3:16
[⊙] Joh 17:5
[⊕] Ps 110:1 Joh 20:17 1Co 11:3 Ga 4:4 Php 2:9
[×] Mt 24:25 Joh 13:19 Joh 16:4
[○] Joh 16:11
[#] Lu 4:13 Joh 12:31 Joh 16:11

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Or, "paraclete; comforter." [c] "That one"; in the masculine gender to agree with "helper" in the same verse. [d] Literally, "many things."

world to know that I love the Father, I am even doing just the way the Father has given me commandment to do.* Get up, let us go from here.

15 "I am the true vine,° and my Father is the cultivator.□ 2 Every branch in me not bearing fruit he takes away,△ and every one bearing fruit he cleans,[a] that it may bear more fruit. 3 YOU are already clean° because of the word which I have spoken to YOU.◊ 4 Remain in union° with me, and I in union with YOU.† Just as the branch° cannot bear fruit[p] of itself unless it remains in the vine, in the same way neither can YOU, unless YOU remain in union with me.⊕ 5 I am the vine, YOU are the branches. He that remains in union with me, and I in union with him, this one bears much fruit,× because apart from me YOU can do[b] nothing at all. 6 If anyone does not remain in union with me, he is cast out as a branch and is dried up, and men gather those branches up and pitch them into the fire and they are burned.# 7 If YOU remain in union with me and my sayings remain in YOU, ask whatever YOU wish and it will take place for YOU.* 8 My Father is glorified in this, that YOU keep bearing much fruit and prove yourselves my disciples.○□ 9 Just as the Father has loved me△ and I have loved YOU, remain in my love. 10 If YOU observe my commandments,◊ YOU will remain in my love, just as I have observed the commandments of the Father† and remain in his love.

11 "These things I have spoken to YOU, that my joy may be in YOU and YOUR joy may be made full.⊕ 12 This is my commandment,° that

*Joh 10:18
Php 2:8
Heb 5:8
°Jas 3:12
□Ps 80:8
Jer 2:21
△Mt 15:13
Heb 6:8
○Ac 10:15
◊Joh 13:10
Joh 17:17
Ac 15:9
Eph 5:26
1Pe 1:22
†Joh 17:21
○Ro 11:16
pRo 1:13
×Joh 6:56
⊕Eph 2:21
Col 1:23
1Jo 2:6
×Pr 11:30
Ho 14:8
Lu 13:7
Ga 5:22
Php 4:13
#Mt 3:10
Heb 6:4
*Mt 7:7
Joh 16:23
○Ac 6:7
□Mt 5:16
Joh 8:31
Php 1:11
△Joh 3:35
◊Joh 14:15
†Joh 8:29
⊕Joh 16:24
Joh 17:13
1Jo 1:4
°Ac 17:15

[a] Or, "prunes." [b] Or, "produce."

YOU love one another just as I have loved YOU.[x] [13] No one has love[c] greater than this, that someone should surrender his soul[a][c] in behalf of his friends.[c][#] [14] YOU are my friends if YOU do what I am commanding YOU.[*] [15] I no longer call YOU slaves, because a slave does not know what his master does. But I have called YOU friends,[□] because all the things I have heard from my Father I have made known to YOU.[△] [16] YOU did not choose me, but I chose YOU, and I appointed YOU to go on and keep bearing fruit[◊] and that YOUR fruit should remain, in order that no matter what YOU ask the Father in my name he might give it to YOU.

17 "These things I command YOU, that YOU love one another.[+] [18] If the world hates[c] YOU, YOU know that it has hated me before it hated YOU.[⊕] [19] If YOU were part of the world,[c] the world would be fond of what is its own.[x] Now because YOU are no part of the world,[#] but I have chosen YOU out of the world, on this account the world hates YOU.[*] [20] Bear in mind the word I said to YOU, A slave is not greater than his master. If they have persecuted[c] me, they will persecute YOU also;[□] if they have observed my word, they will observe YOURS also. [21] But they will do all these things against YOU on account of my name, because they do not know him that sent me.[△] [22] If I had not come and spoken to them, they would have no sin;[◊] but now they have no excuse for their sin.[+] [23] He that hates[c] me hates also my Father.[⊕] [24] If I had not done among them the works that no one else did,[x] they would have no sin;[#] but now they have both seen and hated me as well as

[a] Or, "life."

[x] Mr 12:31 Joh 13:34 1Th 4:9 1Pe 4:8
[c] Joh 17:26
[⊕] Ac 2:41
[c] Joh 19:12
[#] Joh 10:11 Ro 5:7 Eph 5:2 1Jo 3:16
[*] Mt 12:50 Joh 14:23
[□] Lu 12:4
[△] Mt 13:11 Joh 17:26 Ac 20:27
[◊] Mt 28:19 Joh 6:70 Ro 1:13 Php 1:22 1Jo 4:10
[+] 1Jo 3:23
[c] Joh 15:21
[⊕] Mt 10:22 Lu 19:14 1Jo 3:13
[c] Joh 17:5
[x] 1Jo 4:5
[#] Joh 17:14
[*] Lu 6:22
[c] Ac 8:1
[□] Eze 3:7 Mt 10:24 Lu 6:40
[△] Mt 5:11 Mt 10:22 Joh 16:3
[◊] Joh 9:41
[+] Ro 1:20 Jas 4:17
[c] Ro 7:15
[⊕] Joh 5:23 1Jo 2:23
[x] Joh 7:31 Joh 11:47
[#] Joh 9:41

my Father.* 25 But the result is that the word
written in their Law is fulfilled, 'They hated me
without cause.'□ 26 When the helper[a]⊙ arrives
that I will send YOU from the Father,△ the spir-
it° of the truth° which proceeds from the Fa-
ther, that one[b] will bear witness° about me,◊
27 and YOU, in turn, are to bear witness,+ because
YOU have been with me from when I began.

16 "I have spoken these things to YOU that
YOU may not be stumbled.⊖ 2 Men will
expel YOU from the congregation. In fact, the
hour is coming when everyone that kills YOU
will imagine he has rendered a sacred service
to God.× 3 But they will do these things because
they have not come to know either the Father
or me.# 4 Nevertheless, I have spoken these
things to YOU that, when the hour for them ar-
rives, YOU may remember I told them to YOU.*

"These things, however, I did not tell YOU at
first, because I was with YOU. 5 But now I am
going to him that sent me,□ and yet not one of
YOU asks me, 'Where are you going?' 6 But be-
cause I have spoken these things to YOU grief△
has filled YOUR hearts. 7 Nevertheless, I am tell-
ing YOU the truth, It is for YOUR benefit I am
going away. For if I do not go away, the help-
er[a]⊙◊ will by no means come to YOU; but if I
do go my way, I will send him to YOU. 8 And
when that one[b] arrives he will give the world
convincing evidence concerning sin and concern-
ing righteousness° and concerning judgment:+
9 in the first place, concerning sin,⊖ because they
are not exercising faith in me; 10 then concern-
ing righteousness,× because I am going to the

[a] Or, "paraclete; comforter." [b] "That one"; in the masculine gender, to agree with "helper" in John 15:26 and 16:7.

*Joh 3:2 Joh 5:42
□Ps 35:19 Ps 69:4
⊙Joh 16:7
△Lu 24:49 Joh 14:26
°Ac 2:4
◊Joh 16:13
+Ac 1:22 1Jo 5:6
⊖Lu 1:2 Lu 24:48 Ac 1:8 Ac 5:32 1Pe 5:1
⊖Mt 11:6 Mt 24:10 Joh 14:29
×Joh 9:22 Ac 8:1 Ac 26:11
#Joh 8:19 Joh 15:21 Ro 10:2 1Co 2:8
*Joh 13:19 Joh 14:29
□Joh 7:33 Joh 13:3
△Mt 17:23 Joh 14:1
⊙Joh 14:16 Joh 15:26 Ac 2:33 1Jo 2:1
*Ac 24:25 1Co 14:24
°Ac 10:35
◊Mt 12:31 Joh 8:21 Ac 5:3
+Isa 42:6 Da 9:24 Ro 4:25 Ro 5:18

Father and YOU will behold me no longer; 11 then concerning judgment,# because the ruler⊙ of this world has been judged.

12 "I have many things yet to say to YOU, but YOU are not able to bear them at present.* 13 However, when that one[a] arrives, the spirit of the truth,○□ he will guide YOU into all the truth, for he will not speak of his own impulse, but what things he hears he will speak, and he will declare to YOU the things coming.△ 14 That one[a] will glorify me, because he will receive from what is mine and will declare it to YOU.◊ 15 All the things that the Father has are mine.† That is why I said he receives from what is mine and declares it to YOU. 16 In a little while YOU will behold me no longer,⊕ and, further, in a little while YOU will see me."

17 Therefore some of his disciples said to one another: "What does this mean that he says to us, 'In a little while YOU will not behold me, and, further, in a little while YOU will see me,' and, 'because I am going to the Father'?" 18 Hence they were saying: "What does this mean that he says, 'a little while'? We do not know what he is talking about."[b] 19 Jesus knew they were wanting to question him, so he said to them:* "Are YOU inquiring among yourselves over this, because I said, In a little while YOU will not behold me, and, further, in a little while YOU will see me? 20 Most truly I say to YOU, YOU will weep# and wail, but the world will rejoice; YOU will be grieved,* but YOUR grief will be turned into joy.□ 21 A woman, when she is giving birth, has grief, because her hour has arrived;△ but

⊙Ac 4:5
#Isa 42:1
Mt 12:18
Joh 12:31
Ac 5:4
Ac 10:42
*Mr 4:33
1Co 3:1
○Joh 17:17
□Joh 14:17
Joh 15:26
△Ac 11:28
Ac 16:6
Ac 21:11
1Ti 4:1
◊1Jo 4:2
†Mt 11:27
Joh 3:35
Joh 17:10
⊕Joh 7:33
Joh 14:19
*Lu 9:45
#Mt 26:75
*Lu 5:35
□Mt 23:8
Lu 24:41
Joh 20:20
△Isa 26:17

[a] "That one"; in the masculine gender, to agree with "helper" in verse 7. [b] B omits "what he is talking about".

when she has brought forth the young° child, she remembers the tribulation no more because of the joy that a man has been born into the world. 22 YOU also, therefore, are now, indeed, having grief; but I shall see YOU again and YOUR hearts will rejoice,◊ and no one will take YOUR joy from YOU. 23 And in that day YOU will ask me no question at all.* Most truly I say to YOU, If YOU ask the Father for anything he will give it to YOU in my name.⊕ 24 Until this present time YOU have not asked a single thing in my name. Ask and YOU will receive, that YOUR joy may be made full.×

25 "I have spoken these things to YOU in comparisons.# The hour is coming when I will speak to YOU no more in comparisons, but I will report to YOU with plainness concerning the Father. 26 In that day YOU will ask in my name, and I do not say to YOU that I shall make request° of the Father concerning YOU. 27 For the Father himself has affection° for YOU, because YOU have had affection for me* and have believed that I came out as the Father's representative.□ 28 I came out from the Father and have come into the world. Further, I am leaving the world and am going my way to the Father."△

29 His disciples said: "See! now you are speaking with plainness, and are uttering no comparison.◊ 30 Now we know that you know all things* and you do not need to have anyone question you.⊕ By this we believe that you came out from God."× 31 Jesus answered them: "Do YOU believe at present? 32 Look! the hour is coming, indeed, it has come, when YOU will be scattered each one to his own house# and YOU will leave me alone; and yet I am not alone, because the

°Heb 2:13
◊Isa 66:14 Lu 24:52 Ac 2:46 1Pe 1:8
*Joh 14:20
⊕Mt 7:7 Joh 14:13 Joh 15:16
×Joh 15:11
#Joh 10:6
°Joh 17:9
°1Co 16:22
*Joh 14:21 Heb 12:6 Jude 21
□Joh 3:13
△Joh 13:3
◊Joh 10:6
*Joh 21:17
⊕Joh 2:25
×Joh 17:8
#Zec 13:7 Mt 26:31 Mr 14:27

Father is with me.* 33 I have said these things to you that by means of me[a] you may have peace.□ In the world you will have tribulation,○ but cheer up! I have conquered the world."△

17 Jesus spoke these things, and, raising his eyes to heaven,○ he said: "Father, the hour has come; glorify your son, that your son may glorify you,◊ 2 according as you have given him authority over all flesh,+ that, as regards the whole number which you have given him,⊕ he may give them everlasting life. 3 This means everlasting○ life,× their taking in knowledge of you, the only true God,# and of the one whom you sent forth,* Jesus○ Christ. 4 I have glorified you on the earth, having finished the work you have given me to do.□ 5 So now you, Father,○ glorify me alongside yourself with the glory○ which I had alongside you before the world○ was.△

6 "I have made your name manifest to the men you gave me out of the world.◊ They were yours, and you gave them to me, and they have observed your word. 7 They have now come to know that all the things you gave me are from you; 8 because the sayings that you gave me I have given to them, and they have received them and have certainly come to know that I came out as your representative, and they have believed that you sent me forth.+ 9 I make request concerning them; I make request,○ not concerning the world,⊕ but concerning those you have given me, 10 because they are yours, and all my things are yours and yours are mine,× and I have been glorified among them. 11 Also I am no longer in the world, but they

*Joh 8:29
□Joh 14:27
Eph 2:14
○Ac 7:10
△Ro 8:37
2Ti 3:12
1Jo 4:4
○Ac 1:11
◊Joh 12:23
Joh 13:32
+Da 7:14
Mt 9:6
Mt 28:18
1Co 15:25
Php 2:10
Heb 2:8
⊕Joh 6:37
○Ac 13:46
×Isa 53:11
#1Co 8:4
1Th 1:9
○Ac 2:32
*Joh 5:37
□Joh 4:34
Joh 13:31
Joh 14:13
○Joh 20:17
○Ac 7:2
⊕Joh 18:36
△Joh 1:1
Php 2:6
Col 1:15
◊Ps 22:22
Joh 10:29
Heb 2:12
+Joh 8:28
Joh 12:49
Joh 14:10
Joh 16:30
○Joh 17:15
⊕1Jo 5:19
×Joh 16:15

[a] Or, "in union with me."

#Joh 13:1
*1Pe 1:5
Jude 1
□Joh 10:30
△Joh 6:39
Joh 10:28
Heb 2:13
◊Joh 18:9
1Jo 2:19
1Jo 5:18
⊙Ro 9:22
+Ps 41:9
Joh 13:18
⊕Ps 109:8
Ac 1:20
×Joh 15:11
#Joh 8:23
Joh 15:19
1Jo 3:13
○Joh 17:20
*Mt 6:13
2Th 3:3
⊙Ac 20:32
○Ac 6:7
⊙Joh 18:37
□Joe 2:16
Eph 5:26
1Th 5:23
Heb 13:12
△Ps119:142
1Pe 1:22
◊Joh 20:21
○Joh 14:16
+1Co 1:30
1Th 4:7
Heb 10:10
⊕Joh 20:29
Ro 10:17
1Jo 1:3
⊙Ro 8:2
×Joh 10:38
Joh 14:10
○Ac 4:32
#Ro 12:5
Ga 3:28
1Jo 1:7
*Joh 14:20
1Jo 1:3
1Jo 3:24

are in the world# and I am coming to you. Holy Father, watch over them* out of respect for your own name which you have given me, in order that they may be one just as we are.□ 12 When I was with them I used to watch over them△ out of respect for your own name which you have given me, and I have kept them, and not one of them is destroyed◊ except the son of destruction,⊙+ so that the scripture has been fulfilled.⊕ 13 But now I am coming to you, and I am speaking these things in the world in order that they may have my joy in themselves to the full.× 14 I have given your word to them, but the world has hated them, because they are no part of the world just as I am no part of the world.#

15 "I request○ you, not to take them out of the world, but to watch over them because of the wicked one.* 16 They are no part of the world just as I am no part of the world. 17 Sanctify⊙□ them by means of the truth; your word○ is truth.⊙△ 18 Just as you sent me forth into the world, I also sent them forth into the world.◊ 19 And I am sanctifying myself in their behalf, that they also may be sanctified by means of truth.+

20 "I make request,○ not concerning these only, but also concerning those putting faith in me through their word,⊕ 21 in order that they may all be one, just as you, Father, are in union with me and I am in union○ with you,× that they also may be in union with us,# in order that the world may believe○ that you sent me forth. 22 Also I have given them the glory which you have given me, in order that they may be one just as we are one.* 23 I in union

with them and you in union with me,□ in order that they may be perfected○ into one, that the world may have the knowledge that you sent me forth and that you loved them just as you loved me.△ 24 Father, as to what you have given me, I wish that, where I am, they also may be with me,◊ in order to behold my glory which you have given me, because you loved me before the world's foundation.○+ 25 Righteous Father, the world has, indeed, not come to know you, but I have come to know you, and these have come to know that you sent me forth.⊕ 26 And I have made your name known to them and will make it known, in order that the love○ with which you loved me may be in them and I in union with them."×

18 Having said these things, Jesus went out with his disciples across the winter torrent[a] of Kid'ron# to where there was a garden, and he and his disciples entered into it.* 2 Now Judas, his betrayer, also knew the place, because Jesus had many times met there with his disciples.□ 3 Therefore Judas took the soldier band and officers of the chief priests and of the Pharisees and came there with torches○ and lamps and weapons.△ 4 Jesus, therefore, knowing all the things coming upon him,◊ went forth and said to them: "Whom are YOU looking for?" 5 They answered him: "Jesus the Naz·a·rene'."+ He said to them: "I am he." Now Judas, his betrayer, was also standing with them. 6 However, when he said to them, "I am he," they drew back⊕ and fell to the ground. 7 Therefore he asked them again: "Whom are YOU

□Col 3:14
○Php 3:12
△1Co 6:17
◊Joh 12:26
1Th 4:17
○Ac 16:26
+Eph 1:4
Heb 9:26
1Pe 1:20
Re 13:8
⊕Mt 11:27
Joh 8:55
Joh 15:21
○Ro 5:5
×Joh 15:9
Ro 8:39
Eph 3:17
#2Sa 15:23
*Mt 26:36
Mr 14:32
Lu 22:39
□Lu 21:37
Lu 22:39
○Ac 20:3
△Mt 26:47
Mr 14:43
Lu 22:47
Ac 1:16
◊Joh 13:3
Joh 19:28
+Mt 2:23
Mr 10:47
⊕Joh 7:46

[a] Or, "the valley."

looking for?" They said: "Jesus the Naz·a·rene'."× 8 Jesus answered: "I told you I am he.# If, therefore, it is I you are looking for, let these go"; 9 in order that the word might be fulfilled which he said: "Of those whom you have given me I have not lost a single one."* 10 Then Simon Peter, as he had a sword, drew it and struck the slave of the high priest and cut his right ear off.□ The name of the slave was Malchus. 11 Jesus, however, said to Peter: "Put the sword into its sheath.△ The cup that the Father has given me, should I not by all means drink◊ it?"

12 Then the soldier band and the military commander[a] and the officers⊙ of the Jews○ seized Jesus and bound him, 13 and they led him first to An'nas; for he was father-in-law to Ca'ia·phas,⊙ who was high priest that year.• 14 Ca'ia·phas was, in fact, the one that counseled the Jews that it was in their interest for one man to die in behalf of the people.⊛

15 Now Simon Peter as well as another disciple was following Jesus.× That disciple was known to the high priest, and he went in with Jesus into the courtyard of the high priest, 16 but Peter was standing outside at the door.# Therefore the other disciple, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to the doorkeeper and brought Peter in. 17 The servant○ girl,⊙ the doorkeeper, then said to Peter: "You are not also one of this man's disciples, are you?" He said: "I am not." 18 Now the slaves and the officers were standing about, as they had built a charcoal fire, because it was cold, and they were warming themselves. Peter

×Mt 2:23 Mr 10:47 #Ac 10:21
*Joh 6:39 Joh 17:12
□Mt 26:51 Mr 14:47 Lu 22:50
△Mt 26:52 Lu 22:51
◊Mt 20:22 Mt 26:42
⊙Joh 19:6 ○Joh 19:21
⊙Ac 4:6 •Mt 26:57 Lu 3:2 Ac 4:6
⊛Joh 11:50
×Mt 26:58 Mr 14:54 Lu 22:54
#Mt 26:69 Mr 14:66
○Ac 16:16 ⊙Ac 12:13

[a] Or, "chil'i·arch"; in charge of 1,000 soldiers.

also was standing with them and warming himself.

19 And so the chief priest questioned Jesus about his disciples and about his teaching.○ 20 Jesus answered him: "I have spoken to the world publicly.* I always taught in a synagogue and in the temple,□ where all the Jews come together, and I spoke nothing in secret. 21 Why do you question me? Question those who have heard what I spoke to them. See! these know what I said." 22 After he said these things, one of the officers that was standing by gave Jesus a slap△ in the face and said: "Is that the way you answer the chief priest?" 23 Jesus answered him: "If I spoke wrongly, bear witness concerning the wrong; but if rightly, why do you hit me?" 24 Then An'nas sent him away bound to Ca'ia·phas the high priest.⊙◊

25 Now Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. Then they said to him: "You are not also one of his disciples, are you?" He denied it and said: "I am not."+ 26 One of the slaves of the high priest, being a relative of the man whose ear Peter cut off,⊕ said: "I saw you in the garden with him, did I not?" 27 However, Peter denied it again; and immediately a cock crowed.×

28 Then they led Jesus from Ca'ia·phas to the governor's palace. It was now early in the day. But they themselves did not enter into the governor's palace, that they might not get defiled but might eat the passover.# 29 Therefore Pilate came on outside to them and said: "What accusation do YOU bring against this man?" 30 In answer they said to him: "If this man were not a wrongdoer,* we would not have de-

○Ac 5:28
*Isa 45:19
□Mt 26:55 Lu 4:15 Lu 19:47 Joh 7:14 Joh 7:26
△Isa 50:6 Jer 20:2 Mt 5:39 Joh 19:3 Ac 23:2
⊙Joh 19:15
◊Mt 26:57
+Mt 26:69 Mr 14:69 Lu 22:58
⊕Joh 18:10
×Mt 26:74 Mr 14:72 Lu 22:60 Joh 13:38
#Mt 27:2 Mr 15:1 Lu 23:1 Ac 3:13 Ac 10:28
*Lu 23:2

livered him up to you." [31] Hence Pilate said to
them: "Take him yourselves and judge° him
according to YOUR law."□ The Jews said to him:
"It is not lawful for us to kill anyone." [32] This,
in order that the word of Jesus might be ful-
filled△ which he said to signify what kind of
death he was destined° to die.

33 So Pilate entered into the governor's pal-
ace again and called Jesus and said to him:
"Are you the king of the Jews?"◊ [34] Jesus an-
swered: "Is it of your own originality° that
you say this,† or did others tell you about me?"⊕
[35] Pilate answered: "I am not a Jew, am I?×
Your own nation° and the chief priests delivered
you up to me. What did you do?" [36] Jesus an-
swered: "My kingdom° is no part of this
world.°# If my kingdom were part of this world,
my attendants would have fought* that I should
not be delivered up to the Jews. But, as it is,
my kingdom is not from this source."□ [37] There-
fore Pilate said to him: "Well, then, are you a
king?" Jesus answered: "It is for you to say△
that I am a king. For this purpose I have been
born and for this purpose I have come into
the world, that I should bear witness to the
truth.° Everyone that is on the side of the
truth◊ listens to my voice." [38] Pilate said to
him: "What is truth?"†

And after saying this, he went out again to
the Jews and said to them: "I find no fault
in him.⊕ [39] Moreover, YOU have a custom that I
should release a man to YOU at the passover.×
Do YOU, therefore, wish me to release to YOU
the king of the Jews?" [40] Then they shouted
again, saying: "Not this man, but Bar·ab'bas!"⊙
Now Bar·ab'bas was a robber.#

°Ac 10:42
□Ac 18:15
△Mt 20:19
Joh 3:14
Joh 12:32
°Ac 13:31
◊Mt 27:11
Joh 12:13
°1Jo 4:1
†Joh 7:18
⊕Joh 18:29
×Joh 1:11
°Ac 2:5
°Ac 1:6
°Ro 3:19
#Isa 9:6
Da 2:44
Da 7:14
Mt 4:8
Lu 12:14
Lu 17:20
Lu 19:12
*Mt 26:53
□1Ti 6:13
△Mt 26:64
Mt 27:11
°Ro 1:25
◊Joh 8:46
1Jo 3:19
1Jo 4:6
†Joh 1:17
Joh 14:6
⊕Mt 27:24
Lu 23:4
Ac 26:32
×Mt 27:15
Mr 15:6
⊙Mt 27:16
#Lu 23:19
Ac 3:14

19 At that time, therefore, Pilate took Jesus and scourged him.* 2 And the soldiers braided a crown of thorns and put it on his head○ and arrayed him with a purple outer garment,□ 3 and they began coming up to him and saying: "Good day, you king of the Jews!" Also they would give him slaps in the face.△ 4 And Pilate went outside again and said to them: "See! I bring him outside to you in order for you to know I find no fault in him."◊ 5 Accordingly Jesus came outside, wearing the thorny crown⊙ and the purple outer garment. And he said to them: "Look! the man!" 6 However, when the chief priests and the officers○ saw him they shouted, saying: "Impale[a] him! Impale him!"† Pilate said to them: "Take him yourselves and impale[a] him, for I do not find any fault in him."⊕ 7 The Jews answered him: "We have a law,⊙× and according to the law he ought to die, because he made himself God's son."#

8 When, therefore, Pilate heard this saying, he became more fearful, 9 and he entered into the governor's palace again and said to Jesus: "Where are you from?" But Jesus gave him no answer.* 10 Hence Pilate said to him: "Are you not speaking to me?□ Do you not know I have authority to release you and I have authority to impale[a]○ you?" 11 Jesus answered him: "You would have no authority at all against me unless it had been granted to you from above.[b]△ This is why the man that handed me over to you has greater sin."

12 For this reason Pilate kept on seeking how to release him. But the Jews shouted, saying: "If you release this man, you are not a friend⊙

*Isa 50:6 Mt 20:19 Mr 15:15 Lu 18:33
○Joh 19:30
□Mr 15:17
△Isa 53:3 Joh 18:22
◊Joh 18:38 2Co 5:21
⊙1Co 9:25
○Ac 5:22
†Mt 27:22 Mr 15:13 Lu 23:21
⊕Joh 18:31 Ac 3:13
⊙Ac 13:39
×Le 24:16
#Mt 26:65 Joh 5:18
*Isa 53:7 Mt 27:12 Mt 27:14 Ac 8:32
□Lu 23:9
○Joh 19:15
△Ge 45:8 Ps 62:11 Da 4:17 Lu 22:53 Joh 7:30 Joh 10:18 Ac 2:23 1Ti 6:13
⊙Ac 27:3

[a] Or, "fasten upon a stake or pole." [b] Or, "from heaven."

of Caesar.[a] Every man making himself a king speaks against Caesar."[a] 13 Therefore Pilate, after hearing these words, brought Jesus outside, and he sat down on a judgment seat in a place called "The Stone Pavement", but, in Hebrew, *"Gab'ba·tha."* 14 Now it was preparation of the passover; it was about the sixth hour.[b] And he said to the Jews: "See! YOUR king!" 15 However, they shouted: "Take him away! Take him away! Impale[c] him!" Pilate said to them: "Shall I impale[c] YOUR king?" The chief priests answered: "We have no king but Caesar."[a] 16 At that time, therefore, he handed him over to them to be impaled.[c]

Then they took charge of Jesus. 17 And, bearing the torture stake[d] for himself, he went out to the so-called "Skull Place", which is called *"Gol'go·tha"* in Hebrew,[e] 18 and there they impaled[c] him, and two other men with him, one on this side and one on that, but Jesus in the middle. 19 Pilate wrote a title also and put it on the torture stake.[d] It was written: "Jesus the Naz·a·rene' the King of the Jews." 20 Therefore many of the Jews read this title, because the place where Jesus was impaled[c] was near the city; and it was written in Hebrew,[e] in Latin, in Greek. 21 However, the chief priests of the Jews began to say to Pilate: "Do not write 'The King of the Jews', but that he said, 'I am King of the Jews.'" 22 Pilate answered: "What I have written I have written."

23 Now when the soldiers had impaled[c] Jesus,

[a] Or, "the emperor." [b] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 12 o'clock noon. [c] Or, "fasten(ed) upon a stake or pole." [d] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [e] Ar.a.ma'ic, rather, and not the pure Hebrew.

they took his outer garments and made four parts, for each soldier a part, and the inner garment. But the inner garment was without a seam, being woven from the top throughout its length.* 24 Therefore they said to one another: "Let us not tear it, but let us determine by lots over it whose it will be." This was that the scripture might be fulfilled, "They distributed my outer garments among themselves, and they cast lots over my apparel."□ And so the soldiers really did these things.

25 By the torture stake[a] of Jesus, however, there were standing his mother⊙△ and the sister of his mother; Mary[p] the wife of Clo'pas, and Mary Mag'da·lene.○◊ 26 Therefore Jesus, seeing his mother[+] and the disciple whom he loved[b⊕] standing by, said to his mother: "Woman, see! your son!" 27 Next he said to the disciple: "See! your mother!" And from that hour on the disciple took her to his own home.

28 After this, when Jesus knew that by now all things had been accomplished,[×] in order that the scripture might be accomplished he said: "I am thirsty."#* 29 A vessel was sitting there full of sour wine. Therefore they put a sponge full of the sour wine upon a hyssop stalk and brought it to his mouth.* 30 When, now, he had received the sour wine, Jesus said: "It has been accomplished!"□ and, bowing his head,○ he stopped breathing.[c△]

31 Then the Jews, since it was Preparation,◊ in order that the bodies[+] might not remain upon the torture stakes[a○] on the sabbath, (for the day of that sabbath was a great one,)⊕ request-

*Mt 27:35 Mr 15:24 Lu 23:34

□Ps 22:18

⊙Ac 1:14 △Lu 2:34 pMt 27:56 ○Mt 27:56 ◊Mt 27:56 Mr 15:40 Lu 23:49 Lu 24:18 +Joh 2:4 ⊕Joh 13:23 Joh 21:7 Joh 21:20

×Joh 18:4

#Ps 22:15

*Ps 69:21 Mt 27:48 Mr 15:36 □Joh 17:4 ⊙Joh 20:7 △Mt 27:50 Mr 15:37 Lu 23:46 Ac 7:60 ◊Mt 27:62 Joh 19:14 +De 21:23 ○1Co 1:17 ⊕Ex 20:10 Le 23:7

[a] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "preferred." [c] Literally, "delivered up the breath (spirit)."

ed Pilate to have their legs broken and the bodies[a] taken away. 32 The soldiers came, therefore, and broke the legs of the first man and
⊙Ac 2:36 those of the other man that had been impaled[b]⊙ with him. 33 But on coming to Jesus, as they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. 34 Yet one of the soldiers jabbed
·Zec 12:10 Joh 20:25 Re 1:7 his side with a spear,× and immediately blood and water came out. 35 And he that has seen it has borne witness, and his witness is genuine, and that man knows he tells true things, in order
#Joh 20:31 Joh 21:24 1Jo 1:1 that YOU also may believe.# 36 In fact, these
⊙Ac 17:2 things took place in order for the scripture⊙ to
Ex 12:46 Nu 9:12 Ps 34:20 be fulfilled, "Not a bone of his will be crushed."
□Ps 22:16 Zec 12:10 Re 1:7 37 And, again, a different scripture says: "They will look upon the one whom they pierced."□
⊙Mt 27:57 38 Now after these things Joseph⊙ from Ar·i·ma·the'a,⊙ who was a disciple of Jesus but a
△Joh 9:22 secret one out of his fear of the Jews,△ requested Pilate that he might take away the body of
◊Mt 27:58 Mr 15:43 Lu 23:50 Jesus; and Pilate gave him permission.◊ Therefore he came and took his body away. 39 Nic·o·
○Joh 3:1 de'mus⊙ also, the man that came to him in the night the first time, came bringing a roll[c] of
•2Ch 16:14 Lu 23:56 myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds of it.• 40 So they took the body of Jesus and bound it
⊕Joh 20:7 Ac 5:6 up with bandages with the spices,⊕ just the way the Jews have the custom of preparing for
•Mt 8:28 Mr 16:2 Lu 11:44 burial. 41 Incidentally, at the place where he was
Joh 5:28 Ac 13:29 impaled[b] there was a garden, and in the garden
#Mt 27:62 Joh 19:14 a new memorial tomb,× in which no one had
⊙Ac 2:5 ever yet been laid. 42 There, then, on account of
Isa 53:9 the preparation# of the Jews,⊙ they laid Jesus, because the memorial tomb was nearby.

---

[a] Or, "them." [b] Or, "fastened upon a stake or pole." [c] Roll, ℵB; mixture, AVgSyᵖ.

20 On the first day of the week Mary Mag′-da·lene came to the memorial[○] tomb early in the day, while there was still darkness, and she beheld the stone already taken away from the memorial tomb.[□] 2 Therefore she ran and came to Simon Peter and to the other disciple,[△] for whom Jesus had affection, and she said to them: "They have taken away the Master[a] out of the memorial tomb,[◊] and we do not know where they have laid him."

3 Then Peter[†] and the other disciple went out and started for the memorial tomb. 4 Yes, the two together began to run; but the other disciple ran ahead of Peter with greater speed and reached the memorial tomb first. 5 And, stooping forward, he beheld the bandages lying,[⊕] yet he did not go in. 6 Then Simon Peter also came following him, but he entered into the memorial tomb. 7 And he viewed the bandages lying,[×] also the cloth which had been upon his head[⊙] not lying with the bandages but separately rolled up in one place. 8 At that time, therefore, the other disciple who had reached the memorial tomb first also went in, and he saw and believed. 9 For they did not yet discern the scripture that he must rise from the dead.[○#] 10 And so the disciples went back to their homes.

11 Mary, however, kept standing outside near the memorial tomb, weeping. Then, while she was weeping, she stooped forward to look into the memorial tomb[*] 12 and she viewed two angels[□] in white sitting one at the head and one at the feet where the body of Jesus had been lying. 13 And they said to her: "Woman, why are you weeping?" She said to them:

○Ac 13:29
□Mt 28:1 Mr 16:1 Lu 24:1
△Joh 13:23 Joh 19:26 Joh 21:7 Joh 21:24
◊Mt 8:28 Mr 16:2 Lu 11:44 Joh 5:28 Ac 13:29
†Lu 24:12
⊕Joh 19:40
×Joh 11:44
⊙Ac 18:6
○#Ac 3:15 #Ps 16:10 Isa 26:19 Mt 16:21 Lu 24:27 Ac 2:27 1Co 15:4
*Mr 16:5
□Heb 1:14

[a] Or, "Lord."

"They have taken my Master[a] away, and I do
not know where they have laid him." [14] After
saying these things, she turned back and viewed
Jesus standing, but she did not discern it was
△Lu 24:16 Jesus.△ [15] Jesus said to her: "Woman, why are
Lu 24:31 you weeping? Whom are you looking for?"◊
Joh 21:4 She, imagining it was the gardener, said to him:
2Co 5:16
◊Joh 1:38 "Sir, if you have carried him off, tell me where
you have laid him, and I will take him away."
[16] Jesus said to her: "Mary!" Upon turning
around, she said to him, in Hebrew:[b] *"Rab·bo'-*
+Mr 10:51 *ni!"*+ (which means "Teacher!") [17] Jesus said to
her: "Stop clinging to me. For I have not yet
⊙Ac 2:34 ascended⊙ to the Father. But be on your way
○Ac 2:29 to my brothers○⊕ and say to them, 'I am ascend-
⊙Ac 16:1 ing to my Father⊙× and YOUR Father and to my
⊕Ps 22:22 Mt 28:10 God# and YOUR God.'" [18] Mary Mag'da·lene came
Ro 8:29 Heb 2:11 and brought the news to the disciples: "I have
×Joh 16:28 #Joh 14:28 seen the Master!"[a] and that he said these things
1Co 11:3 Ga 4:4 to her.*
Php 2:9
*Mt 23:10 Lu 24:10 19 Therefore, when it was late on that day,
□Lu 24:1 the first of the week,□ and although out of fear△
○Ac 5:19 △Joh 9:22 of the Jews the doors○ were locked where the
◊1Co 15:5 disciples were, Jesus came◊ and stood in their
midst and said to them: "May YOU have
+Mt 10:12 Lu 10:5 peace."+ [20] And after he said this he showed them
⊕1Jo 1:1 both his hands and his side.⊕ Then the disciples
×Joh 16:22 rejoiced× at seeing the Master.[a] [21] Jesus, there-
fore, said to them again: "May YOU have peace.
#Isa 61:1 Joh 5:36 Just as the Father has sent me forth,# I also am
Mt 28:19 Joh 17:18 sending YOU." [22] And after he said this he blew
2Ti 2:2 Heb 3:1 upon them and said to them: "Receive holy spir-
□Joh 14:26 Joh 15:26 it.□ [23] If YOU forgive the sins of any persons,△
⊙Ac 2:38 they stand forgiven⊙ to them; if YOU retain
△Ac 9:17 ◊Ac 13:11 those of any persons, they stand retained."◊

[a] Or, "Lord." [b] Ar·a·ma'ic, rather, and not the pure Hebrew.

24 Now Thomas,° one of the twelve, who was called "The Twin",° was not with them when Jesus came. 25 Consequently the other disciples would say to him: "We have seen the Master!"[a] But he said to them: "Unless I see in his hands° the print of the nails and stick my finger into the print of the nails and stick my hand into his side,+ I will certainly not believe."

26 Well, eight days later his disciples were again indoors, and Thomas with them. Jesus came, although the doors were locked, and he stood in their midst and said: "May you have peace."° 27 Next he said to Thomas: "Put your finger here, and see my hands, and take your hand* and stick it into my side, and stop being unbelieving but become believing."# 28 In answer Thomas said to him: "My Master[a]° and my* God!" 29 Jesus said to him: "Because you have seen me have you believed? Happy° are those who do not see and yet believe."□

30 To be sure, Jesus performed many other signs^ also before the disciples which are not written down in this scroll.° 31 But these have been written down◊ that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ° the Son of God, and that, because of believing,+ you may have life by means of his name.

21 After these things Jesus manifested himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti·be′ri·as; but he made the manifestation in this way. 2 There were in company Simon Peter and Thomas,° who was called "The Twin",° and Na·than′a·el° from Ca′na of Gal′i·lee and the sons of Zeb′e·dee°× and two others of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter said to them: "I am going

°Joh 21:2

°Ac 3:7

+Joh 19:34

°Isa 9:7 Mic 5:5 Col 1:20

*1Jo 1:1

#Lu 24:25

°Ac 4:24

°Ac 20:35
*Ex 22:8 Ps 82:1 Isa 9:6 Joh 1:1 Joh 1:18 Joh 10:35

°Joh 21:25
□2Co 5:7 1Pe 1:8

°Ro 2:16
^Joh 2:11 Joh 21:25
◊Lu 1:4 Ro 15:4
+Joh 3:15 Joh 5:24 Ro 1:17 1Pe 1:9

°Ac 1:13
°Joh 11:16
°Joh 1:45

°Mt 26:37
×Mt 4:21

[a] Or, "Lord."

fishing." They said to him: "We also are coming with you." Out they went and got aboard the boat, but during that night they caught
=Lu 5:5 nothing.#

4 However, just as it was getting to be day, Jesus stood on the beach, but the disciples did
Lu 24:16 Joh 20:14 not, of course, discern it was Jesus. 5 Then Jesus said to them: "Young children, YOU do not
□Lu 24:41 have anything to eat, do YOU?"□ They answered "No!" to him. 6 He said to them: "Cast the net
○Ac 20:13 on the right side of the boat○ and YOU will find
△Lu 5:4 something."△ Then they cast it, but they were no longer able to draw it in because of the mul-
⊙Ac 6:5 ◊Lu 5:6 titude⊙ of the fishes.◊ 7 Therefore that disciple
+Joh 13:23 Joh 20:2 whom Jesus used to love[a] said to Peter:+ "It is the Master!"[b] Hence Simon Peter, upon hearing it was the Master,[b] girded about him his top garment, for he was naked, and plunged into
○Ac 4:24 the sea.○ 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not a long way from land, only about three hundred feet[c] away, dragging the net of fishes.

9 However, when they disembarked onto land
⊕1Ki 19:6 they beheld lying there a charcoal fire⊕ and fish lying upon it and bread. 10 Jesus said to them: "Bring some of the fish YOU just now caught." 11 Simon Peter, therefore, went on board and drew the net to land full of big fishes, one hundred and fifty-three of them. But although there were so many the net did not burst. 12 Jesus said to them: "Come, take YOUR
×Ac 10:41 breakfast."× Not one of the disciples had the courage to inquire of him, "Who are you?" because they knew it was the Master.[b] 13 Jesus

[a] Or, "prefer." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Literally, "about two hundred cubits."

came and took the bread and gave it to them,[#] and the fish likewise. [14] This was now the third time[*] that Jesus appeared to the disciples after his being raised up from the dead.

15 When, now, they had breakfasted, Jesus said to Simon Peter: "Simon[○] son of John,[a] do you love me more than these?"[□] He said to him: "Yes, Master,[b] you know I have affection for you."[△] He said to him: "Feed my young lambs."[◊] [16] Again he said to him, a second time: "Simon son of John,[a] do you love me?" He said to him: "Yes, Master,[b] you know I have affection for you." He said to him: "Shepherd[○] my little sheep."[○+] [17] He said to him the third time:[⊙] "Simon son of John,[a] do you have affection for me?" Peter became grieved that he said to him the third time: "Do you have affection for me?" So he said to him: "Master,[b] you know all things;[×] you are aware that I have affection for you." Jesus said to him: "Feed my little sheep.[#] [18] Most truly I say to you, When you were younger, you used to gird yourself and walk about where you wanted. But when you have grown old you will stretch out your hands and another man will gird[*] you and bear you where you do not wish."[□] [19] This he said to signify by what kind of death[△] he would glorify God.[◊] So, when he had said this, he said to him: "Continue following me."

20 Upon turning about Peter[○] saw the disciple whom Jesus used to love[c+] following, the one who at the evening[⊙] meal had also leaned back upon his breast and said: "Master,[b] who is the one betraying you?" [21] Accordingly, when

[#] Lu 24:30 Joh 6:11
[*] Joh 20:19 Joh 20:26
[○] Ac 10:19
[□] Mt 26:33
[△] Joh 17:26
[◊] Ac 20:28 Eph 4:11 1Ti 4:16 1Pe 5:2
[○] Ac 20:28
[⊙] Ac 8:32
[+] 2Sa 5:2 Heb 13:20 1Pe 2:25
[⊙] Joh 13:38
[×] Mt 9:4 Mr 2:8 Joh 2:24 Joh 4:29 Joh 16:30 Re 2:23
[#] Joh 10:3 Joh 10:16
[*] Ac 21:11
[□] Ac 12:3
[△] Joh 12:33 2Pe 1:14
[◊] Php 1:20
[○] Ac 2:37
[+] Joh 13:23 Joh 20:2
[⊙] 1Co 11:21

[a] John, BVg; Jo'na, ASy[s.p.] But see John 1:42, footnote[e]. [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "prefer."

he caught sight of him, Peter said to Jesus: "Master,[a] what will this man do?" 22 Jesus said to him: "If it is my will for him to remain until I come,[⊕] of what concern is that to you? You continue following me." 23 In consequence, this saying went out among the brothers, that that disciple would not die. However, Jesus did not say to him he would not die, but, "If it is my will for him to remain[×] until I come,[#] of what concern is that to you?"

24 This is the disciple[*] that bears witness about these things and that wrote these things, and we know that the witness he gives is true.[□]

25 There are, in fact, many other things also which Jesus did, which, if ever they were written in full detail, I suppose, the world itself could not contain the scrolls[©] written.

⊕Da 7:13 Mt 16:27 Mt 24:3 Mt 25:31 1Co 4:5 Re 1:7

×Re 1:1 Re 1:9 #Re 1:7

*Joh 13:23 Joh 19:26 Joh 20:2 Joh 21:7

□Joh 19:35 3Jo 12

©Ga 3:10

a Or, "Lord."

1 The account before this,[a] O The·oph'i·lus,* I composed about all the things Jesus started
both to do and to teach,○□ 2 until the day that
he was received up,△ after he had given com-
mandment through holy spirit to the apostles⊙
that he chose for himself.◊ 3 To these also by
many positive proofs he showed himself alive
after he had suffered,+ being seen by them
throughout forty days and telling the things
about the kingdom of God.⊕ 4 And while he was
meeting with them he gave them the orders:
"Do not withdraw from Jerusalem,× but keep
waiting for what the Father has promised,○# about which YOU heard from me; 5 because
John,⊙ indeed, baptized with water, but YOU will
be baptized in holy spirit* not many days after
this."

6 When, now, they had assembled, they went
to asking him: "Master,[b] are you restoring○ the
kingdom○□ to Israel at this time?" 7 He said to
them: "It does not belong to YOU to get knowledge of the times or seasons which the Father
has placed in his own jurisdiction;△ 8 but YOU
will receive power◊ when the holy spirit arrives
upon YOU, and YOU will be witnesses+ of me both
in Jerusalem⊕ and in all Ju·de'a○ and Samaria⊙
and to the most distant part of the earth."○
9 And after he had said these things, while they
were looking on, he was lifted up× and a cloud⊙
caught him up from their vision.# 10 And as they
were gazing into the sky while he was on his
way, also, look! two men in white[c]* garments

*Lu 1:3

○Ac 4:18
□Lu 3:23
△1Ti 3:16
Heb 1:3
⊙Ac 1:26

◊Mt 28:20
Lu 6:13
Joh 15:16

+Mt 28:9
1Co 15:6

⊕Ac 28:31

×Lu 24:49

○Ac 2:33
#Joh 14:16

⊙Ac 19:3

*Joe 2:28
Mt 3:11

○Heb13:19

⊙Ro 14:17
□Isa 1:26
Eze 21:27
Da 7:27
Am 9:11
Mic 4:8
Lu 19:11
△De 29:29
Mt 24:36
1Th 5:1
◊Ac 4:33
○Ac 10:37
⊙Ac 8:25
○Ac 3:25
+Lu 24:48
Joh 15:27
Ac 10:39
⊙1Co 10:2
⊕Ac 5:28
×Joh 6:62
#Lu 24:51

*Mt 28:3

[a] Or, "The first account." [b] Or, "Lord." [c] Or, "bright."

stood alongside them[□] [11] and said: "Men[○] of Gal'i·lee,[○] why do YOU stand looking into the sky? This Jesus who was received up from YOU into heaven[○] will come thus in the same manner[△] as YOU have beheld him going into heaven."

12 Then they returned to Jerusalem from a mountain called the Mount of Olives,[◊] which is near Jerusalem, being a sabbath[+] day's trip away. [13] So, when they had entered, they went up into the upper chamber[⊕] where they were staying, Peter as well as John and James and Andrew,[○] Philip[○] and Thomas,[○] Bar·thol'o·mew[○] and Matthew,[○] James the son of Al·phae'us[○] and Simon[p] the zealous one,[a] and Judas[○] the son of James. [14] With one accord all these were persisting in prayer,[○] together with some women[×] and Mary[○] the mother[○] of Jesus and with his brothers.[#]

15 Now during these days Peter rose up in the midst of the brothers and said (the number[b] of persons was all together about one hundred[*] and twenty): [16] "Men, brothers, it was necessary for the scripture to be fulfilled which the holy spirit[□] spoke beforehand by David's[⊙] mouth about Judas,[○△] who became a guide to those who arrested Jesus,[◊] [17] because he had been numbered among us[+] and he obtained a share in this ministry.[⊕] [18] (This very man, therefore, caused a field to be purchased[c×] with the reward[○] for unrighteousness,[○#] and pitching head foremost[d*] he noisily burst in his midst and all his intestines were poured out. [19] It also became known to all the inhabitants of Jeru-

□1Pe 3:22 ○Ac 5:14 ⊙Ac 5:37
○Ac 2:2
△Da 7:13 Mt 26:64 1Th 4:16 Re 1:7
◊Zec 14:4
+Mt 24:20 Joh 11:18
⊕Ac 9:37
⊙Mt 4:18 ○Mt 10:3 ⊙Mt 9:9 ○Lu 6:16 pMt 10:4
○Ac 12:5 ×Lu 23:49 ⊙Mt 1:16 ○Ac 3:2 #Mt 13:55 Lu 8:20 Joh 7:5
*1Ch 15:5 Da 6:1
□Mr 12:36 Heb 3:7 ⊙Ac 2:34
○Mt 10:4 △Ps 41:9 Lu 22:47 ◊Joh 18:3 +Lu 6:16 Joh 6:71 ⊕Mt 10:4 ×Mt 27:5 ⊙1Co 3:8 ○Ac 8:23 #Mt 26:15 2Pe 2:15 *Ps 55:23

[a] See Luke 6:15, footnote[a]. [b] Or, "crowd." [c] Literally: "This very man, therefore, purchased a field." See Matthew 27:3-10. [d] Or, "and becoming swollen up."

salem,[□] so that that field was called in their language[⊙△] *A·kel'da·ma'*, that is, 'Field of Blood.') [20] For it is written in the book[○] of Psalms,[○] 'Let his lodgingplace become desolate[○] and let there be no inhabitant in it,'[◊] and, 'Let a different man take his office of overseer.'[⊙+] [21] It is therefore necessary that of the men that assembled[○] with us during all the time in which the Lord Jesus carried on his activities[a] among us,[⊕] [22] starting with his baptism by John[×] and until the day he was received up from us,[#] one of these men should become a witness[⊙] with us of his resurrection."[*]

23 So they put up two, Joseph called Bar'sab·bas, who was surnamed Justus, and Mat·thi'as. [24] And they prayed and said: "You, O Jehovah,[b] who know the hearts of all,[□] designate which one of these two men you have chosen, [25] to take the place of this ministry and apostleship,[△] from which Judas deviated to go to his own place." [26] So they cast lots[◊] over them, and the lot fell upon Mat·thi'as, and he was reckoned along with the eleven[+] apostles.[○]

2 Now while the day of the feast of Pen'te·cost[⊙⊕] was in progress they were all together at the same place, [2] and suddenly there occurred from heaven[○] a noise just like that of a rushing stiff breeze, and it filled the whole house in which they were sitting.[×] [3] And tongues[⊙] as if of fire[#] became visible and were distributed to them,[*] and one sat upon each one of them, [4] and they all became filled with holy spirit[○□] and started to speak with different tongues,[△] just as the spirit was granting them to make utterance.

□Ac 4:16
⊙Ac 2:6
△Ac 21:40
○Ac 7:42
⊙1Co 14:26
○Mt 12:25
◊Ps 69:25
⊙Ac 20:28
+Ps 109:8
1Ti 3:1
○Ac 4:31
⊕Joh 15:27
Ac 9:28
×Ac 10:37
#Lu 24:51
⊙Ac 4:33
*Mt 28:6
Mr 16:6
□1Sa 16:7
Jer 11:20
Ac 15:8
△Joh 6:70
◊Pr 16:33
+Mt 28:16
○Ac 2:42
⊙Ac 20:16
⊕Le 23:15
De 16:9
Ac 20:16
○Ac 9:3
×Ac 4:31
⊙Ac 10:46
#Mt 3:11
Mr 1:8
*Nu 11:25
○Ac 7:59
□Lu 4:1
Joh 14:26
Ac 6:3
1Pe 1:12
△1Co 12:10

[a] Literally, "Jesus went in and out." [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,17]; Lord, ℵBA.

5 As it was, there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews,[⊙◊] reverent[○] men,[+] from every nation[⊙] of those under heaven. 6 So, when this sound occurred, the multitude came together and were bewildered,[⊕] because each one heard them speaking in his own language.[○×] 7 Indeed, they were astonished and began to wonder[#] and say: "See here, all these who are speaking are Gal·i·le'ans,[*] are they not? 8 And yet how is it we are listening each one of us to his own language[□] in which we were born? 9 Par'thi·ans and Medes[△] and E'lam·ites,[◊] and inhabitants of Mes·o·po·ta'mi·a,[+] and Ju·de'a and Cap·pa·do'·ci·a, Pon'tus and the district of Asia,[⊙⊕] 10 and Phryg'i·a and Pam·phyl'i·a, Egypt[○] and the parts of Lib'y·a which is toward Cy·re'ne,[×] and sojourners from Rome,[○] both Jews and proselytes,[#] 11 Cre'tans[*] and Arabians,[□] we hear them speaking in our tongues about the magnificent things of God." 12 Yes, they were all astonished and were in perplexity, saying one to another: "What will this thing come to?" 13 However, different ones laughed at them and began to say: "They are full of sweet wine."[△]

14 But Peter stood up with the eleven[◊] and raised his voice and made this utterance to them: "Men of Ju·de'a and all YOU inhabitants of Jerusalem,[+] let this be known to YOU and give ear to my sayings. 15 These people are, in fact, not drunk,[○⊕] as YOU suppose, for it is the third hour[a] of the day. 16 On the contrary, this is what was said through the prophet[⊙] Joel, 17 '"And in the last days,"[○] God says, "I shall pour some of my spirit[×] out upon every kind of flesh,[b⊙] and YOUR sons[○] and YOUR daughters

⊙Ac 9:22
○Ac 8:2
⊙Ac 4:25
◊Ex 23:17
+Ac 8:2
Ac 22:12
⊕Mt 15:31
○Ac 21:40
×Ps 19:3
#Isa 8:18
Lu 11:14
*Mt 26:69
Mr 14:70
□Zep 3:9
△2Ki 17:6
◊Da 8:2
+Ge 24:10
⊙Ac 16:6
⊕Ac 16:6
○Ac 7:9
×Mt 27:32
Ac 13:1
⊙Ac 16:21
#Ex 12:48
Isa 56:6
*Tit 1:12
□2Ch 17:11
△1Sa 1:14
Job 32:19
LXX
◊Mt 28:16
+Ac 1:19
Ac 7:2
Ac 22:1
○Ro 13:13
⊕Ac 26:25
Eph 5:18
1Th 5:7
⊙Ac 21:10
○Ac 13:41
×Isa 44:3
Eze 11:19
Zec 12:10
⊙Ac 2:31
○Ro 8:32

[a] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 9 a.m. [b] Or, "upon all flesh."

will prophesy° and YOUR young men will see visions° and YOUR old men[a] will dream° dreams;# 18 and even upon my men slaves° and upon my women slaves I will pour out some of my spirit in those days, and they will prophesy.* 19 And I will produce wonders in heaven□ above and signs on earth below,△ blood and fire and smoke mist;◊ 20 the sun+ will be turned into darkness° and the moon° into blood before the great and illustrious day of Jehovah[b] arrives.⊕ 21 And then anyone that calls° upon the name° of Jehovah[b] will be saved." '×

22 "Men of Israel, hear these words: Jesus the Naz·a·rene',# a man publicly shown by God to YOU through powerful works* and wonders and signs□ which God did through him in YOUR midst, just as YOU yourselves know, 23 this man, as one delivered up by the determined counsel and foreknowledge° of God,△ YOU fastened to a stake by the hand of lawless men and did away with.◊ 24 But God resurrected+ him by loosing the pangs of death,° because it was not possible for him to continue to be held fast by it. 25 For David says respecting him, 'I had Jehovah[b] continually before my eyes; because he is at my right hand that I may never be shaken.⊕ 26 On this account my heart became cheerful and my tongue rejoiced greatly. Moreover, even my flesh will dwell in hope:°× 27 because you will not forsake my soul in Ha'des,c° neither will you grant your man of loving-kindness° to see corruption.# 28 You have made life's ways known to me, you will fill me with good cheer in being with you.'d*

°Ac 19:6
°Ac 9:10
°Jude 8
#Joe 2:28
°Ac 16:17
*Nu 11:29
Joe 2:29
Ac 21:4
□Re 12:1
△Re 15:1
◊Joe 2:30
+Isa 13:10
Eze 32:7
Mt 24:29
°Ro 1:21
°1Co 15:41
⊕Joe 2:31
°Ac 9:14
°Ro 2:21
×Joe 2:32
Ro 10:13
#Mt 2:23
*Lu 24:19
Joh 5:36
□Heb 2:4
°1Pe 1:2
△Lu 24:44
Joh 19:11
1Pe 1:20
◊Ac 5:30
Ac 7:52
°Ac 25:25
+Ps 16:10
Ps 18:4
Ps 116:3
Ac 3:15
Ro 4:24
1Co 6:14
⊕Ps 16:8
°Ac 23:6
×Ps 16:9
°Ac 2:31
°Ac 13:34
#Ps 16:10
Ac 13:35
*Ps 16:11

[a] Or, "older men." [b] Jehovah, J7,8,11-18,20; the Lord, ℵ(-vs.21)BA. [c] Ha'des, ℵBAJ21; She'ol, J7,8,11-18,20. [d] Or, "in your presence."

29 "Brothers,° it is allowable to speak with
freeness of speech□ to YOU concerning the fam-
ily head David, that he both deceased△ and was
buried and his tomb⊙ is among us to this day.
30 Therefore, because he was a prophet and knew
that God[a] had sworn to him with an oath° that
he would seat one of his offspring[b] upon his
throne,°◊ 31 he saw beforehand and spoke con-
cerning the resurrection° of the Christ, that
neither was he forsaken in Ha'des[c]⊙ nor did his
flesh° see corruption.+ 32 This Jesus° God resur-
rected, of which fact we are all witnesses.⊕
33 Therefore because he was exalted to[d] the
right hand of God× and received the promised°
holy spirit from the Father,# he has poured
out this which YOU see and hear. 34 Actually
David° did not ascend° to the heavens, but he
himself says, 'Jehovah[e] said to my Lord, "Sit
at my right hand,* 35 until I make your enemies
a stool° for your feet." '□ 36 Therefore let all the
house of Israel° know for a certainty that God
made him both Lord△ and Christ, this Jesus
whom YOU impaled."[f]⊙◊

37 Now when they heard this they were
stabbed to the heart,°+ and they said to Peter⊙
and the rest of the apostles: "Brothers, what
shall we do?"⊕ 38 Peter said to them: "Repent,×
and let each one of YOU be baptized# in the
name of Jesus Christ for forgiveness° of YOUR
sins, and YOU will receive the free gift° of the
holy spirit. 39 For the promise* is to YOU and to
YOUR children and to all those afar off,□ just as

°Ac 10:23
□Joh 18:20
△1Ki 2:10
Ac 13:36
⊙Ac 7:16
°Heb 6:16
◊2Sa 7:12
Ps 89:4
Ps 132:11
⊙Col 1:16
°Ac 4:2
⊙Re 1:18
°Ro 1:3
⊙Ac 4:10
+Ps 16:10
⊕Lu 24:48
Ac 1:8
Ac 3:15
°Ac 7:17
×Php 2:9
#Joh 14:26
Ac 1:4
⊙Ac 7:45
°Ro 10:6
*Ps 110:1
⊙Ac 7:49
□Ge 3:15
1Co 15:25
°Ac 13:24
△Mt 28:18
Ac 5:31
⊙Ro 6:6
◊Joh 19:6
°Ac 2:46
⊙Ac 10:9
+Ps 73:21
⊕Lu 3:10
Ac 16:30
×Mt 3:2
Lu 24:47
#Ac 8:16
°Ac 5:31
⊙Ro 5:15
*Ro 9:8
□Isa 57:19

[a] God, ℵBA; Jehovah, J[7,8]. [b] Literally, "of fruit of his loins." [c] Ha'des, ℵBAJ[21]; She'ol, J[7,8,11-18,20]. [d] Or, "by." [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20,21]; The Lord, ℵBA. [f] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

many as Jehovah[a] our God may call to him."△ 40 And with many other words he bore thorough witness and kept exhorting them, saying: "Get saved from this crooked generation."○◊ 41 Therefore those who embraced his word heartily were baptized, and on that day about three thousand souls○ were added.+ 42 And they continued devoting themselves to the teaching of the apostles○ and to association○ together,⊕ to taking of meals[b] and to prayers.

43 Indeed, fear began to fall upon every soul, and many wonders and signs began to occur through the apostles.× 44 All those who became believers were together in having all things in common,○# 45 and they went to selling their possessions* and properties and to distributing the proceeds to all just as anyone would have the need.□ 46 And day after day they were in constant attendance at the temple with one accord,△ and they took their meals in private homes and partook of nourishment with great rejoicing◊ and sincerity of heart,⊙ 47 praising○ God and finding acceptance with all the people.+ At the same time Jehovah[c] continued to join to them daily those being saved.⊙⊕

3 Now Peter and John○ were going up into the temple for the hour of prayer,× the ninth[d] hour, 2 and a certain man that was lame from his mother's○ womb# was being carried, and they would daily put him near the temple○ door that was called "Beautiful",* in order to ask gifts of mercy from those proceeding into the temple.□ 3 When he caught sight of Peter

△Joe 2:32
○Col 1:26
◊De 32:5
Ga 1:4
⊙Ac 3:23
+Ac 4:4
Ac 5:14
○Ac 5:29
⊙2Th 3:14
⊕Php 1:5
Heb 10:25
×Ac 5:12
○Ac 4:32
#Tit 1:4
*Mt 19:21
□Isa 58:7
Ac 4:34
△Lu 24:53
◊1Ch 29:22
Ec 9:7
⊙Ac 7:23
○Ro 2:29
+Ro 14:18
⊙Ac 4:12
⊕Ac 5:14
Ac 6:7
○Ac 8:14
×Lu 18:10
#Joh 9:1
Ac 14:8
⊙Ac 14:8
○Ac 17:24
*Ac 3:10
□Joh 9:8

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Literally, "to the breaking of the bread." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; that is, 3 p.m.

and John about to go into the temple he began requesting to get gifts° of mercy.△ 4 But Peter, together with John, gazed◊ at him and said: "Take a look at us." 5 So he fixed his attention+ upon them, expecting to get something from them. 6 However, Peter said: "Silver and gold° I do not possess, but what I do have is what I give you:⊕ In the name of Jesus Christ the Naz·a·rene',× walk!" 7 With that he took hold of him by the right hand⊙# and raised him up. Instantly the soles of his feet and his ankle bones were made firm,* 8 and, leaping up,□ he stood up and began walking, and he entered with them into the temple,△ walking and leaping and praising God. 9 And all the people◊ got sight of him walking and praising God. 10 Moreover, they began to recognize him, that this was the man that used to sit for gifts of mercy at the Beautiful+ Gate of the temple, and they became filled with astonishment and ecstasy⊕ at what had happened to him.

11 Well, as the man was holding onto Peter and John, all the people ran together to them at what was called Solomon's° colonnade,× surprised out of their wits. 12 When Peter saw this, he said to the people: "Men of Israel, why are YOU wondering over this,# or why are YOU gazing at us as though by personal power° or godly devotion we have made him walk?* 13 The God of Abraham° and of Isaac and of Jacob,□ the God of our forefathers, has glorified△ his Servant,◊ Jesus, whom YOU, for YOUR part, delivered up+ and disowned before Pilate's face, when he had decided to release him.⊕ 14 Yes, YOU disowned that holy and righteous one,× and YOU asked for a man, a murderer,⊙# to be freely

°Ac 10:31
△Lu 11:41
◊Ac 14:9
+Ac 8:11
°Ac 17:29
⊕2Co 6:10
1Pe 4:10
×Mt 2:23
Ac 4:10
⊙Ac 12:7
#Mt 9:25
Lu 6:6
*Mt 8:15
Joh 5:8
Ac 9:34
Ac 14:10
□Isa 35:6
△Joh 5:14
◊Ac 4:21
+Ac 3:2
⊕Mr 5:42
°Ac 7:47
×Joh 10:23
Ac 5:12
#Ac 14:15
°Ac 4:33
*2Co 3:5
□Ex 3:6
°Ac 7:2
△Joh 7:39
Php 2:9
◊Isa 52:13
Isa 53:11
+Ac 2:23
Ac 5:30
⊕Mt 27:21
×Ac 22:14
1Jo 2:1
#Mt 27:20
Lu 23:18
⊙Ac 7:52

granted to YOU, [15] whereas YOU killed[○] the Chief[⊙] Agent of life.[*] But God raised him up from the dead,[○] of which fact we are witnesses.[□] [16] Consequently, his name, by our faith in his name,[△] has made this man strong whom YOU behold and know, and the faith that is through him has given the man this complete soundness in the sight of all of YOU. [17] And now, brothers, I know that YOU acted in ignorance,[⊙◊] just as YOUR rulers[+] also did. [18] But in this way God has fulfilled the things he published beforehand through the mouth of all the prophets,[⊕] that his Christ would suffer.[×]

19 "Repent,[#] therefore, and turn around so as to get YOUR sins blotted out,[*] that seasons of refreshing[□] may come[○] from the person of Jehovah[a] [20] and that he may send forth the Christ[△] appointed for YOU, Jesus, [21] whom heaven, indeed, must contain within itself[b◊] until the times of restoration[+] of all things of which God spoke through the mouth of his holy prophets[⊕] of old time. [22] In fact, Moses said: 'Jehovah[c] God will produce for YOU from among YOUR brothers a prophet like me. YOU must listen to him according to all the things he speaks to YOU.[×] [23] Indeed, any soul[○] that does not listen to that Prophet will be completely destroyed from among the people.'[#] [24] And all the prophets, in fact, from Samuel[*] on and those in succession, just as many as have spoken, have also plainly declared these days. [25] YOU are the sons[□] of the prophets and of the covenant[○] which God covenanted with YOUR forefathers, saying to Abraham, 'And in your seed[d⊙] all the families of the

[○] Ro 11:3
[⊙] Ac 5:31
[*] Ac 5:31 Heb 2:10
[○] Ac 10:42
[□] Ac 2:32
[△] Mt 9:22 1Pe 1:21
[⊙] Ac 17:30
[◊] Lu 23:34 Joh 16:3 Ac 17:30 1Ti 1:13
[+] Ac 13:27 1Co 2:8
[⊕] Ps 22:16 Ps 69:7 Ps 118:22 Isa 50:6 Isa 53:3 Da 9:26
[○] 1Co 15:35
[×] Mt 17:12 Lu 22:15
[#] Ac 2:38
[*] Col 2:14
[□] Isa 28:12
[△] Ps 2:2 Ps 45:7 Isa 45:1 Mt 16:16 Mt 26:63
[◊] Ac 1:11 Heb 8:1
[+] Mt 17:11
[⊕] Ps 51:12 Isa 1:26 Isa 57:18 Jer 27:22 Joe 2:25
[⊙] Ac 4:32
[×] De 18:15 De 18:18
[#] Le 23:29 De 18:19
[*] Ac 10:43
[□] Ro 9:4
[○] Ac 7:8
[⊙] Ro 9:7

[a] Jehovah, J[13-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "must entertain." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Or, "offspring."

earth° will be blessed.'△ 26 To YOU first God, after producing his Servant, sent him forth to bless° YOU by turning each one away from YOUR wicked° deeds."°

4 Now while the two[a] were speaking to the people the chief priests and the captain of the temple and the Sadducees° came upon them, 2 being annoyed because they were teaching the people and were plainly declaring the resurrection° from the dead in the case of Jesus;◊ 3 and they laid their hands upon them and put them in custody till the next day,† for it was already evening. 4 However, many of those who had listened to the speech believed,⊕ and the number of the men became about five thousand.×

5 The next day there took place in Jerusalem the gathering together of their rulers° and older° men of influence and scribes# 6 (also An'nas* the chief priest° and Ca'ia·phas°□ and John and Alexander and as many as were of the chief priest's kinsfolk), 7 and they stood them in their midst and began to inquire: "By what power or in whose name did YOU do this?"△ 8 Then Peter, filled with holy spirit,◊ said to them: "Rulers of the people and older men of influence, 9 if we are this day being examined, on the basis of a good deed to an infirm man,† as to by whom this man has been made well,[b] 10 let it be known to all of YOU and to all the people of Israel, that in the name of Jesus° Christ the Naz·a·rene',⊕ whom YOU impaled[c] but whom God raised up from the dead, by this one[d] does this man stand here sound in front of YOU. 11 This is 'the stone which was treated by YOU

○Ac 7:49 △Ge 22:18 Ga 3:3 ⊙Ro 12:14 ○Ro 1:29 ⊙Ro 4:7 ○Ac 23:8 ⊙Ac 17:18 ◊Mt 22:23 †Lu 21:12 ⊕1Ti 3:16 ×Ac 2:41 ○Ac 7:27 ⊙Ac 14:23 #Mr 13:9 ○Ac 9:14 ⊙Mt 26:3 *Lu 3:2 Joh 11:49 □Mt 26:57 △Ex 2:14 Mt 21:23 Mr 11:28 ◊Ac 2:4 †Ac 3:7 ○Ac 7:45 ⊕Mt 2:23 Ac 3:6

[a] Literally, "while they." [b] Or, "has been saved." [c] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [d] Or, "in this name."

builders as of no account that has become chief cornerstone'.[x] [12] Furthermore, there is no salvation[◎] in anyone else, for there is not another name[#] under heaven that has been given among men by which we must get saved."[○*]

[13] Now when they beheld the outspokenness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were men unlettered and ordinary,[□] they got to wondering. And they began to recognize about them that they used to be with Jesus,[△] [14] and as they were looking at the man that had been cured[◎] standing with them[◊] they had nothing to say in rebuttal.[+] [15] So they commanded them to get on outside the San'he·drin[○] hall, and they began consulting with one another, [16] saying: "What shall we do with these men?[⊕] Because, for a fact, a noteworthy sign[○] has occurred through them,[×] one manifest to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem,[#] and we cannot deny it. [17] Nevertheless, in order that it may not be spread abroad further among the people, let us threateningly tell them not to speak any more upon the basis[○] of this name to any man at all."[*] [18] With that they called them and charged them in general not to make any utterance nor to teach[◎] upon the basis of the name of Jesus. [19] But in reply Peter and John said to them: "Whether it is righteous in the sight of God to listen to YOU rather than to God, make YOUR decision.[□] [20] But as for us, we cannot stop speaking about the things we have seen and heard."[△] [21] So, when they had further threatened them, they released them, since they did not find any grounds on which to punish them and on account of the people,[◊] because they were all glorifying[+] God over what had occurred; [22] for

[x] Ps 118:22; Isa 28:16; Mt 21:42
[◎] Ro 10:10
[#] Mt 1:21; Ac 10:43; Ro 3:24
[○] Ac 16:30
[*] Joh 1:12; Joh 14:6; 1Ti 2:5
[□] Mt 11:25; Joh 7:15; 1Co 1:27
[△] Mt 26:73
[◎] Ac 5:16
[◊] Ac 3:11
[+] Lu 21:15
[○] Ac 5:21
[⊕] Joh 11:47
[◎] Ac 15:12
[×] Ac 3:9
[#] Ac 1:19; Ac 2:14
[○] Ac 5:28
[*] Ac 5:40
[◎] Ro 2:21
[□] Ac 5:29; 2Co 13:8
[△] Mt 13:16; 2Pe 1:16
[◊] Lu 22:2
[+] Ac 3:8

the man upon whom this sign of healing had occurred was more than forty years old.

23 After being released they went to their own people and reported what things the chief priests and the older men of influence had said to them. 24 Upon hearing this they with one accord raised their voices to God and said: "Sovereign Lord, you are the One who made the heaven and the earth and the sea and all the things in them, 25 and who through holy spirit said by the mouth of our forefather David, your servant, 'To what end did nations become tumultuous and peoples meditate upon fruitless things? 26 The kings of the earth took their stand and the rulers were gathered together to the same position against Jehovah[a] and against his Christ.'[b] 27 Even so, both Herod and Pontius Pilate with men of nations and with peoples of Israel were in actuality gathered together in this city against your holy servant Jesus, whom you made Christ, 28 in order to do what things your hand and counsel had determined beforehand to occur. 29 And now, Jehovah,[d] give attention to their threats, and grant your slaves to keep speaking your word with all boldness, 30 while you stretch out your hand for healing and while signs and wonders occur through the name of your holy servant Jesus." 31 And when they had made supplication, the place in which they were assembled was shaken, and they were one and all filled with the holy spirit and were speaking the word of God with boldness.

Joh 5:5
Ac 12:12
Ps 55:16
Ps 103:1
Jer 20:13
Re 6:10
Ac 10:36
Ro 9:27
Lu 2:29
Re 6:10
Ex 20:11
Ne 9:6
Ps 146:6
Re 10:6
Ac 7:7
2Ch 2:12
Ps 2:1
Ac 13:22
Ps 2:2
Ac 13:1
Lu 23:12
Heb 7:26
1Sa 2:10
Ps 45:7
Isa 45:1
Mt 16:16
Joh 4:25
Ac 3:20
Lu 24:44
Ac 2:23
1Pe 1:20
Ac 9:27
Isa 58:1
Ac 19:8
Ac 5:12
Ac 3:16
Ac 3:26
Ro 10:1
Ac 5:21
Ac 2:2
Ac 2:4

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "Anointed One." [c] Or, "whom you anointed." [d] Jehovah, J[7,8]; Lord, ℵBA.

32 Moreover, the multitude of those who had believed° had one heart and soul,°# and not even one would say that any of the things he possessed was his own, but they had all things in common.°* 33 Also with great power° the apostles continued giving forth the witness° concerning the resurrection of the Lord Jesus;□ and undeserved kindness in large measure was upon them all. 34 In fact, there was not one in need among them;△ for all those who were possessors of fields or houses would sell them and bring the values of the things sold 35 and they would deposit them at the feet of the apostles.◊ In turn, distribution+ would be made to each one just as he would have the need. 36 So Joseph, who was surnamed Bar'na·bas⊙® by the apostles, which means, when translated, "Son of Comfort,"° a Levite, a native of Cy'prus, 37 possessing a piece of land, sold it and brought the money and deposited it at the feet of the apostles.×

5 However, a certain man, An·a·ni'as by name, together with Sap·phi'ra his wife,° sold a possession 2 and secretly held back some of the price,# his wife also knowing about it, and he brought just a part and deposited it at the feet of the apostles.* 3 But Peter said: "An·a·ni'as, to what end has Satan°□ emboldened you[a] to play false to the holy spirit△ and to hold back secretly some of the price of the field? 4 As long as it remained with you did it not remain yours, and after it was sold did it not continue in your control? Why was it that you purposed such a deed as this in your heart? You have played false,◊ not to men, but to God." 5 On hearing

°Ac 17:12
⊙Ac 7:14
#Joh 17:21
Ro 15:5
Php 1:27
*Ac 2:44
°Tit 1:4
⊙Ro 1:20
°Ac 10:43
□Ac 1:22
△De 15:4
Ac 2:45
1Jo 3:17
◊Ac 5:2
+Ac 6:1
⊙Ac 9:27
°Ac 9:31
®Ac 11:22
Ac 12:25
1Co 9:6
Ga 2:1
Col 4:10
×Pr 3:9
Mt 19:29
Lu 12:33
1Ti 6:19
°1Co 7:2
#Jos 7:1
1Ti 6:10
*Ac 4:35
°Ac 26:18
□Lu 22:3
Jas 4:7
△Nu 30:2
De 23:21
Ec 5:4
◊De 23:23

[a] Literally, "filled your heart." See Esther 7:5; Ecclesiastes 8:11.

these words An·a·ni'as fell down and expired.[+] And great fear[⊕] came over all those hearing of it. 6 But the younger men rose, wrapped him in cloths,[×] and carried him out[#] and buried him.

7 Now after an interval of about three hours his wife came in, not knowing what had happened. 8 Peter said to her: "Tell me, did YOU two sell the field for so much?" She said: "Yes, for so much." 9 So Peter said to her: "Why was it agreed upon between YOU two to make a test[*] of the spirit of Jehovah?[a□] Look! the feet of those who buried your husband[⊙] are at the door, and they will carry you out." 10 Instantly she fell down at his feet and expired.[△] When the young men came in they found her dead, and they carried her out[◊] and buried her alongside her husband. 11 Consequently great fear[○] came over the whole congregation and over all those hearing about these things.

12 Moreover, through the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders continued to occur among the people;[+] and they were all with one accord in Solomon's colonnade.[⊕] 13 True, not a one of the others had the courage to join himself to them;[×] nevertheless, the people were extolling them. 14 More than that, believers in the Lord kept on being added, multitudes both of men[⊙] and of women;[#] 15 so that they brought the sick out even into the broad ways and laid them there upon little beds and cots, in order that, as Peter would go by, at least his shadow might fall upon some one of them.[*] 16 Also the multitude from the cities around Jerusalem kept coming together, bearing sick people and those

+Nu 14:37 Lu 23:46 1Pe 4:17 ⊕Ac 2:43

×Joh 19:40 #Isa 14:19

*De 6:16 Ps 95:9 Mt 4:7 Lu 4:12 1Co 10:9 □Heb 4:12 ⊙Ro 7:2

△Ac 5:5

◊Isa 14:19 ○Ac 18:9

+Ac 2:19 Ac 4:30 Ac 6:8 Ac 7:36 Ac 14:3 Ac 15:12 Ro 15:19 2Co 12:12 ⊕Joh 10:23 Ac 3:11 ×Joh 19:38 ⊙Ac 5:29 #Ac 6:7

*Mt 9:21 Mt 14:36 Mr 6:56

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

troubled with unclean spirits, and they would one and all be cured.○□

17 But the high○ priest and all those with him, the then existing[a] sect○ of the Sadducees, rose and became filled with jealousy,△ 18 and they laid hands upon the apostles and put them in the public place of custody.◊ 19 But during the night Jehovah's[b] angel+ opened the doors○ of the prison,⊕ brought the men out and said: 20 "Be on YOUR way and take a position in the temple and keep on speaking to the people all the sayings about this life."× 21 After hearing this, they entered into the temple at daybreak and began to teach.

Now when the high priest and those with him arrived, they called together the San'hedrin○ and the assembly○ of older men[c] of the sons of Israel,# and they sent out to the jail○ to have them brought. 22 But when the officers○ got there they did not find them in the prison. So they returned and made report,○ 23 saying: "The jail we found locked with all security and the guards standing at the doors, but on opening up we found no one inside." 24 Well, when both the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these words, they fell into a quandary over these matters as to what this would come to.* 25 But a certain man arrived and reported to them: "Look! the men YOU put in the prison are in the temple, standing and teaching the people." 26 Then the captain went off with his officers and proceeded to bring them, but without violence, as they were afraid of being stoned by the people.□

○Re 22:2
□Mr 16:17
⊙Ac 9:1
○Ac 24:14
△Mt 27:18
◊Lu 21:12
○Ac 12:13
+Ps 34:7
Mt 18:10
Lu 2:9
Ac 12:7
Heb 1:14
⊕Ac 16:26
×Joh 6:68
Php 2:16
○Ac 5:41
⊙Ac 11:26
○Ac 16:26
#Lu 22:66
Ac 4:5
○Ac 10:1
○Ac 10:22
*Ac 4:1
□Mt 14:5
Lu 20:6
Ac 16:39

[a] Or, "the so-styled." [b] Jehovah's, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord's, NBA.
[c] Or, "and the Senate."

△Lu 22:66
◊Ac 4:13
○Ac 13:12
⊙Mt 24:5
+Joh 12:19
⊕Mt 23:35
Mt 27:25
Ac 3:15
○Ac 8:18
⊙Ac 7:40
○Ac 6:3
×Da 3:18
Ac 4:19
⊙Heb 2:10
○Ac 10:43
#De 21:22
Ac 2:23
Ac 10:39
Ga 3:13
1Pe 2:24
*Ac 3:15
□Mt 1:21
△Ac 2:33
Php 2:9
◊Ac 2:38
Ac 11:18
+Ac 10:43
Ac 13:38
⊕Lu 24:48
Joh 15:26
Ac 1:22
×Ac 7:54
#Ac 22:3
*Ac 4:15
□Ac 2:22
△Mr 4:24
◊Ac 8:9
+Ac 21:38
⊙Ac 13:31
⊕Ac 20:30
×Lu 2:2
○Ro 2:12

27 So they brought them and stood them in the San'he·drin△ hall. And the high priest questioned them 28 and said: "We positively charged◊ YOU not to keep teaching○ upon the basis⊙ of this name, and yet, look! YOU have filled Jerusalem with YOUR teaching,+ and YOU are determined to bring the blood⊕ of this man upon us." 29 In answer Peter and the apostles○ said: "We must obey God⊙ as ruler rather than men.○× 30 The God of our forefathers raised up Jesus, whom YOUR hands had killed, hanging him upon a stake.a# 31 God exalted this one as Chief⊙ Agent* and Savior□ to his right hand,△ to give repentance◊ to Israel and forgiveness○ of sins.+ 32 And we are witnesses of these matters,⊕ and so is the holy spirit which God has given to those obeying him as ruler."

33 When they heard this, they felt deeply cut and they began to take counsel to do away with them.× 34 But a certain man rose in the San'he·drin, a Pharisee named Ga·ma'li·el,# a Law teacher esteemed by all the people, and gave the command to put the men outside for a little while.* 35 And he said to them: "Men of Israel,□ pay attention△ to yourselves as to what YOU intend to do respecting these men. 36 For instance, before these days Theu'das rose, saying he himself was somebody,◊ and a number of men, about four hundred, joined his party.+ But he was destroyed, and all those who were obeying him were dispersed and came to nothing. 37 After him Judas the Gal·i·le'an⊙⊕ rose in the days of the registration,× and he drew off people after him. And yet that man perished,○ and all those who were obeying him were scat-

a Or, "tree."

tered abroad. 38 And so, regarding the present matters, I say to YOU, Do not meddle with these men, but let them alone; (because, if this scheme and this work[⊙] is from men, it will be overthrown;[#] 39 but if it is from God, YOU will not be able to overthrow them;)[*] otherwise, YOU may perhaps be found fighters actually against God."[□] 40 At this they gave heed to him, and they summoned the apostles, flogged them,[△] and charged them to stop speaking upon the basis of Jesus' name, and let them go.

41 These, therefore, went their way from before the San'he·drin,[○] rejoicing[◊] because they had been counted worthy to be dishonored in behalf of his name.[+] 42 And every day in the temple and from house to house[⊕] they continued without letup teaching[×] and declaring the good news about the Christ, Jesus.[#]

6 Now in these days, when the disciples were increasing, a murmuring arose on the part of the Greek-speaking[*] Jews[a] against the Hebrew-speaking Jews,[b] because their widows[⊙] were being overlooked in the daily distribution.[c□] 2 So the twelve called the multitude of the disciples to them and said: "It is not pleasing for us to abandon the word of God to distribute food[d] to tables.[○△] 3 So, brothers, search out[◊] for yourselves seven certified men[⊙] from among YOU, full of spirit and wisdom,[○+] that we may appoint them over this necessary business; 4 but we shall devote ourselves to prayer and to the ministry[⊙] of the word."[⊕] 5 And the thing spoken was pleasing to the whole multitude,[○] and they selected Stephen, a man full of faith and holy

⊙Ro 4:4
#Ps 127:1 Pr 21:30 Mt 15:13
*Isa 8:10
□Ge 24:50 Mt 16:18 Ac 26:14 1Co 1:25 Re 17:14
△Mt 10:17 Mr 13:9 Lu 20:10 Ac 22:19
○Ac 6:12
◊Mt 5:12 Ac 16:25 Ro 5:3 2Co 12:10 Php 1:29 Heb 10:34 1Pe 4:13
+Ac 9:16
⊕Ac 20:20
×Ac 2:46 Ac 4:31 Ac 18:5
#2Co 10:14
*Ac 9:29
⊙Ac 9:39
□Ac 4:35
○Ac 16:34
△1Jo 3:22
⊙Ac 10:26
◊De 1:13
○Ac 7:22
+Ac 16:2 1Ti 3:7
⊙Ro 12:7
⊕Ac 2:42
○Heb 11:12

[a] Literally, "the Hellenists." [b] Or, "Ar.a.ma'ic-speaking Jews." Literally, "the Hebrews." [c] Or, "ministration." [d] Or, "to minister."

spirit,[x] and Philip[⊙#] and Proch'o·rus and Ni·ca'·nor and Ti'mon and Par'me·nas and Ni·co·la'us, a proselyte of Antioch, [6] and they placed them before the apostles, and after having prayed these laid their hands[*] upon them.

[x] Ac 11:24
[⊙] Ac 8:5
[#] Ac 21:8
[*] Ac 8:17
Ac 9:12
Ac 13:3
Ac 14:23
1Ti 4:14
1Ti 5:22
2Ti 1:6
Heb 6:2

7 Consequently the word[○] of God went on growing,[□] and the number of the disciples[⊙] kept multiplying in Jerusalem very much,[△] and a great crowd of priests[◊] began to be obedient[○+] to the faith.

[○] Ac 13:15
[⊙] Ac 9:1
[□] Ac 19:20
Col 1:6
[△] Ac 2:47
[○] Ro 1:5
[◊] Joh 12:42
Ac 15:5
[+] Ro 16:26

8 Now Stephen, full of graciousness and power, was performing great wonders and signs[⊕] among the people. [9] But certain men rose up of those from the so-called "Synagogue of the Freedmen",[a] and of the Cy·re'ni·ans[x] and Alexandrians[#] and of those from Ci·li'cia[*] and Asia, to dispute with Stephen, [10] and yet they could not hold their own against the wisdom and the spirit with which he was speaking.[□] [11] Then they secretly induced men to say: "We have heard him speaking blasphemous[⊙△] sayings against Moses and God." [12] And they stirred up the people and the older men of influence and the scribes, and, coming upon him suddenly, they took him by force and led him to the San'he·drin.[○◊] [13] And they brought forward false witnesses, who said: "This man does not stop speaking things against this holy place and against the Law.[+] [14] For instance, we have heard him say that this Jesus the Naz·a·rene' will throw down this place and change the customs which Moses handed down to us."[⊕] [15] And as all those sitting in the San'he·drin gazed at him,[x] they saw that his face was as an angel's face.[#]

[⊕] Ac 2:43

[x] Lu 23:26
[#] Ac 18:24
[*] Ac 23:34

[□] Isa 54:17
Lu 21:15

[⊙] Ac 13:45
[△] 1Ki 21:10
Mt 26:59

[○] Ac 22:30
[◊] Lu 22:66

[+] Jer 26:11
Ac 21:28

[⊕] Da 9:26
Mt 23:38
Mt 24:2
Mt 26:61
Joh 4:21
[x] Lu 4:20
[#] Jg 13:6
Da 10:6
Mt 17:2

[a] Literally, "Lib'er·tines." Arm reads "Lib'y·ans".

7 The high priest said: "Are these things so?"
2 He said: "Brothers and fathers, hear. The God of glory°* appeared to our forefather Abraham° while he was in Mes·o·po·ta'mi·a, before he took up residence in Ha'ran,□ 3 and he said to him: 'Go out from your land and from your relatives and come on into the land I shall show you.'△ 4 Then he went out from the land of the Chal·de'ans and took up residence in Ha'ran. And from there, after his father died,◊ God[a] caused him to change his residence to this land in which YOU now dwell.+ 5 And yet he did not give him any inheritable° possession in it, no, not a footbreadth,⊕ but he promised to give it to him as a possession× and after him to his seed,[b]# while as yet he had no child.* 6 Moreover, God spoke to this effect, that his seed[b] would be temporary residents□ in a foreign land△ and the people would enslave them and mistreat them for four hundred years.◊ 7 'And that nation° to which they will be slaves I will judge,'+ God said, 'and after these things they will come out and will render sacred service to me in this place.'⊕

8 "He also gave him a covenant° of circumcision;× and thus he became the father° of Isaac and circumcised° him on the eighth day,# and Isaac of Jacob, and Jacob of the twelve family heads.* 9 And the family heads became jealous□ of Joseph and sold him into Egypt.°△ But God was with him,◊ 10 and he delivered him out of all his tribulations° and gave him graciousness and wisdom in the sight of Phar'aoh king of Egypt. And he appointed him to govern° Egypt and his

°Ro 2:7
*Ps 29:3
°Ac 13:26
□Ge 11:31
Ge 15:7
△Ge 12:1
Ge 48:4
◊Ge 11:32
Heb 11:8
+Ge 12:4
°Ac 20:32
⊕De 2:5
×Ge 17:8
Ex 6:8
#Ge 48:4
De 32:49
Ne 9:24
*Ge 12:7
Ge 13:15
□Ge 15:13
Ps 39:12
1Pe 2:11
°Ac 10:35
△Ex 12:40
Ga 3:17
◊Ge 15:13
+Ge 15:14
⊕Ex 3:12
°Ro 9:4
×Ge 17:10
Le 12:3
°Ac 13:33
°Ac 10:45
#Ge 21:4
Lu 2:21
Ro 2:27
*Heb 7:4
□Ge 37:11
°Ac 7:36
△Ge 37:28
Ge 45:4
◊Ge 39:2
°Ac 14:22
°Ac 23:24

[a] Literally, "he"; referring to the "God of glory" in verse 2.
[b] Or, "offspring; posterity."

+Ge 39:21 Ge 41:40 Ge 41:46 Ps 105:21
⊜Ge 41:54 Ge 42:5
×Ge 42:2
#Ge 42:6
*Ge 45:1
□Ge 45:16
△Ge 45:9
⊙Ac 27:37
◊Ge 46:27 De 10:22
+Ge 46:29
⊜Ge 49:33
×Ex 1:6
#Ge 50:13
○Re 11:9
*Ex 13:19 Jos 24:32
⊙Ac 8:20
□Ge 23:16
○Ac 13:23
△Ex 1:7
◊Ex 1:8
+Ex 1:10
⊙2Ti 3:15
⊜Ex 1:22
○Ro 5:14
×Ex 2:2
#Heb 11:23
⊙Ac 18:11
*Ex 2:5 Ex 2:10
○Ro 11:33
□1Ki 4:30 Da 1:17
△Lu 24:19

whole house.+ 11 But a famine came upon the whole of Egypt and Canaan, even a great tribulation, and our forefathers were not finding any provisions.⊜ 12 But Jacob heard there were foodstuffs in Egypt× and he sent our forefathers out the first time.# 13 And during the second time Joseph was made known to his brothers,* and the family stock of Joseph became manifest to Phar'aoh.□ 14 So Joseph sent out and called Jacob his father and all his relatives from that place,△ to the number of seventy-five souls.⊙◊ 15 Jacob went down into Egypt.[a]+ And he passed away,⊜ and so did our forefathers,× 16 and they were transferred to She'chem[b]# and were laid in the tomb○* which Abraham had bought for a price with silver money⊙ from the sons of Ha'mor[c] in She'chem.[b]□

17 "Just as the time was approaching for fulfillment of the promise⊙ which God had openly declared to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,△ 18 until there rose a different king over Egypt, who did not know of Joseph.◊ 19 This one used statecraft against our race+ and wrongfully forced the fathers to expose their infants⊙ that they might not be preserved alive.⊜ 20 In that particular time Moses⊙ was born,× and he was divinely beautiful.[d]# And he was nursed three months⊙ in his father's home. 21 But when he was exposed, the daughter of Phar'aoh picked him up and brought him up as her own son.* 22 Consequently Moses was instructed in all the wisdom○□ of the Egyptians. In fact, he was mighty in his words△ and deeds.

[a] B omits "into Egypt". [b] She'chem, J17,18; "Sy'chem," ℵBA. [c] Literally, "Em'mor." [d] Literally, "beautiful to God."

23 "Now when the time of his fortieth year was being fulfilled, it came into his heart© to make an inspection of his brothers, the sons of Israel.◊ 24 And when he caught sight of a certain one being unjustly treated he defended him and executed vengeance©+ for the one being abused by striking the Egyptian dead.⊕ 25 He was supposing his brothers would understand that God was giving them salvation by his hand,× but they did not understand. 26 And the next day he appeared to them as they were fighting, and he tried to bring them together again in peace,# saying: 'Men, YOU are brothers. Why do YOU treat each other unjustly?'* 27 But the one that was treating his neighbor© unjustly thrust him away, saying: 'Who appointed you ruler© and judge over us?□ 28 You do not want to do away with me in the same manner that you did away with the Egyptian yesterday, do you?'△ 29 At this speech Moses took to flight and became a temporary resident in the land of Mid'i·an,◊ where he became the father of two sons.+

30 "And when forty years were fulfilled, there appeared to him in the wilderness of Mount Si'nai an angel[a] in the fiery flame of a thornbush.⊕ 31 Now when Moses saw it he marveled at the sight. But as he was approaching to investigate, Jehovah's[b] voice came:× 32 'I am the God of your forefathers, the God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob.'# Seized with trembling, Moses did not dare to investigate further. 33 Jehovah[c] said to him: 'Take the sandals off

©Ac 13:22
◊Ex 2:11 Heb 11:24
©Ro 12:19 +Heb 10:30 ⊕Ex 2:12
×Heb 11:25
#Ge 13:8
*Ex 2:13
©Ro 13:10
©Ac 13:27
□Ex 2:14 Lu 12:14
△Ex 2:14
◊Ex 2:15
+Ex 2:22 Ex 18:3
⊕Ex 3:2 Isa 63:9
×Lu 2:9
#Ge 50:24 Ex 3:6 Mt 22:32

[a] An angel, ℵBAC; Jehovah's angel, J[7,8,11-17margin]; an angel of the Lord, DSy[p]. [b] Jehovah's, J[11-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [c] Jehovah, J[11-14,16-18]; The Lord, ℵBA.

Ex 3:5 your feet, for the place on which you are standing is holy ground. 34 I have certainly seen the
□Ex 3:7 wrongful treatment of my people who are in
△Ex 2:24 Egypt,□ and I have heard their groaning△ and
◊Ex 3:8 have come down to deliver them.◊ And now
+Ex 3:10 come, I will send you off to Egypt.'+ 35 This
Moses, whom they disowned, saying, 'Who ap-
⊕Ex 2:14 pointed you ruler and judge,'⊕ this man God
×Ex 4:19 sent off× as both ruler and deliverer[a] by the
hand of the angel that appeared to him in the
#Ex 12:41 thornbush. 36 This man led them out# after do-
⊙Ac 21:38 ing wonders and signs in Egypt⊙* and in the Red
*Ex 7:3 Ps 105:27 Sea□ and in the wilderness for forty years.△
□Ex 14:21
△Ex 16:35 Nu 14:33 37 "This is the Moses that said to the sons
◊De 18:15 Ac 3:22 of Israel, 'God[b] will produce for YOU from among
+Ex 19:3 YOUR brothers a prophet like me.'◊ 38 This is he+
○Ac 8:3 that came to be among the congregation○⊕ in
⊕De 5:27 the wilderness with the angel× that spoke to him
×Isa 63:9 Ga 3:19 Heb 2:2 on Mount○ Si'nai and with our forefathers, and
⊙1Co 13:2 he received living sacred pronouncements○# to
○Ro 3:2 #Ex 21:1 De 9:10 De 33:3 Joh 1:17 Ro 3:2 give YOU. 39 To him our forefathers refused to
⊙Ac 12:22 become obedient, but they thrust him aside* and
*Nu 14:3 in their hearts they turned back to Egypt,□
□Ex 16:3 40 saying to Aaron, 'Make gods○ for us to travel
before us. For this Moses, who led us out of the
land of Egypt, we do not know what has hap-
△Ex 32:1 Ex 32:23 pened to him.'△ 41 So they made a calf in those
○Ro 12:1 days◊ and brought up a sacrifice○ to the idol○
⊙Ac 15:20 and began to enjoy themselves in the works of
◊Ex 32:4 De 9:16 their hands.* 42 So God turned and handed them
+Ex 32:6 Ps 106:19 over⊕ to render sacred service to the host[c] of
⊕Ro 1:24 2Th 2:11 heaven, just as it is written in the book○ of the
○Ac 19:19 ×2Ki 17:16 Ps 81:12 Jer 7:18 prophets,× 'It was not to me that YOU offered

[a] Or, "redeemer." [b] God, ℵBAVg; Jehovah YOUR God, J[7,8,11-14, 16,17]; The Lord God, CSy[p]. [c] Or, "army." Compare Luke 2:13.

victims and sacrifices for forty years in the wilderness, was it, O house of Israel?[#] [43] But it was the tent[⊙] of Mo'loch[*] and the star[□] of the god Re'phan that YOU took up, the figures which YOU made to worship[⊙] them. Consequently, I will deport[△] YOU beyond Babylon.'

44 "Our forefathers had the tent of the witness[a] in the wilderness, just as he gave orders when speaking to Moses to make it according to the pattern he had seen.[◊] [45] And our forefathers who succeeded to it also brought it in with Joshua[b⊙+] into the land possessed by the nations,[⊕] whom God thrust out from before our forefathers. Here[×] it remained until the days of David.[⊙] [46] He found acceptance[#] in the sight of God and asked for the privilege of providing[c] a habitation[*] for the God of Jacob. [47] However, Solomon[⊙] built a house for him.[□] [48] Nevertheless, the Most High does not dwell in houses[d] made with hands;[△] just as the prophet says: [49] 'The heaven is my throne,[◊] and the earth[⊙] is my footstool.[⊙] What kind of house will YOU build for me? Jehovah[e] says. Or what is the place for my resting?[+] [50] My hand made all these things, did it not?'

51 "Obstinate[f] men and uncircumcised in hearts and ears,[⊙] YOU are always resisting the holy spirit; as YOUR forefathers did, so YOU do.[⊕] [52] Which one of the prophets did YOUR forefathers not persecute?[×] Yes, they killed[#] those who made announcement in advance concerning the coming of the righteous One,[*] whose betrayers and murderers[⊙] YOU have now be-

[#]Eze 20:39
Am 5:25
[⊙]2Co 5:1
[*]1Ki 11:7
[□]Am 5:26
[⊙]1Co 14:25
[△]Jer 25:11
Jer 29:10
Am 5:27
[◊]Ex 25:40
Heb 8:5
Re 15:5
[⊙]Ro 6:23
[+]Jos 3:14
[⊕]Ge 17:8
Ge 48:4
De 32:49
Ne 9:24
[⊙]Ac 15:16
[×]Jos 18:1
[#]Ps 89:20
[*]2Sa 7:2
Ps 132:5
[⊙]Mt 6:29
[□]1Ki 6:1
1Ch 17:12
[△]Ac 17:24
[◊]Ps 11:4
Mt 5:34
[⊙]Ac 14:15
[⊙]Heb 1:13
[+]Isa 66:1
[⊙]Ac 28:27
[⊕]Ex 33:3
Le 26:41
Nu 27:14
Isa 63:10
Jer 6:10
[×]2Ch 36:16
[#]Mt 23:31
[*]1Jo 2:1
[⊙]Ac 28:4

[a] Or, "the tabernacle of the testimony." [b] Je.hosh'u.a, J[17,18]; Jesus, ℵBA. [c] Or, "finding." [d] Or, "things; places." [e] Jehovah, J[11-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [f] Or, "Stiffnecked."

□Ga 3:19 Heb 2:2
come, 53 YOU who received the Law as transmitted by angels[a]□ but have not kept it."

△Ac 5:33 ◊Ps 35:16 Ps 112:10
54 Well, at hearing these things they felt cut to their hearts△ and began to gnash◊ their teeth at him. 55 But he, being full of holy spirit, gazed into heaven and caught sight of God's glory and

+Mt 26:64 ⊕Eze 1:1 Mt 3:16 Joh 1:51 ×Da 7:13
of Jesus standing at God's right hand,+ 56 and he said: "Look! I behold the heavens opened⊕ up and the Son of man× standing at God's right hand." 57 At this they cried out at the top of the

#Zec 7:11
voice and put their hands over their ears# and rushed upon him with one accord. 58 And after

○Ac 8:40 *Heb 13:12 □Le 24:16 Mt 23:37 △De 17:7 Joh 16:2 ⊙Ac 9:17 ◊Ac 22:20
throwing him outside the city○* they began casting stones at him.□ And the witnesses△ laid down their outer garments at the feet of a young man called Saul.⊙◊ 59 And they went on casting stones at Stephen as he made appeal[b] and said: "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit."○+

○Ro 8:16 +Ps 31:5 Lu 23:46
60 Then, bending his knees, he cried out with a strong voice: "Jehovah,[c] do not charge this

⊕Mt 5:44
sin against them."⊕ And after saying this he

⊙Ac 13:36
fell asleep⊙ in death.

○Ro 2:18 ×Ac 7:58
8 Saul, for his part, was approving○ of the murder of him.×

⊙Ac 9:4
On that day great persecution⊙ arose against

#Mt 10:23
the congregation which was in Jerusalem; all except the apostles were scattered# throughout the regions of Ju·de'a and Samaria. 2 But

○Ac 22:12 *Mt 14:12 □Ge 50:10 2Sa 3:31
reverent○ men carried Stephen to the burial* and they made a great lamentation□ over him.

[a] More literally, "the Law as transmissions of angels." J[17] reads: "the Law at the hands of angels." Vg reads: "legem in dispositione(m) angelorum," or, "the Law by the disposition of angels." Compare Vg and *LXX* at 2 Chronicles 23:18, where Vg uses "dispositionem" to translate "by the hand of". [b] Or, "invocation; prayer." [c] Jehovah, J[17,18]; Lord, ᵴBA.

3 Saul, though, began to deal outrageously with
the congregation.[o] Invading one house after
another and dragging out both men and women,
he would turn them over to prison.[o△]
4 However, those who had been scattered
went through the land declaring the good news
of the word.[◊] 5 Philip,[o] for one, went down to
the city of Samaria[+] and began to preach the
Christ to them. 6 With one accord the crowds
were paying attention to the things said by
Philip while they listened[⊕] and looked at the
signs he was performing.[×] 7 For there were
many that had unclean spirits,[#] and these
would cry out with a loud voice and come out.
Moreover, many that were paralyzed[*] and lame
were cured. 8 So there came to be a great deal
of joy in that city.[□]
9 Now in the city there was a certain man
named Simon[o] who prior to this had been prac-
ticing magical arts[△] and amazing the nation of
Samaria, saying he himself was somebody
great.[◊] 10 And all of them, from the least to the
greatest, would pay attention to him and say:
"This man is the Power of God[+] which can be
called Great." 11 So they would pay attention
to him because of his having amazed them for
quite a while by his magical arts. 12 But when
they believed Philip who was declaring the
good news of the kingdom of God[⊕] and of the
name of Jesus Christ, they proceeded to be bap-
tized, both men and women.[×] 13 Simon himself
also became a believer,[#] and, after being bap-
tized, he was in constant attendance upon
Philip,[*] and he was amazed at beholding great
signs[□] and wonders taking place.
14 When the apostles in Jerusalem heard that

[o] Ac 14:23
[o] Ac 12:4
[△] Ac 9:1
Ac 22:4
1Co 15:9
Ga 1:13
Php 3:6
[o] Ac 21:8
[◊] Ac 11:19
[+] Ac 1:8
[⊕] Heb 2:1
[×] Joh 2:23
[#] Mt 10:1
[*] Ac 9:33
[□] Joh 4:42
[o] Ac 8:24
[△] Ac 13:6
[◊] Ac 5:36
[+] Ac 14:11
Ac 23:6
[⊕] Lu 8:1
[×] Mt 28:19
Ac 18:8
[#] Lu 8:13
[*] Ac 6:5
[□] Ac 19:11

△Ac 11:1
⊙Ac 9:38
○Ga 2:9
◊Ac 2:38
+Ac 10:48
Ac 19:2
⊕Ac 6:6
Ac 9:12
Ac 13:3
Ac 14:23
1Ti 4:14
1Ti 5:22
2Ti 1:6
Heb 6:2
⊙Ac 15:6
×Ac 10:45
#Mic 3:11

Samaria had accepted the word of God,△ they
dispatched⊙ Peter and John○ to them, 15 and
these went down and prayed for them to get
holy spirit.◊ 16 For it had not yet fallen upon
any one of them, but they had only been bap-
tized in the name of the Lord Jesus.+ 17 Then
they went to laying their hands upon them,⊕
and they began to receive holy spirit. 18 Now
when Simon saw that through the laying on of
the hands of the apostles⊙ the spirit was given,×
he offered them money,# 19 saying: "Give me
also this authority, that anyone upon whom I
lay my hands may receive holy spirit." 20 But
Peter said to him: "May your silver perish with

○Mt 25:18
*Mt 10:8
□Ps 78:37
Pr 16:18
△Ac 13:10
Eph 5:5
○Ac 26:20
◊Isa 55:7
Da 4:27
2Ti 2:25
+De 29:18
Job 20:14
⊙Ac 20:23
○1Co 13:6
⊙Ac 8:9
⊕Heb 12:15
×Ex 8:8
Nu 21:7
1Ki 13:6
Jas 5:16

you, because you thought through money○ to
get possession of the free gift of God.* 21 You
have neither part nor lot in this matter, for your
heart□ is not straight in the sight of God.△ 22 Re-
pent,○ therefore, of this baseness of yours, and
supplicate Jehovah[a]◊ that, if possible, the device
of your heart may be forgiven you; 23 for I see
you are a[b] poisonous gall+ and a bond⊙ of un-
righteousness."○⊕ 24 In answer Simon⊙ said:
"YOU men, make supplication for me× to Jehо-
vah[c] that none of the things YOU have said may
come upon me."

25 Therefore, when they had given the wit-
ness thoroughly and had spoken the word of
Jehovah[d] they turned back to Jerusalem, and
they went declaring the good news to many
villages of the Sa·mar'i·tans.○#

#Mt 9:35
○Ac 15:3
*Ps 91:11
Lu 1:11
Lu 2:9
Heb 1:14

26 However, Jehovah's[e] angel* spoke to Philip,

[a] Jehovah, J[18]; God, J[17]VgSy[p]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] You are in a, DVg. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, Sy[p]. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵB; God, ASy[p]. [e] Jehovah's, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA.

saying: "Rise and travel to the south to the road that runs down from Jerusalem to Ga'za." (This is a desert road.) 27 With that he rose and made the trip, and, look! an Ethiopian eunuch,[△] a man in power under Can·da'ce queen of the Ethiopians, and who was over all her treasure. He had gone to Jerusalem to worship,[◊] 28 but he was returning and was sitting in his chariot and reading aloud the prophet Isaiah.[⊙+] 29 So the spirit said[⊕] to Philip: "Approach and join yourself to this chariot." 30 Philip ran alongside and heard him reading aloud Isaiah the prophet,[×] and he said: "Do you really know what you are reading aloud?"[#] 31 He said: "Really how could I ever do so, unless someone guided me?"[*] And he entreated Philip to get on[□] and sit down with him. 32 Now the passage of Scripture that he was reading aloud was this: "As a sheep[○] he was led to the slaughter, and as a lamb that is voiceless before its shearer, so he did not open his mouth.[△] 33 During his humiliation[⊙] justice was taken away from him.[◊] Who will tell the details of his manner of life?[a+] Because his life is taken away from the earth."[⊕]

34 In answer the eunuch[×] said to Philip: "I beg you, About whom does the prophet say this? About himself or about some other man?" 35 Philip opened his mouth[#] and, starting with this Scripture, he declared to him the good news about Jesus.[*] 36 Now as they were traveling over the road, they came to a certain body of water, and the eunuch said: "Look! a body of water; what prevents me from getting

[⊙] Mt 10:5
[□] Ps 68:31; Isa 43:3; Jer 13:23; Zep 3:10
[△] Isa 56:4
[◊] Joh 12:20; Ac 24:11
[⊙] Ac 28:25
[+] Ac 17:11
[⊕] Ac 10:19
[×] Isa 37:2
[#] Eph 3:4
[*] Joh 16:13
[□] 2Ki 10:16
[○] Ro 8:36
[△] Isa 53:7
[⊙] Php 2:8
[◊] Mt 26:59
[+] 1Co 1:23
[⊕] Isa 53:8; Da 9:26; Php 2:7; 1Pe 1:19
[×] Jer 38:7
[#] Ac 10:34
[*] Mt 5:2; Lu 8:1

[a] Or, "details of his generation."

□Ac 10:47 baptized?"[a]□ 38 With that he commanded the
chariot to halt, and they both went down into
△Mt 3:16 the water,△ both Philip and the eunuch, and he
baptized him. 39 When they had come up out of
the water, Jehovah's[b] spirit quickly led Philip
◊1Ki 18:12 2Ki 2:16 Eze 3:12 2Co 12:2 away,◊ and the eunuch did not see him any
more, for he went traveling on his way re-
joicing. 40 But Philip was found to be in Ash'-
+Zec 9:6 ○Ro 15:23 dod,[c]+ and he went through the territory○ and
kept on declaring⊕ the good news to all the
⊕Lu 9:6 ○Ac 13:44 ×Ac 21:8 cities○ until he got to Caes·a·re'a.×

#Ac 22:4 Ac 26:11 ○Ac 9:36 9 But Saul,# still breathing threat and murder
against the disciples○ of the Lord, went to
⊙Ac 23:2 the high○ priest* 2 and asked him for letters to
○Ac 17:17 ⊙Ac 22:5 ○Ac 12:6 *Ga 1:13 1Ti 1:13 □Ac 19:9 Ac 19:23 Ac 22:4 Ac 24:14 the synagogues○ in Damascus,○ in order that he
might bring bound○ to Jerusalem all those he
found who belonged to the Way,□ both men and
women.

⊙Ac 12:7 ○Ac 26:13 △Ac 22:6 3 Now as he was traveling he approached
Damascus, when suddenly a light○ from heaven○
flashed around him,△ 4 and he fell to the ground
and heard a voice say to him: "Saul, Saul, why
⊙Ac 13:50 ◊1Co 15:8 are you persecuting⊙ me?"◊ 5 He said: "Who
are you, Sir?" He said: "I am Jesus, whom you
Mt 25:40 ⊕Ac 9:11 are persecuting. 6 Nevertheless, rise⊕ and enter
into the city, and what you must do will be told
you." 7 Now the men that were journeying with
×Ac 22:9 Ac 26:13 #Da 10:7 *Ac 22:9 him× were standing speechless,# hearing, indeed,
the sound of a voice,* but not beholding any
man. 8 But Saul got up from the ground, and
though his eyes were opened he was seeing
□Ac 22:11 nothing.□ So they led him by the hand and con-

[a] ℵBAC omit verse 37, reading: "Philip said to him: 'If you believe with all your heart, it is permissible.' In reply he said: 'I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.' "—DVgSy[h]. [b] Jehovah's, J[7,13,15-18]; the Lord's, ℵBA. [c] Ash'dod, J[17,18]; A·zo'tus, ℵBA.

ducted him into Damascus. 9 And for three days
he did not see anything,△ and he neither ate
nor drank.
10 There was in Damascus a certain disciple
named An·a·ni'as,○ and the Lord said to him in
a vision:○ "An·a·ni'as!"◊ He said: "Here I am,
Lord." 11 The Lord said to him: "Rise, go to the
street called Straight, and at the house of Judas
look up a man named Saul, from Tarsus.+ For,
look! he is praying, 12 and in a vision[a] he has
seen a man named An·a·ni'as come in and lay
his hands⊕ upon him that he might recover
sight." 13 But An·a·ni'as answered: "Lord, I have
heard from many about this man, how many
injurious things he did to your holy○ ones[b] in
Jerusalem. 14 And here he has authority⊙ from
the chief priests○ to put in bonds all those call-
ing⊙ upon your name."× 15 The Lord said to him:
"Be on your way, because this man is a chosen
vessel# to me to bear my name to the nations*
as well as to kings□ and the sons of Israel. 16 For
I shall show him plainly how many things he
must suffer for my name."△ 17 So An·a·ni'as○
went off and entered into the house, and he laid
his hands upon him and said: "Saul,○ brother,
the Lord, the Jesus that appeared to you on
the road over which you were coming, has sent
me forth in order that you may recover sight
and be filled with holy spirit."◊ 18 And immedi-
ately there fell from his eyes○ what looked like
scales, and he recovered sight, and he rose and
was baptized, 19 and he took nourishment+ and
gained strength.
He got to be for some days with the disciples
in Damascus,⊕ 20 and immediately in the syna-

△Ac 13:11
○Ac 9:17
⊙Ac 11:5
◊Ac 22:12
+Ac 11:25
Ac 21:39
Ac 22:3
⊕Mr 5:23
○Ro 12:13
⊙Ac 26:10
○Ac 14:13
⊙Ac 22:16
×1Co 1:2
2Ti 2:22
#Ro 1:1
2Co 4:7
1Ti 1:12
*Ro 1:5
Ga 2:7
1Ti 2:7
○Ac 22:12
□Ac 25:22
⊙Ac 13:9
△Ac 20:23
Ac 21:11
2Co 11:23
Col 1:24
2Ti 1:12
◊Ac 13:52
Ac 22:13
○Ac 26:18
+Ac 27:36
⊕Ac 26:20

[a] ℵA omit "in a vision". [b] Or, "your saints."

gogues he began to preach Jesus,[x] that this One is the Son of God. [21] But all those hearing him gave way to astonishment and would say: "Is this not the man that ravaged[#] those in Jerusalem who call upon this name, and that had come here for this very purpose, that he might lead them bound to the chief priests?" [22] But Saul kept on acquiring strength all the more and was confounding the Jews[⊙*] that dwelt in Damascus as he proved logically that this is the Christ.

23 Now when a good many days were coming to a close,[□] the Jews took counsel together to do away with him.[△] However, their plot against him became known to Saul. [24] But they were closely watching also the gates both day and night in order to do away with him.[◊] [25] So his disciples took him and let him down by night through an opening in the wall, lowering him in a basket.[+]

26 On arriving in Jerusalem[⊕] he made efforts to join himself to the disciples; but they were all afraid of him, because they did not believe he was a disciple. [27] So Bar'na·bas[○] came to his aid[×] and led him to the apostles, and he told them in detail how on the road he had seen the Lord and that he had spoken to him, and how in Damascus he had spoken boldly[⊙] in the name of Jesus. [28] And he continued with them, carrying on his daily life[a] in Jerusalem, speaking boldly in the name of the Lord,[#] [29] and he was talking and disputing with the Greek-speaking Jews.[b] But these made attempts to do away with him.[*] [30] When the brothers detected this,

[x] Ga 1:16
[#] Ac 8:3 Ga 1:13 Ga 1:23
[⊙] Ac 10:22
[*] Ac 18:28
[□] Ga 1:18
[△] Ac 20:3 Ac 23:12 2Co 11:23
[◊] 2Co 11:32
[+] Jos 2:15 1Sa 19:12 2Co 11:33
[⊕] Ac 22:17 Ga 1:18
[○] Ac 11:22
[×] Ac 4:36 Ac 11:25 Ac 13:2
[⊙] Ac 13:46
[#] Ac 4:29
[*] Ac 11:20 2Co 11:26

[a] Literally, "walking in and out." [b] Literally, "the Hellenists." J[17] reads "the Grecian Jews".

they brought him down to Caes·a·re'a and sent him off to Tarsus.□ □Ac 11:25 Ga 1:21 △Ac 8:1

31 Then, indeed, the congregation△ throughout the whole of Ju·de'a and Gal'i·lee and Samaria entered into a period of peace and of building○ up, and as it walked in the fear of Jehovah[a] and in the comfort○ of the holy spirit it kept on multiplying. ○Ro 14:19 ○Ro 15:4

32 Now as Peter was going through all parts he came down also to the holy ones[b] that dwelt in Lyd'da.◊ 33 There he found a certain man named Ae·ne'as who had been lying flat on his cot for eight years, as he was paralyzed.+ 34 And Peter said to him:○ "Ae·ne'as, Jesus Christ heals you.× Rise and make up your bed." And he rose immediately. 35 And all those who inhabited Lyd'da and the plain of Shar'on[c]# saw him, and these turned to the Lord.* ◊Ac 9:38 +Mt 9:6 ○Mt 10:8 ×Ac 3:6 Ac 4:10 #1Ch 5:16 *Ac 11:21

36 But in Joppa○□ there was a certain disciple○ named Tab'i·tha, which, when translated, means Dor'cas.[d] She abounded in good○ deeds△ and gifts of mercy that she was rendering. 37 But in those days she happened to fall sick○ and die. So they washed her and laid her in an upper chamber.◊ 38 Now as Lyd'da was near Joppa,+ when the disciples heard that Peter was in this city they dispatched○ two men to him to entreat him: "Please do not hesitate[e] to come on as far as us." 39 At that Peter rose and went with them. And when he arrived they led him up into the upper chamber, and all the widows○ presented themselves to him weeping and exhibiting many inner garments and outer gar- ○Ac 10:5 ○Ac 11:26 □Ezr 3:7 Ac 9:40 ○Ac 14:17 △1Ti 2:10 Tit 3:8 ○1Co 11:30 ◊Ac 1:13 Ac 20:8 +Ac 9:32 ○Ac 10:8 ○1Co 7:8

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15,16,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "the saints." [c] Shar'on, J[17,18]; Sa'ron, ℵBA. [d] Or, "Gazelle." [e] Or, "Do not delay."

ments which Dorcas used to make while she was with them. 40 But Peter put everybody outside and, bending his knees, he prayed, and, turning to the body, he said: "Tab'i·tha, rise!" She opened her eyes and, as she caught sight of Peter, she sat up. 41 Giving her his hand, he raised her up, and he called the holy ones[a] and the widows and presented her alive. 42 This became known throughout all Joppa, and many became believers upon the Lord. 43 For quite a few days he remained in Joppa with a certain Simon, a tanner.

10 Now in Caes·a·re'a there was a certain man named Cornelius, an army officer[b] of the "Italian band" as it was called, 2 a devout man and fearing God together with all his household, and he made many gifts of mercy to the people and made supplication to God continually. 3 Just about the ninth hour[c] of the day he saw plainly in a vision an angel of God come in to him and say to him: "Cornelius!" 4 The man gazed at him and, becoming frightened, said: "What is it, Lord?" He said to him: "Your prayers and gifts of mercy have ascended as a remembrance before God. 5 So now send men to Joppa and summon a certain Simon who is surnamed Peter. 6 This man is being entertained by a certain Simon, a tanner, who has a house by the sea." 7 As soon as the angel that spoke to him had left, he called two of his house servants and a devout soldier from among those who were in constant attendance upon him, 8 and he related everything to them and dispatched them to Joppa.

[a] Or, "the saints." [b] Or, "a centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers.
[c] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 3 p.m.

9 The next day as they were pursuing their journey and were approaching the city, Peter° went up to the housetop about the sixth hour[a] to pray.# 10 But he became very hungry° and wanted to eat. While they were preparing, he fell into a trance* 11 and beheld heaven opened□ and some sort of vessel descending like a great linen sheet being let down by its four extremities△ upon the earth, 12 and in it there were all kinds of four-footed◊ creatures and creeping things of the earth and birds° of heaven.† 13 And a voice came to him: "Rise, Peter, slaughter[b] and eat!"⊙ 14 But Peter said: "Not at all, Lord, because I have never eaten anything at all defiled and unclean."× 15 And the voice spoke again to him, the second time: "You stop calling defiled# the things God has cleansed."⊙ 16 This occurred a third time, and immediately the vessel was taken up into heaven.*

17 Now while Peter was in great perplexity inwardly over what the vision he had seen might mean,□ look! the men dispatched by Cornelius° had asked repeatedly for Simon's house and were standing there at the gate.△ 18 And they called out and began inquiring whether Simon° who was surnamed Peter was being entertained there. 19 As Peter was going over in his mind about the vision, the spirit◊ said: "Look! three[c] men are seeking you. 20 However, rise, go downstairs and be on your way with them, not doubting at all, because I have dispatched them."† 21 So Peter went downstairs to the men and said: "Look! I am the

°Ac 15:7

⊙Ro 12:20
#Ps 55:17
Da 6:10
Lu 18:1
1Th 5:17
*Ac 11:5
Ac 22:17
□Eze 1:1
Mt 3:16
Joh 1:51
Ac 7:56
Re 19:11
△Re 7:1
°Ro 1:23
◊Ro 1:23
†Ac 11:6

⊙Ac 11:7

×Le 11:4
De 14:3
Eze 4:14

⊙Ac 18:6
#Mt 15:11
Ga 2:12
Ro 14:14
1Ti 4:4
Tit 1:15
*Ac 11:10

□Ac 12:9

°Ac 10:25

△Ac 11:11

⊙2Pe 1:1

◊Joh 14:26
Ac 11:28
Ac 13:4
Ac 15:28
Ac 16:6
Ac 20:23

†Ac 11:12

[a] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence 12 noon. [b] Or, "sacrifice."
[c] Three, ℵAVgSy[p]; two, B.

one YOU are seeking. What is the cause for which YOU are present?" [22] They said: "Cornelius, an army° officer,[a] a man righteous and fearing God[@] and well reported[@×] by the whole nation of the Jews,° was given divine instructions[b] by a holy angel to send for you to come to his house and to hear the things you have to say."[#] [23] Therefore he invited them in and entertained them.

The next day he rose and went off with them, and some of the brothers° that were from Joppa went with him.[*] [24] On the day after that he entered into Caes·a·re'a. Cornelius, of course, was expecting them and had called together his relatives and intimate friends. [25] As Peter entered, Cornelius° met him, fell down at his feet and did obeisance° to him.[□] [26] But Peter lifted him up, saying: "Rise; I myself am also a man."[°△] [27] And as he conversed with him he went in and found many people assembled, [28] and he said to them: "YOU well know how unlawful it is for a Jew to join himself to or approach a man of another race;[◊] and yet God has shown me I should call no man defiled or unclean.[+] [29] Hence I came, really without objection, when I was sent for. Therefore I inquire the reason that YOU have sent for me."

30 Accordingly Cornelius said: "Four days ago counting from this hour I was praying° in my house at the ninth hour,[c@] when, look! a man[×] in bright raiment[#] stood before me [31] and said: 'Cornelius,° your prayer has been favorably heard and your gifts° of mercy have been

°Ac 21:32 @Ac 10:1 @Ac 15:27 ×Ac 22:12 @Ac 13:5
#1Co 11:2
°Ac 18:27
*Ac 11:12
@Ac 10:31
°Re 3:9 □Mt 3:8 @Ro 5:12 △Ex 34:14 De 11:16 Mt 4:10 Lu 4:8 Ac 14:15 Re 19:10 Re 22:9
◊Joh 4:9 Joh 18:28 Ac 15:8 Ga 2:12 +Eph 3:6
°Ac 16:25 @Ac 11:13 ×Ac 1:10 #Ge 18:2 Mt 28:2 Mr 16:5 @Ac 10:1
°Ac 24:17

[a] Or, "a centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers. [b] Was given divine instructions, ℵBA; was given a command of Jehovah, J[18]. [c] Counting from sunrise or 6 a.m.; hence, 3 p.m.

remembered before God.* 32 Send, therefore, to Joppa and call for Simon° who is surnamed Peter.□ This man is being entertained in the house of Simon, a tanner, by the sea.' 33 Therefore I at once sent to you, and you have obliged me by coming here. And so at this time we are all present before God to hear all the things you have been commanded by Jehovah[a] to say."△

34 At this Peter opened his mouth and said: "For a certainty I perceive that God is not partial,◊ 35 but in every nation° the man that fears him and works righteousness° is acceptable to him.+ 36 He sent out the word⊕ to the sons of Israel to declare to them the good news of peace°× through Jesus Christ: this One is Lord° of all others.# 37 You know the subject that was talked about throughout the whole of Ju·de'a,° starting from Gal'i·lee after the baptism which John preached,□ 38 namely, Jesus who was from Naz'a·reth,° how God anointed him with holy spirit^ and power, and he went through the land doing good and healing° all those oppressed by the Devil,°◊ because God was with him. 39 And we are witnesses of all the things he did both in the country of the Jews and in Jerusalem; but they also did away with him by hanging him on a stake.[b]+ 40 God raised this One up on the third day and granted him to become visible,⊕ 41 not to all the people, but to witnesses appointed beforehand by God,× to us, who ate and drank with him# after his rising from the dead. 42 Also he ordered us to preach* to the people and to give a thorough witness that this is the One decreed by God to be judge° of the living and the dead.°□ 43 To him all the prophets^ bear

*Heb 6:10
°Ac 9:43
□Ac 10:18
△Ac 10:42
◊De 10:17
2Ch 19:7
Ro 2:11
Ga 2:6
+Ro 2:13
1Co 12:13
Ga 3:28
°Ac 13:46
°Ac 17:31
⊕Ps 107:20
Ps 147:18
×Isa 52:7
Na 1:15
°Ro 8:6
°1Co 2:8
°Mt 4:25
#Da 7:14
Isa 57:19
Mt 28:18
Ro 10:12
Eph 1:20
□Lu 4:14
°Ac 24:5
^Isa 61:1
Mt 3:16
Heb 1:9
°Ac 28:8
°Ac 13:10
◊Lu 13:16
+De 21:22
Ac 2:23
Ga 3:13
⊕Ac 2:24
1Co 15:4
×Joh 14:22
#Lu 24:30
Joh 21:13
*Mt 28:19
Ac 1:8
□Joh 5:22
Ac 17:31
Ro 14:9
2Co 5:10
^Isa 53:11
Jer 31:34
Eze 34:23
Da 9:24
Mic 7:18
Zec 13:1
°Ac 18:15
°Ro 4:19

[a] Jehovah, J17,18; the Lord, ℵBAVg; God, DSyp. [b] Or, "tree."

witness,° that everyone putting faith in him gets forgiveness° of sins through his name.”◊

44 While Peter was yet speaking about these matters the holy spirit fell upon all those hearing the word.+ 45 And the faithful ones that had come with Peter who were of those circumcised° were amazed, because the free gift of the holy spirit was being poured out also upon people of the nations.⊕ 46 For they heard them speaking with tongues° and glorifying God.× 47 Then Peter responded: “Can anyone forbid water so that these might not be baptized# who have received the holy spirit even as we have?” 48 With that he commanded them to be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ.* Then they requested him to remain for some days.

11 Now the apostles and the brothers that were in Ju·de′a heard that people of the nations□ had also received the word of God. 2 So when Peter came up to Jerusalem, those insisting on circumcision△ began to contend with him, 3 saying he had gone into the house of men that were not circumcised and had eaten with them. 4 At this Peter commenced and went on to explain the particulars to them, saying:◊ 5 “I was in the city of Joppa° praying, and in a trance I saw a vision,° some sort of vessel descending like a great linen sheet being let down by its four extremities from heaven, and it came clear to me. 6 Gazing into it I made observations and saw four-footed creatures of the earth and wild beasts and creeping things and birds of heaven.+ 7 I also heard a voice say to me: ‘Rise, Peter, slaughter and eat!’⊕ 8 But I said: ‘Not at all, Lord, because a defiled or unclean thing has never entered into my

○Ac 14:17
⊙Ac 13:38
◊Ro 10:11
Ga 3:22
+Ac 4:31
Ac 8:15
○Ac 15:5
⊕Ac 11:18
Ga 3:14
⊙Ac 19:6
×Ac 2:4
Ac 19:6
#Mt 3:11
Ac 8:36
Ac 11:17
*Ac 2:38
Ac 8:16
1Co 1:17
□Ge 49:10
Zec 2:11
Mal 1:11
Lu 2:32
Ac 14:27
△Ac 10:45
Ga 2:12
◊Ac 10:9
○Ac 9:36
⊙Ac 16:9
+Ac 10:12
⊕Ac 10:13

mouth.'[x] 9 The second time the voice from heaven answered: 'You stop calling defiled the things God has cleansed.'[#] 10 This occurred for a third time, and everything was drawn up again into heaven.[*] 11 Also, look! at that instant there were three men standing at the house in which we were, they having been dispatched[○] from Caes·a·re'a to me.[□] 12 So the spirit[△] told me to go with them, not doubting at all. But these six brothers also went with me, and we entered into the house of the man.[◊]

13 "He reported to us how he saw the angel stand in his house and say: 'Dispatch men to Joppa and send for Simon who is surnamed Peter,[+] 14 and he will speak those things to you by which you and all your household may get saved.'[⊕] 15 But when I started to speak the holy spirit fell upon them just as it did also upon us originally.[×] 16 At this I called to mind the saying of the Lord, how he used to say: 'John, on the one hand, baptized with water,[#] but YOU will be baptized in holy spirit.'[*] 17 If, therefore, God gave the same free gift to them as he also did to us who have believed upon the Lord Jesus Christ,[□] who was I that I should be able to hinder God?"[△]

18 Now when they heard these things, they acquiesced,[◊] and they glorified God,[+] saying: "Well, then, God has granted repentance for the purpose of life to people of the nations also."[⊕]

19 Consequently those who had been scattered by the tribulation that arose over Stephen went through as far as Phoe·ni'ci·a[#] and Cy'prus[*] and Antioch, but speaking[○] the word to no one except to Jews only. 20 However, out of

[x] Eze 4:14; Mt 15:11; Ac 10:15
[#] Ac 15:9
[*] Ac 10:16
[○] Ac 15:27
[□] Ac 10:17
[△] Joh 16:13; Ac 10:19
[◊] Ac 10:23; Ac 15:7
[+] Ac 10:30
[⊕] Ac 16:30
[×] Ac 2:4
[#] Mt 3:11; Mr 1:8; Lu 3:16; Joh 1:26; Ac 1:5
[*] Isa 44:3; Joe 2:28; Joh 1:33; Ac 2:17
[□] Mt 20:14; Ac 15:8; Ga 3:2
[△] Da 4:35; Ac 10:47
[◊] Ac 21:14
[+] Lu 2:20; Ac 13:48; Ac 14:27
[⊕] Ac 5:31; Ro 10:12; Ro 15:9; 2Ti 2:25
[×] Ac 8:1
[#] Ac 21:2
[*] Ac 21:3
[○] Ac 13:42

□Ac 6:1
Ac 9:29
△Mr 13:10
Ac 10:36
Eph 3:8
◊Lu 1:66
Lu 4:19
+Ac 2:47
Ac 9:35
○Ac 15:2
⊕Ac 4:36
×Heb 12:15
⊙Ac 27:13
#Ac 13:43
Ac 14:22
1Co 15:58
*Ac 2:47
Ac 4:4
Ac 5:14
Ac 9:31
□Ac 21:39
△Ac 9:30
◊Ga 2:11
○Ac 13:43
⊙Ac 16:1
○Ac 26:28
+1Pe 4:16
⊕Ac 13:1
Ac 15:32
1Co 12:28
Eph 4:11
×Ac 21:10
#Lu 4:25
⊙Ac 18:2
*2Co 8:12
□Ac 24:17
Ro 15:26
1Co 16:1
2Co 9:1
Ga 2:10

them there were some men of Cy'prus and Cy·re'ne that came to Antioch and began talking to the Greek-speaking people,[a□] declaring the good news of the Lord Jesus.[△] 21 Furthermore, the hand of Jehovah[b◊] was with them, and a great number that became believers turned to the Lord.[+] 22 The account about them got to the ears of the congregation that was in Jerusalem, and they sent out Bar'na·bas[○⊕] as far as Antioch. 23 When he arrived and saw the undeserved kindness[×] of God, he rejoiced and began to encourage them all to continue in the Lord with hearty purpose,[⊙#] 24 because he was a good man and full of holy spirit and of faith. And a considerable crowd was added to the Lord.[*] 25 So he went off to Tarsus[□] to make a thorough search for Saul[△] 26 and, after he found him, he brought him to Antioch.[◊] It thus came about that for a whole year they assembled[○] with them in the congregation and taught quite a crowd, and it was first in Antioch that the disciples[⊙] were by divine providence called[c] "Christians".[○+]

27 Now in those days prophets[⊕] came down from Jerusalem to Antioch. 28 One of them named Ag'a·bus[×] rose and proceeded to indicate through the spirit that a great famine was about to come upon the entire inhabited earth;[#] which, for that matter, did take place in the time of Claudius.[⊙] 29 So those of the disciples determined, each of them according as anyone could afford it,[*] to send a relief[□] ministration to the brothers dwelling in Ju·de'a; 30 and

[a] The Greeks, AD; the Hellenists, B. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [c] Or, "were named."

this they did, dispatching it to the older men by the hand of Bar'na·bas and Saul.△

12 About that particular time Herod[a]○ the king applied his hands to mistreating◊ some of those of the congregation. 2 He did away with James○ the brother of John by the sword.○+ 3 As he saw it was pleasing to the Jews,◎ he went on to arrest Peter also. (As it was, those were days of the unleavened cakes.)× 4 And laying hold of him, he put him in prison,○# turning him over to four shifts of four soldiers each to guard him, as he intended to produce him for the people after the passover.○* 5 Consequently Peter was being kept in the prison; but prayer⊙□ to God for him was being carried on intensely by the congregation.

6 Now when Herod[a]○ was about to produce him, that night Peter was sleeping bound○ with two chains between two soldiers, and guards before the door were keeping the prison. 7 But, look! Jehovah's[b] angel stood by,△ and a light○ shone in the prison cell. Striking Peter on the side, he roused him,◊ saying: "Rise quickly!" And his chains fell+ off his hands.○ 8 The angel⊜ said to him: "Gird yourself and bind your sandals× on." He did so. Finally he said to him: "Put your outer garment# on and keep following me." 9 And he went out and kept following him, but he did not know that what was happening through the angel was real.* In fact, he supposed he was seeing a vision.□ 10 Going through the first sentinel guard△ and the second they got to the iron gate leading into the city, and this opened to them of its own accord.◊

△Ac 12:25 Ga 2:1
○Ac 12:6
◊Mt 10:17 Joh 15:20 Ac 4:3
○Mt 4:21
○Ro 8:35
+Mt 26:52
◎Ac 24:27
×Ex 12:15 Ex 23:15
○Ac 16:23
#Lu 21:12 Joh 21:18 Ac 5:18
○1Co 5:7
*Ex 12:11 Le 23:5
⊙Ro 1:9
□2Co 1:11 Eph 6:18 Jas 5:16
○Ac 12:21
⊙Ac 21:11
△Ps 34:7 Isa 37:36 Mt 18:10 Heb 1:14
○Ac 13:47
◊1Ki 19:7
+Ac 16:26
○Ac 28:3
⊜Ac 5:19
×Mr 6:9
#Mr 10:50
*Ac 10:17
□Ac 11:5
△Ac 16:24
◊Ac 16:26

[a] That is, Herod Agrippa I. [b] Jehovah's, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord's, NBA.

And after they went out they advanced down one street, and immediately the angel departed from him. 11 And Peter, coming to himself, said: "Now I actually know that Jehovah[a] sent his angel forth† and delivered⊕ me out of Herod's hand and from all that the people of the Jews were expecting."

12 And after he considered it, he went to the house of Mary the mother of John○ who was surnamed Mark,× where quite a few were gathered together and praying. 13 When he knocked at the door○ of the gateway,# a servant girl○ named Rhoda came to attend to the call, 14 and, upon recognizing the voice of Peter, out of joy she did not open the gate, but ran inside and reported that Peter was standing before the gateway. 15 They said to her: "You are mad." But she kept on strongly asserting it was so. They began to say: "It is his angel."⊙* 16 But Peter remained there knocking. When they opened, they saw him and were astonished.□ 17 But he motioned△ to them with his hand to be silent and told them in detail how Jehovah[b] brought him out of the prison, and he said: "Report these things to James○◊ and the brothers." With that he went out and journeyed to another place.

18 Well, when it became day,* there was no little stir among the soldiers over what really had become of Peter. 19 Herod⊕ made diligent search for him and, when not finding him, he examined the guards and commanded them to be led off to punishment,× and he went down from Ju·de'a to Caes·a·re'a and spent some time there.

*Ps 34:7 Da 3:23 Da 6:22 Heb 1:14
⊕Job 5:19 Ps 33:18 2Pe 2:9
○Ac 13:5
×Ac 13:5 Ac 15:37 Col 4:10 2Ti 4:11 Phm 24 1Pe 5:13
⊙Ac 14:27
○Ga 4:31
#Joh 18:16
⊙Ro 8:38
*Ge 48:16 Mt 14:26 Mt 18:10 Lu 24:37
□Lu 24:22
△Ac 13:16 Ac 19:33 Ac 21:40
○Ac 15:13
◊Mt 13:55 Ac 15:13 Ac 21:18 1Co 15:7 Ga 1:19 Ga 2:9
†Ac 5:21
⊕Ac 12:6
×Ac 16:27

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15,16,18]; God, J[17]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBA.

20 Now he was in a fighting mood against the people of Tyre# and of Zi'don.° So with one accord they came to him and, after winning* over Blastus, who was in charge of the bedchamber of the king, they began suing for peace, because their country was supplied with food□ from that of the king. 21 But on a set day Herod° clothed himself with royal raiment and sat down upon the judgment seat△ and began giving them a public address. 22 In turn, the assembled people began shouting: "A god's° voice, and not a man's!"◊ 23 Instantly the angel of Jehovah[a] struck him,+ because he did not give the glory to God;⊕ and he became eaten up with worms and expired.

24 But the word× of Jehovah[b] went on growing and spreading.#

25 As for Bar'na·bas* and Saul, after having fully carried out the relief□ ministration in Jerusalem, they returned and took along with them John,△ the one surnamed Mark.°

13 Now in Antioch there were prophets◊ and teachers in the local congregation, Bar'na·bas as well as Sym'e·on who was called Ni'ger, and Lucius+ of Cy·re'ne, and Man'a·en who was educated with Herod° the district ruler,[c] and Saul. 2 As they were publicly⊕ ministering to Jehovah[d] and fasting,° the holy spirit said: "Of all persons set Bar'na·bas and Saul apart× for me for the work to which I have called them." 3 Then they fasted and prayed and laid their hands# upon them and let them go.

#Eze 28:2
°Ac 27:3
*Mt 28:14
□1Ki 5:9
Ezr 3:7
°Ac 12:1
△Mt 27:19
°Ac 14:11
◊Jude 16
+Ex 12:12
1Sa 25:38
2Sa 24:17
2Ch 32:21
⊕De 28:58
Ps 115:1
Isa 42:8
1Co 1:29
×Isa 55:11
Ac 6:7
Ac 19:20
#Col 1:6
*Ac 4:36
□Ac 11:29
△Ac 13:5
Ac 15:37
°Ac 15:39
◊Ac 11:27
Ac 15:32
1Co 12:28
Eph 4:11
+Ro 16:21
°Mt 14:1
°2Co 9:12
Eph 3:7
1Ti 2:7
×Heb 5:4
°Ac 14:23
#Ac 1:24
Ac 6:6
Ac 8:17
Ac 9:12
Ac 14:23
1Ti 4:14
1Ti 5:22
2Ti 1:6
Heb 6:2

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8]; God, J[17,18]Sy[p]ℵA; the Lord, B. [c] Literally, "the te'trarch"; a territorial prince for the emperor. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBA.

4 Accordingly these men, sent out by the holy
spirit, went down to Se·leu'ci·a, and from there
Ac 4:36 they sailed away to Cy'prus. 5 And when they
⊙Ac 13:33 got to be in Sal'a·mis they began publishing⊙
○Ac 14:2 the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews.○
⊙Ac 15:37 They had John⊙ also as an attendant.

6 When they had gone through the whole
○Ac 27:26 island○ as far as Pa'phos, they met up with a
○2Pe 2:1 certain man, a sorcerer, a false prophet,○□ a
□Mt 24:24 Jew whose name was Bar·je'sus, 7 and he was
△Ac 13:12 with the proconsul[a△] Sergius Paulus, an intelli-
Ac 19:38 gent man. Calling Bar'na·bas and Saul to him,
this man earnestly sought to hear the word of
◊Ex 7:11 God. 8 But El'y·mas the sorcerer◊ (that, in fact,
Jer 27:9 is the way his name is translated) began oppos-
+2Ti 3:8 ing them,+ seeking to turn the proconsul[a] away
⊙Ac 26:14 from the faith. 9 Saul,○ who is also Paul,○ be-
○Ac 15:2 coming filled with holy spirit,⊙ looked at him
⊙Ac 2:4 intently 10 and said: "O man full of every kind
×Mt 13:38 of fraud and every kind of villainy, you son of
Joh 8:44 the Devil,○× you enemy○ of everything right-
1Jo 3:8 eous, will you not quit distorting the right ways#
⊙Eph 6:11 of Jehovah?[b] 11 Well, then, look! Jehovah's[c]
○Ro 5:10 hand* is upon you, and you will be blind,○ not
#Ho 14:9 seeing the sunlight○ for a period of time."□ In-
*Ex 9:3 stantly a thick mist and darkness fell upon him,
1Sa 5:6 and he went around seeking men to lead him
⊙Ro 2:19 by the hand.△ 12 Then the proconsul,[a◊] upon
○Ac 26:13 seeing what had happened, became a believer,
□Mic 3:7 as he was astounded+ at the teaching○ of Jeho-
vah.[d]

13 The men, together with Saul, now put out
to sea from Pa'phos and arrived at Perga in

△Joh 9:39 Ac 9:8
◊Ac 19:38
+Mt 7:28
○Ac 17:19

[a] A provincial governor for the Roman Senate. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13, 15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [c] Jehovah's, J[7,15,17,18]; The Lord's, ℵBA. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p].

Pam·phyl'i·a.[⊕] But John[×] withdrew from them and returned to Jerusalem. [14] They, however, went on from Perga and came to Antioch in Pi·sid'i·a and, going into the synagogue[#] on the sabbath[○] day, they took a seat. [15] After the public reading of the Law[*] and of the Prophets the presiding officers[□] of the synagogue sent out to them, saying: "Brothers, if there is any word[⊙] of encouragement[○△] for the people that YOU have, tell it." [16] So Paul rose and, motioning[◊] with his hand, he said:

"YOU Israelites and YOU others that fear God, hear.[+] [17] The God of this people Israel chose[⊙] our forefathers, and he exalted the people during their temporary stay in the land of Egypt and brought them out of it with an uplifted arm.[⊕] [18] And for a period of about forty years[×] he put up with their manner of action in the wilderness. [19] After destroying seven nations in the land of Canaan,[#] he distributed the land to them by lot: [20] all that during about four hundred and fifty years.

"And after these things[a] he gave them judges until Samuel the prophet.[*] [21] But from then on they demanded a king,[□] and God gave them Saul son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin,[○△] for forty years.[◊] [22] And after removing him,[+] he raised up for them David as king,[⊙⊕] respecting whom he bore witness and said: 'I have found David the son of Jesse,[×] a man agreeable to my heart,[○#] who will do all the things I purpose.'[*] [23] From the offspring[□] of this man according to his promise[⊙] God has brought to Israel a savior,[△] Jesus, [24] after John,[◊] in ad-

[⊕] Ac 15:38
[×] Ac 12:12

[#] Ac 16:13
Ac 17:2
Ac 18:4
Ac 19:8
[○] Ac 13:27
[*] Lu 4:16
[□] Mr 5:22
[⊙] Ro 9:9
[○] Ac 14:22
[△] 2Co 1:4
Heb 13:22
[◊] Ac 12:17
Ac 21:10
Ac 26:1
[+] Isa 1:2
Ac 10:35
[⊙] Ro 8:33
[⊕] Ex 6:6
Ex 14:8
De 7:6
[×] De 1:31
[#] De 7:1
Jos 14:2
[*] Jg 2:16
1Sa 3:20
[□] 1Sa 8:5
[△] 1Sa 10:21
[◊] 1Sa 10:24
[+] Ho 13:11
[⊙] 2Sa 2:4
Ps 89:20
[○] Ro 11:1
[⊕] Ac 17:7
[×] 1Sa 16:1
[#] 1Sa 13:14
[*] Isa 44:28
[□] 2Sa 7:12
Isa 11:1
[○] Ac 16:14
[△] Lu 1:32
Lu 1:69
Ro 11:26
[⊙] Ro 4:13
[◊] Mt 3:1
Lu 16:16

[a] During about four hundred and fifty years. And after these things, ℵBACVg.

vance of the entry of that One,* had preached publicly to all the people of Israel° the baptism of those repenting.[a] 25 But as John was pursuing his course, he would say: 'What do YOU suppose I am? I am not he.[b] But, look! one is coming after me the sandals of whose feet I am not worthy to untie.'⊕

26 "Brothers, YOU sons of the stock of Abraham° and those others among YOU who fear God, the word* of this salvation has been sent forth to us.# 27 For the inhabitants of Jerusalem and their rulers° did not know this One,* but, when acting as judges, they fulfilled the things said by the Prophets□ which are read aloud every Sabbath,⊙ 28 and, although they found no cause for death,△ they demanded of Pilate that he be executed.◊ 29 When, now, they had accomplished all the things written about him,+ they took him down from the stake[c]⊕ and laid him in a memorial° tomb.× 30 But God raised him up from the dead;# 31 and for many days he became visible to those who had gone up with him from Gal'i·lee° to Jerusalem, who are now his witnesses to the people.* 32 And so we are declaring to YOU the good news about the promise made to the forefathers,□ 33 that God has entirely fulfilled it to us their[d] children in that he resurrected Jesus;△ even as it is written in the second psalm, 'You are my son, I have become your Father° this day.'◊ 34 And that fact that he resurrected him from the dead destined° no more to return to corruption, he has stated in this way: 'I will give YOU people the loving-

*Mt 1:21
°Ro 9:6
⊕Mt 3:11
Lu 3:16
°Ro 4:1
*Ps 107:20
#Mt 10:6
Lu 24:47
°Ac 16:19
*Joh 16:3
Ac 3:17
1Co 2:8
⊙Ac 16:13
□Ps 22:16
Ps 41:9
Isa 53:7
Zec 11:12
△Mr 15:13
◊Mt 27:22
Joh 19:15
+Lu 18:31
Joh 19:36
×Mt 8:23
⊕Joh 19:40
*Mt 27:60
#Mt 28:6
Ac 2:24
°Mt 2:22
*Mt 28:16
Ac 1:3
Ac 3:15
1Co 15:6
□Ge 12:3
Ro 4:13
△Ro 1:4
°1Co 4:15
°Ro 4:24
◊Ps 2:7
Heb 1:5
Heb 5:5

[a] Literally, "baptism of repentance." [b] Or, "What YOU suppose I am I am not." [c] Or, "tree." [d] To us their, Syp; to our, ℵBACDVg.

kindnesses° of David which are dependable.'+
35 Hence he also says in another psalm, 'You
will not grant your man of loving-kindness to
see corruption.'⊕ 36 For David,× on the one hand,
served the express will of God in his own gener-
ation and fell asleep° in death and was laid
with his forefathers and did see corruption.#
37 On the other hand, he whom God raised up
did not see corruption.*

38 "Let it therefore be known to YOU, broth-
ers, that through this One a forgiveness° of sins
is being published° to YOU;□ 39 and that from all
the things from which YOU could not be de-
clared° guiltless by means of the law° of Moses,△
everyone who believes is declared guiltless by
means of this One.◊ 40 Therefore see to it that
what is said in the Prophets+ does not come
upon YOU, 41 'Behold it, YOU scorners, and won-
der at it, and vanish away, because I am work-
ing a work in YOUR days,° a work which YOU
will by no means believe even if anyone relates
it to YOU in detail.' "⊕

42 Now when they were going out, the peo-
ple began entreating for these matters to be
spoken° to them on the following sabbath.×
43 So after the synagogue assembly° was dis-
solved, many of the Jews and of the proselytes
who worshiped God[a] followed Paul and Bar'-
na·bas,# who in speaking to them began urging*
them to continue in the undeserved kindness
of God.□

44 The next sabbath nearly all the city° gath-
ered together to hear the word of Jehovah.[b]△
45 When the Jews got sight of the crowds, they

°Re 15:4
+Isa 55:3

⊕Ps 16:10
Ac 2:31
×Ac 2:34

°1Co 7:39

#1Ki 2:10
Ac 2:29

*Ac 2:27
1Co 15:52

°Ac 26:18

°Ac 15:36
□Da 9:24
Lu 24:47
Ac 5:31
°Ro 2:13
°Ro 2:12
△Le 18:5
Ro 8:3
Ro 10:5
Heb 7:19
◊Isa 53:11
Ro 3:28
Ro 5:18
+Isa 29:14

°Ac 17:31

⊕Hab 1:5
LXX

×Ac 14:25
×Ac 18:4
°Ac 19:39

#Ac 17:4
*Ac 14:22

□Tit 2:11
Heb 12:15
1Pe 5:12

°Ac 14:4

△Ac 12:24

[a] Who worshiped (feared) God, Syᵖ; Who feared Jehovah, J¹⁸.
[b] Jehovah, J¹⁷·¹⁸ᵐᵃʳᵍⁱⁿ; the Lord, ℵA; God, BSyᵖ.

were filled with jealousy and began blasphemously° contradicting the things being spoken by Paul.◊ 46 And so, talking with boldness,° Paul and Bar'na·bas said: "It was necessary for the word of God to be spoken first to YOU.+ Since YOU are thrusting it⊕ away from YOU and do not judge yourselves worthy of everlasting° life, look! we turn to the nations.⊙× 47 In fact, Jehovah[a] has laid commandment upon us in these words, 'I have appointed you as a light° of nations,# for you to be a salvation to the most distant part of the earth.' "*

48 When those of the nations heard this, they began to rejoice° and to glorify the word of Jehovah,[b]□ and all those who were rightly disposed for everlasting life became believers.△ 49 Furthermore, the word of Jehovah[c] went on being carried throughout the whole country.◊ 50 But the Jews+ stirred up the reputable women who worshiped God[d] and the principal men of the city, and they raised up a persecution○⊕ against Paul and Bar'na·bas and threw them outside their boundaries. 51 These shook the dust off their feet against them× and went to I·co'ni·um. 52 And the disciples continued to be filled with joy# and holy spirit.

14 Now in I·co'ni·um* they entered together into the synagogue□ of the Jews and spoke in such a manner that a great multitude of both Jews and Greeks△ became believers. 2 But the Jews° that did not believe stirred up◊ and wrongly influenced the souls of people of

○Ro 2:24
⊙Ac 14:3
◊Ac 14:2
Ac 17:5
Ac 18:6
Ro 10:21
1Pe 4:4
Jude 10
+Mt 10:6
Ac 3:26
○Ro 6:23
⊙Ac 21:25
⊕Mt 22:8
Lu 7:30
○Ac 26:18
×Isa 55:5
Lu 2:32
Ro 1:16
Ro 10:19
#Isa 42:6
*Isa 49:6
Ac 1:8
⊙1Pe 4:13
□Ac 11:18
2Th 1:12
△Ro 8:29
◊Ac 15:36
+Ac 14:2
Ac 14:19
○Ac 22:4
⊕Ac 17:5
2Ti 3:11
×Mt 10:14
Lu 9:5
Ac 18:6
#Mt 5:12
Joh 16:22
1Th 1:6
*2Ti 3:11
□Ac 13:5
△Ac 17:4
○Ac 17:13
◊Ac 13:45

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,17]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]margin; the Lord, ℵAVg; God, BDSy[p]. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [d] Who worshiped (feared) God, Sy[p]; who feared Jehovah, J[7,8,18].

the nations against the brothers.[+] [3] Therefore they spent considerable time speaking with boldness[○] by the authority of Jehovah,[a⊕] who bore witness to the word of his undeserved kindness by granting signs and wonders to occur through their hands.[×] [4] However, the multitude of the city[○] was divided, and some were for the Jews but others for the apostles. [5] Now when a violent attempt took place on the part of both people of the nations and Jews with their rulers, to treat them insolently and pelt them with stones,[#] [6] they, on being informed of it, fled[*] to the cities of Lyc·a·o'ni·a, Lys'tra and Der'be and the country round about, [7] and there they went on declaring the good news.[□]

8 Now in Lys'tra there was sitting a certain man disabled in his feet, lame from his mother's[○] womb,[△] and he had never walked at all. [9] This man was listening to Paul speak, who on looking at him intently and seeing he had faith[◊] to be made well,[b] [10] said with a loud voice: "Stand up erect on your feet."[+] And he sprang up and began walking.[⊕] [11] And the crowds, seeing what Paul had done, raised their voices, saying in the Lyc·a·o'ni·an tongue: "The gods[○×] have become like men and have come down to us!" [12] And they went to calling Bar'na·bas "Zeus",[c#] but Paul "Her'mes",[d] since he was the one taking the lead in speaking. [13] And the priest[○] of Zeus,[c] whose temple[*] was before the city,[e] brought bulls and garlands to the gates and was desiring to offer sacrifices[□] with the crowds.

14 However, when the apostles Bar'na·bas

[+] Ro 15:31
[○] Ac 18:26
[⊕] Ac 20:32
[×] Ac 5:12
Ac 19:11
Heb 2:4
[○] Ac 21:30
[#] 1Th 2:2
2Ti 3:11
[*] Mt 10:23
[□] 1Co 1:17
[○] Ga 4:26
[△] Ac 3:2
[◊] Mt 8:10
Mt 9:28
Mr 1:40
[+] Eze 2:1
[⊕] Ac 3:8
[○] Ac 17:23
[×] Ac 12:22
Ac 28:6
[#] Ac 28:11
[⊙] Heb 2:17
[*] Ac 19:35
[□] Da 2:46

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "to be saved." [c] Or, "Ju'pi·ter." [d] Or, "Mer'cu·ry." [e] Literally, "who was before the city."

and Paul heard of it, they ripped[△] their outer garments and leaped out into the crowd, crying out [15] and saying: "Men, why are YOU doing these things? We also are human creatures[◊] having the same infirmities[+] as YOU do, and are declaring the good news to YOU, for YOU to turn from these vain[⊕] things to the living God,[×] who made the heaven[#] and the earth[○] and the sea and all the things in them. [16] In the past generations he permitted all the nations to go on in their ways,[*] [17] although, indeed, he did not leave himself without witness[○] in that he did good,[○□] giving YOU rains[○△] from heaven and fruitful seasons, filling YOUR hearts to the full with food and good cheer."[◊] [18] And yet by saying these things they scarcely restrained the crowds from sacrificing to them.

19 But Jews arrived from Antioch and I·co'·ni·um and won over the crowds,[+] and they stoned Paul and dragged him outside the city, imagining he was dead.[⊕] [20] However, when the disciples[×] surrounded him, he rose up and entered into the city. And on the next day he left with Bar'na·bas for Der'be.[#] [21] And after declaring the good news to that city and making quite a few disciples[*] they returned to Lys'tra and to I·co'ni·um and to Antioch, [22] strengthening the souls of the disciples,[□] encouraging[○] them to remain in the faith and saying: "We must enter into the kingdom of God through many tribulations."[○△] [23] Moreover, they appointed older[○] men to office[◊] for them in the congregation[○] and, offering prayer with fastings,[○] they committed them to Jehovah[a+] in whom they had become believers.

△Ge 37:29 Mt 26:65
◊Ac 10:26
+Jas 5:17
⊕1Sa 12:21 ×1Th 1:9 ○Ac 17:24 #Ex 20:11 Ps 33:6 Ac 4:24 *Ps 81:12 Ac 17:30 1Pe 4:3 ⊙Ac 26:5 ○Ro 10:15 ⊙Ac 28:2 □Ac 17:27 Ro 1:20 △Le 26:4 De 11:14 Job 5:10 Ps 65:10 Ps 147:8 Jer 5:24 Jer 14:22 ◊Ps 145:16 Mt 5:45 +Ac 17:13
⊕2Co 6:9 2Co 11:25 ×Ac 9:25
#Ac 16:1
*Mt 28:19
□Ac 11:23 ○1Co 14:3 △Mt 10:38 Joh 15:18 Ro 8:17 2Ti 2:11 ⊙Ac 20:23
○Ac 15:2 ◊Tit 1:5 ⊙Ac 15:4 ○Ac 27:9 +Ac 20:32

[a] Jehovah, J[13,15,16]; the Lord, NBA.

24 And they went through Pi·sid'i·a and came into Pam·phyl'i·a,⊕ 25 and, after speaking○ the word[a] in Perga, they went down to At·ta·li'a. 26 And from there they sailed off for Antioch,× where they had been entrusted to the undeserved○ kindness of God for the work they had now fully performed.#

27 When they had arrived and had gathered○ the congregation together, they proceeded to recount* the many things God had done by means of them and that he had opened to the nations the door○ to[b] faith.□ 28 So they spent not a little time with the disciples.

15 And certain men came down from Ju·de'a△ and began to teach the brothers: "Unless YOU get circumcised◊ according to the custom of Moses,+ YOU cannot be saved." 2 But when there had occurred no little dissension and disputing by Paul○ and Bar'na·bas○ with them, they arranged for Paul and Bar'na·bas and some others of them to go up to the apostles⊕ and older○ men in Jerusalem regarding this question.×

3 Accordingly, after being conducted part way by the congregation,# these men continued on their way through both Phoe·ni'ci·a and Samaria,○ relating in detail the conversion of people of the nations,* and they were causing great joy○ to all the brothers.□ 4 On arriving in Jerusalem they were kindly received△ by the congregation○ and the apostles and the older men, and they recounted the many things God had done by means of them.◊ 5 Yet, some of those of the sect of the Pharisees○ that had be-

⊕Ac 13:13
○Ac 16:6
×Ac 13:1
○Ro 1:7
#1Co 15:10
○Re 16:16
*Ac 15:4
Ac 21:19
○Ac 16:26
□Ac 11:18
1Co 16:9
2Co 2:12
Col 4:3
Re 3:8
△Ga 2:12
◊Joh 7:22
Ac 16:3
Ro 2:29
Ga 5:2
Php 3:2
Col 2:11
○Ac 21:39
○1Co 9:6
+Ge 17:10
Ex 12:48
Le 12:3
○1Ti 5:17
⊕Ac 11:30
Ga 2:1
×Ac 16:4
#Ro 15:24
1Co 16:6
○Mt 10:5
*Ac 13:4
Ac 14:27
○2Co 7:4
□Ac 11:18
△Ac 21:17
○Ac 20:28
◊Ac 21:19
○Ac 23:8

[a] Word, BD; word of Jehovah, J[17]; word of the Lord, ℵAVgSy[p].
[b] Or, "of."

lieved rose up from their seats and said: "It is necessary to circumcise[o] them[+] and charge them to observe the law of Moses."[⊕]

6 And the apostles[o] and the older men gathered together to see about this affair. 7 Now when much disputing had taken place, Peter[o] rose and said to them: "Brothers, YOU well know that from early days God made the choice among YOU that through my mouth people of the nations should hear the word of the good news and believe;[×] 8 and God, who knows the heart,[#] bore witness by giving them the holy spirit,[*] just as he did to us also. 9 And he made no distinction at all between us[□] and them, but purified their hearts by faith.[△] 10 Now, therefore, why are YOU making a test of God by imposing upon the neck of the disciples a yoke[o◊] which neither our forefathers nor we were capable of bearing?[+] 11 On the contrary, we trust to get saved through the undeserved kindness[⊕] of the Lord Jesus in the same way as those people also."[×]

12 At that the entire multitude became silent, and they began to listen to Bar'na·bas and Paul relate the many signs[o] and wonders that God did through them among the nations.[#] 13 After they quit speaking James[o] answered, saying: "Brothers, hear me.[*] 14 Sym'e·on[□] has related thoroughly how God for the first time turned his attention to the nations to take out of them a people for his name. 15 And with this the words of the Prophets agree,[△] just as it is written, 16 'After these things I shall return[◊] and rebuild the royal palace[a] of David[o] that has fallen down,[+] and I shall rebuild its ruins and erect it

⊙Ac 16:3
+Ac 11:2
⊕Ex 12:48
Le 12:3
○Ro 1:1

⊙1Pe 1:1

×Ac 10:34
Ac 11:17
#1Ch 28:9
Jer 11:20
Ac 1:24
Heb 4:12
*Ac 10:44
Ac 11:15
□Ga 3:28
△Ro 10:11
1Pe 1:22
○2Co 6:14
◊Mt 23:4
Ga 5:1

+Ga 2:16
Ga 3:10
⊕Isa 53:11
Joh 1:17

×Mt 20:28

⊙Re 13:14

#Ro 15:19

○Ac 21:18

*Ac 12:17
□Ac 11:13
2Pe 1:1

△Isa 11:10
Ro 15:9
◊Jer 12:15
Ho 3:5
⊙Ro 4:6

+Isa 33:20

[a] Or, "the tent."

again,[⊕] [17] in order that those who remain of the men may earnestly seek Jehovah,[a] together with people of all the nations, people who are called by my name,[b] says Jehovah,[c] who is doing these things[×] [18] which he has known from of old.'[d#] [19] Hence my decision is not to trouble those from the nations who are turning to God, [20] but to write them to keep themselves free from things polluted by idols[○*] and from fornication[⊙□] and from what is killed without draining its blood[e△] and from blood.[◊] [21] For from ancient times[f] Moses has had in city after city those who preach him, because he is read aloud in the synagogues on every sabbath."[+]

22 Then the apostles and the older men together with the whole congregation favored sending chosen men from among them to Antioch along with Paul and Bar'na·bas, namely, Judas who was called Bar'sab·bas[⊕] and Silas,[○] leading men among the brothers, [23] and by their hand they wrote:

"The apostles and the older brothers to those brothers in Antioch[×] and Syria and Ci·li'ci·a[#] who are from the nations: Greetings! [24] Since we have heard that some from among us have disturbed YOU with speeches trying to subvert YOUR souls, although we did not give them any instructions,[*] [25] we have come to a unanimous accord[□] and have favored choosing men to send to YOU together with our beloved Bar'na·bas and Paul,[△] [26] men that have delivered up their souls[g] for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.[◊] [27] We

⊕Am 9:11

×Am 9:12 LXX
#Isa 45:21
Am 9:11
*Ge 35:2
Ex 20:3
Eze 20:30
1Co 8:1
○Ac 17:16

⊙1Co 5:1
□1Co 6:9
Col 3:5
1Th 4:3
△Le 17:13
◊Ge 9:4
Le 3:17
Le 17:10
1Sa 14:32
1Ch 11:19
Ps 16:4
+Ac 13:15
2Co 3:15

⊕Ac 1:23
○Ac 15:40

×Ac 11:26
#Ga 1:21

*Jer 23:16
Ga 2:4
Tit 1:10
1Jo 2:19
□Ac 1:14
△2Pe 3:15
◊Ac 13:50
1Co 15:30
2Co 11:23
Php 2:29

[a] Jehovah, J[8,11-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "upon whom my name has been called." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Or, "who has been making these things known from of old." [e] Or, "from that which is strangled." [f] Or, "generations." [g] Or, "lives."

are therefore dispatching° Judas and Silas,* that they also may report° the same things by word. 28 For the holy spirit⊕ and we ourselves have favored adding no further burden° to YOU, except these necessary things, 29 to keep yourselves free from things sacrificed to idols× and from blood# and from things killed without draining their blood[a]* and from fornication.□ If YOU carefully keep yourselves from these things,△ YOU will prosper. Good health to YOU!"[b]◊

30 Accordingly, when these men were let go, they went down to Antioch, and they gathered the multitude together and handed them the letter.* 31 After reading it, they rejoiced over the encouragement.⊕ 32 And Judas and Silas, since they themselves were also prophets,× encouraged the brothers with many a discourse and strengthened them.# 33 So, when they had passed some time, they were let go in peace* by the brothers to those who had sent them out.[c] 35 However, Paul and Bar'na·bas continued spending time in Antioch□ teaching and declaring, with many others also, the good news of the word of Jehovah.[d]△

36 Now after some days Paul said to Bar'na·bas: "Above all things, let us return and visit the brothers in every one of the cities◊ in which we published° the word of Jehovah[e] to see how they are." 37 For his part, Bar'na·bas was determined to take along also John,° who was called Mark.* 38 But Paul did not think it proper to be taking this one along with them, seeing

°Ac 16:35
°Ac 23:17
×2Co 1:19
1Th 1:1
2Th 1:1
1Pe 5:12
°Ga 6:2
⊕Joh 16:13
Ac 5:32
×Ge 35:2
Ex 20:3
Ex 34:15
Eze 20:30
1Co 8:1
#Ge 9:4
Le 3:17
Le 17:10
1Sa 14:32
1Ch 11:19
Ps 16:4
*Le 17:13
□1Co 6:9
Col 3:5
1Th 4:3
1Pe 4:3
△Ac 21:25
◊Lu 10:5
2Jo 10
*Ac 11:26
⊕Pr 15:30
×Ac 11:27
Ac 13:1
#Ac 13:15
Heb 13:22
*1Co 16:11
Heb 11:31

□Ac 13:1

△2Co 11:7

◊Jas 1:27
°Ac 17:3

°Ac 12:12

*Col 4:10
2Ti 4:11
Phm 24

[a] Or, "from things strangled." [b] Or, "Farewell!" [c] ℵBA omit verse 34, reading: "But it seemed good to Silas to remain there further."—CDVg(c.s)Syʰ. [d] Jehovah, J[17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, Syᵖ. [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, Syᵖ.

that he had departed from them from Pamphyl'i·a[⊕] and had not gone with them to the work. [39] At this there occurred a sharp burst of anger, so that they separated from each other, and Bar'na·bas[×] took Mark[○] along and sailed away to Cy'prus.[#] [40] Paul selected Silas[○*] and went off after he had been entrusted by the brothers to the undeserved kindness of Jehovah.[a□] [41] But he went through Syria and Ci·li'·ci·a, strengthening the congregations.[△]

16 So he arrived at Der'be and also at Lys'·tra.[◊] And, look! a certain disciple[○] was there by the name of Timothy,[○+] the son of a believing Jewish woman but of a Greek father,[○] [2] and he was well reported on by the brothers in Lys'tra and I·co'ni·um. [3] Paul expressed the desire for this man to go out with him, and he took him and circumcised[○⊖] him because of the Jews that were in those places, for one and all knew that his father was a Greek. [4] Now as they traveled on through the cities they would deliver to those there for observance the decrees that had been decided upon by the apostles and older men who were in Jerusalem.[×] [5] Therefore, indeed, the congregations continued to be made firm in the faith[#] and to increase in number from day to day.

6 Moreover, they went through Phryg'i·a and the country of Ga·la'ti·a,* because[b] they were forbidden by the holy spirit to speak[○] the word in the district of Asia.[○] [7] Further, when getting down to Mys'i·a they made efforts to travel into Bi·thyn'i·a,[□] but the spirit of Jesus did not permit them. [8] So they passed Mys'i·a by and

⊕Ac 13:13

×Ac 4:36
Ac 13:4
○Col 4:10
#Ac 11:20
○Ac 18:5
*Ac 15:27

□Ac 20:24

△Ac 16:5

◊Ac 14:6
2Ti 3:11
○Ac 20:30

○Ac 20:4

○1Co 1:3
+Ac 19:22
Ro 16:21
1Co 4:17
Php 2:19
1Th 3:2
1Ti 1:2
2Ti 1:2
○Ac 21:21
⊖1Co 9:20
Ga 2:3

×Ac 15:28

#Ac 15:41
Col 1:23
1Pe 5:9
Jude 20

*Ac 18:23
Ga 4:13
○Ac 11:19

○Ac 24:18

□1Pe 1:1

---

[a] Jehovah, J[17,18]; the Lord, ℵBAD; God, Vg[(c.s)] Sy[p]. [b] Or, "and."

came down to Tro'as.△ 9 And during the night⊙ a vision○◊ appeared to Paul: a certain Mac·e·do'ni·an man was standing and beseeching him and saying: "Step over into Mac·e·do'ni·a+ and help us." 10 Now as soon as he had seen the vision, we sought to go forth into Mac·e·do'ni·a,⊕ drawing the conclusion that God had summoned us to declare the good news to them.

11 Therefore we put out to sea from Tro'as and came with a straight run to Sam'o·thrace, but on the following day to Ne·ap'o·lis, 12 and from there to Phil'ip·pi,× a colony, which is the chief city of the district of Mac·e·do'ni·a.# We continued in this city, spending some days. 13 And on the sabbath⊙ day we went forth outside the gate beside a river* where we were thinking there was a place of prayer, and we sat down□ and began speaking to the women that had assembled. 14 And a certain woman named Lyd'i·a, a seller of purple, of the city of Thy·a·ti'ra△ and a worshiper of God,◊ was listening, and Jehovah[a] opened her heart○+ wide to pay attention to the things being spoken by Paul. 15 Now when she and her household got baptized,⊕ she said with entreaty: "If YOU men have judged me to be faithful⊙ to Jehovah,[b] enter into my house and stay."× And she just made us come.#

16 And it happened that as we were traveling to the place of prayer a certain servant⊙ girl with a spirit,* a demon of divination,[c]□ met us. She used to furnish her masters with much gain△ by practicing the art of prediction.◊ 17 This girl kept following Paul and us and crying out+

⊙Ro 13:12
○Ac 18:9
△Ac 20:5
2Co 2:12
2Ti 4:13
◊Nu 12:6
Ac 9:10
Ac 10:30
2Co 12:1
+Ro 15:26
1Th 4:10
⊕2Co 1:16
2Co 2:13
×Php 1:1
1Th 2:2
#Ac 20:6
⊙Ac 17:2
*Ezr 8:21
Ps 137:1
□Mt 5:1
△Re 1:11
Re 2:18
◊Joh 4:23
○Ro 1:21
+Ps 110:3
Isa 50:5
Lu 24:45
Eph 1:17
⊕1Co 1:16
⊙1Co 1:9
×Mt 10:40
Ac 28:10
Ga 6:10
#Ge 19:3
Jg 19:21
Lu 24:29
○Ga 4:23
*1Sa 28:7
□Eze 12:24
△Ac 19:24
◊Mic 5:12
+Mr 1:24
Lu 4:41

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, D. [c] Literally, "with a spirit of Python."

with the words: "These men are slaves[©] of the Most High God, who are publishing to you the way of salvation." [18] This she kept doing for many days. Finally Paul got tired of it[⊕] and turned and said to the spirit: "I order you in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her."[×] And it came out that very hour.[#]

19 Well, when her masters saw that their hope of gain had left,[*] they laid hold of Paul and Silas and dragged them into the market-place[a] to the rulers,[○□] [20] and, leading them up to the civil magistrates, they said: "These men are disturbing[△] our city very much, they being Jews, [21] and they are publishing customs[◊] which it is not lawful for us to take up or practice, seeing we are Romans."[○+] [22] And the crowd[○] rose up together against them; and the civil magistrates, after tearing the clothes off them, gave the command to beat them with rods.[⊕] [23] After they had inflicted many stripes upon them,[×] they threw them into prison,[○] ordering the jailer to keep them securely.[#] [24] Because he got such an order, he threw them into the inner prison[□] and made their feet fast in the stocks.[△]

25 But about the middle of the night[◊] Paul and Silas were praying[○] and praising God with song;[+] yes, the prisoners[⊙] were hearing them. [26] Suddenly a great earthquake[○] occurred, so that the foundations[⊙] of the jail[○] were shaken. Moreover, all the doors[⊙] were instantly opened, and the bonds of all were loosened.[⊕] [27] The jailer, being awakened out of sleep and seeing the prison doors were open, drew his sword and was about to do away with himself,[*] imag-

[a] Or, "forum"; a place of public gatherings.

©Ro 6:16
⊕Mr 1:25
×Mr 1:34
#Mt 17:18
*Ac 19:25
○Ac 23:5
□Mt 10:18
2Co 6:5
△1Ki 18:17
Ac 17:6
◊Es 3:8
⊙Ac 19:21
○Ac 19:33
+Ac 25:16
⊕1Th 2:2
×2Co 11:23
⊙Ac 26:10
#Lu 21:12
□Ac 12:6
Ac 12:10
△Job 13:27
Ps 105:18
Jer 20:2
◊Job 35:10
Ps 42:8
○Ro 8:26
+Col 3:16
Jas 5:13
⊙Ac 28:17
○Re 6:12
⊙Ro 15:20
○Mt 11:2
⊙1Co 16:9
⊕Ac 4:31
Ac 5:19
Ac 12:7
×Ac 12:19
Ac 27:42

#1Ki 20:39 ining that the prisoners had fled out.# 28 But
*Pr 3:30 Paul called out with a loud voice, saying: "Do
not hurt yourself,* for we are all here!" 29 So
□Ac 10:25 he asked for lights and leaped in and, seized
with trembling, he fell down□ before Paul and
Silas. 30 And he brought them outside and said:
○Ro 8:24 △Lu 3:10 Ac 2:37 Ac 22:10 "Sirs, what must I do△ to get saved?"○ 31 They
◊Isa 45:22 Joh 3:16 Joh 6:47 1Jo 5:10 said: "Believe on the Lord Jesus and you will
+Ac 11:14 get saved,◊ you and your household."+ 32 And
⊕Ac 10:24 they spoke the word of Jehovah[a] to him to-
gether with all those in his house.⊕ 33 And he
took them along in that hour of the night and
bathed their stripes, and, one and all, he and
×Ac 8:12 his were baptized× without delay. 34 And he
⊙1Co 10:21 #1Sa 2:1 1Ch 16:10 Ps 5:11 Ps 9:14 Ps 13:5 Ps 20:5 Ro 5:2 Heb 3:6 brought them into his house and set a table⊙
before them, and he rejoiced# greatly with all
his household now that he had believed God.
35 When it became day, the civil magistrates*
○Ac 19:22 *Ac 16:20 dispatched○ the constables to say: "Release
those men." 36 So the jailer reported their words
to Paul: "The civil magistrates have dispatched
men that YOU two might be released. Now,
□Jg 18:6 Mr 5:34 therefore, come out and go YOUR way in peace."□
37 But Paul said to them: "They flogged us pub-
△Ac 22:25 Ac 23:27 licly uncondemned, men who are Romans,△ and
threw us into prison; and are they now throw-
⊙Re 10:4 ing us out secretly?⊙ No, indeed! but let them
come themselves and bring us out." 38 So the
constables reported these sayings to the civil
◊Ac 22:29 magistrates. These grew fearful when they
heard that the men were Romans.◊ 39 Conse-
quently they came and entreated them and,
+Mt 8:34 Lu 5:8 after bringing them out, they requested them
to depart+ from the city. 40 But they came out
of the prison and went to the home of Lyd'i·a,

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, P[45]ACDVgSy[p]; God, ℵB.

and when they saw the brothers they encouraged⊕ them and departed.

17 They now traveled through Am·phip'o·lis and Ap·ol·lo'ni·a and came to Thes·sa·lo·ni'ca,× where there was a synagogue of the Jews. 2 So according to Paul's custom# he went inside to them and for three sabbaths○ he reasoned with them from the Scriptures,⊙ 3 explaining and proving by references that it was necessary for the Christ to suffer* and to rise from the dead,□ and saying: "This is the Christ,△ this Jesus whom I am publishing○ to YOU." 4 As a result some of them became believers◊ and associated themselves with Paul and Silas,+ and a great multitude of the Greeks who worshiped God and not a few of the principal women did so.

5 But the Jews, getting jealous,⊕ took into their company certain wicked men of the market-place idlers and formed a mob○ and proceeded to throw the city into an uproar.× And they assaulted the house of Ja'son# and went seeking to have them brought forth to the rabble. 6 When they did not find them they dragged Ja'son and certain brothers to the city rulers,[a] crying out: "These men that have upset* the inhabited○ earth are present here also, 7 and Ja'son has received them with hospitality. And all these men act in opposition to the decrees□ of Caesar,[b]○ saying there is another king,○△ Jesus." 8 They indeed agitated the crowd and the city rulers[a] when they heard these things, 9 and first after taking sufficient security[c]◊ from Ja'son and the others they let them go.

⊕Ps 51:12
Lu 22:32
Ac 20:12
2Co 1:4
1Th 3:2

×1Th 2:1

○Col 2:16

⊙Ac 18:24
#Lu 4:16
Ac 9:20
Ac 13:14
Ac 14:1
Ac 16:13

○Php 1:16
*Ps 22:7
Ps 22:16
Ps 34:20
Ps 35:19
Ps 69:4
Ps 69:21
Ps 118:22
Isa 50:6
Isa 53:3
Isa 53:5
□Ps 16:10

⊙Ac 19:40
△Ac 18:28
Ga 3:1
Heb 2:9
◊Ac 28:24
+Ac 15:22
Ac 15:40
⊕Ac 13:45
×Ac 16:20
Ac 24:5
#Ro 16:21

⊙Ac 17:31
*1Ki 18:17
Ac 16:20

□Ezr 4:12
○Ac 25:11

⊙1Ti 1:17
△Lu 2:1
Lu 23:2
Joh 19:12

◊Nu 30:2

[a] Literally, "the pol'i·tarchs." These were governors of the citizens.
[b] Or, "the emperor." [c] Or, "bail."

10 Immediately by night[+] the brothers sent
+Ac 9:25
both Paul and Silas out to Be·roe′a,[⊕] and these,
⊕Ac 20:4
following their arrival, went into the synagogue
of the Jews. 11 Now the latter were more noble-
minded than those in Thes·sa·lo·ni′ca, for they
received the word with the greatest readiness
of mind, carefully examining[×] the Scriptures[#]
×Isa 34:16 Lu 16:29
daily as to whether these things were so.
#Joh 5:39 Ac 8:28
12 Therefore many of them became believers,[○]
○Ac 27:25
and so did not a few of the reputable[*] Greek
*Ac 13:50
women and of the men. 13 But when the Jews[⊙]
⊙Ac 21:27
from Thes·sa·lo·ni′ca learned that the word of
God was published also in Be·roe′a by Paul,
they came there also to incite[□] and agitate[△] the
□Ac 14:19 1Th 2:15
masses. 14 Then the brothers immediately sent
△Ac 14:2
Paul off to travel as far as the sea;[◊] but both
◊Mt 10:23
Silas and Timothy remained behind there.
15 However, those conducting Paul brought him
as far as Athens and, after receiving a com-
mand[○] for Silas and Timothy[+] to come to him
○Ro 7:12
+Ac 16:1 1Th 3:2
as quickly as possible, they departed.

16 Now while Paul was waiting for them in
Athens, his spirit within him came to be irri-
tated[⊕] at beholding that the city was full of
⊕Mr 3:5 2Pe 2:8
idols.[⊙] 17 Consequently he began to reason in
⊙Ro 2:22
the synagogue[○] with the Jews[×] and the other
○Ac 22:19
×Ac 13:5
people who worshiped God and every day in
the market-place[#] with those who happened to
#Pr 1:20
be on hand. 18 But certain ones of both the
Ep·i·cu·re′an and the Sto′ic philosophers[*] took
*1Co 1:22
to conversing with him controversially,[□] and
□1Co 1:20
some would say: "What is it this chatterer
would like to tell?"[△] Others: "He seems to be
△1Co 4:13
a publisher of foreign deities."[a◊] This was be-
◊Joh 10:21
cause he was declaring the good news of Jesus

[a] More literally, "demons."

and the resurrection.⊙+ 19 So they laid hold of him and led him to the Ar·e·op'a·gus,[a] saying: "Can we get to know what this new teaching⊙⊕ is which is spoken by you? 20 For you are introducing some things that are strange× to our ears. Therefore we desire to get to know what these things purport to be." 21 In fact, all Athenians and the foreigners visiting there would spend their leisure time⊙ at nothing but telling something or listening to something new.# 22 Paul now stood in the midst of the Ar·e·op'a·gus[a]* and said:

"Men of Athens, I behold that in all things YOU seem to be more given to the fear of the deities[b]□ than others are. 23 For instance, while passing along and carefully observing YOUR objects of devotion I also found an altar on which had been inscribed 'To an Unknown God'.○△ Therefore what YOU are unknowingly◊ giving godly devotion to, this I am publishing to YOU. 24 The God that made the world and all the things in it, being, as this One is, Lord of heaven and earth,⊙+ does not dwell in handmade temples,⊙⊕ 25 neither is he attended to by human hands× as if he needed anything,# because he himself gives to all persons life⊙* and breath□ and all things. 26 And he made out of one man△ every nation◊ of men, to dwell upon the entire surface of the earth,+ and he decreed the appointed seasons⊕ and the set limits of the dwelling of men,× 27 for them to seek God,# if they might grope for him and really find him,* although, in fact, he is not far off from each one of us.

⊙Ac 23:6
⊙Ro 6:17
+Joh 5:29
Joh 11:25
1Co 15:12
Re 20:6
⊕Mr 1:27
×Ho 8:12
⊙Ga 4:4
#1Co 1:23
*Ac 17:34
□Jer 50:38
○Ac 28:6
△Ps 147:20
Eph 2:12
◊Joh 4:22
1Co 15:34
+1Ki 8:27
Ps 146:6
Isa 42:5
Mt 11:25
⊙Ro 9:17
○Ac 19:27
⊕Ac 7:48
×Isa 66:1
#Ps 50:12
⊙Ro 5:18
*Zec 12:1
□Job 12:10
Isa 42:5
△Ge 5:2
◊Ge 1:28
+De 32:8
⊕Ps 74:17
Ac 1:7
×De 30:20
#De 4:29
Isa 55:6
*Ps 145:18
Jer 23:23
Ro 1:20

[a] Or, "Hill of A'res; Mars Hill." [b] δεισιδαιμονεστέρους (*dei.si.dai.mo.nes.te'rous*), ℵBA; *su.per.sti.ti.o.si.or'es*, Vg. Demons were thought to be deities, not discourteously.

28 For by[a] him we have life and move and exist,°□ even as certain ones[b] of the poets△ among YOU have said, 'For we are also his progeny.' 29 Seeing, therefore, that we are the progeny of God, we ought not to imagine that the Divine Being is like gold° or silver or stone, like something sculptured by the art and contrivance of man.◊ 30 True, God has overlooked the times of such ignorance,°+ yet now he is telling mankind that they should all everywhere repent.⊕ 31 Because he has set a day° in which he purposes to judge× the inhabited° earth in righteousness° by a man whom he has appointed, and he has furnished a guarantee[c] to all men in that he has resurrected# him from the dead."

32 Well, when they heard of a resurrection of the dead, some began to mock,* while others said: "We will hear you about this even another time." 33 Thus Paul left their midst, but some men joined themselves to him and became believers, 34 among whom also were Di·o·nys'i·us, a judge of the court° of the Ar·e·op'a·gus,[d]□ and a woman named Dam'a·ris, and others besides them.

18 After these things he departed from Athens and came to Corinth. 2 And he found a certain Jew named Aq'ui·la,°△ a native of Pontus who had recently come from Italy,◊ and Pris·cil'la° his wife, because of the fact that Claudius° had ordered all the Jews to depart from Rome.+ So he went to them 3 and on ac-

°2Co 5:17
□1Sa 25:29
Col 1:17
△Tit 1:12
°Ac 20:33
◊De 4:28
Isa 40:18
Ac 19:26
°1Co 14:38
+Ac 14:16
Ro 3:25
⊕Lu 24:47
°Ro 2:5
°Ac 24:5
°Ro 1:17
×Ps 96:13
Ps 98:9
Joh 5:22
Ac 10:42
#Joh 11:25
Ac 2:24
Ac 13:33
Ro 6:5
*Ac 24:25
1Co 1:23
°Ac 19:38
□Ac 17:19
°Ro 16:3
△Ac 18:26
1Co 16:19
2Ti 4:19
°Ro 16:3
◊Heb 13:24
°Ac 11:28
+2Ti 1:17

[a] Or, "in." [b] "Certain ones," namely, A.ra'tus, of Ci.li'ci.a; and Paul's quotation from him is from the beginning of his *Phenomena;* and also Cle.an'thes, in his *Hymn to Zeus.* [c] Or, "faith." [d] Or, "Di.o.nys'i.us, an Ar.e.op'a.gite."

count of being of the same trade he stayed at their home, and they worked,[⊕] for they were tentmakers by trade. 4 However, he would give a talk in the synagogue[×] every sabbath and would win over Jews and Greeks.

5 When, now, both Silas[○#] and Timothy[*] came down from Mac·e·do'ni·a, Paul began to be intensely occupied with the word, witnessing to the Jews to prove that Jesus is the Christ.[□] 6 But after they kept on opposing and speaking abusively,[○△] he shook out his garments[◊] and said to them: "Let YOUR blood[+] be upon YOUR own heads.[○] I am clean.[○⊕] From now on I will go to people of the nations."[×] 7 Accordingly he transferred from there and went into the house of a man named Titius Justus,[#] a worshiper of God, whose house was adjoining the synagogue. 8 But Crispus[*] the presiding officer of the synagogue became a believer in the Lord, and so did all his household. And many of the Corinthians[□] that heard began to believe and be baptized. 9 Moreover, by night the Lord said to Paul[△] through a vision:[○] "Have no fear,[○] but keep on speaking and do not quiet down, 10 because I am with you[◊] and no man will assault you so as to do you injury, because I have many people in this city." 11 So he stayed set there a year and six months,[○] teaching among them the word of God.

12 Now while Gal'li·o was proconsul[a+] of A·cha'ia,[b] the Jews rose up with one accord against Paul and led him to the judgment seat,[⊕] 13 saying: "Contrary to the law this person leads[×] men to another persuasion[#] in worshiping

[a] A provincial governor for the Roman Senate. [b] The Roman province of southern Greece, with its capital at Corinth.

⊕Ac 20:34 1Co 4:12 1Th 2:9
×Ac 13:14 Ac 17:2
○2Co 1:19 #Ac 15:27 Ac 17:14 *Ac 16:1 1Th 3:6
□Ac 17:3 Ac 28:23
○Col 3:8 △1Pe 4:4 ◊Mt 10:14 Ac 13:51 ○Ro 12:20 ⊕2Co 7:1 +Eze 18:13 Eze 33:4 Mt 27:25 ⊕Eze 3:18 Ac 20:26 ×Ac 13:46 Ac 28:28 Ro 1:16 #Ac 1:23 Col 4:11 *1Co 1:14
□2Co 6:11
△Ac 23:11 ○Re 9:17 ⊙Ro 11:20 ◊Ex 3:12 Jos 1:5 Isa 41:10 Isa 43:5 Jer 1:18 Mt 28:20
○Ac 19:8
+Ac 13:7 Ac 19:38
⊕Ac 16:19
×Ac 24:5 #Ac 19:8

God." 14 But as Paul was going to open his
Ac 18:12 mouth, Gal'li·o said to the Jews: "If it were,
□Ac 23:29 Ac 25:19 indeed, some wrong or a wicked act□ of villainy,
O Jews, I would with reason put up patiently
with you. 15 But if it is controversies over
○1Co 1:17 △1Ti 6:4 ◊Joh 18:31 speech○ and names△ and the law◊ among you,
you yourselves must see to it. I do not wish to
○Ro 3:6 be a judge○ of these things." 16 With that he
+Ac 25:10 drove them away from the judgment+ seat. 17 So
⊕1Co 1:1 they all laid hold of Sos'the·nes⊕ the presiding
officer of the synagogue and went to beating
×Ac 18:12 him in front of the judgment seat. But Gal'li·o×
would not concern himself at all with these
things.

18 However, after staying quite some days
#2Sa 8:6 Ga 1:21 longer, Paul said good-bye to the brothers and
proceeded to sail away for Syria,# and with him
*Nu 6:18 Ac 21:23 □Ro 16:1 ⊙Ac 19:35 △Nu 6:5 Nu 6:9 Pris·cil'la and Aq'ui·la, as he had the hair of his
head clipped short* in Cen'chre·ae,a□ for he had
a vow.△ 19 So they arrived at Eph'e·sus,⊙ and he
◊Ac 13:14 Ac 17:2 left them there, but he himself entered into the
synagogue◊ and reasoned with the Jews. 20 Al-
+Lu 9:61 Ac 21:6 ⊕Mt 26 39 Ro 1:10 1Co 4:19 1Co 16:7 Heb 6:3 Jas 4:15 ×Ac 20:16 #Ac 11:2 Ac 21:15 *Ga 1:2 Ga 4:14 □Ac 16:6 △Ac 14:22 Ac 15:32 ◊Ac 19:1 1Co 1:12 Tit 3:13 ○Ac 19:1 though they kept requesting him to remain for
a longer time, he would not consent 21 but said
good-bye+ and told them: "I will direct my
course back to you again, if Jehovah[b] is will-
ing."⊕ And he put out to sea from Eph'e·sus×
22 and came down to Caes·a·re'a. And he went
up[c]# and greeted the congregation, and went
down to Antioch. 23 And when he had passed
some time there he departed and went from
place to place through the country of Ga·la'ti·a*
and Phryg'i·a,□ strengthening△ all the disciples.

24 Now a certain Jew named A·pol'los,○◊ a

a The eastern seaport of Corinth. b Jehovah, J17; God, ℵBAVgSyp.
c To Jerusalem, apparently.

native of Alexandria, an eloquent man, arrived in Eph'e·sus, and he was well versed in the Scriptures.[o+] [25] This man had been orally instructed[⊕] in the way of Jehovah[a] and, as he was aglow with the spirit,[×] he went to speaking and teaching with some correctness the things about Jesus, but being acquainted with only the baptism[#] of John. [26] And this man started to speak boldly[○] in the synagogue. When Pris·cil'la and Aq'ui·la[*] heard him, they took him into their company and expounded the way[□] of God more correctly to him. [27] Further, because he was desiring to go across into A·cha'ia,[△] the brothers[⊙] wrote the disciples, exhorting them to receive him kindly. So when he got there, he greatly helped[◊] those who had believed on account of God's[b] undeserved kindness;[+] [28] for with intensity he thoroughly proved the Jews to be wrong, while he demonstrated publicly by the Scriptures[⊕] that Jesus was the Christ.[×]

19 In the course of events, while A·pol'los[○#] was in Corinth, Paul went through the inland parts and came down to Eph'e·sus,[*] and found some disciples, [2] and he said to them: "Did you receive holy spirit[□] when YOU became believers?" They said to him: "Why, we have never heard whether there is a holy spirit."[△] [3] And he said: "In what, then, were YOU baptized?" They said: "In John's[○] baptism."[◊] [4] Paul said: "John baptized with the baptism[○] of those repenting,[c+] telling the people to believe in the one coming after him,[⊕] that is, in Jesus." [5] On hearing this, they got baptized[×] in the name of the Lord Jesus.[#] [6] And when Paul laid his hands[*]

○Ro 9:17
+1Co 4:6
⊕Lu 1:4
×Ro 12:11
#Ac 19:3
○Ac 19:3
*Ro 16:3
1Co 16:19
□Ac 23:23
△2Co 11:10
⊙Ro 8:29
◊1Co 3:6
+Joh 1:17
⊕Lu 24:27
Lu 24:44
1Co 15:3
Ga 3:1
○1Co 1:12
×Ge 49:10
De 18:15
Ps 16:10
Isa 7:14
Mic 5:2
Mal 3:1
Ac 9:22
#Ac 18:24
1Co 3:5
*1Co 16:8
□Ac 2:38
△1Sa 3:7
Ac 8:16
1Co 6:19
⊙Mt 3:4
◊Ac 18:25
○Ro 6:4
+Mt 3:11
Mr 1:4
Ac 1:5
⊕Joh 1:15
Joh 1:30
×Ac 8:12
#Ac 8:16
*Ac 8:17

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15,16]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Literally, "the." [c] Literally, "baptism of repentance."

upon them, the holy spirit[□] came upon them, and they began speaking with tongues[⊙△] and prophesying.[○] 7 All together, there were about twelve men.

8 Entering into the synagogue,[◊] he spoke with boldness[○] for three months,[○] giving talks and using persuasion concerning the kingdom[+] of God. 9 But when some went on hardening themselves and not believing,[⊕] speaking injuriously about the Way[×] before the multitude, he withdrew from them[#] and separated the disciples from them,[*] daily giving talks in the school auditorium of Ty·ran'nus.[a] 10 This took place for two years,[□] so that all those inhabiting the district of Asia[△] heard the word of the Lord, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God kept performing extraordinary works of power through the hands of Paul,[◊] 12 so that even cloths and aprons were borne from his body to the ailing people[+] and the diseases left them, and the wicked spirits came out.[⊕] 13 But certain ones of the traveling Jews who practiced the casting out of demons[×] also undertook to name the name of the Lord Jesus[#] over those having the wicked spirits, saying: "I solemnly charge[*] YOU by Jesus[□] whom Paul preaches." 14 Now there were seven sons of a certain Sce'va, a Jewish chief priest, doing this. 15 But in answer the wicked spirit said to them: "I know Jesus[△] and I am acquainted with Paul;[◊] but who are YOU?" 16 With that the man in whom the wicked spirit was leaped upon them,[+] got the mastery of the two of them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled naked[⊕]

□Ac 10:44
⊙Ro 3:13
○Ac 21:9
△Ac 2:4
Ac 10:46
1Co 12:10
1Co 14:2
○1Th 2:2
○Ac 20:3
◊Lu 4:16
Ac 13:5
Ac 17:2
Ac 18:4
+Ac 1:3
Ac 28:23
Ac 28:31
⊕2Ti 1:15
2Pe 2:2
×Ac 9:2
Ac 22:4
#Ro 16:17
2Ti 3:5
*2Co 6:17
2Th 3:6
Tit 3:10
2Jo 10
Re 18:4
□Ac 20:31
△2Ti 1:15
◊Ac 14:3
+2Ki 4:29
Mr 6:56
Ac 5:15
⊕Mt 10:1
×Mt 12:27
#Mr 9:38
Lu 9:49
*Ac 16:18
□Mr 5:7
△Mt 8:29
Mr 1:24
Lu 4:34
◊Ac 16:17
+Mt 8:28
⊕Mr 14:51

[a] DSy[h] add: "From the fifth hour to the tenth." That is, from 11 a.m. to 4 p.m.

and wounded out of that house. 17 This became known to all, both the Jews and the Greeks that dwelt in Eph'e·sus, and a fear[×] fell upon them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus went on being magnified.[#] 18 And many of those who had become believers would come and confess[*] and report their practices openly. 19 Indeed, quite a number of those who practiced magical[□] arts brought their books[○] together and burned them up before everybody. And they calculated together the prices of them and found them worth fifty thousand pieces[△] of silver. 20 Thus in a mighty way the word[◊] of Jehovah[a] kept growing and prevailing.

21 Now when these things had been completed, Paul determined in his spirit that, after going through Mac·e·do'ni·a[+] and A·cha'ia, he would travel to Jerusalem,[⊕] saying: "After I get there I must also see Rome."[○×] 22 So he dispatched[○] to Mac·e·do'ni·a two of those who ministered[○] to him, Timothy[#] and E·ras'tus,[*] but he himself delayed for some time in the district of Asia.

23 At that particular time there arose no little disturbance[□] concerning the Way.[b△] 24 For a certain man named De·me'tri·us, a silversmith, by making silver shrines of Ar'te·mis[c] furnished the craftsmen no little gain;[◊] 25 and he gathered them and those who worked at such things[+] and said: "Men, YOU well know that from this business we have our prosperity.[⊕] 26 Also YOU behold and hear how not only in Eph'e·sus[×] but in nearly all the province of Asia this Paul has won

×Lu 1:65 Lu 7:16 Ac 2:43 Ac 5:5
#2Th 1:12
*Mt 3:6 Jas 5:16
□De 18:10 Isa 8:19 Da 2:2 Ac 8:9
○Php 4:3
△Isa 8:19
◊Isa 55:11 Ac 6:7 Ac 12:24 Col 1:6 2Th 3:1
+1Co 16:5
⊕Ac 20:22 Ro 15:25 Ga 2:1
○Ac 25:16
×Ac 23:11 Ro 1:10
○1Co 1:17
○Ro 13:4
#Ac 16:1
*Ro 16:23 2Ti 4:20
□2Co 1:8
△Ac 9:2 Ac 19:9 Ac 22:4
◊Ac 16:16 Ac 16:19
+Ps 115:4
⊕Pr 15:27 1Ti 6:10 Re 18:15
×Eph 1:1

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,15-18]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, VgSy[p]. [b] The Way, ℵBA; Jehovah's way, J[17,18]; the way of the Lord, Vg(Sixtine, Clementine); the way of God, Sy[p]. [c] Or, "Di·an'a."

#De 4:28 1Ch 16:26 Isa 41:24 Isa 44:10 Jer 10:3 Ac 17:29 1Co 8:4 ⊙Ac 21:28 *Ac 19:34

over a considerable crowd and turned them to another opinion, saying that the ones which are made by hands# are not gods. 27 Moreover, the danger exists not only that this occupation of ours will come into disrepute but also that the temple⊙ of the great goddess Ar'te·mis[a]* will be esteemed as nothing and even her magnificence which the whole province of Asia and the inhabited earth worships is about to be demolished." 28 Hearing this and becoming full of anger, the men began crying out,□ saying: "Great△ is Ar'te·mis[a] of the E·phe'sians!"

□Hab 2:19 △Re 18:18 ◊1Co 14:33

29 So the city became filled with confusion,◊ and with one accord they rushed into the theater, taking forcibly along with them Ga'ius+ and Ar·is·tar'chus,⊕ Mac·e·do'ni·ans, traveling companions of Paul. 30 For his part, Paul was willing to go inside to the people, but the disciples would not permit him. 31 Even some of the commissioners of festivals and games,[b]× who were friendly to him, sent to him and began pleading for him not to risk himself in the theater. 32 The fact is, some were crying out one thing and others another,# for the assembly was in confusion,* and the majority of them did not know the reason why they had come together. 33 So together they brought Alexander□ out of the crowd,○ the Jews thrusting him up front, and Alexander motioned with his hand and was wanting to make his defense to the people. 34 But when they recognized that he was a Jew, one cry arose from them all as they shouted for about two hours: "Great△ is Ar'te·mis[a] of the E·phe'sians!"

+Ro 16:23 1Co 1:14 3Jo 1 ⊕Ac 20:4 Col 4:10 Phm 24 ×1Co 9:25 #Ac 21:34 *1Co 14:33 □1Ti 1:20 2Ti 4:14 ○Ac 21:34 △Ac 8:10 Ac 19:28

[a] Or, "Di·an'a." [b] Literally, "some of the A'si·archs."

35 When, finally, the city recorder had quieted◊ the crowd, he said: "Men of Eph'e·sus,○ who really is there of mankind that does not know that the city of the E·phe'sians is the temple-keeper+ of the great Ar'te·mis[a] and of the image that fell from heaven?[b] 36 Therefore since these things are indisputable, it is becoming for YOU to keep calm and not act rashly. 37 For YOU have brought these men who are neither robbers of temples nor blasphemers of our goddess. 38 Therefore if De·me'tri·us⊕ and the craftsmen with him actually have a case against someone, court○× days are held and there are proconsuls;# let them bring charges against one another. 39 If, though, YOU are searching for anything beyond that, it must[c] be decided in a regular assembly.⊙ 40 For we are really in danger of being charged with sedition○* over today's affair, no single cause existing□ which will permit us to render a reason for this disorderly mob."⊙△ 41 And when he had said these things,◊ he dismissed the assembly.+

20 Now after the uproar had subsided, Paul sent for the disciples, and when he had encouraged them and bidden them farewell,⊕ he went forth to travel into Mac·e·do'ni·a.× 2 After going through those parts and encouraging the ones there with many a word,# he came into Greece. 3 And when he had spent three months○ there, because a plot* was hatched against him by the Jews as he was about to set sail for Syria, he made it his purpose to return through Mac·e·do'ni·a. 4 There were accompanying him Sop'a·ter the son of Pyr'rhus of Be·roe'a, Ar·is·tar'chus□ and Se·cun'dus of the Thes-

◊Pr 15:18
○1Co 15:32
+Ac 14:13
⊕Ac 19:24
○1Co 6:6
×Mt 5:22
Ac 17:34
#Ac 13:7
Ac 18:12
⊙Heb 12:23
○Ac 21:38
*Mr 15:7
Lu 23:19
□Ac 25:27
⊙Ac 24:12
△Ac 17:5
◊Pr 15:1
Ec 9:17
+Ac 7:38
Ac 13:43
Ac 19:32
⊕2Co 2:13
×1Co 16:5
2Co 7:5
#Ro 12:8
○Ac 28:11
*Ac 9:24
Ac 23:16
Ac 25:3
2Co 11:26
□Ac 27:2
Col 4:10

[a] Or, "Di·an'a." [b] Or, "Zeus (Ju'pi·ter)." [c] Or, "will."

sa·lo′ni·ans, and Ga′ius[△] of Der′be, and Timothy,[○◊] and from the district of Asia Tych′i·cus[+] and Troph′i·mus.[⊕] 5 These went on and were waiting for us in Tro′as;[×] 6 but we put out to sea from Phil′ip·pi after the days of the unleavened[#] cakes, and we came to them in Tro′as[*] within five days, and there we spent seven days.

7 On the first day[□] of the week, when we were gathered together to have a meal,[a] Paul began discoursing to them, as he was going to depart the next day, and he prolonged his speech until midnight.[△] 8 So there were quite a few lamps[○] in the upper chamber[◊] where we were gathered together. 9 Seated at the window, a certain young man named Eu′ty·chus fell into a deep sleep[○] while Paul kept talking on, and, collapsing from sleep, he fell down[+] from the third story and was picked up dead. 10 But Paul went downstairs, threw himself upon him[⊕] and embraced him and said: "Stop raising a clamor, for his soul[b] is in him."[×] 11 He now went upstairs and began the meal[c] and took food, and after conversing for quite a while,[#] until daybreak, he at length departed. 12 So they took the boy[○] away alive[*] and were comforted beyond measure.

13 We now went ahead to the boat[©] and set sail to As′sos, where we were intending to take Paul aboard, for, after giving instructions to this effect, he himself was intending to go on foot. 14 So when he caught up with us in As′sos, we took him aboard and went to Mit·y·le′ne, 15 and, sailing away from there the succeeding day, we arrived opposite Chi′os, but the next

△Ac 19:29 Ro 16:23 1Co 1:14
○Ro 16:21
◊Ac 16:1
+Eph 6:21 Col 4:7 2Ti 4:12
⊕Ac 21:29 2Ti 4:20
×Ac 16:11 2Ti 4:13
#Ex 12:14 Ex 23:15 1Co 5:7
*Ac 16:8 2Co 2:12 2Ti 4:13
□Joh 20:1 1Co 16:2
△Ac 16:25
○Re 4:5
◊Ac 1:13 Ac 9:37
○Ro 13:11
+2Ki 1:2
⊕1Ki 17:21 2Ki 4:34
×Mt 9:24 Mr 5:39 Joh 11:40 Ac 9:40
#Ac 28:23
○Mt 2:16
*1Ki 17:23 2Ki 4:37
©Ac 27:2

[a] Literally, "to break bread." [b] Or, "life." [c] Literally, "and broke the bread."

day we touched at Sa'mos, and on the following day we arrived at Mi·le'tus. 16 For Paul had decided to sail past Eph'e·sus,□ in order that he might not spend any time in the district of Asia, for he was hastening△ to get to Jerusalem on the day of the feast of Pentecost○◊ if he possibly could.

17 However, from Mi·le'tus he sent to Eph'e·sus and called for the older men+ of the congregation. 18 When they got to him he said to them: "You well know how from the first day that I stepped into the district of Asia⊕ I was with you the whole time,× 19 acting as a slave# of the Lord with the greatest lowliness⊙ of mind* and tears and trials that befell me by the plots□ of the Jews; 20 while I did not hold back from telling you any of the things that were profitable nor from teaching△ you publicly and from house◊ to house.[a] 21 But I thoroughly bore witness+ both to Jews and to Greeks about repentance⊕ toward God and faith in our Lord Jesus. 22 And now, look! bound in the spirit,× I am traveling to Jerusalem, although not knowing the things that will happen to me in it, 23 except that from city to city the holy spirit# repeatedly bears witness to me as it says that bonds○ and tribulations⊙ are waiting for me.* 24 Nevertheless, I do not make my soul[b] of any account as dear to me,□ if only I may finish my course△ and the ministry◊ which I received+ of the Lord Jesus, to bear thorough witness to the good○ news of the undeserved kindness of God.

25 "And now, look! I know that all of you among whom I went preaching⊕ the kingdom[c]

□Ac 18:21
△Ac 21:4
Ac 21:12
Ac 24:17
○1Co 16:8
◊Ac 2:1
+Ac 11:30
⊕Ac 16:6
×Ac 19:10
#2Co 11:23
⊙Col 3:12
*1Th 2:6
1Pe 5:3
□Ac 9:24
Ac 20:3
Ac 23:16
△Mt 11:1
2Ti 4:2
◊Ac 5:42
+Ac 18:5
⊕Mr 1:15
Lu 24:47
Ac 2:38
×Ac 19:21
#Ac 21:4
Ac 21:11
○Eph 4:3
⊙Ro 2:9
*Ac 9:16
□Ro 8:35
2Co 4:16
△2Ti 2:12
2Ti 4:7
◊2Co 4:1
2Co 5:18
○Ro 1:1
+Ga 1:1
⊕Ro 15:23

[a] Or, "and in the private houses." [b] Or, "life." [c] Kingdom, ℵBA; kingdom of God, VgSy^{p}J^{8,13,14,16,18}; kingdom of Jehovah, J^{17}.

will see my face no more. [26] Hence I call YOU to witness this very day that I am clean from the blood[x] of all men, [27] for I have not held back from telling YOU all the counsel[#] of God. [28] Pay attention to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the holy spirit has appointed YOU overseers,[○] to shepherd[○] the congregation[○] of God,[c*] which he purchased with the blood[□] of his own [Son].[a] [29] I know that after my going away oppressive wolves[△] will enter in among YOU and will not treat the flock with tenderness, [30] and from among YOU yourselves men will rise and speak twisted things[◊] to draw away the disciples[○] after themselves.[†] [31] Therefore keep awake, and bear in mind that for three years,[⊕] night and day, I did not quit admonishing[x] each one with tears. [32] And now I commit YOU to God[b#] and to the word of his undeserved kindness, which word can build YOU up[*] and give YOU the inheritance[○] among all the sanctified[○] ones.[□] [33] I have coveted no man's silver or gold[○] or apparel.[△] [34] YOU yourselves know that these hands have attended to the needs of me[◊] and of those with me. [35] I have exhibited to YOU in all things that by thus laboring[○†] YOU must assist those who are weak and must bear in mind the words of the Lord Jesus, when he himself said, 'There is more happiness[○] in giving[⊕] than there is in receiving.' "

36 And when he had said these things, he kneeled[x] down with all of them and prayed. [37] Indeed, quite a bit of weeping broke out among them all, and they fell upon Paul's neck[#] and tenderly kissed[*] him, [38] because they were

*Ac 18:6 2Co 7:2 #Mt 28:20 Joh 15:15
○Php 1:1 ○1Co 9:7 ○Ro 16:5 *Ps 74:2 1Pe 5:2 □Mt 26:28 Joh 6:54 1Jo 1:7 △Mt 7:15 2Pe 2:1
◊Ga 4:17
○Mt 9:14 †1Jo 2:19 ⊕Ac 19:10
xAc 20:31 2Co 2:4 1Th 2:11 2Ti 4:2
#Ac 14:23
*Ro 16:25 ○1Co 6:9 ○Ro 15:16 ○1Co 3:12 □De 33:3 Eph 1:18 Col 1:12 △ISa 12:3 Mt 10:8 1Co 9:12 2Co 7:2 ○Ro 16:12 ◊Ac 18:3 1Co 4:12 1Th 2:9 ⊕Ac 26:2 †Ro 15:1 Eph 4:28 1Th 4:11 2Th 3:8 ⊕Ps 41:1 Pr 19:17 Mt 10:8 1Co 9:12 2Co 11:9 Heb 13:1
xAc 7:60 Ac 21:5 #Ge 45:14 *Ro 16:16

[a] See Appendix under Acts 20:28. [b] God, ℵADSy[p]VgJ[s,17,18]; the Lord, B, Gigas Latin MS. [c] God, ℵBVg; the Lord, ACD, Gigas.

especially pained at the word he had spoken that they were going to behold his face[□] no more. So they proceeded to conduct[△] him to the boat.

21 Now when we had torn ourselves away from them and put out to sea, we ran with a straight course and came to Cos, but on the next day to Rhodes, and from there to Pat'a·ra. 2 And when we had found a boat that was crossing to Phoe·ni'ci·a,[◊] we went aboard and sailed away. 3 After coming in sight of the island of Cyprus[+] we left it behind on the left side and sailed on to Syria, and landed at Tyre, for there the boat was to unload its cargo.[⊖] 4 By a search we found the disciples and remained here seven days. But through the spirit[×] they repeatedly told Paul not to set foot in Jerusalem. 5 So when we had completed the days, we went forth and started on our way, but they all, together with the women and children, conducted us as far as outside the city. And kneeling[#] down on the beach we had prayer 6 and said good-bye[*] to one another, and we went up into the boat but they returned to their homes.

7 We then completed the voyage from Tyre and put in at Ptol·e·ma'is, and we greeted the brothers and stopped over one day with them. 8 The next day we set out and arrived in Caes·a·re'a,[□] and we entered into the house of Philip[○] the missionary,[a⊙] who was one of the seven men,[△] and we stayed with him. 9 This man had four daughters, virgins,[○] that prophesied.[⊙◊] 10 But while we were remaining quite a number of days, a certain prophet[○] named Ag'a·bus[+]

□Ac 20:25
△Ac 15:3
◊Ac 11:19
+Ac 15:39
⊖Ac 27:10
×Ac 20:23
#Ac 7:60
Ac 9:40
Ac 20:36
*Lu 9:61
Ac 18:21
□Ac 18:22
○Ac 6:5
△Ac 6:5
⊙Eph 4:11
◊Joe 2:28
Ac 2:17
1Co 11:5
○1Co 7:25
⊙1Co 11:4
○Ro 11:3
+Ac 11:28

a Or, "evangelist."

came down from Ju·de'a, 11 and he came to us
©Ac 22:29 and took up the girdle of Paul, bound© his own
feet and hands and said: "Thus says the holy
©Joh 21:18 spirit, 'The man to whom this girdle© belongs
×Ac 20:23 the Jews will bind× in this manner in Jerusalem
#Ac 9:16 and deliver# into the hands of people of the
nations.'" 12 Now when we heard this, both we
and those of that place began entreating him
Mt 16:22 not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul an-
□Ac 20:24 swered: "What are you doing by weeping□ and
making me weak at heart? Rest assured, I am
△Ro 8:35 ready not only to be bound but also to die△ at
2Co 4:10 Col 1:24 2Ti 4:6 Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus."
14 When he would not be dissuaded, we acqui-
◊1Sa 3:18 Mt 26:42 Ac 11:18 esced with the words: "Let the will◊ of Jeho-
vah[a] take place."

15 Now after these days we prepared for the
+Ro 15:25 journey and began going up to Jerusalem.+
©Ac 18:22 16 But some of the disciples from Caes·a·re'a©
also went with us, to bring us to the man at
×Ac 4:36 whose home we were to be entertained, a cer-
#Ac 24:11 tain Mna'son of Cyprus,× an early disciple.
17 When we got into Jerusalem,# the brothers
Ac 15:4 received us gladly. 18 But on the following day
○1Co 15:7 □Ac 15:13 Ga 1:19 Ga 2:9 Jas 1:1 Paul went in with us to James,○□ and all the
older men were present.[b] 19 And he greeted them
△Ac 11:4 Ac 14:27 Ro 15:18 and began giving in detail an account△ of the
◊1Co 3:10 Col 1:28 things God did among the nations through his
ministry.◊

20 After hearing this they began to glorify
+Ac 4:24 God,+ and they said to him: "You behold,
©Ac 22:3 Ro 10:2 Ga 1:14 brother, how many thousands[c] of believers
©Ro 10:2 there are among the Jews, and they are all
zealous© for the Law.© 21 But they have heard it

[a] Jehovah, J7,8,16-18; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "came there." [c] Literally, "myriads; ten thousands."

rumored about you that you have been teaching all the Jews among the nations to break away from Moses,[x] telling them neither to circumcise[○#] their children[○] nor to walk in the solemn customs. [22] What, then, is to be done about it? In any case they are going to hear you have arrived. [23] Therefore do this which we tell you: We have four men with a vow upon themselves. [24] Take these men along[*] and cleanse yourself ceremonially with them and take care of their expenses[□] that they may have their heads shaved.[△] And so everybody will know there is nothing to the rumors they were told about you, but you are walking orderly, you yourself also keeping the Law.[◊] [25] As for the believers from among the nations,[○] we have sent out,[a] rendering our decision that they should keep themselves from what is sacrificed to idols[+] as well as from blood[⊕] and what is killed without draining its blood[b×] and from fornication."[#]

26 Then Paul took the men along the next day and cleansed himself ceremonially with them[*] and went into the temple, to give notice of the days to be fulfilled[□] for the ceremonial cleansing, until the offering[△] should be presented for each one of them.[◊]

27 Now when the seven[+] days were about to be consummated, the Jews[⊙] from Asia on beholding him in the temple began to throw all the crowd into confusion,[⊕] and they laid their hands upon him, [28] crying out: "Men of Israel, help! This is the man that teaches everybody everywhere against the people[×] and the Law and this place and, what is more, he even brought

[x] Ac 6:14 Ga 5:1
[○] Ro 2:28
[⊙] Ro 8:16
[#] Ac 16:3 Ro 2:28 1Co 7:19
[*] Nu 6:2
[□] Nu 6:14 Nu 6:15 Nu 6:17
[△] Nu 6:18 Ac 18:18
[◊] 1Co 9:20
[○] Ac 24:10
[+] Ge 35:2 Ex 34:15 Eze 20:30 Ac 15:29 1Co 8:1
[⊕] Ge 9:4 Le 3:17 Le 17:10 1Sa 14:32 1Ch 11:19 Ps 16:4
[×] Le 17:13
[#] 1Co 6:9 Col 3:5 1Th 4:3 1Pe 4:3
[*] Ac 24:18 1Co 9:20
[□] Nu 6:5
[△] Nu 6:19
[◊] Nu 6:21
[+] Nu 6:9
[⊙] Ac 25:2
[⊕] Ac 19:29 1Co 14:33
[×] Ac 24:5

[a] Sent out, BD; written, ℵAVgSyp. [b] Or, "that which is strangled.

Greeks into the temple[○] and has defiled this
holy place."[#] [29] For they had previously seen
Troph'i·mus[*] the E·phe'sian in the city with
him, but they were imagining Paul had brought
him into the temple. [30] And the whole city[⊙] was
set in an uproar[□] and a running together of
the people occurred, and they laid hold of Paul
and dragged him outside[△] the temple.[◊] And im-
mediately the doors were closed. [31] And while
they were seeking to kill him, information came
up to the commander[a] of the band of soldiers
that all Jerusalem was in confusion,[+] [32] and he
at once took soldiers and army[○] officers[b⊙] and
ran down to them.[⊕] When they caught sight of
the military[○] commander[a×] and the soldiers they
quit beating Paul.

33 Then the military commander[a] came near
and took hold of him and gave command for
him to be bound[#] with two chains,[*] and he pro-
ceeded to inquire who he might be and what he
had done. [34] But some in the crowd[⊙] began shout-
ing out one thing, and others another.[□] So, being
unable himself to ascertain the truth because
of the tumult, he commanded him to be brought
to the soldiers' quarters.[△] [35] But when he got
upon the stairs, the situation became such that
he was being carried along by the soldiers be-
cause of the violence[◊] of the crowd, [36] for the
multitude of the people kept following, crying
out: "Take him away![c+]

37 And as he was about to be led into the
soldiers' quarters, Paul said to the military com-
mander:[a] "Am I allowed to say something to

○Ac 24:6
#Eze 44:7 Ac 6:13 Ac 24:6
*Ac 20:4 2Ti 4:20
⊙Ro 16:23
□Ac 17:5 Ac 20:1
△2Ki 11:15
◊Ac 26:21
+Ac 21:27
○Ac 27:1
⊙Ac 22:25
⊕Ac 23:27
○Ac 22:24
×Ac 23:26
#Ac 20:23 Ac 28:20
*Ac 26:29 Eph 6:20
⊙Ac 24:18
□Ac 19:32
△Ac 22:24
◊Ac 5:26
+Lu 23:18 Joh 19:15 Ac 22:22

[a] Literally, "chil'i·arch"; a commander of 1,000 soldiers. [b] Literally, "centurions"; an officer in command of 100 men. [c] Or, "Kill him!"

you?" He said: "Can you speak Greek?[⊕] [38] Are you not really the Egyptian[○] who before these days stirred up a sedition[○×] and led the four thousand dagger-men[a] out into the wilderness?" [39] Then Paul[○] said: "I am, in fact, a Jew,[#] of Tarsus[*] in Ci·li'ci·a, a citizen[○] of no obscure city. So I beg you, permit me to speak to the people."[□] [40] After he gave permission, Paul, standing on the stairs, motioned[△] with his hand to the people. When a great silence fell, he addressed them in the Hebrew[b◊] language,[○] saying:

22 "Brothers[+] and fathers, hear my defense[⊕] to YOU right now." [2] (Well, when they heard he was addressing them in the Hebrew[b] language,[○] they kept all the more silent, and he said:) [3] "I am a Jew,[×] born in Tarsus of Ci·li'ci·a, but educated in this city at the feet of Ga·ma'li·el,[#] instructed according to the strictness[*] of the ancestral Law, being zealous[□] for God just as all of YOU are this day. [4] And I persecuted[○] this Way to the death,[△] binding and handing over to prisons[◊] both men and women, [5] as both the high priest and all the assembly of older men[+] of influence can bear me witness. From them I also procured letters[⊕] to the brothers in Damascus,[○×] and I was on my way to bring also those who were there bound to Jerusalem to be punished.[#]

6 "But as I was journeying and drawing close to Damascus, about midday, suddenly out of heaven a great light flashed all around me,[*] [7] and I fell to the ground and heard a voice say to me: 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting me?'[□] [8] I answered: 'Who are you, Lord?' And

⊕Joh 19:20
○Heb 11:26
○Ac 24:5
×Ac 5:36
○Ro 1:1
#Php 3:5
○Eph 2:19
*Ac 9:11
Ac 22:3
□1Pe 3:15
△Ac 13:16
◊Ac 26:14
○Ac 22:2
+Ac 7:2
⊕Php 1:7
○Ac 26:14
×Ac 26:5
Ro 11:1
#Ac 5:34
*Ac 26:5
□Ga 1:14
Php 3:6
○Ac 26:11
△Ac 8:3
1Ti 1:13
◊Ac 26:10
+Ac 4:23
⊕Ac 9:2
○Ac 26:12
×Ac 26:20
#Ac 26:10
*Ac 9:3
Ac 26:13
□Ac 9:4
Ac 26:14

[a] Literally, "si·ca'ri·i; assassins." [b] Actually, Ar·a·ma'ic, and not the pure Hebrew.

he said to me: 'I am Jesus the Naz·a·rene', whom you are persecuting.'△ 9 Now the men that were with me◊ beheld, indeed, the light but did not hear[a] the voice of the one speaking to me.+ 10 At that I said: 'What shall[b] I do,⊕ Lord?' The Lord said to me: 'Rise, go your way into Damascus, and there you will be told about everything it is appointed for you to do.'× 11 But as I could not see anything for the glory of that light, I arrived in Damascus being led by the hand of those who were with me.#

12 "Now An·a·ni'as,○ a certain man reverent○ according to the Law, well reported* on by all the Jews dwelling there, 13 came to me and, standing over me, he said to me: 'Saul, brother, have your sight again!'[c]□ And I looked up at him that very hour. 14 He said: 'The God of our forefathers△ has chosen you◊ to come to know his will and to see+ the righteous One⊕ and to hear the voice of his mouth,× 15 because you are to be a witness for him to all men of things you have seen and heard.# 16 And now why are you delaying? Rise, get baptized* and wash□ your sins away by your calling[d]○ upon his name.'△

17 "But when I had returned to Jerusalem◊ and was praying in the temple, I fell into a trance[e]+ 18 and saw him say to me: 'Hurry up and get out of Jerusalem quickly, because they will not agree⊕ to your witness× concerning me.' 19 And I said: 'Lord, they themselves well know that I used to imprison# and flog in one synagogue○ after another those believing upon you;*

△Ac 9:5
Ac 26:15
◊Da 10:7
+Ac 9:7
⊕Lu 3:10
Ac 16:30
×Ac 26:16
#Ac 9:8
*1Ti 3:7
⊕Ac 9:10
○Lu 2:25
□Ac 9:17
△Ac 3:13
Ac 5:30
◊Ac 9:15
Ro 1:1
Ga 1:1
Tit 1:1
+1Co 9:1
1Co 15:8
⊕Ac 3:14
Heb 7:26
1Jo 1:1
×1Co 11:23
Ga 1:12
#Ac 4:20
Ac 23:11
Ac 26:16
*Ac 9:18
○Ro 1:1
□Joh 13:5
1Co 6:11
Tit 3:5
Heb 10:22
1Jo 1:7
Re 1:5
△Joe 2:32
Ac 2:21
Ro 10:13
1Co 1:2
◊Ac 9:26
Ga 1:18
+2Co 12:1
⊕Ac 9:29
×Ro 10:9
#Ac 8:3
○Re 2:9
*Mt 10:17

[a] Or, "hear understandingly"; as Paul did, in verse 7. [b] Or, "must." [c] Or, "brother, look up!" [d] Or, "wash your sins away and call." [e] I fell into a trance, ℵBA; Jehovah's hand was upon me, J17; Jehovah's spirit clothed me, J18; in the name of Jehovah, J12,13,15,16.

20 and when the blood of Stephen□ your witness was being spilled, I myself was also standing by and approving△ and guarding the outer garments of those doing away with him.' 21 And yet he said to me: 'Get on your way, because I shall send you out to nations far off.' "◊

22 Now they kept listening to him down to this word, and they raised their voices, saying: "Take such a man away from the earth, for he was never fit to live!"+ 23 And because they were crying out and ripping⊕ their outer garments and throwing dust into the air, 24 the military⊙ commander[a] ordered him to be brought into the soldiers' quarters and said he should be closely examined under scourging that he might know fully for what cause they were shouting× against him this way. 25 But when they had stretched him out for the whipping,[b] Paul said to the army officer[c]○ standing there: "Is it lawful for YOU men to scourge a man that is a Roman# and uncondemned?" 26 Well, when the army officer[c] heard this, he went to the military commander[a] and made report, saying: "What are you intending to do? Why, this man is a Roman." 27 So the military commander[a] approached and said to him: "Tell me, Are you a Roman?"* He said: "Yes." 28 The military commander[a] responded: "I purchased these rights as a citizen[d] for a large sum of money." Paul said: "But I was even born□ in them."[e] 29 Immediately, therefore, the men that were about to examine him with torture withdrew

□Ac 7:58
△Ac 8:1 Ro 1:32 1Ti 1:15
◊Ac 9:15 Ac 13:2 Ro 1:5 Ro 11:13 Ga 1:15 Ga 2:7 1Ti 2:7 2Ti 1:11
+Ac 21:36 Ac 25:24
⊕Mt 26:65 Ac 14:14
⊙Ac 23:10
×Ac 21:34
○Ac 23:17
#Ac 16:37 Ac 23:27
*Ac 23:27
□Ac 16:37

[a] Literally, "chil'i.arch"; in command of 1,000 soldiers." [b] Or, "stretched him out with the straps." [c] Literally, "centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers. [d] Or, "I purchased this citizenship." [e] Or, "in it."

from him; and the military commander[a] became afraid on recognizing that he was a Roman[△] and that he had bound[○] him.

30 So, the next day, as he desired to know for sure just why he was being accused by the Jews, he let him loose and commanded the chief priests and all the San'he·drin[○] to assemble. And he brought Paul down and stood him among them.[◊]

23 Looking intently at the San'he·drin Paul said: "Brothers, I have behaved before God with a perfectly clear conscience[○] down to this day."[+] 2 At this the high[○] priest An·a·ni'as ordered those standing by him to strike[⊕] him on the mouth. 3 Then Paul said to him: "God is going to strike you,[×] you whitewashed[#] wall. Do you at one and the same time sit to judge me in accord with the Law[*] and, transgressing the Law,[□] command me to be struck?" 4 Those standing by said: "Are you reviling the high priest[△] of God?" 5 And Paul said: "Brothers, I did not know he was high priest.[◊] For it is written, 'You must not speak injuriously of a ruler[○] of your people.' "[+]

6 Now when Paul took note that the one part was of Sadducees[⊕] but the other of Pharisees, he proceeded to cry out in the San'he·drin: "Brothers, I am a Pharisee,[×] a son of Pharisees. Over the hope[○] of resurrection[○#] of the dead I am being judged."[*] 7 Because he said this a dissension[□] arose between the Pharisees and Sadducees, and the multitude was split. 8 For Sadducees[○△] say there is neither resurrection[◊] nor angel nor spirit, but the Pharisees[○] publicly[○]

△Ac 16:38 Ac 25:16 ○Ro 7:2

○Ac 23:15

◊Mt 10:17 Lu 21:12

○Ro 2:15

○Heb 2:17 +Ac 24:16 1Co 4:4 2Co 1:12 2Ti 1:3 Heb 13:18 1Pe 3:16 ⊕1Ki 22:24 Jer 20:2 Joh 18:22 ×De 27:24 #Mt 23:27 *Le 19:15 □De 25:1 Joh 7:51 △1Sa 2:28 ◊Ex 22:28 ○1Co 2:6 +Ec 10:20 2Pe 2:10 Jude 8

⊕Ac 4:1

×Ac 26:5 Php 3:5 ○Ac 26:6 ○Ac 24:15 #Ac 24:21 *Ac 28:20 □Mt 22:23 △Mr 12:18 ◊Lu 20:27 ○Mt 16:1 ○Php 3:5 ○Ro 10:10

[a] Literally, "the chil'i·arch"; in command of 1,000 soldiers.

declare them all.[a] 9 So there broke out a loud screaming,† and some of the scribes of the party of the Pharisees rose and began contending fiercely, saying: "We find nothing wrong in this man;⊕ but if a spirit or an angel spoke× to him,—." 10 Now when the dissension grew great, the military⊙ commander[b] became afraid that Paul would be pulled to pieces by them, and commanded the force of soldiers# to go down and snatch him from their midst and bring him into the soldiers' quarters.*

11 But the following night the Lord stood over him□ and said: "Be of good courage!△ For as you have been giving a thorough witness◊ on the things about me in Jerusalem, so you must also bear witness in Rome."

12 Now when it became day, the Jews formed a conspiracy† and bound themselves with a curse,⊙⊕ saying they would neither eat nor drink⊙ until they had killed Paul. 13 There were more than forty men that formed this oathbound conspiracy;× 14 and they went to the chief priests and the older men of influence and said: "We have solemnly bound ourselves with a curse# not to take a bite of food until we have killed Paul. 15 Now, therefore, YOU together with the San'he·drin⊙ make it clear to the military commander[b] why he should bring him down to YOU as though YOU intended to determine more accurately the matters involving him.* But before he gets near we will be ready to do away with him."□

16 However, the son of Paul's sister⊙△ heard of their lying in wait◊ and he came and entered

†Mt 8:29
⊕Pr 16:7 Lu 23:4 Ac 25:25
×Ac 22:7 Ac 22:17
⊙Ac 24:22
#Ac 21:32
*Ac 22:24
□Ps 46:1 Isa 41:10 Ac 2:25 Ac 27:23
△Ac 18:9 Ac 27:24
◊Ac 22:18
†Isa 8:10 Ac 25:3 Ro 8:31
⊙Ro 12:14
⊕Ro 14:21
⊕1Ki 2:23
×2Ch 25:27
#Ne 10:29 1Co 16:22
⊙Ac 24:20
*Ac 23:20
□Ac 25:3
△Ro 16:7
◊Job 5:13 Pr 21:30 Ac 9:24 Ac 20:3
⊙Ro 16:1

[a] Literally, "both." [b] Literally, "the chil'i·arch"; in command of 1,000 soldiers.

into the soldiers' quarters and reported it to
○Ac 24:23 Paul. 17 So Paul called one of the army officers[a○]
to him and said: "Lead this young man off to
the military commander,[b] for he has something
◎Ro 10:16 to report◎ to him." 18 Therefore this man took
him and led him to the military commander[b]
+Eph 3:1 and said: "The prisoner+ Paul called me to him
and requested me to lead this young man to you,
as he has something to tell you." 19 The military
@Ac 23:16 commander[b] took him@ by the hand and with-
drew and began inquiring privately: "What is it
you have to report to me?" 20 He said: "The
Jews have agreed to request you to bring Paul
down to the San'he·drin tomorrow as though
intending to learn something more accurate
×Ac 23:15 about him.× 21 Above all things, do not let them
persuade you, for more than forty men of theirs
#Ps 10:9 Pr 1:16 Isa 59:7 Mic 7:2 Ac 9:23 Ac 14:5 2Co 11:26 *Ac 23:12 are lying in wait# for him, and they have bound
themselves with a curse neither to eat nor to
drink until they have done away with him;* and
they are now ready, waiting for the promise
from you." 22 Therefore the military command-
er[b] let the young man go after ordering him:
"Do not blab to anyone that you have made
these things clear to me."

23 And he summoned a certain two of the
army officers[a] and said: "Get two hundred sol-
diers ready to march clear to Caes·a·re'a, also
seventy horsemen and two hundred spearmen,
at the third hour of the night.[c] 24 Also provide
beasts of burden that they may have Paul ride
◎Ac 24:3 ○Ac 24:10 and convey him safely to Felix◎ the governor."○
25 And he wrote a letter having this form:

---

[a] Literally, "centurions." [b] Literally, "the chil'i·arch." [c] Reckoning from sunset; hence at 9 p.m.

26 "Claudius Lys'i·as to his excellency, Governor Felix:□ Greetings! 27 This man was seized by the Jews and was about to be done away with by them, but I came suddenly with a force of soldiers and rescued him,△ because I learned he was a Roman.◊ 28 And wishing to ascertain the cause for which they were accusing him, I brought him down into their San'he·drin.[a]+ 29 I found him to be accused about questions of their Law,⊕ but not charged with a single thing deserving of death or bonds.× 30 But because a plot# that is to be laid against the man has been disclosed to me, I am at once sending him to you, and commanding the accusers to speak against him before you."*

31 Therefore these soldiers□ took Paul according to their orders and brought him by night to An·tip'a·tris. 32 The next day they permitted the horsemen to go on with him and they returned to the soldiers' quarters. 33 The horsemen rode into Caes·a·re'a△ and delivered the letter to the governor and also presented Paul to him. 34 So he read it and inquired from what province he was and ascertained◊ that he was from Cili'cia.+ 35 "I shall give you a thorough hearing,"⊕ he said, "when your accusers arrive also." And he commanded that he be kept under guard in the prae·to'ri·an palace× of Herod.

24 Five days later the high priest An·a·ni'as# came down with some older men of influence and a public speaker, a certain Ter·tul'lus, and they gave information* to the governor□ against Paul. 2 When he was called, Ter·tul'lus started accusing△ him, saying:

□Ac 24:3
△Ac 21:33
◊Ac 16:37
Ac 22:25
+Ac 22:30
⊕Ac 18:15
Ac 24:5
Ac 25:19
×Ps 27:12
Ac 26:31
#Ac 9:24
Ac 20:3
Ac 23:16
Ac 25:3
2Co 11:26
*Ac 24:8
Ac 25:6
□Ac 23:23
△Ac 8:40
◊Ac 22:3
+Ac 6:9
Ac 21:39
⊕Ac 24:1
Ac 25:16
×Mt 27:27
#Ac 23:2
*Ac 25:2
Ac 25:15
□Ac 23:26
△Mt 27:12

[a] B omits the words "I brought him down into their San'he·drin" —ℵAVgSy[p].

◊Ps 12:2
Ps 55:21
"Seeing that we enjoy great peace◊ through you and that reforms are taking place in this nation through your forethought, [3] at all times and also in all places we receive it, Your Excellency+ Felix,° with the greatest gratitude. [4] But that I may not hinder you any further, I beseech you to hear us briefly in your kindliness. [5] For we have found this man a pestilent⊕ fellow and stirring up seditions○× among all the Jews throughout the inhabited° earth and a spearhead[a] of the sect of the Naz·a·renes',○# [6] one who also tried to profane the temple○* and whom we seized.[b] [8] From him you yourself can by examination find out about all these things of which we are accusing him."

9 With that the Jews also joined in the attack, asserting that these things were so. [10] And Paul, when the governor° nodded to him to speak, answered:

"Knowing well that this nation° has had you as judge for many years, I readily speak in my defense□ the things about myself, [11] as you are in a position to find out that for me it has not been more than twelve days since I went up to worship△ in Jerusalem; [12] and they found me neither in the temple◊ arguing with anyone nor causing a mob○+ to rush together⊕ either in the synagogues or throughout the city. [13] Nor can they prove× to you the things of which they are accusing me right now. [14] But I do admit this to you, that, according to the way# which they

◊Mt 5:11
Ac 6:13
Ac 16:20
Ac 17:6
1Pe 2:12
○Mr 15:7
×Lu 23:2
Ac 19:40
⊕Heb 1:6
○Mt 2:23
#Mt 2:23
○1Co 3:17
*Ac 21:28

○1Pe 2:14

⊙Ac 28:19

□Ac 26:2

△Joh 12:20
Ac 21:26
◊Ac 25:3
○Ac 17:5
+Ac 21:28
⊕Ac 28:17
×Ac 25:7
#Ps 119:46
Ac 9:2
Ac 19:9
Ac 22:4

[a] Or, "chief leader." [b] ℵBA omit here the following from verses 6-8: "And wanted to judge according to our Law. But Lys'i.as the military commander came up and with great force took him out of our hands, commanding his accusers to come to you." —Textus Receptus, Vg(c.s) Syp.

call a 'sect',° in this manner I am rendering sacred service to the God of my forefathers,* as I believe all the things set forth in the Law□ and written in the Prophets△ 15 and I have hope◊ toward God, which hope these men themselves also entertain, that there is going to be a resurrection⊙+ of both the righteous⊕ and the unrighteous. 16 In this respect, indeed, I am exercising myself continually to have a consciousness× of committing no offense against God# and men. 17 So after quite a number of years I arrived to bring gifts° of mercy to my nation, and offerings.* 18 While I was at these matters they found me ceremonially cleansed in the temple,□ but not with a crowd° or with a tumult. But there were certain Jews from the district of Asia,° 19 who ought to be present before you and to accuse me if they might have anything against me.△ 20 Or, let the men here say for themselves what wrong they found as I stood before the San'he·drin,⊙ 21 except with respect to this one utterance which I cried out while standing among them: 'Over the resurrection of the dead I am today being judged before YOU!' "◊

22 However, Felix,+ knowing quite accurately the matters concerning this Way,⊕ began to put the men off and said: "Whenever Lys'i·as× the military° commander[a] comes down, I shall decide upon these matters involving YOU." 23 And he ordered the army officer[b]⊙ that the man be kept and have some relaxation of custody and that he forbid no one of his people to wait upon him.#

°Ac 28:22
*Ex 3:15
Ac 3:13
Ac 26:22
Ac 28:23
2Ti 1:3
□De 6:5
De 6:6
De 18:18
△Isa 27:13
Jer 26:5
Zep 2:11
⊙Ro 1:4
◊Ac 23:6
Ac 26:6
+Mt 22:31
Joh 5:28
Joh 11:25
Ro 6:5
1Co 15:42
Re 20:12
°Mt 6:2
⊕Lu 14:14
Joh 5:29
Heb 11:35
×Ac 23:1
⊙Re 7:9
#1Ti 4:7

°Ac 27:2
*Ac 11:29
Ac 20:16
2Co 8:4
□Ac 21:26
△Ac 23:30
Ac 25:16
⊙Mt 26:59

◊Ac 23:6
Ac 28:20
+Ac 23:24
⊕Ac 9:2
Ac 19:9
×Ac 23:26
°Ac 25:23
⊙Ac 27:1
#Ac 27:3
Ac 28:16

[a] Literally, "the chil'i·arch"; in command of 1,000 soldiers. [b] Literally, "the centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers.

24 Some days later Felix[□] arrived with Dru·sil'la his wife, who was a Jewess,[△] and he sent for Paul and listened to him on the belief in Christ Jesus.[◊] 25 But as he talked about right-eousness[+] and self-control[⊕] and the judgment[⊙×] to come, Felix became frightened and answered: "For the present go your way, but when I get an opportune time I shall send for you again." 26 At the same time, though, he was hoping for money[#] to be given him by Paul. On that account he sent for him even more frequently and would converse with him.[*] 27 But, when two years had elapsed, Felix was succeeded by Por-cius Festus;[○] and because Felix desired to gain favor[□] with the Jews, he left Paul bound.

25 Therefore Festus,[○] after entering[△] upon the government[○] of the province,[a] went up three days later to Jerusalem from Caes·a·re'a,[◊] 2 and the chief priests and the principal men of the Jews[⊙] gave him information[+] against Paul. 3 So they began to petition him, asking for themselves as a favor against the man that he would send for him to come to Jerusalem, as they were laying an ambush[⊕] to do away with him along the road. 4 However, Festus answered that Paul was to be kept in Caes·a·re'a and that he himself was about to depart shortly for there. 5 "Hence let those who are in power among YOU," he said, "come down with me and accuse him,[×] if there is anything out of the way about the man."

6 So when he had spent not more than eight or ten days among them, he went down to Caes·a·re'a, and the next day he sat down on the judgment seat[#] and commanded Paul to be

□Ac 23:24
△Ac 16:1
◊Ga 2:16
+Ro 1:17
Ro 3:21
⊙Ro 2:2
⊕Ga 5:19
Ga 5:23
2Pe 1:6
×Mt 12:18
Joh 3:19
Joh 5:29
Joh 12:31
Joh 16:8
Ro 5:16
#Ps 26:10
*Mr 6:20
○Ac 25:1
□Pr 29:25
Lu 23:25
Ac 25:9
⊙Ac 26:24
△Ac 24:27
○Ro 8:33
◊Ac 21:15
⊙Ro 2:28
+Ac 24:1
Ac 25:15
⊕Ps 10:9
Ps 37:32
Ps 64:5
Pr 1:16
Isa 59:7
Mic 7:2
Ac 9:23
Ac 14:5
Ac 23:21
2Co 11:26
×Ac 18:14
Ac 24:2
#Mt 27:19
2Ch 19:6

[a] Of Ju·de'a, with Caes·a·re'a serving as the governor's residence.

brought in. 7 When he arrived, the Jews that had come down from Jerusalem stood round about him, leveling against him many and serious charges* for which they were unable to show evidence. 8 But Paul said in defense: "Neither against the Law of the Jews nor against the temple□ nor against Caesar[a] have I committed any sin."△ 9 Festus, desiring to gain favor◊ with the Jews, said in reply to Paul: "Do you wish to go up to Jerusalem and be judged there before me concerning these things?"+ 10 But Paul said: "I am standing before the judgment seat⊕ of Caesar,[a]× where I ought to be judged. I have done no wrong to the Jews,# as you also are finding out quite well. 11 If, on the one hand, I am really a wrongdoer* and have committed anything deserving of death,□ I do not beg off from dying; if, on the other hand, none of those things exists of which these men accuse me, no man can hand me over to them as a favor. I appeal to Caesar!"[a]○△ 12 Then Festus, after speaking with the assembly of counsellors, replied: "To Caesar[a] you have appealed; to Caesar◊ you shall go."

13 Now when some days had passed, A.grip'pa[b]⊙ the king+ and Ber.ni'ce[c] arrived in Caes.a.re'a for a visit of courtesy to Festus.⊕ 14 So, as they were spending a number of days there, Festus related to the king the matters respecting Paul, saying: "There is a certain man left prisoner by Felix,○ 15 and when I was in Jerusalem the chief priests and the older men of influence of the Jews brought information× about him, asking a judgment of condemnation against

*Es 3:8 Mt 5:11 Mr 15:3 Lu 23:2 Ac 24:5 1Pe 4:16
□Ac 24:12
△Ac 28:17
◊Ac 24:27
+Ac 25:20
⊕Mt 27:19
×Mr 12:17
#Ac 28:17
*1Pe 4:15
□Ac 23:29 Ac 26:31
○Ac 28:19
△Ac 26:32 Ac 28:19 2Ti 4:16
◊2Ti 4:17
⊙Ac 26:19
+Ac 9:15
⊕Ac 24:27
○Ac 23:24
×Ac 24:1 Ac 25:2

[a] Or, "the emperor." [b] That is, Herod A.grip'pa II. [c] The sister of Herod A.grip'pa II, but living intimately with him.

him. 16 But I replied to them that it is not Roman° procedure to hand any man over as a favor before the accused man meets his accusers# face to face and gets a chance to speak in his defense concerning the complaint.* 17 Therefore when they got together here, I made no delay, but the next day I sat down on the judgment seat and commanded the man to be brought in. 18 Taking the stand, the accusers produced no charge□ of the wicked things I had supposed concerning him. 19 They simply had certain disputes with him concerning their own worship△ of the deity[a◊] and concerning a certain Jesus+ who was dead but who Paul kept asserting was alive. 20 So, being perplexed as to the debate over these matters, I proceeded to ask if he would like to go to Jerusalem and there be judged concerning these matters.⊕ 21 But when Paul appealed× to be kept for the decision by the August° One,[b#] I commanded him to be kept until I should send him on up to Caesar."[c]

22 Here A·grip'pa said to Festus: "I myself would also like to hear the man."* "Tomorrow," he said, "you shall hear him." 23 Therefore, on the next day, A·grip'pa and Ber·ni'ce came with much pompous□ show and entered into the audience chamber together with military° commanders[d] as well as men of eminence in the city, and when Festus gave the command, Paul was brought in. 24 And Festus said: "King A·grip'pa△ and all YOU men who are present

⊙Ac 28:16
#Ac 23:30
Ac 25:5
*Joh 7:51
□Ac 25:7
△Ac 18:15
Ac 23:29
◊Ac 17:29
Ro 1:20
+Ac 17:7
⊕Ac 25:9
×Ac 25:11
Ac 26:32
Ac 28:19
○Ac 25:25
#2Ti 4:16
*Ac 9:15
□Ec 1:2
Jas 1:11
1Pe 1:24
⊙Lu 3:14
△Ac 26:27

[a] *Sua superstitione,* Vg; service of their God, J17,18; δεισιδαιμονίας (*dei·si·dai·mo·ni'a*), ℵBA. See Acts 17:22, footnote[b]. [b] Or, "Augustus; the emperor." Here the title of Nero Caesar, the fourth in succession from Oc·ta'vi·us, who first himself assumed this title. [c] Or, "the emperor." [d] Literally, "with chil'i·archs."

with us, YOU are beholding this man concerning whom all the multitude of the Jews together have applied to me both in Jerusalem and here, shouting that he ought not to live any longer.◊ ◊Ac 22:22
25 But I perceived he had committed nothing deserving of death.○+ So when this man himself appealed⊕ to the August⊙ One,[a] I decided to send him. ○Ro 5:12 +Ac 23:29 Ac 26:31 ⊙Ac 27:1 ⊕Ac 25:21
26 But concerning him I have nothing certain to write to my Lord.[b] Therefore I brought him forth before YOU, and especially before you, King A·grip'pa, in order that, after the judicial examination has taken place,× I might get something to write. ×Ac 26:32
27 For it seems unreasonable to me to send a prisoner and not also signify the charges against him."

26 A·grip'pa# said to Paul: "You are permitted to speak in behalf of yourself." Then Paul stretched his hand out* and proceeded to say in his defense:□ #Ac 25:13 *Ac 13:16 □Ac 24:10

2 "Concerning all the things of which I am accused△ by Jews, King A·grip'pa, I count myself happy○ that it is before you I am to make my defense this day, 3 especially as you are expert on all the customs◊ as well as the controversies among Jews. Therefore I beg you to hear me patiently. △Ac 24:5 ○Ro 4:8 ◊De 17:18 Ac 25:26

4 "Indeed, as to the manner of life+ from youth up that I led from the beginning among my nation and in Jerusalem, all the Jews 5 that have been previously acquainted with me from the first know, if they but wish to bear witness,⊙ that according to the strictest sect⊕ of our form of worship[c] I lived a Pharisee.× 6 And yet now for +Ga 1:13 ⊙Ro 2:15 ⊕Ac 22:3 ×Ac 23:6 Php 3:5

[a] See Acts 25:21, footnote[b]. [b] Or, "to the Lord." [c] *Sectam nostrae religionis,* Vg; Codex Gigas, of the 13th century, but of the Old Latin text; "sect of our religion."

the hope○# of the promise* that was made by God to our forefathers I stand called to judgment; [7] whereas our twelve tribes□ are hoping to attain to the fulfillment of this promise by intensely rendering⊙ him[a] sacred service night and day.△ Concerning this hope I am accused◊ by Jews, O king.

8 "Why is it judged unbelievable among you men that God raises up the dead?+ [9] I, for one, really thought within myself I ought to commit many acts⊕ of opposition against the name of Jesus the Naz·a·rene'; [10] which, in fact, I did in Jerusalem, and many of the holy ones I shut up in prisons,○× as I had received authority⊙ from the chief priests;# and when they were to be executed, I cast my vote against them. [11] And by punishing them many times in all the synagogues* I tried to force them to make a recantation;□ and since I was extremely mad against them, I went so far as to persecuting○ them even in outside cities.

12 "Amid these efforts as I was traveling to Damascus⊙△ with authority and a commission from the chief priests, [13] I saw at midday on the road, O king, a light beyond the brilliance of the sun○ flash from heaven⊙ about me and about those traveling with me.◊ [14] And when we had all fallen to the ground I heard a voice say to me in the Hebrew[b] language:○ 'Saul, Saul,○ why are you persecuting me? To keep kicking against the goads* makes it hard for you.'⊕ [15] But I said: 'Who are you, Lord?' And the Lord said: 'I am Jesus whom you are persecuting.× [16] Nevertheless, rise and stand on your feet.# For to this

○Ac 28:20
#Ac 24:15
*Ge 3:15
De 18:15
2Sa 7:12
Ps 132:11
Isa 4:2
Da 9:24
Mal 3:1
⊙Ac 27:23
□Jas 1:1
△Ro 11:7
Ga 3:11
◊Ac 24:21
Php 3:11
+1Ki 17:22
2Ki 4:35
Heb 11:35
⊕Ac 9:2
Ga 1:13
1Ti 1:13
○2Co 11:23
○Ro 13:1
×Ac 8:3
Ac 22:4
1Co 15:9
#Ac 9:14
Ac 22:5
*Ac 22:19
□Re 2:10
○Ro 8:35
⊙2Co 11:32
△Ac 9:2
Ac 22:5
○Ac 27:20
⊙Ro 10:6
◊Ac 9:3
Ac 22:6
○Ac 1:19
⊙Ac 7:58
+Pr 26:3
LXX
⊕Ac 9:4
Ac 22:7
×Ac 9:5
Ac 22:8
#Eze 2:1
Eze 2:3

[a] Jehovah, J[17]. [b] Ar.a.ma'ic, actually, and not the pure ancient Hebrew.

end I have made myself visible to you, in order to choose you as an attendant and a witness* both of things you have seen and things I shall make you see respecting me; 17 while I deliver you from this people and from the nations,□ to whom I am sending you, 18 to open their eyes,○△ to turn them from darkness◊ to light○ and from the authority of Satan○+ to God, in order for them to receive forgiveness○ of sins⊕ and an inheritance× among those sanctified# by their faith○ in me.'

19 "Wherefore, King A·grip'pa,○ I did not become disobedient○ to the heavenly sight,* 20 but both to those in Damascus□ first and to those in Jerusalem,△ and over all the country of Ju·de'a, and to the nations◊ I went bringing the message that they should repent○ and turn to God by doing works that befit repentance. 21 On account of these things Jews seized me in the temple and attempted to kill me.+ 22 However, because I have obtained the help⊕ that is from God I continue to this day bearing witness to both small and great, but saying nothing except things the Prophets× as well as Moses# stated were going to take place, 23 that the Christ was to suffer* and, as the first to be resurrected[a]□ from the dead, he was going to publish light△ both to this people and to the nations."◊

24 Now as he was saying these things in his defense, Festus○ said in a loud voice: "You are going mad,+ Paul! Great learning is driving you into madness!" 25 But Paul said: "I am not going mad, Your Excellency Festus, but I am uttering sayings of truth and of soundness of mind. 26 In reality, the king to whom I am speak-

[a] Literally, "first of a resurrection."

*Ac 22:15
Ga 1:12
Col 1:25
1Ti 1:12

□1Ch 16:35
Jer 1:8

○Ro 3:18

△Isa 35:5

○Ro 13:12

○Ro 16:20

◊Isa 42:7
Col 1:13

⊕Eph 1:7

+Eph 2:2

⊕Lu 1:77
1Jo 3:5

○Ro 3:3

○Ac 26:27

○Ro 1:30

×Eph 1:11

#De 33:3
Ac 20:32

*Ac 9:20

□Ac 9:22

△Ac 9:23

◊Ac 11:26

○Re 2:5

+Ac 21:31

⊕2Co 1:10

×Isa 9:6
Jer 23:5
Jer 33:15
Eze 34:23
Mic 5:2
Zec 6:12
Mal 3:1
Lu 24:27
Lu 24:44
Ro 3:21

#Ge 3:15
Ge 22:18
Ge 49:10
De 6:4
De 18:18
Joh 5:46

*Ps 22:7
Ps 22:16
Ps 35:19
Isa 50:6
Isa 53:5

○Ac 24:27

□Ps 16:10
Ps 18:4
Ps 116:3

△Lu 2:32

◊De 32:43
Ps 18:49
Ps 117:1
Isa 11:10
Isa 52:15

+1Co 1:23

ing with freeness of speech well knows about these things; for I am persuaded that not one of these things is hidden from him, for this thing has not been done in a corner. 27 Do you, ○Ac 25:13 King A·grip'pa,○ believe the Prophets? I know ⊕Ac 26:3 you believe."⊕ 28 But A·grip'pa said to Paul: "In a short time you would persuade me to become ⊙1Pe 4:16 a Christian."⊙ 29 At this Paul said: "I could wish to God that whether in a short time or in a long time not only you but also all those who hear me today would become men such as I also ×Ac 28:16 am, with the exception× of these bonds."

#Ac 25:1 30 And the king rose and so did the governor# and Ber·ni'ce and the men seated with them. 31 But as they withdrew they began talking with one another, saying: "This man practices noth- *Ac 23:9 Ac 23:29 Ac 25:25 ing deserving death* or bonds." 32 Moreover, □Ac 25:11 Ac 28:19 2Ti 4:16 A·grip'pa said to Festus: "This man could have been released if he had not appealed□ to Caesar."[a]

27 Now as it was decided for us to sail △Ac 25:12 Ac 25:25 away to Italy,△ they proceeded to hand both Paul and certain other prisoners over to ○Mt 8:5 an army○ officer[b]○ named Julius of the band of ⊙Ac 25:21 Au·gus'tus.⊙ 2 Going aboard a boat○ from Ad- ○Ac 27:37 ra·myt'ti·um that was about to sail to places ⊙1Co 16:19 along the coast of the province of Asia,⊙ we ◊Ac 19:29 Ac 20:4 Col 4:10 set sail, there being with us Ar·is·tar'chus◊ a Mac·e·do'ni·an from Thes·sa·lo·ni'ca. 3 And the ○Mt 11:21 next day we landed at Zi'don,○ and Julius treat- +Ac 28:16 ed Paul with human kindness+ and permitted ⊙Jas 2:23 him to go to his friends⊙ and enjoy their care.

4 And putting out to sea from there we sailed

[a] Or, "the emperor." [b] Or, "the centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers.

under the shelter of Cyprus[⊕] because the winds were contrary, [5] and we navigated through the open sea along Ci·li'cia[×] and Pam·phyl'i·a and put into port at My'ra in Ly'ci·a. [6] But there the army officer[a] found a boat[b] from Alexandria[#] that was sailing for Italy,[*] and he made us board it. [7] Then, after sailing on slowly quite a number of days and coming to Cni'dus with difficulty, because the wind did not let us get on, we sailed under the shelter of Crete[□] at Sal·mo'ne, [8] and coasting along it with difficulty we came to a certain place called Fair Havens, near which was the city La·se'a.

9 As considerable time had passed and by now it was hazardous to navigate because even the fast[○] of atonement[△] day[c] had already passed by, Paul made a recommendation, [10] saying to them: "Men, I perceive that navigation is going to be with damage and great loss not only of the cargo and the boat but also of our souls."[d◊] [11] However, the army officer[a] went to heeding the pilot and the ship owner rather than the things said by Paul. [12] Now as the harbor was inconvenient for wintering, the majority advised setting sail from there, to see if we could somehow make it to Phoenix to winter, a harbor of Crete that opens toward the northeast and toward the southeast.[e]

13 Moreover, when the south wind blew softly, they thought they had as good as realized their purpose,[⊙] and they lifted anchor and began coasting inshore along Crete. [14] After no great while, however, a tempestuous wind[+]

⊕Ac 13:4
×Ac 15:41
#Ac 28:11
*Ac 18:2 Heb 13:24
□Tit 1:5
○Mt 4:2 △Le 16:29 Le 23:27
◊Ac 27:21
⊙Ro 8:28
+Jon 1:4 Mr 4:37

[a] Or, "the centurion"; in command of 100 soldiers. [b] A grain ship. [c] Or, "the autumn fast." [d] Or, "lives." [e] Or, "looking along the southwest wind and along the northwest wind."

called Eu·ro·aq′ui·lo[a] rushed down upon it. 15 As
the boat was violently seized and was not able
to keep its head against the wind, we hove to
and were driven on this tack. 16 Now we ran
under the shelter of a certain small island called
Cau′da, and yet we were hardly able to get
⊕Ac 27:32 possession of the skiff⊕ at the stern. 17 But after
hoisting it aboard they began using helps to un-
dergird the boat; and being in fear of running
aground on the Syr′tis,[b] they lowered the gear
and thus were driven along. 18 Yet because we
were being violently tossed with the tempest,
×Jon 1:5 the following day they began to lighten× the
ship, 19 and the third day, with their own hands,
they threw away the tackling of the boat.

○1Co 15:41 20 When, now, neither sun○ nor stars ap-
#Jon 1:13 peared for many days, and no little tempest#
was lying upon us, all hope of our being saved
finally began to be cut off. 21 And when there
had been a long abstinence from food, then
Jon 1:9 Paul stood up in the midst of them and said:
□Ac 27:10 "Men, YOU certainly ought to have taken my
△Ps 25:14 Da 6:16 Am 3:7 Ac 5:19 Ac 23:11 Heb 1:14 advice and not have put out to sea from Crete
◊Ps 143:12 Da 3:28 Ro 1:9 Ro 6:22 2Ti 1:3 Heb 9:6 Heb 12:28 Re 7:15 and have sustained this damage and loss.□
22 Still, now I recommend to YOU to be of good
cheer, for not a soul[c] of YOU will be lost, only
the boat will. 23 For this night there stood near
me an angel△ of the God to whom I belong and
○Heb 9:14 to whom I render○ sacred service,◊ 24 saying:
+Isa 41:10 Isa 43:1 "Have no fear,+ Paul. You must stand before
⊕Ac 19:21 Ac 23:11 Ac 25:11 Caesar[d]⊕ and, look! God has saved all your fel-
×Job 42:8 low voyagers for your sake.[e]× 25 Therefore be of

[a] Eu·rak′y·lon, ℵBA; Eu·ro·aq′ui·lo, Vg; a northeast wind. [b] Two large shallow gulfs full of quicksands on the coast of Lib′y·a, North Africa. [c] Or, "life." [d] Or, "the emperor." [e] Literally, "God has freely given you all those sailing with you."

good cheer, men; for I believe° God# that it will be exactly as it has been told me. 26 However, we must be cast ashore on a certain island."°*

27 Now as the fourteenth night fell and we were being tossed to and fro on the sea of A′dri·a,[a] at midnight the sailors began to suspect they were drawing near to some land. 28 And they sounded the depth and found it twenty fathoms; so they proceeded a short distance and again made a sounding and found it fifteen fathoms. 29 And because of fearing we might be cast somewhere upon the rocks they cast out four anchors from the stern and began wishing for it to become day. 30 But when the sailors began seeking to escape from the boat and lowered the skiff into the sea under the pretense of intending to let down anchors from the prow, 31 Paul said to the army officer[b] and the soldiers: "Unless these men remain in the boat, YOU cannot be saved." 32 Then the soldiers cut away the ropes of the skiff□ and let it fall off.

33 Now close to the approach of day Paul began to encourage one and all to take some food, saying: "Today is the fourteenth day YOU have been on the watch and yet YOU are continuing without food, having taken nothing for yourselves. 34 Therefore I encourage YOU to take some food, for this is in the interest of YOUR salvation; for not a hair△ of the head of one of YOU will perish." 35 After he said this, he also took a loaf, gave thanks◊ to God before them all and broke it and started eating. 36 So they all became cheerful and themselves

°1Co 15:11

°Re 1:9
#Nu 23:19
2Ch 20:20
Lu 1:45
Ro 4:20
2Ti 1:12
Tit 1:2
*Ac 28:1

□Ac 27:16

△1Sa 14:45
2Sa 14:11
1Ki 1:52
Mt 10:30
Lu 12:7
◊Mt 15:36
Mr 8:6
Joh 6:11
Ro 14:6
1Ti 4:4

[a] Now the I.o′ni·an sea. [b] Or, "the centurion"; in charge of 100 soldiers.

began taking some food. 37 Now, all together,
○Ro 11:3 ⊙Jas 3:4 we souls[a○] in the boat[⊙] were about two hun-
dred and seventy-six.[b] 38 When they had been
+Jon 1:5 satisfied with food, they proceeded to lighten[+]
the boat by throwing the grain overboard into
the sea.

39 Finally when it became day, they could
not recognize the land but they were observing
⊕Ac 28:1 a certain bay with a beach,[⊕] and on this they
were determined, if they could, to beach the
boat. 40 So, cutting away the anchors, they let
them fall into the sea, at the same time loosing
the lashings of the rudder-oars and, after
hoisting the foresail to the wind, they made
for the beach. 41 When they lighted upon a
shoal washed on each side by the sea, they ran
the ship aground and the prow got stuck and
stayed immovable, but the stern began to be
×2Co 11:25 violently broken to pieces.[×] 42 At this it became
the determination of the soldiers to kill the
prisoners that no one might swim away and
#Ac 16:27 escape.[#] 43 But the army officer[c] desired to
bring Paul safely through and restrained them
from their purpose. And he commanded those
able to swim to cast themselves into the sea
and make it to land first, 44 and the rest to do
so, some upon planks and some upon certain
things from the boat. And thus it came about
*Ac 27:22 that all were brought safely to land.[*]

28 And when we had made it to safety, then
□Ac 27:26 △Le 19:34 Ro 1:14 Col 3:11 we recognized that the island was called
Malta.[d□] 2 And the foreign-speaking people[e△]

[a] Or, "persons." [b] Two hundred and seventy-six, ℵDVgSy^{p}; two hundred and seventy-five, A; about seventy-six, B and Sahidic Version. [c] Or, "the centurion"; in charge of 100 soldiers. [d] Me·li′ta, ℵBA. [e] Or, "the barbarians."

showed us extraordinary human kindness,◊ for they kindled a fire and received all of us helpfully because of the rain° that was falling and because of the cold.† 3 But when Paul collected a certain bundle of sticks and laid it upon the fire, a viper⊕ came out due to the heat and coiled itself about his hand.° 4 When the foreign-speaking people[a] caught sight of the venomous creature hanging from his hand, they began saying to one another: "Surely this man is a murderer,°× and although he made it to safety from the sea, vindictive justice# did not permit him to keep on living."° 5 However, he shook the venomous creature off into the fire and suffered no harm.* 6 But they were expecting he was going to swell up with inflammation and suddenly drop dead.□ After they waited for a long while and beheld nothing hurtful happen to him, they changed their mind and began saying he was a god.°△

7 Now in the neighborhood of that place the principal man of the island, named Pub'li·us, had lands, and he received us hospitably and entertained us benevolently three days. 8 But it happened that the father of Pub'li·us was lying down afflicted with fever and dysentery, and Paul went in to him and prayed,◊ laid his hands† upon him and healed° him. 9 After this occurred, the rest of the people on the island who had sicknesses also began to come to him and be cured.⊕ 10 And they also honored us with many gifts and, when we were setting sail, they loaded us with things for our needs.

11 Three months° later we set sail in a boat from Alexandria× that had wintered in the

◊Ac 27:3
°Heb 6:7
†2Co 11:27
⊕Mt 23:33
°Ro 10:21
°Ro 1:29
×Lu 13:2
#Am 5:19
Jon 1:8
°Ro 1:17
*Lu 10:19
□Ac 14:19
°Ro 2:11
△Ac 8:10
Ac 14:11
◊1Ki 17:20
Ac 9:40
Jas 5:14
°Ac 28:27
†Mt 8:8
Mr 6:5
Mr 7:32
Lu 4:40
Ac 19:11
1Co 12:9
⊕Mt 10:8
°Ga 4:10
×Ac 27:6

[a] Or, "the barbarians."

#Ac 14:12 island and with the figurehead "Sons of Zeus".[a#]
12 And putting into port at Syracuse we remained three days, 13 from which place we went around and arrived at Rhe'gi·um. And a day later a south wind sprang up and we made it into Pu·te'o·li[b] on the second day. 14 Here we found brothers and were entreated to remain with them seven days; and in this way we came toward Rome. 15 And from there the brothers, when they heard the news about us, came to meet us as far as the Market Place of Ap'pi·us[c] and Three Taverns[d] and, upon catching sight of them, Paul thanked God and took courage.*
*2Co 1:4
○Ro 1:7
□Ro 1:7
△Ac 24:23
16 When, finally, we entered into Rome,○□ Paul was permitted△ to stay by himself with the soldier guarding him.

◊Ac 24:12
Ac 25:8
+Ac 21:33
⊕Ac 22:24
Ac 24:10
Ac 25:8
×Ac 26:32
#Ac 23:9
Ac 23:29
Ac 25:25
Ac 26:31
⊙Eph 3:1
○Ro 15:19
17 However, three days later he called together those who were the principal men of the Jews. When they had assembled he proceeded to say to them: "Brothers, although I had done nothing contrary to the people or the customs of our forefathers,◊ I was delivered over as a prisoner○ from Jerusalem○ into the hands of the Romans.+ 18 And these after making an examination⊕ were desirous of releasing me,× as there was no cause for death# in me. 19 But when the Jews kept speaking against it, I was compelled to appeal* to Caesar,⊙○ but not as though I had anything of which to accuse my nation.○ 20 Really on this account I entreated to see and address you, for because of the hope○□ of Israel this chain binds me."△ 21 They said to him: "Neither have we received letters concerning you from

*Ac 25:11
Ac 26:32
□Ac 23:6
Ac 24:15
Ac 26:6
Tit 2:13
⊙Php 4:22
○Ro 10:19
⊙Ro 5:4
△Ac 26:29
Eph 3:1
Eph 4:1
Eph 6:20
2Ti 1:16
Phm 10

[a] Or, "Di·os'cu·ri"; the twin brothers Castor and Pollux (Po·ly·deu'ces). [b] Now Poz·zuo'li. [c] Or, "Ap'pi·i Forum." [d] Or, "Tres Ta·ber'nae." [e] Or, "the emperor."

Ju·de'a, nor has anyone of the brothers that has arrived reported or spoken anything wicked about you. 22 But we think it proper to hear from you what your thoughts are, for truly as regards this sect[○◊] it is known to us that everywhere it is spoken against."[+]

23 They now arranged for a day with him, and they came in greater numbers to him in his lodging-place. And he explained the matter to them by bearing thorough witness concerning the kingdom of God[⊕] and by using persuasion with them concerning Jesus from both the law of Moses[×] and the Prophets,[#] from morning till evening. 24 And some began to believe[*] the things said; others would not believe.[□] 25 So, because they were at disagreement with one another, they began to depart, while Paul made this one comment: "The holy spirit aptly spoke through Isaiah[○] the prophet to YOUR forefathers, 26 saying, 'Go to this people and say: "By hearing YOU will hear but by no means get the sense of it; and, looking, YOU will look but by no means see.[△] 27 For the heart[◊] of this people has grown thick, and with their ears[○] they have heard with annoyance,[a] and they have shut their eyes; that they should never see with their eyes and hear with their ears and get the sense of it with their hearts and turn back, and I should heal[○] them." '[+] 28 Therefore let it be known to YOU that this the means by which God saves[b] has been sent out to the nations;[⊕] they will certainly listen to it."[c×]

○1Co 11:19
◊Ac 5:17
Ac 24:14
+Lu 2:34
Ac 24:5
Ro 10:21
Heb 12:3
⊕Lu 24:27
Ac 17:2
Ac 26:22
×Ge 3:15
Ge 22:18
Ge 49:10
De 18:18
De 32:43
Joh 5:46
#Nu 24:17
Isa 2:2
Isa 9:6
Isa 11:10
Isa 52:15
Jer 23:5
Eze 21:27
Eze 34:23
Mic 5:2
Zec 13:7
Mal 3:1
Lu 24:44
○Ro 9:27
*Ac 17:4
□Ac 14:4
△Isa 6:9
Jer 5:31
Eze 12:2
Ro 11:8
◊Isa 44:18
○Ro 11:8

○Mt 8:8
+Isa 6:10

⊕Ac 13:46
Ac 22:21
Ro 11:11
×Ps 67:2
Ps 98:3

---

[a] Or, "heard unwillingly." [b] Or, "this salvation of God." [c] ℵBA omit verse 29, reading: "And when he had said this, the Jews went away, having a great deal of disputing among themselves."

30 So he remained for an entire two years in his own hired house, and he would kindly receive all those who came in to him, [31] preaching the kingdom of God[#] to them and teaching the things concerning the Lord Jesus Christ with the greatest freeness of speech,[*] without hindrance.

#Ac 14:22
*Ac 26:26

TO THE

ROMANS

p1Co 1:12 ○Ro 1:7 ⊙Ro 11:13 ○Ro 2:16 *Ac 9:15 Ga 1:15 □Ga 3:8 Tit 1:2 △2Sa 7:12 Lu 1:32 ⊙Ro 2:28 ◊Joh 1:14 Ga 4:4 ○Ro 6:19 ⊙Ro 6:5 +Ps 16:10 Ac 13:33 2Co 13:4 1Ti 3:16 ⊕Joh 1:16 Eph 3:8 ○Ro 5:19 ×Ac 15:14 Ga 2:7

1 Paul,[p] a slave of Jesus Christ and called[○*] to be an apostle,[○] separated to God's good[○] news, [2] which he promised[□] aforetime through his prophets in the holy Scriptures, [3] concerning his Son, who sprang from the seed[a] of David[△] according to the flesh,[⊙◊] [4] but who with power was declared[b] God's Son according to the spirit of holiness[○] by means of resurrection[⊙] from the dead[+]—yes, Jesus Christ our Lord, [5] through whom we[c] received undeserved kindness[⊕] and an apostleship in order that among all the nations[×] they might be obedient[○] by faith respecting his name, [6] among which nations YOU also are those called to belong to Jesus Christ— [7] to all those who are in Rome[⊙] as God's beloved ones, called[○] to be holy ones:[d#]

⊙2Ti 1:17 ○Ro 4:17 #1Co 1:2 ⊙Ro 3:24

May YOU have undeserved[○] kindness and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.[*]

*1Co 1:3 Ga 1:3 □Php 1:3

8 First of all I give thanks[□] to my God through Jesus Christ concerning all of YOU, because

[a] Or, "offspring." [b] Or, "determined to be." [c] The editorial "we"; or, "I." [d] Or, "to be saints."

YOUR faith[△] is talked about throughout[◊] the whole world. [9] For God, to whom I render sacred service with my spirit in connection with the good news about his Son, is my witness[+] of how without ceasing I always make mention of YOU in my prayers,[○⊕] [10] begging that if at all possible I may now at last be prospered in the will[×] of God so as to come to YOU. [11] For I am longing to see[#] YOU, that I may impart some spiritual gift[*] to YOU in order for YOU to be made firm; [12] or, rather, that there may be an interchange of encouragement among YOU, by each one through the other's faith,[□] both YOURS and mine.

13 But I do not want YOU to fail to know, brothers, that I many times purposed to come to YOU,[△] but I have been hindered until now, in order that I might acquire some fruitage[○◊] also among YOU even as among the rest of the nations. [14] Both to Greeks and to Barbarians,[a+] both to wise[⊕] and to senseless ones I am a debtor:[○] [15] so there is eagerness on my part to declare the good news[×] also to YOU there in Rome. [16] For I am not ashamed[○#] of the good news; it is, in fact, God's power[*] for salvation to everyone having faith, to the Jew first[b□] as well as to the Greek;[△] [17] for in it God's righteousness[○◊] is being revealed[○] by reason of faith[+] and toward faith, just as it is written: "But the righteous man will live[○] by means of faith."[⊕]

18 For God's wrath[×] is being revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness[#] of men who are suppressing the truth in an unrighteous way,[*] [19] because what may be known about God is manifest among them,[□] for

△Col 1:4
◊Ro 16:19
1Th 1:8
+2Co 1:23
Php 1:3
○Ro 12:12
⊕1Th 3:10
2Ti 1:3
×Ac 18:21
Ro 15:32
Jas 4:15
#1Th 2:17
*Ro 15:29
□1Pe 1:7
△Ro 15:23
○Ro 6:21
◊Joh 15:16
Php 4:17
+1Co 14:11
⊕1Co 3:18
○Ro 4:4
×Mr 13:10
○Php 1:20
#Ps 119:46
Mr 8:38
2Ti 1:8
*1Co 1:18
□Ac 3:26
△Ac 18:6
○Ro 3:5
○Ro 8:18
◊Ro 3:21
○Ro 6:2
+Joh 3:36
Php 3:9
Heb 10:38
⊕Hab 2:4
Ga 3:11
×Ro 2:5
Eph 5:6
#Job 24:13
*Joh 8:44
□Ac 14:17
Ac 17:26

[a] Or, "foreigners." [b] B omits "first".

△Ps 19:1
God made it manifest to them.△ 20 For his invisible qualities are clearly seen from the
⊙Ro 1:25
world's[a] creation⊙ onward, because they are
◊Isa 40:26
understood by the things made,◊ even his eternal
○Ro 9:17
+2Pe 1:3
power○+ and Godship, so that they are inexcus-
⊕Ac 17:27
able;⊕ 21 because, although they knew God, they
did not glorify him as God nor did they thank
×Eph 4:17
him, but they became empty-headed× in their
○Ro 2:29
reasonings and their unintelligent heart○ became
⊙Ro 2:19
#Ge 6:5
darkened.⊙# 22 Although asserting they were
*Jer 10:14
□Ps 106:20
wise, they became foolish* 23 and turned the
Jer 2:11
○Ro 2:7
glory□ of the incorruptible○ God into something
⊙Jas 3:7
△De 4:16
like the image△ of corruptible man and of birds○
◊Eze 8:10
Ac 10:12
○Ro 6:12
+Ps 81:12
Ac 7:42
⊕1Co 6:18
Eph 5:12
⊙1Co 5:8
×Le 18:22
○Ro 3:7
#Joh 8:32
1Jo 5:20
⊙Ro 8:19
*Isa 44:20
Am 2:4
2Th 2:11
○Col 3:5
□Ec 12:1
⊙Ro 2:14
△1Th 4:5
◊Le 18:23
Jude 7
+Le 18:22
and and of four-footed creatures and creeping things.◊

24 Therefore God in keeping with the desires○ of their hearts gave them up+ to uncleanness, that their bodies⊕ might be dishonored among them,× 25 even those who exchanged the truth⊙# of God for the lie○* and venerated and rendered sacred service to the creation○ rather than the One who created,□ who is blessed forever. Amen. 26 That is why God gave them up to disgraceful sexual○ appetites,△ for both their females changed the natural○ use of themselves into one contrary to nature,◊ 27 and likewise even the males left the natural use of the female+ and became violently inflamed in their lust toward one another,⊕ males with males,× working what is obscene# and receiving in themselves the full recompense* which was due for their error.○□

28 And just as they did not approve of holding God in accurate○ knowledge, God gave them up to a disapproved mental△ state,◊ to do the things not fitting,+ 29 filled as they were with

⊕1Co 6:9
×Le 20:13
#Eph 5:4
*De 7:15
○Jas 5:20
□Jude 10

⊙Ro 3:20
△2Co 3:14
◊Mt 15:19
+Ga 5:19
2Ti 3:2

[a] World's=κόσμου (*kos'mou*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17]; earth and heaven's, J[18].

all unrighteousness,[⊕] wickedness,[○] covetousness, injuriousness, being full of envy, murder,[⊙] strife,[×] deceit, malicious disposition, being whisperers, [30] backbiters, haters of God, insolent, haughty,[○] self-assuming, inventors of injurious things, disobedient[○] to parents,[#] [31] without understanding, false[*] to agreements,[a] having no natural affection, merciless. [32] Although these know full well the righteous decree of God, that those practicing such things are deserving of death,[□] they not only keep on doing them but also approve[△] those practicing them.

2 Therefore you are inexcusable, O man,[◊] whoever you are, if you judge;[+] for in the thing in which you judge another, you condemn[○] yourself, inasmuch as you that judge[⊕] practice the same things. [2] Now we know that the judgment[○] of God is, in accord with truth,[×] against those who practice such things. [3] But do you have this idea, O man, while you judge those who practice such things and yet you do them, that you will escape the judgment of God?[#] [4] Or do you despise the riches[○] of his kindness[*] and forbearance and longsuffering,[⊙□] because you do not know that the kindly quality of God is trying to lead you to repentance?[△] [5] But according to your hardness and unrepentant heart you are storing up wrath[◊] for yourself on the day[○] of wrath[+] and of the revealing[⊙⊙] of God's righteous judgment.[×] [6] And he will render to each one according to his works:[□] [7] everlasting life to those who are seeking glory[○] and honor and incorruptibleness[⊙△] by endurance in work that is good; [8] however, for those who are

[⊕] 1Pe 4:3
[○] 1Co 5:8
[⊙] Ro 13:9
[×] Ga 5:20
[○] 2Ti 3:2
[⊙] Ro 5:19
[#] 1Ti 3:2
[*] 1Ti 1:10
[□] 2Th 2:12
Re 21:8
[△] Ps 50:18
Ho 7:3
Re 9:21
[◊] Ro 9:20
[+] Mt 7:2
[○] Ro 8:3
[⊕] Jas 4:11
[⊙] Ro 3:8
[×] Ge 18:25
2Th 1:6
[#] Pr 11:21
1Ti 5:24
Heb 9:27
[○] Ro 9:23
[⊙] Ro 9:22
[*] Ps 86:5
Eph 1:7
[□] Ex 34:6
Isa 30:18
[△] 2Pe 3:9
[◊] De 32:34
Jas 5:4
[⊙] 1Co 1:8
[○] Ro 16:25
[+] Re 6:17
[⊕] 2Th 1:7
[×] Re 11:18
[○] Ro 9:23
[□] Ps 62:12
Pr 24:12
Mt 16:27
[⊙] 1Co 9:25
[△] Re 2:7
Re 20:6

[a] Or, "opposed to any agreement."

contentious and who disobey the truth but obey unrighteousness there will be wrath and anger,◊ 9 tribulation○ and distress, upon the soul of every man who works what is injurious, of the Jew+ first and also of the Greek; 10 but glory and honor and peace for everyone who works what is good,⊕ for the Jew first and also for the Greek. 11 For there is no partiality× with God.○

12 For instance, all those who sinned without law○ will also perish○ without law; but all those who sinned under law# will be judged by law. 13 For the hearers of law are not the ones righteous before God, but the doers* of law will be declared○ righteous. 14 For whenever people of the nations□ that do not have law△ do by nature○ the things of the law, these people although not having law are a law to themselves. 15 They are the very ones who demonstrate the matter of the law to be written in their hearts, while their conscience○◊ is bearing witness○ with them and, between their own thoughts, they are being accused+ or even excused. 16 This will be in the day when God through Christ○ Jesus judges⊕ the secret× things of mankind, according to the good○ news I declare.#

17 If, now, you are a Jew in name* and are resting upon law□ and taking pride in God,△ 18 and you know his will◊ and approve○ of things that are excellent[a] because you are verbally instructed out of the Law;+ 19 and you are persuaded that you are a guide of the blind,○⊕ a light for those in darkness,○ 20 a corrector of the unreasonable ones, a teacher of babes,○× and having the framework# of the knowledge○ and of the truth* in the Law— 21 do you, however,

◊Isa 3:11
Ro 1:18
2Th 1:8
○Ro 5:3

+Am 3:2
Lu 12:47
⊕Ga 5:22
×De 10:17
2Ch 19:7
Ac 10:34
○Ro 3:4

○Ro 3:27
⊕1Co 1:18
#Ro 3:19

*De 30:14
Eze 20:11
Jas 1:22
○Ro 3:28
□De 26:19
⊕Ro 11:24
△Ps 147:20

◊1Pe 3:16
○Ro 9:1
⊕Ro 3:21

+Ro 1:32
⊕Joh 5:22
Ac 10:42
○Ro 6:3
×Lu 8:17
#2Co 5:10
1Ti 1:11
⊕Ro 10:15
*Ro 9:6
□Mic 3:11
△Isa 45:25
Joh 8:41
○Ro 14:18
◊De 4:8

+Ro 3:2
⊕Isa 42:7
Mt 15:14
⊕2Co 4:4

○Ro 11:10

⊕1Co 3:1
×Isa 42:6
#Heb 5:5
○1Co 8:1
*Col 2:17

[a] Or, "and test the things that differ."

the one teaching someone else, not teach° yourself?□ You, the one preaching "Do not steal",△ do you steal? 22 You, the one saying "Do not commit adultery",◊ do you commit adultery?° You, the one expressing abhorrence of the idols,° do you rob× temples? 23 You, who take pride in law, do you by your transgressing of the Law# dishonor God?* 24 For "the name° of God is being blasphemed° on account of you people among the nations";□ just as it is written.

25 Circumcision△ is, in fact, of benefit only if you practice law; but if you are a transgressor of law, your circumcision◊ has become uncircumcision.+ 26 If, therefore, an uncircumcised⊕ person keeps the righteous× requirements of the Law, his uncircumcision will be counted as circumcision, will it not? 27 And the uncircumcised person that is such by nature will, by carrying out the Law, judge you# who with its written code and circumcision are a transgressor of law. 28 For he is not a Jew° that is one on the outside,* nor is circumcision° that which is on the outside upon the flesh.°□ 29 But he is a Jew that is one on the inside,△ and his circumcision is that of the heart°◊ by spirit, and not by a written code.+ The praise°⊕ of that one comes, not from men, but from God.×

3 What, then, is the superiority of the Jew,# or what is the benefit of the circumcision?° 2 A great deal in every way. First of all, because they were entrusted with the sacred pronouncements° of God.* 3 What, then, is the case? If some did not express faith,°□ will their lack° of faith perhaps make the faithfulness△ of God without effect?◊ 4 Never may that happen! But let God° be found true,+ though every man be

°1Co 11:14
□Mt 23:3
△Ex 20:15
◊De 5:18
°Ro 7:3
°1Co 8:4
×Mal 3:8
#Ps 78:10
°Ro 15:20
*Joh 8:50
°1Ti 1:13
□Isa 52:5
Eze 36:20
△Ga 5:3
◊1Co 7:19
+Jer 9:25
⊕Eph 2:11
×Ac 10:2
#Mt 12:41
°Ro 3:9
*Joh 8:39
°Ro 3:1
°Ro 8:7
□Joh 7:24
△1Pe 3:4
°1Co 14:25
◊Ac 7:51
Php 3:3
°Ro 13:3
+Ro 7:6
⊕1Co 4:5
×Joh 5:44
#Ro 9:4
°Ro 4:10
*De 4:8
Ps 147:19
°Heb 5:12
□Heb 4:2
°Ro 3:25
°Ro 11:20
△2Ti 2:13
◊Nu 23:19
°Ro 11:33
+Joh 3:33
Joh 8:26

found a liar,[○⊕] even as it is written: "That you might be vindicated[○] in your words and might win when you are being judged."[×] 5 However, if our unrighteousness brings God's righteousness[○#] to the fore, what shall we say? God is not unjust[*] when he vents his wrath, is he? (I am speaking as a man[□] does.) 6 Never may that happen! How, otherwise, will God judge[○] the world?[△] 7 Yet if by reason of my lie[○] the truth of God[◊] has been made more prominent to his glory, why am I also yet being judged as a sinner?[+] 8 And why is not this the case: "Let us do the evil things[⊕] that the good things may come"? That is what is falsely charged[×] to us and what some men state that we say. The judgment[○#] against those men is just.

9 What then? Are we in a better position?[*] Not at all! For above we have made the charge that Jews[○] as well as Greeks are all under sin;[□] 10 just as it is written: "There is not a righteous[○] man, not even one;[△] 11 there is not a one that understands, there is not a one that seeks for God.[◊] 12 All men have deflected, all of them together have become worthless; there is not a one[+] that does good, there is not so much as one."[⊕] 13 "Their throat is an opened grave,[○] they have used deceit with their tongues."[○×] "Poison of asps is behind their lips."[#] 14 "And their mouth is full of cursing and bitter expression."[*] 15 "Their feet are speedy to shed blood."[□] 16 "Ruin and calamity are in their ways,[△] 17 and they have not known the way of peace."[◊] 18 "There is no fear of God before their eyes."[○+]

19 Now we know that all the things the Law says it addresses to those under the Law,[⊕] so that every mouth may be stopped[×] and all the

○Tit 1:12 ⊕Ps 116:11 ○1Co 4:4
×Ps 51:4
○Ro 4:5 #Ro 1:17 Php 3:9
*Ge 18:25
□Ga 3:15
○Ro 14:3
⊕Ro 9:1
△Ps 9:8
◊1Ti 2:7
+1Pe 4:6
⊕Ro 6:1
×Mt 28:15
○Ro 5:16 #Mt 23:38
*Ro 11:17
○Ro 9:24 □Ga 3:22
⊕Ro 5:7
△Ps 14:1
◊Ps 14:2 Ps 53:2
+Ec 7:20
⊕Ps 14:3 Ps 53:3
○Mt 23:29
⊕Ro 14:11
×Ps 5:9 Jer 5:16
#Ps 140:3
*Ps 10:7
□Pr 1:16
△Isa 59:7
◊Isa 59:8
○1Co 2:9
+Ps 36:1
⊕Ga 3:24
×Ps 63:11

world° may become liable# to God for punishment.* 20 Therefore by works of law no flesh will be declared righteous□ before him, for by law△ is the accurate° knowledge of sin.◊

21 But now apart from law God's righteousness+ has been made manifest, as it is borne witness°⊕ to by the Law× and the Prophets;# 22 yes, God's righteousness through the faith in Jesus[a] Christ, for all those having faith.* For there is no distinction.□ 23 For all have sinned° and fall short of the glory△ of God, 24 and it is as a free gift◊ that they are being declared righteous by his undeserved° kindness+ through the release by the ransom°⊕ paid by Christ[b] Jesus. 25 God set him forth as an offering for propitiation× through faith° in his blood. This was in order to exhibit his own righteousness because he was forgiving the sins that occurred in the past while God was exercising forbearance;# 26 so as to exhibit his own righteousness in this present season, that he might be righteous* even when declaring righteous□ the man that has faith in Jesus.

27 Where, then, is the boasting?△ It is completely shut out. Through what law?°◊ That of works?+ No indeed, but through the law× of faith. 28 For we reckon that a man is declared° righteous by faith apart from works of law.# 29 Or is he the God of the Jews only? Is he not also of people of the nations? Yes, of people of the nations also,* 30 if truly God is one,□ who will declare circumcised people△ righteous as a result of faith and uncircumcised° people◊ righteous by means of their faith. 31 Do we, then,

°Ro 5:12
#Ro 5:13
*Ro 2:12
□Ac 13:39
△Ro 7:9
°Eph 4:13
◊Ro 7:13
+Ro 1:17
°Ro 8:16
⊕Heb 11:4
×Nu 21:9
De 18:18
#Isa 53:11
Jer 31:34
Da 9:24
°Ro 5:12
*Isa 59:20
□Ga 3:28
△1Co 11:7
◊Ro 6:23
⊕Ro 5:2
+Eph 2:8
°Ro 8:23
⊕1Ti 2:6
×1Jo 4:10
°Ro 4:5
#Ac 13:38
Ac 17:30
Eph 1:7
*Ac 13:39
Ro 8:33
□Ro 5:18
△1Co 1:29
°Ro 7:4
◊Ac 13:39
+Eph 2:9
×Ro 8:2
°Ro 4:2
#Ga 2:16
*Ro 10:12
□De 6:4
Mr 12:29
△1Co 7:18
°Ro 4:11
◊Ga 3:8

[a] B omits "Jesus". [b] Or, "through the redemption that is in (by) Christ."

abolish law by means of our faith?+ Never may
that happen! On the contrary, we establish⊕ law.

4 That being so, what shall we say about
Abraham⊙ our forefather according to the
flesh?a× 2 If, for instance, Abraham were de-
clared○ righteous as a result of works,# he would
have grounds for boasting; but not with God.
3 For what does the scripture say? "Abraham
exercised faith in Jehovah,b and it was counted
to him as righteousness."* 4 Now to the man
that works⊙□ the pay is counted, not as an unde-
served kindness,△ but as a debt.○◊ 5 On the other
hand, to the man that does not work but puts
faith+ in him who declares the ungodly⊙ one
righteous, his faith○ is counted as righteous-
ness.⊙⊕ 6 Just as David○ also speaks of the hap-
piness c× of the man to whom God counts right-
eousness apart from works: 7 "Happy are those
whose lawless p deeds⊙ have been forgiven○ and
whose sins have been covered;# 8 happy⊙ is the
man whose sin Jehovah d will by no means take
into account."*

9 Does this happiness, then, come upon cir-
cumcised people or also upon uncircumcised
people?□ Since we say, "His faith was counted
to Abraham as righteousness."△ 10 Under what
circumstances,◊ then, was it counted? When he
was in circumcision○ or in uncircumcision? Not
in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And
he received a sign,+ namely, circumcision, as a
seal e⊙ of the righteousness by the faith he had
while in his uncircumcised○ state, that he might

+Mt 5:17
⊕Ro 8:4
Ro 13:10
⊙Ro 11:1
×Isa 51:2
Joh 8:39
○Ro 4:25
#De 24:15
Lu 10:7
*Ge 15:6
Ga 3:6
Jas 2:23
⊙Ga 5:19
□Ro 9:32
○Ro 15:27
△Ro 11:6
◊Mt 20:9
+Joh 6:29
⊙Ro 5:6
○Ro 10:17
⊙Ro 5:17
○2Ti 2:8
⊕Ga 2:16
×Ps 34:8
pRo 6:19
⊙Heb 8:12
○Jas 5:15
⊙Ro 14:22
#Ps 32:1
*Ps 32:2
2Co 5:19
□Ro 3:30
△Ge 15:6
Ga 3:6
Jas 2:23
◊Ge 12:4
○1Co 7:18
+Ge 17:1
Ge 17:11
Ac 7:8
⊙1Co 9:2
○1Co 7:18

---

a Say about Abraham . . . flesh, B; say that Abraham our forefather according to the flesh has gained, ℵADVgSy^{p}. b Jehovah, J^{7,8,17,20}; God, ℵBA. c Or, "David also pronounces the felicitation." d Jehovah, J$^{7,8,12-18,20}$; the Lord, ℵBA. e Or, "confirmation."

be the father[⊕] of all those having faith[×] while in uncircumcision, in order for righteousness to be counted to them; [12] and a father of circumcised offspring, not only to those who adhere to circumcision, but also to those who proceed orderly in the footsteps[#] of that faith while in the uncircumcised state which our father Abraham had.[*]

13 For it was not through law that Abraham or his seed had the promise[⊙] that he should be heir[○] of a world,[□] but it was through the righteousness by faith.[△] [14] For if those who adhere to law are heirs, faith has been made useless and the promise has been abolished.[◊] [15] In reality the Law produces wrath,[+] but where there is no law, neither is there any transgression.[⊙⊕]

16 On this account it was as a result of faith, that it might be according to undeserved kindness,[×] in order for the promise[#] to be sure to all his seed,[*] not only to that which adheres to the Law, but also to that which adheres to the faith of Abraham. (He is the father[□] of us all, [17] just as it is written: "I have appointed you a father of many nations.")[△] This was in the sight of the One in whom he had faith, even God, who makes the dead alive[⊙◊] and calls[a⊙] the things that are not[+] as though they were. [18] Although beyond hope, yet based on hope he had faith,[⊕] that he might become the father of many nations[×] in accord with what had been said, "So your seed will be."[#] [19] And, although he did not grow weak in faith, he considered his own body, now already deadened,[○*] as he was about one hundred years old,[□] also the deadness of the

[⊕]Lu 19:9 Joh 8:39 [×]Ga 3:7

[#]1Pe 2:21

[*]Ga 3:29

[⊙]Ro 9:4

[○]Ro 8:17 [□]Ge 12:3 Ge 17:6 Ge 18:18 Ge 22:17 [△]Heb 11:8 [◊]Ga 3:18

[+]Ga 3:19

[⊙⊕]Ro 5:14 [⊕]Ro 3:20 Ro 5:20 2Co 3:7

[×]Ro 3:24 [#]Ro 15:8 Ga 3:22 [*]Ro 9:8

[□]Ro 4:11

[△]Ge 17:5

[⊙]Ro 8:11 [⊙]Ro 8:28 [◊]Eph 2:1 1Ti 6:13 [+]Lu 20:38 1Co 1:28 1Pe 2:10 [⊕]Heb 11:1 [×]Ge 17:6 [#]Ge 15:5

[○]Ro 6:11 [*]Heb 11:1 [□]Ge 17:17

[a] Or, "summons."

womb of Sarah.[⊙△] [20] But because of the promise[◊] of God he did not waver in a lack of faith, but became powerful by his faith,[+] [21] giving God glory and being fully convinced that what he had promised he was also able to do.[⊕] [22] Hence "it was counted to him as righteousness".[×]

23 That "it was counted[n] to him" was written, however, not for his sake only,[#] [24] but also for the sake of us to whom it is destined[○] to be counted, because we believe on him who raised Jesus our Lord up from the dead.[*] [25] He was delivered up for the sake of our trespasses[□] and was raised up for the sake of declaring[○] us righteous.[△]

5 Therefore, now that we have been declared righteous as a result of faith,[◊] let us enjoy peace[+] with God through our Lord Jesus Christ, [2] through whom also we have gained our approach[⊕] by faith[a] into this undeserved[○] kindness in which we now stand,[×] and let us exult, based on hope[#] of the glory of God. [3] And not only that, but let us exult while in tribulations,[⊙*] since we know that tribulation produces endurance;[○□] [4] endurance,[△] in turn, an approved condition; the approved condition, in turn, hope,[⊙◊] [5] and the hope[+] does not lead to disappointment;[b] because the love[○] of God has been poured out into our hearts[⊕] through the holy spirit[×] which was given us.

6 For, indeed, Christ, while we were yet weak,[#] died for ungodly[○] men at the appointed time. [7] For hardly will anyone die for a righteous[○] man;[*] indeed, for the good man, perhaps, someone even dares to die.[□] [8] But God recommends his own love[△] to us in that, while we

[a] B omits "by faith". [b] Or, "shame."

⊙Ro 9:9
△Ge 18:11
Heb 11:11
◊Heb 6:13
+Heb 11:34
⊕Ps 115:3
Heb 11:19
×Ge 15:6
nPhm 18
#Ro 15:4
○Ga 3:23
*Ac 2:24
Ac 13:30
1Pe 1:21
⊙Ro 5:9
□Isa 53:12
Mt 20:28
△Isa 53:11
2Co 5:21
◊Ro 3:24
+Isa 32:17
Joh 16:33
Eph 2:14
○Ro 5:21
⊕Joh 10:9
Eph 2:12
Heb 10:19
×1Co 15:1
⊙Ro 8:35
#Ro 15:13
Heb 3:6
*Php 2:17
○Ro 8:25
⊙Ro 8:24
□Ac 5:41
1Pe 3:14
△Heb 10:36
○Ro 8:35
◊1Pe 1:3
+Php 1:20
⊕2Co 1:22
Ga 4:6
×Eph 1:13
Tit 3:5
#Eph 2:5
⊙1Ti 1:9
○Ro 5:19
*Ps 49:8
□Joh 15:13
△Joh 3:16
1Jo 4:10

were yet sinners, Christ died for us.◊ 9 Much more, therefore, since we have been declared⊙ righteous now by his blood,+ shall we be saved through him from wrath.⊕ 10 For if, when we were enemies,○× we became reconciled# to God through the death of his Son, much more, now that we have become reconciled,⊙ we shall be saved* by his life. 11 And not only that, but we are also exulting in God through our Lord Jesus Christ,[a] through whom we have now received the reconciliation.□

12 That is why, just as through one man○△ sin entered into the world⊙ and death◊ through sin, and thus death○ spread to all men because they had all sinned⊙+—. 13 For until the Law sin was in the world, but sin is not charged against anyone when there is no law.⊕ 14 Nevertheless, death ruled as king from Adam○ down to Moses,⊙ even over those who had not sinned after the likeness of the transgression○ by Adam,× who bears a resemblance# to him[b] that was to come.

15 But it is not with the gift⊙ as it was with the trespass. For if by one man's trespass many died, the undeserved kindness of God and his free gift with the undeserved kindness by the one man* Jesus Christ abounded much more to many.□ 16 Also it is not with the free gift△ as it was with the way things worked through the one man that sinned.◊ For the judgment○* resulted in condemnation⊕ from one trespass, but the gift resulted in a declaration⊙ of righteousness[c] from many trespasses.× 17 For if by the trespass of the one man# death ruled○ as king*

◊1Pe 3:18
⊙Ro 5:16
+Ga 2:16
Heb 9:14
⊕1Th 1:10
1Th 5:9
○Ro 11:28
×Col 1:21
#2Co 5:18
Col 1:22
⊙Ro 11:15
*Ac 15:11
□2Co 5:19
△Ge 2:17
Ge 3:6
○Ro 7:3
⊙1Co 1:20
◊Ge 3:19
1Co 15:21
○Ro 6:3
⊕Ro 6:10
+Ps 51:5
Eze 18:4
⊕Ro 4:15
○1Co 15:22
⊙1Co 10:2
○Ga 3:19
×Ho 6:7
#1Co 15:45
⊙Ro 6:23
*Isa 53:11
Heb 2:9
□Mt 20:28
△Ro 6:23
◊Ge 2:17
Ge 3:6
○Ro 11:33
+Ge 3:17
⊕Ge 3:19
1Co 11:32
⊙Ro 8:30
×Ro 4:25
#Ro 5:12
○Ro 6:12
*Ro 5:14

[a] B omits "Christ". [b] Or, "who is a type of him." [c] Or, "in an act of justification"; as in verse 18.

through that one, much more will those who receive the abundance of the undeserved kindness[□] and of the free gift[△] of[a] righteousness[○] rule as kings[◊] in life through the one person, Jesus Christ.[+]

18 So, then, as through one trespass the result to men of all kinds was condemnation,[⊕] likewise also through one act of justification[×] the result to men of all kinds[#] is a declaring of them righteous for life.[○*] 19 For just as through the disobedience[○] of the one man many[□] were constituted sinners,[○] likewise also through the obedience[○△] of the one person many[◊] will be constituted righteous.[○+] 20 Now the Law[⊕] came in beside[b] in order that trespassing might abound.[×] But where sin[#] abounded, undeserved kindness[*] abounded still more. 21 To what end? That, just as sin ruled as king with death,[□] likewise also undeserved[○] kindness[△] might rule as king through righteousness with everlasting[◊] life in view through Jesus Christ our Lord.

6 Consequently, what shall we say? Shall we continue in sin, that undeserved kindness may abound?[+] 2 Never may that happen! Seeing that we died[⊕] with reference to sin, how shall we keep on living[○] any longer in it? 3 Or do YOU not know that all of us who were baptized into Christ[○] Jesus[c×] were baptized into his death?[○#] 4 Therefore we were buried[*] with him through our baptism[○] into his death, in order that, just as Christ was raised up from the dead through the glory of the Father,[□] we also should likewise walk in a newness of life.[△] 5 For if we have become united with him[d] in the likeness of his

□2Co 9:8
△2Co 9:15
Jas 1:17
○Ro 6:13
◊Re 20:4
+Re 1:5
⊕1Co 15:21
×Ro 4:25
#Ro 1:16
Ga 3:28
○Ro 8:6
*Joh 10:10
○2Co 10:6
□Ps 51:5
○1Ti 1:9
○Ro 6:16
△Heb 5:8
○1Ti 1:9
◊Heb 2:10
+Isa 53:11
⊕Ro 3:20
×Ga 3:19
#Joh 15:22
*1Ti 1:14
□1Co 15:56
○Ro 6:14
△Joh 1:17
◊Joh 3:16
+Ro 3:8
⊕1Pe 2:24
○Ro 8:12
×Ga 3:27
○Ro 7:4
○Ro 6:23
#1Co 15:29
*Col 2:12
○1Co 1:13
□1Co 6:14
△2Co 5:17
Ga 6:15
Eph 4:23
Col 3:10

[a] B omits "the free gift of". [b] Or, "entered in by stealth." [c] B omits "Jesus". [d] Or, "grown together with him."

death,◊ we shall certainly also be united with
him[a] in the likeness of his resurrection;○+ 6 be-
cause we know that our old personality[bp] was
impaled○ with him,⊕ that our sinful body[c]○ might
be made inactive,× that we should no longer go
on being slaves to sin. 7 For he who has died
has been acquitted from his sin.#

8 Moreover, if we have died with Christ, we
believe that we shall also live with him.* 9 For
we know that Christ, now that he has been
raised up from the dead,□ dies no more;△ death
is master over him no more. 10 For the death
that he died, he died with reference to sin○
once◊ for all time; but the life that he lives,+
he lives with reference to God. 11 Likewise also
YOU: reckon yourselves to be dead○⊕ indeed
with reference to sin but living× with reference
to God by Christ Jesus.

12 Therefore do not let sin# continue to rule○
as king* in YOUR mortal[p] bodies○ that YOU
should obey their desires.○□ 13 Neither go on
presenting YOUR members to sin△ as weapons
of unrighteousness, but present yourselves to
God as those alive◊ from the dead, also YOUR
members to God as weapons+ of righteousness.○
14 For sin must[d] not be master over YOU, seeing
that YOU are not under law⊕ but under unde-
served○ kindness.×

15 What follows? Shall we commit a sin be-
cause we are not under law# but under unde-
served kindness?* Never may that happen! 16 Do
YOU not know that if YOU keep presenting your-
selves to anyone as slaves○ to obey him, YOU
are slaves□ of him because YOU obey him, either

◊Php 3:10
Re 2:10
○1Co 15:12
+Eph 2:6
pEph 4:22
○1Co 1:13
○Ro 6:12
⊕Ga 5:24
×Col 2:11
Col 3:5
#Ac 13:39
*2Ti 2:11
□Ac 13:34
1Co 15:20
△Re 1:18
○Ro 6:16
◊Heb 9:28
+1Pe 3:18
○Ro 7:8
⊕Col 3:3
×1Pe 2:24
#Ge 4:7
○1Co 4:8
*Ps 119:133
pRo 8:11
○Ro 7:24
○Ro 13:14
□Jas 4:1
△Ro 7:5
◊Ro 12:1
○Ro 10:3
+2Co 10:4
Eph 6:17
⊕Ro 7:6
Ga 5:18
Col 2:14
○Ro 11:5
×Joh 1:17
#1Co 9:21
*Ro 5:21
○1Co 7:21
□Mt 6:24

[a] Or, "grown together with him." [b] Or, "man." [c] Or, "our body belonging to sin." [d] Or, "shall."

of sin[⊙△] with death in view or of obedience[○◊] with righteousness[+] in view? 17 But thanks to God that YOU were the slaves of sin but YOU became obedient from the heart to that form of teaching[○] to which YOU were handed over.[⊕] 18 Yes, since YOU were set free[○×] from sin, YOU became slaves[#] to righteousness.[*] 19 I am speaking in human terms because of the weakness of YOUR flesh:[□] for even as YOU presented YOUR members[△] as slaves to uncleanness[◊] and lawlessness[○] with lawlessness in view,[a] so now present[+] YOUR members as slaves to righteousness with holiness[○] in view. 20 For when YOU were slaves of sin,[⊕] YOU were free as to righteousness.

21 What, then, was the fruit[⊙×] that YOU used to have at that time? Things[b#] of which YOU are now ashamed.[*] For the finish[○] of those things is death.[□] 22 However, now, because YOU were set free from sin but became slaves to God,[△] YOU are having YOUR fruit[◊] in the way of holiness,[○] and the finish everlasting life.[+] 23 For the wages sin[q] pays is death,[○⊕] but the gift[p] God gives is everlasting[○] life[×] by Christ Jesus[○] our Lord.

7 Can it be that YOU do not know, brothers, (for I am speaking to those who know law,) that the Law is master over a man as long as he lives?[#] 2 For instance, a married woman[c] is bound[○] by law to her husband[○] while he is alive;[*] but if her husband dies, she is discharged from the law of her husband.[□] 3 So, then, while her husband is living, she would be styled an adulteress[○] if she became another man's.[○] But if her husband dies, she is free[○] from his law,

⊙Ro 6:23 ○2Co 2:9 △Eze 18:4 Joh 8:34 ◊Heb 5:9 +Ro 1:17

⊙Ro 16:17 ⊕2Ti 1:13 ○Ro 7:3 ×Joh 8:32 #1Co 7:22 *1Pe 2:24

□1Co 9:27

△Mt 18:8 ◊1Co 6:15 ⊕2Th 2:7 +Ro 12:1

○Ro 6:22

⊕Joh 8:34

⊙Ro 7:5 *Jer 12:13 #Ga 5:19

*Eze 16:61 ○2Ti 4:7 □Ro 8:6

△Ac 16:17

◊Ga 5:22 +1Co 9:25 ⊕2Co 7:1 qRo 7:17 ○Ro 8:6 pRo 11:29 ⊙Ro 16:26 ○Ro 15:6 ⊕Ge 2:17 ×1Pe 1:4

#Ro 3:19

⊙1Co 7:27 ○1Co 7:2 *Nu 30:3

□1Co 7:39

⊙Ro 13:9 ○1Co 2:5 ⊙Ro 8:21

[a] B omits "with lawlessness in view". [b] Or, "used to have at that time from the things." [c] Or, "woman subject to a husband."

so that she is not an adulteress if she becomes another man's.

4 So, my brothers, YOU also were made dead to the Law[○△] through the body[○] of the Christ,[○] that YOU might become another's,[◊] the one's who was raised up from the dead,[+] that we should bear fruit to God.[⊕] 5 For when we were in accord with the flesh,[×] the sinful passions[○] that were excited by the Law were at work in our members that we should bring forth fruit[○] to death.[#] 6 But now we have been discharged from the Law, because we have died[*] to that by which we were being held fast, that we might be slaves[a□] in a new sense by the spirit, and not in the old sense by the written code.[△]

7 What, then, shall we say? Is the Law sin?[◊] Never may that become so! Really I would not have come to know sin[+] if it had not been for the Law, and, for example, I would not have known covetousness[⊕] if the Law had not said, "You must[b] not covet."[×] 8 But sin,[#] receiving an inducement[○] through the commandment, worked out in me covetousness of every kind, for apart from law sin was dead.[○*] 9 In fact, I was once alive apart from law;[□] but when the commandment arrived,[△] sin came to life again, but I died.[◊] 10 And the commandment which was to life,[+] this I found to be to death.[⊕] 11 For sin, receiving an inducement[○] through the commandment, seduced[○×] me and killed me through it. 12 Wherefore, on its part, the law is holy,[#] and the commandment[○] is holy and righteous and good.

13 Did, then, what is good become death to me? Never may that happen! But sin did,[*] that

△Ro 6:14
Ga 2:19
Col 2:14
○Ro 8:2
○1Co 10:16
○Ro 8:1
◊Ps 45:10
2Co 11:2
+Ga 5:24
⊕2Co 5:15
Ga 5:22
○1Co 7:9
×Ga 5:19
○Ro 15:28
#Ro 6:21
Jas 1:15
*Ga 2:19
□Ro 12:11
△2Co 3:6
◊Ro 7:14
+Ro 3:20
⊕Mic 2:2
Ac 20:33
Eph 5:3
×Ex 20:17
De 5:21
○Ro 7:11
#Ro 4:15
Ro 5:20
⊙Ro 8:10
*1Co 15:56
□Ro 11:1
Heb 7:5
△Heb 7:11
◊2Co 3:6
+Le 18:5
Eze 20:11
⊕2Co 3:7
⊙2Co 5:12
○Ro 16:18
×Heb 3:13
#Ps 19:8
1Ti 1:8
○1Co 14:37
*1Co 15:56

[a] Be slaves, ℵBA; be servants to Jehovah, J[18]. [b] Or, "shall."

it might be shown as sin working out death for
me through that which is good;[□] that sin might
become far more sinful through the command-
ment.[△] 14 For we know that the Law is spirit-
ual;[◊] but I am fleshly,[○] sold under sin.[+] 15 For
what I am working out I do not know. For what
I wish,[a] this I do not practice; but what I hate[○⊕]
is what I do.[×] 16 However, if what I do not wish[a]
is what I do, I agree that the Law[#] is right.
17 But now the one working it out is no longer I,
but sin[○] that resides in me.[*] 18 For I know that
in me, that is, in my flesh, there resides nothing
good;[□] for ability to wish[a△] is present with me,
but ability to work out[◊] what is right is not
present. 19 For the good that I wish[a] I do not
do,[+] but the bad that I do not wish[a] is what I
practice. 20 If, now, what I do not wish[a] is what
I do, the one working it out is no longer I, but
the sin dwelling in me.

21 I find, then, this law in my case: that when
I wish[a] to do what is right,[⊕] what is bad is
present with me.[×] 22 I really delight[#] in the law
of God according to the man[*] I am within, 23 but
I behold in my members[□] another law warring[△]
against the law of my mind[◊] and leading me
captive to sin's law that is in my members.
24 Miserable[+] man that I am! Who will rescue
me from the body[○] undergoing this death?[⊕]
25 Thanks to God[×] through Jesus Christ our
Lord! So, then, with my mind I myself am a
slave to God's law,[#] but with my flesh to sin's law.

8 Therefore those in union with Christ[○] Jesus
have no condemnation. 2 For the law[○*] of
that spirit[□] which gives life[△] in union[○] with
Christ Jesus has set you free from the law of

□Ro 4:15
△Isa 1:4
Ro 5:13
◊1Co 10:4
○1Co 3:1
+Ps 51:5
○Ro 9:13
⊕Zec 8:17
×Ga 5:17
#1Ti 1:8
○1Co 8:12
*Ge 8:21
□Ge 6:5
Ps 51:5
△Mt 26:41
◊Job 14:4
+Jas 4:17
⊕Ps 34:14
1Pe 3:11
×Heb 12:1
#Ps 1:2
*2Co 4:16
Eph 3:16
□Ro 6:13
△Jas 4:1
◊Ga 5:17
+Re 3:17
○Ro 12:1
⊕Ro 6:6
Ro 8:10
×1Co 15:57
#Ps 19:7
○Ro 9:3
○1Co 9:21
*Jas 1:25
○Ro 8:10
□Ga 5:16
△Joh 5:24

[a] Or, "will."

sin and of death. 8 For, there being an incapability on the part of the Law,◊ while it was weak+ through the flesh, God, by sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh⊕ and concerning sin,× condemned○ sin in the flesh, 4 that the righteous requirement of the Law might be fulfilled# in us who walk, not in accord with the flesh,* but in accord with the spirit.□ 5 For those who are in accord with the flesh set their minds⊙ on the things of the flesh,△ but those in accord with the spirit on the things of the spirit.◊ 6 For the minding of the flesh means death,○× but the minding of the spirit# means life○ and peace;p 7 because the minding of the flesh○* means enmity□ with God, for it is not under subjection to the law△ of God, nor, in fact, can it be. 8 So those who are in harmony with the flesh◊ cannot please God.

◊Ro 3:20
+Heb 7:18
⊕Heb 4:15
×2Co 5:21
○Ro 8:34
#Ro 3:31
*Ga 5:16
□Ga 5:18
⊙Ro 12:2
△Joh 3:6
Ga 5:19
◊1Co 2:15
Ga 5:22
○1Co 15:26
×Ro 6:21
⊙1Co 3:22
pRo 16:20
○Ro 11:14
#Ga 6:8
*Ga 5:19
□Jas 4:4
△Ro 7:14
◊1Co 3:3

9 However, YOU are in harmony, not with the flesh, but with the spirit,+ if God's spirit truly dwells in YOU.⊕ But if anyone does not have Christ's spirit,× this one does not belong to him. 10 But if Christ is in union⊙ with YOU, the body indeed is dead○ on account of sin, but the spirit is life# on account of righteousness. 11 If, now, the spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwells in YOU, he that raised up Christ Jesus from the dead* will also make YOUR mortal○ bodies alive○□ through his spirit that resides in YOU.

+Ga 5:25
⊕1Co 3:16
×Ga 4:6
⊙Ro 12:5
○Ro 10:7
#Ga 2:20
1Pe 4:6
*Ac 2:24
1Co 6:14
⊙1Co 15:53
○1Co 15:36
□Eph 2:5

12 So, then, brothers, we are under obligation, not to the flesh to live○ in accord with the flesh;△ 13 for if YOU live in accord with the flesh YOU are sure to die;◊ but if YOU put the practices of the body to death+ by the spirit, YOU will live. 14 For all who are led by God's spirit,

⊙Ro 10:5
△Ga 5:19
◊1Co 9:27
+Ga 5:24
Ga 6:8
Eph 4:22
Col 3:5

⊕Ho 1:10 Joh 1:12 Ga 4:6 ○Ga 4:24 ×Heb 2:15 #1Co 2:12 2Ti 1:7 ⊙1Co 2:10 ○1Co 15:15 ⊙Ro 9:7 *Ga 4:5 ○Ga 3:29 □Ga 4:6 △Joh 6:63 Joh 14:17 1Co 2:10 ◊1Jo 5:7 +Ac 17:16 Ro 1:9 ⊙2Co 1:5 ⊕Ga 3:26 ×Ac 26:18 ○1Co 2:10 #Php 1:29 ⊙Ro 8:39 *2Ti 2:11 □1Pe 4:13 △2Co 4:17 ◊Col 1:23 +1Jo 3:2 ⊕Ec 1:2 ×Ge 3:15 #1Ti 2:4 *2Pe 3:13 ○1Co 7:21 □Heb 9:11 ⊙Ro 11:16 △2Co 5:2 ○Eph 1:14 ⊙1Co 1:30 ○Ro 10:9 ⊙Ro 12:12 ◊1Pe 1:3 ○Ro 12:12 +Ro 8:16

these are God's sons.[⊕] 15 For YOU did not receive a spirit of slavery[○] causing fear[×] again, but YOU received a spirit[#] of adoption[*] as sons, by which spirit we cry out, "*Abba,*"[a□] Father!" 16 The spirit[⊙△] itself bears witness[○◊] with our spirit[+] that we are God's children.[⊙⊕] 17 If, then, we are children, we are also heirs:[○×] heirs indeed of God, but joint heirs with Christ, provided we suffer[#] together that we may also be glorified together.[*]

18 Consequently I reckon that the sufferings[⊙□] of the present season do not amount to anything in comparison with the glory[△] that is going to be revealed[○] in us. 19 For the eager expectation of the creation[⊙◊] is waiting for the revealing of the sons of God.[+] 20 For the creation was subjected to futility,[⊕] not by its own will but through him that subjected it, on the basis of hope[×] 21 that[b] the creation[#] itself also will be set free[*] from enslavement to corruption and have the glorious freedom[○] of the children of God. 22 For we know that all creation[□] keeps on groaning together and being in pain together until now. 23 Not only that, but we ourselves also who have the firstfruits,[⊙] namely, the spirit, yes, we ourselves groan[△] within ourselves, while we are earnestly waiting for adoption as sons,[c] the release[○] from our bodies by ransom.[⊙] 24 For we were saved[○] in this hope;[⊙] but hope that is seen is not hope, for when a man sees a thing, does he hope for it? 25 But if we hope[◊] for what we do not see, we keep on waiting for it with endurance.[○]

26 In like manner the spirit[+] also joins in with help for our weakness; for the problem of

[a] An Ar·a·ma′ic word meaning "papa". [b] Or, "because." [c] P[46]DIt omit "adoption as sons".

what we should pray[⊙] for as we need to we do not know, but the spirit[⊕] itself pleads for us with groanings unuttered.[a] 27 Yet he who searches the hearts[×] knows what the meaning[b] of the spirit[#] is,[*] because it is pleading in accord with God for holy[□] ones.

28 Now we know that God[c] makes all his works[△] cooperate together for the good[◊] of those who love God, those who are the ones called[○] according to his purpose;[⊙+] 29 because those whom he gave his first[○] recognition[d○] he also foreordained[○] to be patterned[⊕] after the image[×] of his Son, that he might be the firstborn[#] among many brothers.[○*] 30 Moreover, those whom he foreordained[□] are the ones he also called;[△] and those whom he called[○] are the ones he also declared to be righteous.[◊] Finally those whom he declared[○] righteous are the ones he also glorified.[+]

31 What, then, shall we say to these things? If God is for us, who will be[e] against us?[⊕] 32 He who did not even spare his own Son[○] but delivered him up for us all, why will he not also with him kindly give us all other things? 33 Who will file accusation against God's chosen[○] ones?[×] God is the One who declares[○] them righteous. 34 Who is he that will condemn?[○] Christ Jesus[f] is the one who died, yes, rather the one who was raised up from the dead,[g] who is on the right hand[#] of God, who also pleads for us.

35 Who will separate us from the love[⊙] of the Christ?[h] Will tribulation[○] or distress or perse-

⊙1Co 11:4
⊕2Pe 1:21
×Ac 1:24
1Co 4:5
#Joh 6:63
Joh 14:17
1Co 2:10
2Ti 3:16
*1Co 2:14
1Co 2:16
□1Pe 1:15
△Ps 145:17
○Ro 8:30
◊Jer 32:42
⊙Eph 3:11
○Ro 11:2
+Ro 9:11
2Ti 1:9
⊙1Co 2:7
⊕Joh 13:15
×Col 1:15
○Ro 16:14
#Heb 1:6
*Joh 17:22
1Jo 3:2
⊙Ro 9:7
□Eph 1:5
△Eph 4:4
1Pe 2:9
○Ro 8:33
◊1Co 6:11
+2Co 3:18
2Co 4:7
⊕Nu 14:9
⊙1Co 15:28
○Ro 9:11
×Isa 50:8
⊙1Co 6:11
⊙1Co 11:3
#Ps 110:1
⊙Ro 13:8
○2Co 1:4

[a] Or, "that cannot be uttered." [b] Or, "mind"; "thought." [c] Go
BAP[46]; but omitted by ℵVgSy[p]. [d] Or, "whom he foreknew." [e] O
"is"; or, "can be." [f] BDSy[p] omit "Jesus". [g] BP[46]DVgSy[p] om
"from the dead". [h] The Christ, AVgSy[p]; God, ℵ; God that is
Christ Jesus, B.

cution° or hunger or nakedness or danger or sword?° 36 Just as it is written: "For your sake we are being put to death all day long, we have been counted as sheep° for slaughter."* 37 To the contrary, in all these things we are coming off completely victorious□ through him that loved us. 38 For I am convinced that neither death nor life△ nor angels°◊ nor governments°+ nor things here nor things to come nor powers 39 nor height nor depth nor any other creation° will be able to separate us from God's love⊕ that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

9 I am telling the truth× in Christ; I am not lying,°# since my conscience° bears witness* with me in holy spirit, 2 that I have great grief and unceasing pain in my heart.□ 3 For I could wish that I myself were separated as the cursed one from the Christ° in behalf of my brothers,△ my relatives according to the flesh, 4 who, as such, are Israelites,◊ to whom belong the adoption as sons+ and the glory⊕ and the covenants°× and the giving of the Law# and the sacred service* and the promises;°□ 5 to whom the forefathers△ belong and from whom Christ sprang according to the flesh:◊ God[a]+ who is over all be blest forever. Amen.

6 However, it is not as though the word of God had failed.⊕ For not all who spring from Israel° are really "Israel".× 7 Neither because they are Abraham's seed° are they all children,°# but, "It is in Isaac° that your seed shall be called."°* 8 That is, the children in the flesh□ are not really the children of God, but the children by the promise△ are counted as the seed. 9 For the word° of promise was as follows: "At

[a] See Appendix under Romans 9:5.

⊕Ro 12:14
°Eph 6:17
⊕Heb 13:20
*Ps 44:22
□Joh 16:33
1Co 15:57
△1Co 3:22
°1Co 6:3
⊕Lu 20:20
◊1Pe 3:22
+Eph 1:21
°2Co 5:17
⊕Joh 17:26
×1Ti 2:7
#Ga 1:20
°2Co 11:31
°Ro 13:5
*2Co 1:23
□Joh 16:6
⊕Ro 10:4
△Ex 32:32
◊2Co 11:22
+Ex 4:22
⊕Ps 63:2
°Ro 11:27
×Ac 3:25
#Ex 24:12
°2Co 7:1
*Heb 9:1
□Ac 13:32
Ro 4:13
△De 10:15
◊Mt 1:17
+1Jo 5:20
⊕Nu 23:19
°1Co 10:18
×Ro 2:28
°Ro 9:29
°1Co 7:14
⊕Ga 4:28
°Ro 9:11
#Joh 8:39
*Ge 21:12
□Ga 4:23
△Ga 4:28
⊕Php 2:16

this season I will come and Sarah° shall have a son."◊ 10 Yet not that case alone, but also when Rebekah conceived twins* from the one man, Isaac our forefather: 11 for when they had not yet been born nor had practiced anything good or vile, in order that the purpose of God respecting the choosing° might continue dependent, not upon works, but upon the One who calls,°⊕ 12 it was said to her: "The older shall be the slave of the younger."× 13 Just as it is written: "I loved Jacob, but I hated° Esau."#

14 What shall we say, then? Is there injustice with God?* Never may that become so! 15 For he says to Moses: "I will have mercy° upon whomever I do have mercy, and I will show compassion to whomever I do show compassion."□ 16 So, then, it depends, not upon the one wishing nor upon the one running, but upon God,△ who has mercy.◊ 17 For the Scripture° says to Phar'aoh: "For this very purpose I have let you remain,[a] that in connection with you I may demonstrate my power° and that my name may be published throughout all the earth."°+ 18 So, then, upon whom he wishes he has mercy,⊕ but whom he wishes he hardens.×

19 You will therefore say to me: "Why does he yet find fault? For who has withstood* his express will?" 20 O man,* who, then, really are you to be answering back to God? Shall the thing molded say to him that molded it, "Why did you make me this way?"□ 21 What? Does not the potter△ have authority over the clay to make from the same lump one vessel◊ for an

°Heb 11:11
◊Ge 18:14
+Ge 25:24
°Ro 11:5
°Ro 9:24
⊕Ro 4:17
Ro 8:28
Heb 5:4
×Ge 25:23
°Eph 5:29
#Mal 1:2
*Ge 18:25
De 32:4
2Ch 19:7
Job 34:10
°Ro 9:23
□Ex 33:19
De 13:17
△Ps 115:3
1Co 3:7
◊Tit 3:5
°Ro 15:4
°Eph 3:7
°Ro 9:28
+Ex 9:16
LXX
⊕Ex 20:6
×Ex 7:3
Ex 9:12
Ex 14:4
#2Ch 20:6
Job 23:13
Da 4:35
*Ro 2:1
□Isa 29:16
Isa 45:9
△Isa 64:8
Jer 18:6
◊2Ti 2:20

[a] "I have let you remain," J17,18; or, "I have raised you up." —ℵBA. Exodus 9:16, which Paul here quotes, reads, in the *LXX*: "You have been preserved."

honorable use, another for a dishonorable use?
22 If, now, God, although having the will to demonstrate his wrath+ and to make his power known, tolerated with much longsuffering° vessels of wrath made fit for destruction,°⊕ 23 in order that he might make known the riches°× of his glory° upon vessels# of mercy,° which he prepared beforehand for glory,* 24 namely, us, whom he called° not only from among Jews° but also from among nations,□ what of it? 25 It is as he says also in Ho·se'a: "Those not my people I will call 'my people', and her who was not beloved 'beloved';△ 26 and in the place where it was said to them, 'You are not my people,' there they will be called 'sons of the living God'."◊

27 Moreover, Isaiah° cries out concerning Israel: "Although the number of the sons of Israel may be as the sand of the sea,°+ it is the remnant that will be saved.⊕ 28 For Jehovah[a] will make an accounting on the earth,° consummating it and cutting it short."[b]× 29 Also just as Isaiah had said aforetime: "Unless Jehovah of hosts[c] had left a seed° to us, we should have become as Sod'om° and we should have been made just like Go·mor'rah."°#

30 What shall we say, then? That people of the nations, although not pursuing righteousness, caught up with righteousness,* the righteousness that results from faith;□ 31 but Israel, although pursuing a law of righteousness, did not attain to the law.△ 32 For what reason? Because he pursued it, not by faith, but as by works.◊ They stumbled on the "stone of stum-

+1Th 5:9
⊕Isa 13:5
Isa 54:16
Jer 50:25
°2Co 6:6
⊕1Co 5:5
°Ro 10:12
×Col 1:27
°1Co 2:8
°Ro 11:30
#Ac 9:15
*Php 4:19
°Ro 10:12
°1Co 1:22
□Ro 11:13
Eph 3:6
△Ho 2:23
1Pe 2:10
◊Ho 1:10
Heb 12:7
°Ro 15:12
°1Co 10:1
+Ge 22:17
⊕Isa 10:22
°1Co 10:26
×Isa 10:23
°1Co 15:38
°2Pe 2:6
#Isa 1:9
Isa 13:19
Jer 50:40
*Ro 1:17
Ro 10:20
□Ro 4:11
Php 3:9
△Ro 11:7
Ga 5:4
◊Ga 2:16

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,16,18margin,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "executing it speedily." [c] Jehovah of hosts, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord of Sab'a·oth, ℵBA.

bling";[+] [33] as it is written: "Look! I am laying in Zion[°] a stone[⊕] of stumbling[°] and a rock-mass[℗] of offense,[×] but he that rests his faith on it[a] will not come to disappointment."[b#]

10 Brothers, the good-will[°] of my heart and my supplication[°] to God for them are, indeed, for their salvation.[*] [2] For I bear them witness that they have a zeal[°□] for God; but not according to accurate[△] knowledge; [3] for, because of not knowing the righteousness[°◊] of God but seeking to establish their own,[+] they did not subject[⊕] themselves to the righteousness of God. [4] For Christ[°] is the accomplished[°] end[×] of the Law, so that everyone exercising faith may have righteousness.

5 For Moses writes that the man that has done the righteousness of the Law will live[°] by it.[#] [6] But the righteousness resulting from faith speaks in this manner: "Do not say in your heart,[*] 'Who will ascend[°] into heaven?'[°□] that is, to bring Christ[△] down; [7] or, 'Who will descend into the abyss?'[°◊] that is, to bring Christ up from the dead."[°+] [8] But what does it say? "The word is near you, in your mouth and in your heart";[⊕] that is, the "word"[×] of faith which we are preaching. [9] For if you publicly declare that 'word in your mouth',[#] that Jesus is Lord,[c*] and exercise faith in your heart that God raised him up from the dead,[□] you will be saved.[°] [10] For with the heart one exercises faith for righteousness,[°] but with the mouth one makes public[°] declaration[△] for salvation.[°]

11 For the Scripture says: "None that rests[◊] his faith on him will be disappointed."[d+] [12] For

[a] Or, "him." [b] Or, "not be ashamed." [c] Lord = Κύριος (*ky'ri.os*), ℵB, האדון (*ha A.don'*), J[12,13,14,16-18]. Not "Jehovah". [d] Or, "ashame

+Lu 2:34 1Co 1:23 °Ro 11:26 °Ro 14:20 p1Co 10:4 ⊕Ps 118:22 Mt 21:42 1Pe 2:6 °Lu 2:14 ×Isa 8:14 °Heb 5:7 #Isa 28:16 Isa 49:23 *Lu 1:69 °2Co 9:2 □Ac 22:3 Ga 1:14 °Ro 10:10 △Eph 1:17 ◊Ro 1:17 +Lu 16:15 Php 3:9 ⊕Lu 7:30 °1Co 2:16 °1Co 10:11 ×Mt 5:17 Ac 13:39 Ga 3:24

°Ro 12:1 #Le 18:5 Ne 9:29 Eze 20:11 *De 9:4 ⊕Eph 4:8 °2Co 12:2 □De 30:12 △Heb 8:1 °Re 9:2 °1Co 15:2 ◊Lu 8:31 +Mt 27:64 ⊕De 30:14 ×2Ti 4:2

#Mt 10:3 *Ac 16:31 □1Pe 1:2 °Ro 11:1 °2Co 6:7 °2Co 9:1 °Ro 13:1 △Lu 12:8 ◊Jer 17 +Isa 28:

there is no distinction between Jew and Greek,[⊕] for there is the same Lord over all, who is rich[⊙×] to all those calling[⊙] upon him. 13 For "everyone that calls upon the name of Jehovah[a] will be saved".[#] 14 However, how will they call upon him in whom they have not put faith?[*] How, in turn, will they put faith in him of whom they have not heard?[□] How, in turn, will they hear without someone to preach?[◇△] 15 How, in turn, will they preach unless they have been sent forth? Just as it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who declare good[⊙] news of good[⊙] things!"[◊]

16 Nevertheless, they did not all obey the good news.[†] For Isaiah says: "Jehovah,[b] who believed our report?"[⊙⊕] 17 So faith[⊙] follows the report.[×] In turn, the report is through the word about Christ.[c#] 18 Nevertheless I ask, They did not fail to hear, did they? Why, in fact, "into all the earth their sound went out, and to the ends of the inhabited earth[*] their words."[□] 19 Nevertheless I ask, Israel did not fail to know, did they?[△] First Moses says: "I will incite YOU people to jealousy[⊙] through that which is not a nation;[⊙] I will incite YOU to violent anger[⊙] through a nation without understanding."[◊] 20 But Isaiah becomes very bold and says: "I was found by those who were not seeking me;[†] I became manifest to those who were not asking for me."[⊕] 21 But as respects Israel he says: "All day long I have stretched out my hands[⊙] toward a people that is disobedient and talks[×] back."[#]

11 I ask, then, God did not reject his people, did he?[*] Never may that happen! For I

[⊕] Ac 15:9; Ga 3:28; [⊙] Ro 11:12; [×] 1Sa 2:7; [⊙] 1Co 1:24; [#] Joe 2:32; [*] Heb 11:6; [□] Joh 9:36; Eph 4:21; [⊙] 1Co 9:27; [△] Joh 17:20; [⊙] 2Co 4:3; [⊙] Ro 13:4; [◊] Isa 52:7; Na 1:15; [*] Heb 4:2; [⊙] 2Co 6:8; [⊙] Ro 14:23; [⊕] Isa 53:1; Joh 12:38; [×] Joh 17:20; [#] Ga 3:1; [*] Mt 24:14; [□] Ps 19:4; [△] Mt 10:5; Ac 2:14; [⊙] Ro 11:11; [⊙] Ro 11:25; [⊙] Eph 4:26; [◊] De 32:21; [†] Ro 9:30; [⊕] Isa 65:1; [⊙] 1Co 12:15; [×] Ac 13:45; Ac 28:22; [#] Isa 65:2; [*] 1Sa 12:22; Jer 31:37; Am 9:8

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13-18]; Lord, ℵBA. [c] Word about Christ, ℵBP[46]DVg; word of God, J[11-14,16,17] margin ASy^p; word of Jehovah, J[7,8,18 margin].

also am an Israelite,□ of the seed of Abraham,○ of the tribe of Benjamin.○ 2 God did not reject his people, whom he first○ recognized.a○△ Why, do YOU not know what the Scripture says in connection with Elijah,○ as he pleads with God against Israel?◊ 3 "Jehovah,b they have killed○ your prophets,○ they have dug up your altars, and I alone am left, and they are hunting* for my soul."c○⊕ 4 Yet, what does the divine pronouncement× say to him? "I have reserved seven thousand men for me, men who have not bowed the knee to Baal."# 5 In this way, therefore, at the present season also a remnant* has turned up according to a choosing○ due to undeserved○ kindness. 6 Now if it is by undeserved kindness, it is no longer due to works;□ otherwise, the undeserved kindness no longer proves to be undeserved kindness.△

7 What, then? The very thing Israel is earnestly seeking he did not obtain,◊ but the ones chosend+ obtained it. The rest had their sensibilities⊕ blunted; 8 just as it is written: "Gode has given them a spirit of stupor,* eyes so as not to see and ears○ so as not to hear, down to this very day."# 9 Also David says: "Let their feastf become for them a snare○ and a trap and a stumblingblock and a retribution;* 10 let their eyes become darkened○ so as not to see, and always bow down their back."□

11 Therefore I ask, Did they stumble so that they fell completely?△ Never may that happen! But by their false step◊ there is salvation to people of the nations, to incite them to jeal-

□Ac 22:3
○2Co 11:22
○Php 3:5
○Ro 8:29
○2Co 1:13
△Ps 94:14
○Jas 5:17
◊1Ki 19:10
○1Th 2:15
○1Co 12:28
+1Ki 19:2
○1Co 15:45
○1Ki 19:14
×Ac 7:38
#1Ki 19:18
*Jer 3:14
Ro 9:27
○Ro 11:28
○2Co 6:1
□Ga 2:16
△Ga 5:4
◊Ro 9:31
Ro 10:3
+Ro 11:28
⊕2Co 3:14
×Isa 29:10
○1Co 2:9
#De 29:4
Jer 5:21
○1Co 7:35
*Ps 35:8
Ps 69:22
○1Co 4:5
□Ps 69:23
△1Co 10:8
Heb 4:11
◊Mt 6:14
Ga 6:1

a Or, "he foreknew." b Jehovah, J7,8,11-18; Lord, ℵBA. c Or, "life
d Literally, "the choosing; the election." e God, ℵBAVgSypJ11-
16,17; Jehovah, J7,8,14,18margin. f Or, "table."

ousy.[o+] 12 Now if their false step means riches[o] to the world[⊕] and their decrease means riches to people of the nations, how much more will the full number[ax] of them mean it!

13 Now I speak to YOU who are people of the nations. Forasmuch as I am, in reality, an apostle[o] to the nations,[#] I glorify my ministry, 14 if I may by any means incite those who are my own flesh[o] to jealousy and save[o*] some from among them. 15 For if the casting of them away means reconciliation[o□] for the world, what will the receiving of them mean but life from the dead? 16 Further, if the part taken as first-fruits[o△] is holy, the lump is also; and if the root is holy,[◊] the branches[o] are also.

17 However, if some of the branches[+] were broken off but you, although being a wild olive,[o] were grafted in among them[⊕] and became a partaker of the olive's[x] root of fatness,[#] 18 do not be exulting over the branches.[*] If, though, you are exulting over them,[□] it is not you that bear the root,[△] but the root bears[◊] you. 19 You will say, then: "Branches were broken off[+] that I might be grafted in."[⊕] 20 All right! For their lack[o] of faith[x] they were broken off, but you are standing by faith.[#] Quit having lofty ideas,[*] but be in fear.[o] 21 For if God did not spare the natural branches,[o] neither will he spare you.[□] 22 See, therefore, God's kindness[△] and severity.[◊] Toward those who fell there is severity,[+] but toward you there is God's kindness, provided you remain in his kindness;[⊕] otherwise, you also will be lopped off.[x] 23 They also, if they do not remain in their lack of faith, will be grafted in;[#] for God is able to graft them in

[a] Or, "the fullness."

o1Co 10:22
⊕1Co 4:8
+De 32:21
Ro 10:19
□Col 1:27
xRo 11:25
Re 7:4

o1Co 9:2
#Ac 9:15
Ga 1:16
Eph 3:8
⊕1Co 9:11
o1Co 3:15
*1Co 9:22
1Ti 4:16
□2Co 5:18
□Ro 5:11
△Nu 15:21
Ne 10:37
Eze 44:30
□Ro 16:5
△1Pe 1:16
◊Ro 11:21

+Joh 15:5

oRo 11:24
⊕Eph 2:11
Eph 2:14
xJer 11:16
#Jg 9:9
*Joh 4:22
□1Co 10:12
△Isa 37:31
◊Isa 60:21

+Joh 15:6
⊕Ac 15:14
o1Ti 1:13
xHeb 3:19
#Ga 3:11
*Ro 12:16
oRo 13:3

oMt 13:32

□Joh 15:2
△Ex 19:4
Ps 27:13
◊Jude 5
+Mt 23:38
⊕1Co 15:2

xMt 25:30

#Ac 2:38

again.* 24 For if you were cut out of the olive° tree that is wild□ by nature° and were grafted△ contrary to nature into the garden olive tree, how much rather will these who are natural be grafted into their own olive tree!◊

25 For I do not want YOU, brothers, to be ignorant* of this sacred° secret,⊕ in order for YOU not to be discreet in your own eyes: that a dulling of sensibilities× has happened in part to Israel until the full number[a]# of people of the nations° has come in, 26 and in this manner all Israel* will be saved. Just as it is written: "The deliverer will come out of Zion°□ and turn away ungodly practices from Jacob.△ 27 And this is the covenant° on my part with them, when I completely take their sins away."◊ 28 True, with reference to the good news they are enemies° for YOUR sakes,+ but with reference to God's choosing[b]°⊕ they are beloved for the sake of their forefathers.× 29 For the gifts° and the calling of God are not things he will regret.# 30 For just as YOU were once disobedient* to God but have now been shown mercy°□ because of their disobedience,△ 31 so also these now have been disobedient with mercy resulting to YOU,◊ that they themselves also may now be shown mercy. 32 For God has shut them all up together because of disobedience,°+ that he might show all of them mercy.⊕

33 Oh the depth of God's° riches× and wisdom°# and knowledge!* How unsearchable his judgments°□ are and past tracing out his ways are! 34 For "who has come to know Jehovah's[d] mind,△ or who has become his counselor?"◊

°Jas 3:12
°1Co 11:14
*Ac 2:40
□2Ki 4:39
△Ro 11:17
◊2Co 3:16
+2Co 1:8
°1Co 15:51
⊕1Co 4:1
×Ro 11:7
2Co 3:14
#Ro 11:12
Re 7:4
°Ro 15:10
*Ro 9:6
°Heb 12:22
□Ps 14:7
△Isa 59:20
°1Co 11:25
◊Jer 31:33
Heb 8:8
°Ro 12:20
+Heb 4:6
°Ro 16:13
⊕Ro 11:7
°Ro 12:6
×De 10:15
#Nu 23:19
*Eph 2:2
°Ro 12:8
□Ac 15:9
△Heb 3:8
◊Col 1:22
+Ro 3:9
⊕1Ti 2:4
°Ro 13:1
×Ps 50:12
°1Co 1:2
#Pr 3:19
°Ro 13:2
*Ps 139
□Ps 36:6
△1Co 2:1
◊Isa 40:1

[a] Or, "the fullness." [b] Or, "the choosing; the ones chosen." [c] "in disobedience." [d] Jehovah's, J7,8,13-18,20; the Lord's, NBA.

35 Or, "Who has first given to him, so that it
must be repaid to him?"+ 36 Because from him
and by him and for him are all things.⊕ To him
be the glory forever. Amen.×

12 Consequently, I entreat# YOU by the com-
passions○ of God, brothers, to present
YOUR bodies○* a sacrifice□ living,△ holy, accept-
able to God, a sacred service○ with YOUR power
of reason.◊ 2 And quit being fashioned+ after
this system○ of things, but be transformed by
making YOUR mind○ over,⊕ that YOU may prove×
to yourselves the good and acceptable and com-
plete will# of God.

3 For through the undeserved kindness given
to me I tell everyone there among YOU not to
think more of himself than it is necessary to
think;* but to think so as to have a sound mind,
each one as God has distributed to him a meas-
ure□ of faith.△ 4 For just as we have in one body
many members,◊ but the members do not all
have the same function, 5 so we, although many,
are one body○+ in union○ with Christ, but mem-
bers belonging individually to one another.⊕
6 Since, then, we have gifts○ differing× according
to the undeserved kindness# given to us, wheth-
er prophecy,○ let us prophesy according to the
faith proportioned to us; 7 or a ministry,○ let us
be at this ministry;* or he that teaches,□ let him
be at his teaching;△ 8 or he that exhorts, let him
be at his exhortation;○ he that distributes, let
him do it with liberality;◊ he that presides,a+
let him do it in real earnest;⊕ he that shows
mercy,○ let him do it with cheerfulness.×

9 Let YOUR love# be without hypocrisy.* Ab-
hor what is wicked,□ cling to what is good.△

a Or, "that acts as leader."

10 In brotherly love◊ have tender affection for
one another. In showing honor+ to one another
take the lead. 11 Do not loiter at YOUR business.⊕
Be aglow with the spirit.× Be slaves# to Jeho-
vah.[a] 12 Rejoice in the hope° ahead.* Endure°
under tribulation.□ Persevere in prayer.⊙△
13 Share with the holy° ones according to their
needs.◊ Follow the course of hospitality.⊙+
14 Keep on blessing° those who persecute;p⊕ be
blessing× and do not be cursing.⊙# 15 Rejoice with
people who rejoice;* weep with people who
weep. 16 Be minded the same way toward others
as to yourselves; do not be minding lofty things,
but be led along with the lowly things. Do not
become discreet in YOUR own eyes.□
17 Return evil for evil△ to no one. Provide the
right things in the sight of all men. 18 If possi-
ble, as far as it depends upon YOU, be peaceable◊
with all men. 19 Do not avenge+ yourselves, be-
loved, but yield place to the wrath;⊕ for it is
written: "Vengeance° is mine, I will repay, says
Jehovah."[b]× 20 But, "if your enemy° is hungry,p
feed° him; if he is thirsty, give him something
to drink;# for by doing this you will heap fiery
coals upon his head."⊙* 21 Do not let yourself be
conquered° by the evil, but keep conquering the
evil with the good.□

13 Let every soul be in subjection△ to the
superior authorities,◊ for there is no au-
thority° except by God;° the existing authorities+
stand placed in their relative positions by God.⊕
2 Therefore he who ranges himself up against
the authority× has taken a stand against the
arrangement of God;# those who have taken a

[a] Jehovah, J7,8,13,16,18; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J7,8,11-15,1
the Lord, ℵBA.

◊1Th 4:9
+Php 2:3
⊕Col 3:23
×Ac 18:25
#Ro 6:22
°Ro 15:4
°Ro 15:5
⊙1Co 7:5
*Heb 3:6
□Mt 13:2
°Ro 15:3
⊙1Ti 3:2
△Php 4:6
°Ro 15:2
p1Co 4:1
⊙Ga 3:10
◊1Co 16:
+1Pe 4:9
⊕Mt 5:44
×1Co 4:1
#Jas 3:9
*Lu 1:58
□Pr 3:7
△1Th 5:
◊Heb 12
+Le 19:1
⊕Mt 5:3
°Heb 1
×De 32:
⊙1Co 15
p1Co 4:
°1Co 13
#Pr 25:
⊙1Co 1
*Pr 25:
°1Jo 2:
□Ex 23
Mt 5:
Lu 6:
△1Pe 2
◊Ps 83
Da 7:
⊙1Co 7
°1Co 8
+Tit 3:
⊕1Co 1
×Mr 1
#Mt 2

stand against it will receive judgment° to themselves.* 3 For those ruling are an object of fear,° not to the good deed, but to the evil.□ Do you, then, want to have no fear of the authority?△ Keep doing good,◊ and you will have praise° from it;[a] 4 for it[b] is God's minister to you for your good.°+ But if you are doing evil,⊕ be in fear: for it is not without purpose that it[b] bears the sword; for it[b] is God's minister,° an avenger× to express wrath upon the one practicing evil.

5 There is therefore compelling reason for YOU to be in subjection,# not only on account of that wrath but also on account of YOUR conscience.°* 6 For that is why YOU are also paying tribute; for they are God's public° servants□ constantly serving this very purpose.[c] 7 Render to all their dues,△ to him who calls for tribute, the tribute;◊ to him who calls for tax, the tax;+ to him who calls for fear, such fear;⊕ to him who calls for honor, such honor.×

8 Do not be owing anybody a single thing, except to love° one another;# for he that loves his fellow man[d] has fulfilled the law.* 9 For the law code, "You must not commit adultery,°□ You must not murder,°△ You must not steal,◊ You must not covet,"+ and whatever other commandment there is, is summed up in this word, namely, "You must love your neighbor as yourself."⊕ 10 Love× does not work evil to one's neighbor;°# therefore love is the law's* fulfillment.

11 Do this, too, because YOU know the season, that it is already the hour for YOU to awake□ from sleep,° for now our salvation°△ is nearer

°1Co 11:34
*Mr 12:40
Joh 12:48
°2Co 7:15
□1Pe 2:14
△1Jo 4:18
◊1Pe 3:13
°Ro 15:11
°Ga 6:6
+Heb 13:21
⊕Ps 34:16
°Ro 15:8
×Ro 12:19
#1Co 15:28
*1Pe 2:19
1Pe 3:16
°1Co 8:7
°Ro 15:16
□Ro 15:27
△Mt 22:21
◊Mr 12:17
+Lu 20:25
⊕Zep 3:7
Mt 10:28
×Joh 5:13
#Col 3:14
1Ti 1:5
1Jo 4:11
°Ro 15:30
*Ga 5:14
Jas 2:8
□Ex 20:14
°1Co 6:9
°Jas 4:2
△De 5:17
◊Ex 20:15
+Ex 20:17
⊕Le 19:18
Mt 22:39
×1Co 13:4
#Mt 7:12
Lu 6:31
°Ro 15:2
*Mt 22:40
□1Co 15:34
1Th 5:6
△Isa 56:1
Lu 21:23
°Eph 5:14
°2Co 6:2

[a] Or, "her." That is, the authority. [b] Or, "She." That is, the authority. [c] Or, "devoting themselves to this very thing." [d] Or, "loves the other"; that is, the other of two.

than at the time when we became believers.
12 The night° is well along; the day◊ has drawn near. Let us therefore put off the works belonging to darkness* and let us put on the weapons⊕ of the light.° 13 As in the daytime let us walk in good behavior,× not in revelries and drunken° bouts,# not in illicit intercourse and loose conduct,* not in strife and jealousy. 14 But put on the Lord[a] Jesus Christ,□ and do not be planning ahead for the desires° of the flesh.△

14 Welcome the man having weaknesses◊ in his faith, but not to make decisions on inward+ questionings. 2 One man has faith to eat everything,⊕ but the man who is weak eats vegetables.° 3 Let the one eating not look down on the one not eating, and let the one not eating not judge° the one eating,× for God has welcomed that one. 4 Who are you to judge# the house servant of another? To his own master° he stands or falls.* Indeed, he will be made to stand, for Jehovah[b] can make him stand.

5 One man judges one day as above another;□ another man judges one day as all others;△ let each man be fully convinced in his own mind. 6 He who observes the day observes it to Jehovah.[c] Also he who eats eats to Jehovah,[c] for he gives thanks to God;◊ and he who does not eat does not eat to Jehovah,[d]+ and yet gives thanks to God. 7 None of us, in fact, lives with regard to himself only,⊕ and no one dies with regard to himself only; 8 for both if we live,° we live to Jehovah,[e]× and if we die, we die to Jehovah.[e]

°1Co 11:23
◊Eph 4:30
*Eph 5:11
⊕2Co 6:7
°2Co 6:14
×1Pe 2:12
°1Co 5:11
#Lu 21:34
*1Pe 4:3
□1Co 11:1
Ga 3:27
°1Co 10:6
△Ga 5:16
◊1Co 8:11
+1Co 8:7
⊕Ge 1:29
Ge 9:3
°Mt 13:32
°1Co 4:5
×Col 2:16
#Mt 7:1
°Eph 6:9
*1Co 4:4
□Ga 4:10
△Col 2:16
◊Mt 15:36
1Ti 4:4
+1Co 10:31
⊕1Co 6:19
1Pe 4:2
°Ro 14:11
×Ga 2:19

[a] Or, "imitate the manners of the Lord." [b] Jehovah, J[18]; the Lord ℵBA; God, DVgSy[h]J[8]. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,18]; the Lord, ℵBA [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,13]; the Lord, ℵBA. [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,13-15,18]; th Lord, ℵBA.

#1Th 4:14 *Joh 12:24 □1Th 5:10 Re 1:18 △Ac 10:36 ◊Mt 7:1 Lu 6:37 +Ac 10:42 Ac 17:31 2Co 5:10 ○1Co 9:14 ⊕Isa 49:18 ×Php 2:10 ○1Co 12:10 #Isa 45:23 *Mt 12:36 Lu 16:2 Ga 6:5 1Pe 4:5 □1Jo 2:10 △Mt 17:27 1Co 8:9 1Co 10:32 ◊Mt 15:11 Ac 10:15 1Ti 4:4 +Tit 1:15 ⊕Eph 5:2 ×1Co 8:11 ○1Co 15:50 #Mt 6:33 Lu 17:20 *1Co 8:8 □2Pe 3:13 △Joh 14:27 ◊Mt 25:21 ○1Co 11:19 +2Co 8:21 ⊕Ro 12:18 ○1Co 8:1 ×1Co 14:12

Therefore both if we live and if we die, we belong to Jehovah.[a#] 9 For to this end Christ died and came to life again,* that he might be Lord over both the dead□ and the living.△

10 But why do you judge your brother?◊ Or why do you also look down on your brother? For we shall all stand before the judgment+ seat of God; 11 for it is written: "As I live,○ says Jehovah,[b⊕] to me every knee will bow,× and every tongue○ will make open acknowledgment to God."# 12 So, then, each of us will render an account for himself to God.[c*]

13 Therefore, let us not be judging one another any longer, but rather make this YOUR decision, not to put before a brother□ a stumbling-block△ or a cause for falling. 14 I know and am persuaded in the Lord Jesus that nothing is defiled in itself;◊ only where a man considers something to be defiled, to him it is defiled.+ 15 For if because of your food your brother is being grieved, you are no longer walking in accord with love.⊕ Do not by your food ruin that one for whom Christ died.× 16 Do not, therefore, let the good YOU do be spoken of with injury to YOU. 17 For the kingdom○ of God# does not mean[d] eating and drinking,* but means[e] righteousness□ and peace△ and joy◊ with holy spirit. 18 For he who is in this regard a slave to Christ is acceptable to God and has approval○ with men.+

19 So, then, let us pursue the things making for peace⊕ and the things that are upbuilding○ to one another.× 20 Stop tearing down the work

---

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13-15,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [c] To God, ℵADVgSy; but omitted by BIt. [d] Or, "is not." [e] Or, "is."

of God just for the sake of food.# True, all things are clean, but it is injurious to the man who with an occasion for stumbling© eats.* 21 It is well not to eat flesh or to drink© wineᵖ or do anything over which your brother stumbles.□ 22 The faith that you have, have it in accord with yourself in the sight of God.△ Happy© is the man that does not bring himself to trial by what he approves.◊ 23 But if he has doubts, he is already condemned if he eats,+ because he does not eat out of faith.© Indeed, everything that is not out of faith is sin.⊕

15 We, though, who are strong ought to bear the weaknesses of those not strong,ˣ and not to be pleasing ourselves.# 2 Let each of us please his neighbor© in what is good for his upbuilding.* 3 For even Christ did not please himself;□ but just as it is written: "The reproaches© of those who were reproaching you have fallen upon me."△ 4 For all the things that were written aforetime were written◊ for our instruction,+ that through our endurance and through the comfortᵖ⊕ from the Scriptures© we might have hope.ᵃ©ˣ 5 Now may the God who supplies endurance© and comfort grant you to have among yourselves the same mental attitude# that Christ Jesus had, 6 that with one* accord you may with one mouth glorify the God and Father of our Lord Jesus© Christ.

7 Therefore welcome one another, just as the Christ also welcomed us,□ with glory to God in view. 8 For I say that Christ actually became a minister© of those who are circumcised△ in behalf of God's truthfulness, so as to verify the

#Mt 15:11
©Ro 16:17
*1Co 8:9
©1Co 10:4
pEph 5:18
□Ro 14:13
1Co 8:13
△1Jo 3:21
©1Co 7:30
◊1Co 10:27
+Tit 1:15
©2Co 5:7
⊕Jas 4:17
ˣRo 14:1
Ga 6:1
#1Co 10:24
©Ga 5:14
*1Co 9:22
Php 2:4
□Mt 26:39
Joh 5:30
©1Ti 3:7
△Ps 69:9
◊Ro 4:23
1Co 10:11
+2Ti 3:16
⊕Ps 119:50
p2Co 1:3
©Ga 3:22
©1Co 13:13
©2Co 6:4
ˣ1Co 9:10
Heb 3:6
#Php 2:5
*Ac 4:24
©1Co 1:1
□Ro 5:1
Phm 17
©Ro 16:1
△Mt 15:24
Joh 1:11

ᵃ Hope, ℵAVgSyᵖ; the hope of their comfort, or, their comforting hope, B.

◊Ps 89:3 Mic 7:20 *Ro 3:29
promises◊ He made to their forefathers, 9 and that the nations* might glorify God for his mercy.○⊕ Just as it is written: "That is why I
○1Co 7:25 ⊕Ro 9:23
will openly acknowledge you among the nations[a] and will sing○ praise to your name."× 10 And
⊕1Co 14:15 ×2Sa 22:50 Ps 18:49 ○1Co 5:1 ⊕1Co 4:5 #De 32:43 *Ps 117:1
again he says: "Be glad, YOU nations,○ with his people."# 11 And again: "Praise○ Jehovah,[b] all YOU nations, and let all the peoples praise him."*
○Mt 3:3
12 And again Isaiah○ says: "There will be the
□Isa 11:1 Re 5:5 △Ge 49:10
root of Jes'se,□ and there will be one arising to rule nations;△ on him nations will rest their
◊Isa 11:10 Mt 12:21
hope."◊ 13 May the God who gives hope fill YOU with all joy and peace by YOUR believing, that
*Ro 12:12 Heb 6:11
YOU may abound in hope* with power of holy spirit.

14 Now I myself also am persuaded about YOU, my brothers, that YOU yourselves are also full of goodness, as YOU have been filled with all
⊕1Co 8:7 Php 1:9 2Pe 1:12 1Jo 2:21 ×2Th 3:15
knowledge,⊕ and that YOU can also admonish one another.× 15 However, I am writing YOU the more outspokenly on some points, as if reminding YOU again, because of the undeserved kind-
#Ro 12:3 Ga 1:15 Eph 3:7 ○Heb 1:7 *Ro 11:13 Ga 2:7
ness given to me from God# 16 for me to be a public○ servant of Christ Jesus to the nations,* engaging in the holy work of the good news of
□Php 2:17
God, in order that the offering,□ namely, these
△Isa 66:20 ◊Ro 12:1 ○1Co 1:2 +2Co 3:3
nations,△ might prove to be acceptable,◊ it being sanctified○ with holy spirit.+

17 Therefore I have cause for exulting in
⊕Php 3:3 ×Heb 2:17 Heb 5:1
Christ Jesus⊕ when it comes to things pertaining× to God. 18 For I will not venture to tell one thing if it is not of those things which Christ
#2Co 3:5
worked through me# for the nations to be obe-

[a] Nations, BASy[p]; nations, O Lord, ℵ[3]Vg[(c.s)], MSS. 33,1611; nations, O Jehovah, J[18margin]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA.

dient,* by my word□ and deed, 19 with the power
of signs and wonders,△ with the power of holy
spirit;a so that from Jerusalem○ and in a cir-
cuit# as far as Il·lyr'i·cum I have thoroughly
preached the good news about the Christ.◊ 20 In
this way, indeed, I made it my aim not to de-
clare the good news where Christ had already
been named,○ in order that I might not be build-
ing on another man's foundation;○+ 21 but, just
as it is written: "Those to whom no announce-
ment has been made about him will see, and
those who have not heard will understand."⊕

22 Therefore also I was many times hindered
from getting to YOU.× 23 But now that I no longer
have untouched territory○ in these regions, and
for some years having had a longing to get to
YOU# 24 whenever I am on my way to Spain,*
I hope, above all, when I am on the journey
there, to get a look at YOU and to be escorted□
part way there by YOU after I have first in some
measure been satisfied with your company.
25 But now I am about to journey to Jerusalem
to minister to the holy ones.△ 26 For those in
Mac·e·do'ni·a and A·cha'iab◊ have been pleased
to share up their things by a contribution+ to
the poor○ of the holy ones in Jerusalem. 27 True,
they have been pleased to do so, and yet they
were debtors○ to them; for if the nations have
shared in their spiritual things,⊕ they also owe
it to minister publicly to these with things for
the physical body.× 28 Hence after I have fin-
ished with this and have got this fruit○# secure-
ly to them, I shall depart by way of YOU for
Spain.* 29 Moreover, I know that when I do come

*Ro 16:2
□1Co 2:4
2Co 13:
△Ac 15:1
2Co 12:
○1Co 16:
#Mt 10:2
◊Ac 21:1
2Co 10:
○1Co 6:1
○1Co 3:1
+2Co 10:
⊕Isa 52:
×Ro 1:1
○2Co 10
#Ac 19:
1Th 3:
*Ro 15:
□Ac 15:
1Co 16
△Ac 11:
Ac 19:
Ac 20:
Ac 24:
◊2Co 9:
○2Co 8:
+1Co 16
2Co 8:
2Co 9:
○Mt 6:1
⊕Ro 11:
×1Co 9:
○1Co 9:
#Php 4
*Ro 15

a Holy spirit, ACDVg; spirit of God, ℵP46Syp.h; spirit, B.
b Roman province of southern Greece, with its capital at Corinth

to YOU I shall come with a full measure of blessing[◎] from Christ.[□]

30 Now I exhort YOU, brothers,[a] through our Lord Jesus Christ and through the love[○] of the spirit,[△] that YOU exert yourselves with me in prayers[◊] to God for me, 31 that I may be delivered[+] from the unbelievers in Ju·de'a and that my ministry which is for Jerusalem[⊕] may prove to be acceptable to the holy[○] ones,[×] 32 so that when I get to YOU with joy by God's will I shall be refreshed[#] together with YOU. 33 May the God who gives peace be with all of YOU.[*] Amen.

16 I recommend[b] to YOU Phoe'be our sister,[○] who is a minister[◎□] of the congregation which is in Cen'chre·ae,[△] 2 that YOU may welcome her in the Lord[◊] in a way worthy of the holy[○] ones, and that YOU may assist her in any matter where she may need YOU,[+] for she herself also proved to be a defender of many, yes, of me myself.

3 Give my greetings to Pris'ca[○] and Aq'ui·la[⊕] my fellow workers in Christ Jesus, 4 who have risked their own necks[×] for my soul,[c] to whom not only I but also all the congregations of the nations render thanks;[#] 5 and greet the congregation[○] that is in their house.[*] Greet my beloved E·pae'ne·tus, who is a firstfruits[◎□] of Asia for Christ. 6 Greet Mary, who has performed many labors for YOU. 7 Greet An·dron'i·cus and Ju'nias my relatives[△] and my fellow captives,[d◊] who are men of note among the apostles and who have been in union[○] with Christ[+] longer than I have.

◎1Co 4:12
□Ro 1:11
○1Co 8:3
△Php 1:27
◊2Co 1:11
Eph 6:18
Col 4:3
1Th 5:25
+2Th 3:2
⊕Ac 21:13
◎Ro 16:2
×2Co 8:4
#1Co 16:18
*1Co 14:33
Php 4:9
1Th 5:23
Heb 13:20
○1Co 7:15
◎1Co 3:5
□Mt 27:55
Ac 2:18
△Ac 18:18
◊Php 2:29
○1Co 1:2
+1Jo 3:17
◎1Co 16:19
⊕Ac 18:2
2Ti 4:19
×Ac 15:26
1Jo 3:16
#Eph 5:20
○1Co 12:28
◎1Co 15:20
*1Co 16:19
Col 4:15
Phm 2
□1Co 16:15
△Ro 9:3
◊Col 4:10
○1Co 1:2
+Php 1:1
1Pe 5:14

[a] Brothers, ℵADVgSyᵖ; but omitted by BP⁴⁶. [b] Or, "introduce." [c] Or, "life." [d] Or, "fellow prisoners."

8 Give my greetings[⊕] to Am·pli·a′tus my beloved in the Lord. 9 Greet Ur·ba′nus our fellow worker in Christ, and my beloved Sta′chys. 10 Greet[×] A·pel′les, the approved one in Christ. Greet those from the household of A·ris·tob′u·lus. 11 Greet He·ro′di·on my relative.[#] Greet those from the household of Nar·cis′sus who are in[*] the Lord. 12 Greet Try·phae′na and Try·pho′sa, who have worked hard in the Lord. Greet Per′sis our beloved one, for she performed many labors[⊙] in[□] the Lord. 13 Greet Ru′fus[△] the chosen[○] one in the Lord, and his mother and mine. 14 Greet A·syn′cri·tus, Phle′gon, Her′mes, Pat′ro·bas, Her′mas, and the brothers[⊙] with them. 15 Greet Phi·lol′o·gus and Julia, Ne′reus and his sister, and O·lym′pas, and all the holy ones with them. 16 Greet one another with a holy kiss. All the congregations of the Christ greet YOU.[◊]

17 Now I exhort YOU, brothers, to keep your eye on those who create divisions[p] and causes for stumbling[○] contrary to the teaching[⊙+] which YOU have learned,[○] and avoid them.[⊕] 18 For men of that kind are slaves, not of our Lord Christ, but of their own bellies,[×] and by smooth talk[#] and complimentary speech[*] they seduce[○] the hearts of guileless ones. 19 For YOUR obedience has come to the notice of all.[□] I therefore rejoice over YOU. But I want YOU to be wise as to what is good, but innocent[△] as to what is evil.[◊] 20 For his part, the God who gives peace[⊙+] will crush Satan[○⊕] under YOUR feet shortly. May the undeserved kindness of our Lord Jesus be with YOU.[×]

⊕2Ti 4:19
×Col 4:15
#Ro 9:3
*Col 4:7
⊙1Co 3:8
□Eph 6:21
△Mr 15:21
○1Co 1:27
⊙1Co 6:5
◊1Co 16:20
2Co 13:12
1Th 5:26
1Pe 5:14
p1Co 1:10
○1Co 8:13
⊙1Co 14:6
+Ro 6:17
2Jo 10
○1Co 4:6
⊕Mt 7:15
1Co 5:9
2Ti 3:5
×Php 3:19
○1Co 3:18
#2Pe 2:3
*Col 2:4
Tit 1:10
□Ro 1:8
△Mt 10:16
◊Jer 4:22
1Co 14:20
⊙1Co 1:3
+Ro 15:33
○1Co 5:5
⊕Ge 3:15
×1Co 16:23
Re 22:21

21 Timothy° my fellow worker greets YOU,
and so do Lucius and Ja'son and So·sip'a·ter
my relatives.#

22 I, Ter'tius, who have done the writing of
this letter, greet YOU in the Lord.

23 Ga'ius,* my host and that of all the con-
gregation, greets YOU. E·ras'tus□ the city°△
steward greets YOU, and so does Quar'tus his[a]
brother.[b]

25 Now to him◊ who can make YOU firm in
accord with the good news I declare and[c] the
preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the
revelation° of the sacred secret+ which has been
concealed[d] for long-lasting times 26 but has now
been made manifest⊕ and has been made known
through the prophetic scriptures among all the
nations in accord with the command of the ever-
lasting° God to promote obedience by faith;×
27 to God wise alone be the glory# through Jesus
Christ* forever. Amen.

a Or, "our." b ℵBP46C omit verse 24 which corresponds with the end of verse 20 and which reads: "May the undeserved kindness of our Lord Jesus Christ be with all of YOU. Amen."—DVg(c.s)It. c Or, "even." d Or, "kept silent."

THE FIRST TO THE CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, called to be an apostle* of Jesus° Christ
through God's will,□ and Sos'the·nes△ our
brother 2 to the congregation of God that is in
Corinth,◊ to YOU who have been sanctified⊙+ in
union° with Christ Jesus, called to be holy°
ones,⊕ together with all who everywhere are
calling upon the name of our Lord, Jesus Christ,
their Lord and ours:×

3 May YOU have undeserved kindness and peace° from God our Father° and our Lord Jesus Christ.#

4 I always thank God for YOU in view of the undeserved kindness* of God given to YOU in Christ Jesus, 5 that in everything YOU have been enriched□ in him, in full ability to speak and in full knowledge,△ 6 even as the witness about the Christ◊ has been rendered unshakable among YOU, 7 so that YOU do not fall short in any gift+ at all, while YOU are eagerly waiting for the revelation⊕ of our Lord Jesus Christ. 8 He will also make YOU unshakable× to the end,° that YOU may be open to no accusation° in the day[a]° of our Lord Jesus Christ.[b]# 9 God is faithful,°* by whom YOU were called into partnership°□ with his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I exhort YOU, brothers, through the name of our Lord Jesus Christ that YOU should all speak in agreement, and that there should not be divisions°△ among YOU, but that YOU may be fitly united in the same mind° and in the same line of thought.◊ 11 For the disclosure was made to me about YOU, my brothers, by those of the house of Chlo'e, that dissensions exist among YOU. 12 What I mean is this, that each one of YOU says: "I belong to Paul,"° "But I to A.pol'los,"° "But I to Ce'phas,"° "But I to Christ." 13 Does Christ exist divided?+ Paul was not impaled[c]° for YOU, was he? Or were YOU baptized° in the name of Paul? 14 I am thankful I baptized none of YOU except Cris'pus⊕ and Ga'ius,× 15 so that no one may say that YOU were baptized in my name. 16 Yes, I also baptized the

°2Co 13:11
°1Co 8:6
#2Co 1:2
Eph 1:2
2Pe 1:2
*Joh 1:17
□1Co 12:8
2Co 8:9
△Col 1:9
◊Ac 18:5
2Ti 1:8
+Heb 6:4
⊕Lu 17:30
2Th 1:7
1Pe 1:7
1Pe 4:13
×1Co 15:24
×2Th 3:3
°Col 1:22
°1Co 10:3
°1Co 4:2
°2Co 6:14
#1Th 3:13
1Th 5:23
*De 7:9
Isa 49:7
□Joh 17:21
1Jo 1:3
°1Co 11:18
△Ro 16:17
°1Co 2:16
◊Ro 15:5
°Ga 1:1
°1Co 3:4
°1Co 3:22
+2Co 11:4
Eph 4:5
°1Co 1:23
°1Co 10:2
⊕Ac 18:8
×Ro 16:23

[a] Day, ℵBA; presence, DIt; day of the advent, Vg. [b] P[46]B omit "Christ". [c] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

household of Steph'a·nas.# As for the rest, I do not know whether I baptized anybody else. 17 For Christ dispatched° me,* not to go baptizing, but to go declaring the good news,□ not with wisdom△ of speech,° that the torture stake[a]° of the Christ should not be made useless.

18 For the speech about the torture stake[a] is foolishness° to those who are perishing,°◊ but to us who are being saved+ it is God's power.⊕ 19 For it is written: "I will make the wisdom of the wise men perish,× and I will shove the intelligence° of the intellectual◊ aside."# 20 Where is the wise man? Where the scribe?°* Where the debater of this system° of things? Did not God make the wisdom of the world° foolish?□ 21 For since, in the wisdom of God, the world through its wisdom° did not get to know God,△ God saw good through the foolishness◊ of what is preached to save those believing.

22 For both the Jews° ask for signs+ and the Greeks look for wisdom;⊕ 23 but we preach Christ impaled,[b]° to the Jews a cause for falling× but to the nations foolishness; 24 however, to those who are the called,° both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power# of God and the wisdom* of God. 25 Because a foolish thing[c] of God is wiser than men, and a weak thing[d] of God is stronger than men.□

26 For YOU behold his calling of YOU, brothers, that not many wise in a fleshly way were called, not many powerful,△ not many noble; 27 but God chose° the foolish° things of the world, that he might put the wise men to shame, and God chose the weak things of the world,

#1Co 16:15
°2Co 12:17
*Ac 9:15
□Ac 9:15
°1Co 4:20
°Ga 5:11
△1Co 2:1
2Pe 1:16
°1Co 1:27
°1Co 15:18
◊Ac 8:20
+1Co 15:2
⊕Ro 1:16
×Ps 33:10
°Re 13:18
◊Mt 11:25
°Mt 2:4
°1Co 2:6
#Isa 29:14
Jer 8:9
°Ga 4:3
*Isa 33:18
°1Co 2:7
□Job 12:17
Ro 1:22
△Mt 11:25
Lu 10:21
◊1Co 2:14
°1Co 9:20
+Mt 12:38
⊕Ac 17:18
1Co 3:19
°1Co 2:2
×Isa 8:14
°1Co 7:18
#Mr 13:26
*Col 2:3
□2Co 13:4
△Joh 7:48
Jas 2:5
°Eph 1:4
°1Co 3:18

[a] See the Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [c] Or, "the foolishness." [d] Or, "the weakness."

that he might put the strong things to shame;◊ 28 and God chose the ignoble things of the world and the things looked down upon, the things that are not,* that he might bring to nothing⊕ the things that are, 29 in order that no flesh might boast× in the sight of God. 30 But it is due to him that YOU are in union○ with Christ Jesus, who has become to us wisdom# from God, also righteousness* and sanctification□ and release by ransom;⊙△ 31 that it may be just as it is written: "He that boasts, let him boast in Jehovah."[a]◊

◊Mt 11:25
*Ro 4:17
⊕1Co 2:6
×Ro 3:27
Eph 2:9
○1Co 15:18
#Jer 23:5
*Ro 10:4
2Co 5:21
□Joh 17:19
Heb 10:10
⊙Eph 1:7
△Col 1:14
◊Jer 9:24

2 And so I, when I came to YOU, brothers, did not come with an extravagance[b] of speech+ or of wisdom declaring the sacred secret⊕ of God to YOU. 2 For I decided not to know anything among YOU except Jesus Christ,× and him impaled.[c]○ 3 And I came to YOU in weakness and in fear and with much trembling,# 4 and my speech and what I preached were not with persuasive words of wisdom but with a demonstration of spirit and power,* 5 that YOUR faith might be, not in men's○ wisdom,□ but in God's power.△

+1Co 1:17
2Co 10:10
2Co 11:6
⊕Eph 3:5
Col 2:2
×Ga 6:14
Php 3:8
○1Co 2:8
#2Co 10:1
Ga 4:13
*Ro 15:19
1Co 4:20
2Pe 1:16
□Eph 1:17
⊙1Co 11:3
△2Co 4:7
2Co 6:7

6 Now we speak wisdom among those who are adults,[d]◊ but not the wisdom+ of this system○ of things nor that of the rulers○ of this system of things⊕ who are to come to nothing. 7 But we speak God's wisdom in a sacred secret,× the hidden wisdom,○ which God foreordained○ before the systems# of things for our glory. 8 This wisdom not one of the rulers* of this system of things came to know,□ for if they had known it they would not have impaled[c]○ the glorious○ Lord.[p] 9 But just as it is written: "Eye○

◊1Co 14:20
Heb 5:14
○1Co 3:18
⊙Eph 2:2
+2Co 1:12
⊕Mt 20:25
×Ro 16:25
Eph 3:9
○1Co 3:19
⊙Eph 1:5
#Col 1:26
*Joh 7:48
Ac 13:27
□2Co 3:14
○2Co 13:4
⊙1Co 11:7
pGa 5:10
○1Co 12:16

[a] Jehovah, J7,8,11-14,17,18; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "excellence." [c] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [d] Or, "full-grown; mature; perfect."

has not seen and ear[o] has not heard, neither have there been conceived in the heart of man the things which God has prepared for those who love him."[△] 10 For it is to us God has revealed[o◊] them through his spirit,[o†] for the spirit[⊕] searches into all things, even the deep[×] things of God.

11 For who among men knows the things of a man except the spirit[#] of man that is in him? So, too, no one has come to know the things of God, except the spirit[*] of God. 12 Now we received, not the spirit[□] of the world, but the spirit[△] which is from God, that we might know the things that have been kindly given us by God.[◊] 13 These things we also speak, not with words taught by human wisdom,[+] but with those taught by the spirit,[⊕] as we combine spiritual matters[×] with spiritual words.[a#]

14 But a physical[b⊙] man does not receive the things of the spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them,[*] because they are examined[o] spiritually. 15 However, the spiritual[□] man examines indeed all things, but he himself is not examined[△] by any man. 16 For "who has come to know the mind[o] of Jehovah,[c◊] that he may instruct him?"[+] But we do have the mind[⊕] of Christ.[d⊙]

3 And so, brothers, I was not able to speak to YOU as to spiritual men, but as to fleshly[o] men, as to babes[o] in Christ. 2 I fed YOU milk,[⊙] not something to eat,[×] for YOU were not yet strong enough. In fact, neither are YOU strong enough now,[#] 3 for YOU are yet fleshly.[*] For

[a] Or, "as we match spiritual matters to spiritual men." [b] Or, "soulical." [c] Jehovah, J[13,14,17,18]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, J[8]. [d] Christ, P[46]ℵACVgSy[p]J[17,18]; the Lord, BDIt.

whereas there are jealousy and strife among YOU,[□] are YOU not fleshly and are YOU not walking as men do?[△] 4 For when one says: "I belong to Paul," but another says: "I to A·pol'los,"[○] are YOU not simply men?[◊]

5 What, then, is A·pol'los? Yes, what is Paul? Ministers[⊙+] through whom YOU became believers, even as the Lord granted each one.[⊕] 6 I planted,[×] A·pol'los watered,[#] but God kept making it grow;[*] 7 so that neither is he that plants anything[□] nor is he that waters, but God[△] who makes it grow. 8 Now he that plants and he that waters are one,[◊] but each person will receive his own reward[○] according to his own labor.[⊙+] 9 For we are God's fellow workers.[⊕] YOU people are God's field[×] under cultivation, God's building.[#]

10 According to the undeserved kindness[*] of God which was given to me, as a wise director of works I laid a foundation,[○□] but someone else is building on it. But let each one keep watching how he is building on it.[△] 11 For no man can lay any other foundation[◊] than what is laid, which is Jesus Christ.[+] 12 Now if anyone builds on the foundation gold,[○] silver,[⊕] precious stones, wood materials, hay, stubble, 13 each one's work will become manifest, for the day will show it up, because it will be revealed[○] by means of fire, and the fire[×] itself will prove what sort of work each one's is. 14 If anyone's work which he has built on it remains,[#] he will receive a reward;[⊙] 15 if anyone's work is burned up, he will suffer loss, but he himself will be saved;[○] yet, if so, it will be as through fire.[*]

16 Do YOU not know that YOU people are God's temple[□] and that the spirit[△] of God dwells in YOU? 17 If anyone destroys the temple[○] of

□Jas 3:16
△Ga 5:19
○1Co 16:12
◊1Co 1:12
⊙2Co 3:6
+2Co 6:4
⊕Ro 12:6
×Ac 18:4
#Tit 3:13
*Isa 55:10
2Co 9:10
□2Co 12:11
Ga 6:3
△Ro 9:16
◊Ga 3:28
○1Co 3:14
⊙1Co 15:58
+Ro 2:6
1Co 4:5
Re 22:12
⊕2Co 6:1
Php 2:13
×Mt 13:33
#1Pe 2:5
*1Co 15:10
○Eph 1:4
□Ro 15:20
Heb 6:1
△1Pe 4:11
◊Isa 28:16
1Pe 2:6
+Eph 2:20
⊙1Ti 2:9
⊕Pr 2:4
○Ga 3:23
×1Pe 1:7
1Pe 4:12
#Mt 7:25
⊙1Co 9:17
○1Co 7:16
*Jude 23
□Eph 2:21
1Pe 2:5
△Ro 8:9
⊙1Co 6:19

God, God will destroy him; for the temple of God is holy,◊ which temple† YOU people are.

18 Let no one be seducing° himself: If anyone among YOU thinks he is wise⊕ in this system° of things, let him become a fool,° that he may become wise.× 19 For the wisdom° of this world is foolishness with God;* for it is written: "He catches the wise in their own craftiness."* 20 And again: "Jehovah[a] knows that the reasonings of the wise men are futile."□ 21 Hence let no one be boasting in men; for all things△ belong to YOU, 22 whether Paul or A·pol'los◊ or Ce'phas° or the world or life° or death or things here or things to come,† all things belong to YOU; 23 in turn YOU belong to Christ;⊕ Christ, in turn, belongs to God.×

4 Let a man so appraise us as being subordinates[b]# of Christ* and stewards□ of sacred secrets△ of God. 2 Besides, in this case, what is looked for in stewards◊ is for a man to be found faithful.° 3 Now to me it is a very trivial matter that I should be examined° by YOU or by a human tribunal.c† Even I do not examine myself. 4 For I am not conscious⊕ of anything against me. Yet by this I do not stand vindicated,° but he that examines me is Jehovah.d× 5 Hence do not judge°# anything before the due time, until the Lord comes,* who will both bring the secret things of darkness° to light and make the counsels of the hearts□ manifest, and then each one will have his praise° come to him[e] from God.△

6 Now, brothers, these things I have transferred so as to apply to myself and A·pol'los◊

◊Ps 11:4
†2Co 6:16
°2Co 11:3
⊕Pr 3:7
°1Co 10:11
°1Co 4:10
⊕Eph 3:10
×Da 12:3
Da 12:10
#1Co 1:20
*Job 5:13
□Ps 94:11
△2Co 4:15
°1Co 1:12
2Co 4:5
°1Co 9:5
⊕2Co 4:12
×Ro 8:38
⊕Joh 17:9
2Co 10:7
×1Co 11:3
#Lu 1:2
*2Co 5:20
□Lu 12:42
△Mt 13:11
Ro 16:25
◊Ge 24:2
Ge 43:19
°1Co 7:25
⊕1Co 9:3
†Mt 10:17
1Co 3:13
⊕Job 27:6
LXX
°Mt 11:19
×Pr 21:2
⊕1Co 5:3
#Mt 7:1
*Mal 3:2
°2Co 4:6
□1Th 2:4
⊕2Co 8:18
△Joh 5:44
Ro 2:29
2Co 10:18
◊1Co 1:12
1Co 3:22

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "attendants; assistants." [c] Literally, "day." [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,18]; the Lord (Κύριος, *ky'ri·os*), P[46]ℵBA. [e] Or, "his praise will come to each one."

for your good, that in our case YOU may learn[○] the rule, "Do not go beyond the things that are written,"[+] in order that YOU may not be puffed[⊕] up individually in favor of the one against[×] the other. 7 For who makes you to differ[#] from another? Indeed, what do you have that you did not receive?[*] If, now, you did indeed receive it,[□] why do you boast[△] as if you did not receive it?

8 YOU men already have YOUR fill, do YOU? YOU are rich[○] already, are YOU?[◊] YOU have begun ruling[○] as kings without us, have YOU?[+] And I wish indeed that YOU had begun ruling as kings, that we also might rule with YOU as kings.[⊕] 9 For it seems to me that God has put us the apostles last on exhibition[×] as men appointed to death,[#] because we have become a theatrical spectacle[*] to the world, both to angels[□] and to men.[△] 10 We are fools[○◊] because of Christ, but YOU are discreet[+] in Christ; we are weak,[⊕] but YOU are strong;[×] YOU are in good repute,[#] but we are in dishonor.[*] 11 Down to the present hour we continue to hunger[○□] and also to thirst[△] and to be naked[a◊] and to be knocked[+] about and to be homeless[⊕] 12 and to toil,[×] working with our own hands.[#] When being reviled, we bless;[○*] when being persecuted,[○□] we bear up; 13 when being defamed,[△] we entreat; we have become as the refuse of the world, the offscouring of all things, and we are so now.

14 I am writing[○] these things, not to shame YOU, but to admonish YOU as my beloved children.[◊] 15 For though YOU may have ten thousand tutors[×] in Christ, YOU certainly do not have many fathers,[⊕] for in Christ Jesus I have become YOUR father[○] through the good news.[×]

[a] Or, "scantily clothed."

○1Co 14:31
+1Co 1:31
⊕Ro 12:3
×2Co 12:20
#Ro 12:6
*Joh 3:27
Jas 1:17
□1Pe 4:10
△Ga 6:14
○2Co 6:10
◊Re 3:17
○1Co 15:25
+Re 20:4
⊕2Ti 2:12
×1Co 15:32
#Ps 44:22
Ro 8:36
2Co 6:9
*Heb 10:33
□Eph 6:12
1Pe 1:12
△2Co 2:16
⊕2Ti 2:23
◊1Co 3:18
+Mt 10:16
⊕2Co 11:29
×1Co 10:12
#Ga 2:6
*Joh 8:49
○1Co 11:21
□Php 4:12
△2Co 11:27
◊Ro 3:35
+Ac 23:2
⊕Mt 8:20
×1Th 2:9
○1Co 10:16
○1Co 15:9
#Ac 18:3
*Ps 109:28
□Mt 5:44
△1Pe 2:23
○2Co 9:1
◊2Co 6:13
+Ga 3:24
⊕3Jo 4
×Ga 4:19
1Th 2:11
○Phm 10

16 I entreat YOU, therefore, become imitators° of me.# 17 That is why I am sending Timothy° to YOU,* as he is my beloved and faithful child□ in the Lord, and he will put YOU in mind of my methods in connection with Christ Jesus,[a] just as I am teaching everywhere in every congregation.

18 Some are puffed up△ as though I were in fact not coming to YOU. 19 But I will come to YOU shortly, if Jehovah[b] wills,◊ and I shall get to know, not the speech of those who are puffed up, but their power.+ 20 For the kingdom of God lies not in speech,° but in power.⊕ 21 What do YOU want? Shall I come to YOU with a rod,× or with love and mildness° of spirit?°#

5 Actually fornication°* is reported among YOU, and such fornication as is not even among the nations,° that a certain man has a wife of his father.[c]□ 2 And are YOU puffed up,△ and did YOU not rather mourn,◊ in order that the man that committed this deed should be taken away from YOUR midst?+ 3 I for one, although absent in body but present in spirit,⊕ have certainly judged° already,× as if I were present, the man who has worked in such a way as this, 4 that in the name of the Lord Jesus,# when YOU are gathered together, also my spirit with the power* of our Lord Jesus, 5 YOU hand such a man over to Satan°□ for the destruction° of the flesh, in order that the spirit△ may be saved in the day of the Lord.

6 YOUR cause for boasting[d]◊ is not right. Do YOU not know that a little yeast° ferments+ the

@1Co 11:1 #Php 3:17 1Th 1:6 °2Co 1:19 *Php 2:19 □1Ti 1:2
△1Ti 3:6
◊Ac 18:21
+1Co 2:5 ⊕1Co 12:8 ⊕1Co 2:4 1Th 1:5 ×2Co 13:10 °2Co 10:1 °1Co 12:13 #Ga 6:1 °1Co 6:13 *Eph 5:3
@2Co 11:26 □Ge 35:22 Le 18:8 De 22:30 △1Co 4:18 ◊2Co 7:9
+Ro 16:17
⊕Col 2:5
°1Co 5:12 ×Mt 18:17
#Joh 20:23
*2Co 2:10 °1Co 7:5 °Php 1:28 □Ac 26:18 1Ti 1:20 △1Co 7:34 Ga 5:22 ◊1Co 3:21 Jas 4:16 °Ga 5:9 +Mt 13:33

[a] Jesus, P[46]ℵCDVg(c.s), MS. 33, but omitted by ABSy[p]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,17]; the Lord, ℵBA. [c] Or, "has his father's wife." [d] Or, "YOUR boasting."

whole lump?⊕ 7 Clear away the old yeast, that YOU may be a new× lump, according as YOU are free from ferment.# For, indeed, Christ○* our passover○□ has been sacrificed.△ 8 Consequently, let us keep the feast,○◊ not with old yeast,+ neither with yeast⊕ of injuriousness× and wickedness,○ but with unfermented cakes of purity# and truth.○*

9 In my letter I wrote YOU to quit mixing in company with fornicators,○□ 10 not meaning entirely with the fornicators△ of this world◊ or the greedy persons and extortioners or idolaters.○ Otherwise, YOU would actually have to get out of the world.+ 11 But now I am writing YOU to quit mixing in company⊕ with anyone called a brother that is a fornicator or a greedy person or an idolater or a reviler or a drunkard○ or an extortioner, not even eating with such a man. 12 For what do I have to do with judging those outside?× Do YOU not judge○ those inside,# 13 while God judges those outside?* "Remove the wicked man from among yourselves."□

6 Does anyone of YOU that has a case against the other dare to go to court△ before unrighteous men, and not before the holy ones? 2 Or do YOU not know that the holy○ ones will judge○◊ the world?+ And if the world is to be judged by YOU, are YOU unfit to try very trivial⊕ matters? 3 Do YOU not know that we shall judge angels?○× Why, then, not things of this life? 4 If, then, YOU do have matters of this life to be tried,# is it the men looked down upon in the congregation that YOU put in as judges? 5 I am speaking to move YOU to shame.* Is it true that there is not one wise man among YOU that will be able to judge□ between his brothers,○ 6 but

⊕1Co 15:3
×Ga 6:15
#Joh 13:1
Re 18:4
○1Co 12:2
○Heb 11:
*Isa 53:7
1Pe 1:19
○Mt 26:5
□Ex 12:2
△Re 5:12
○Mt 22:18
◊Ex 13:7
○Eph 4:2
+De 16:3
⊕Mt 16:6
○Eph 5:5
×Mt 16:12
#1Ti 4:6
*Joh 1:17
Joh 17:1
○1Co 10:1
□2Co 6:1
△Ro 1:23
◊1Co 1:20
+Joh 17:1
⊕2Th 3:6

○1Co 6:10

×Mr 4:11
○1Co 6:2
#1Co 6:5
*Ec 12:14

□De 17:7

△Pr 29:27

○1Co 16:1

○2Ti 4:1
◊Re 20:4
+2Pe 3:7
⊕1Co 4:3

○1Co 11:1
×1Pe 3:19

#Mt 18:17

*1Co 15:3

□Lu 12:57
○1Co 15:6

brother goes to court° with brother, and that before unbelievers?△

7 Really, then, it means altogether a defeat for you that you are having lawsuits with one another. Why do you not rather let yourselves be wronged?◊ Why do you not rather let yourselves be defrauded? 8 To the contrary, you wrong and defraud, and your brothers at that.+

9 What! Do you not know that unrighteous persons will not inherit° God's kingdom?⊕ Do not be misled. Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers,° nor men kept for unnatural purposes,× nor men who lie with men,[a]# 10 nor thieves, nor greedy persons, nor drunkards,° nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit God's kingdom.* 11 And yet that is what some of you were.□ But you have been washed clean,△ but you have been sanctified,°◊ but you have been declared[b] righteous+ in the name° of our[b] Lord Jesus Christ⊕ and with the spirit of our God.×

12 All things are lawful for me; but not all things are advantageous.# All things are lawful* for me; but I will not let myself be held under authority by anything.□ 13 Foods for the belly, and the belly△ for foods; but God will bring both it and them to nothing.◊ Now the body is not for fornication,° but for the Lord,+ and the Lord is for the body.⊕ 14 But God both raised up the Lord× and will raise us up out of death# through his power.*

15 Do you not know that your bodies are members□ of Christ?△ Shall I, then, take the members of the Christ away and make them members of a harlot?°◊ Never may that happen! 16 What! Do you not know that he who is joined

°Mt 5:22
△2Co 6:15
◊Pr 20:22
Mt 5:39
Ro 12:17
1Th 5:15
1Pe 3:9
+1Th 4:6
°1Co 15:50
⊕Eph 5:5
°Heb 13:4
×Ro 1:27
#1Ti 1:10
°Ga 5:21
*Heb 12:14
□Col 3:7
Tit 3:3
△Joh 13:10
Ac 22:16
Heb 10:22
°1Co 7:14
pGa 2:16
°Eph 1:21
◊Eph 5:26
2Th 2:13
+Ro 5:18
⊕1Jo 2:12
×Ro 8:33
#1Co 10:23
*Ro 6:14
□Ro 6:16
△Tit 1:12
◊Ro 14:17
°1Co 6:18
+1Th 4:3
⊕Mt 26:26
Eph 5:23
Col 1:18
×Ac 2:24
#Ro 6:5
2Co 4:14
*Eph 1:19
□1Co 12:18
△Ro 12:5
Eph 4:16
°Heb 11:31
◊Jas 4:4

[a] Or, "nor sodomites." [b] Our, BVgSy; but omitted by P[46]ℵAD.

to a harlot is one body? For, "The two," says he,[a] "will be one flesh."+ 17 But he who is joined to the Lord is one⊕ spirit.× 18 Flee from fornication. Every other sin which a man may commit is outside his[b] body, but he that practices fornication○ is sinning against his own body.# 19 What! Do YOU not know that the body of YOU people is the temple○* of the holy spirit□ within YOU which YOU have from God? Also, YOU do not belong to yourselves,△ 20 for YOU were bought with a price.◊ By all means, glorify God* in the body⊕ of YOU people.

7 Now concerning the things about which YOU wrote, it is well for a man not to have intercourse× with a woman; 2 yet, because of prevalence of fornication,[c]○# let each man have his own wife○* and each woman have her own husband.○ 3 Let the husband render to his wife her due;□ but let the wife also do likewise to her husband. 4 The wife does not exercise authority○ over her own body,○ but her husband does;△ likewise, also, the husband does not exercise authority over his own body, but his wife does.◊ 5 Do not be depriving each other of it, except by mutual consent for an appointed time,* that YOU may devote time to prayer○ and may come together again, that Satan○ may not keep tempting⊕ YOU for YOUR lack of self-regulation.× 6 However, I say this by way of concession, not in the way of an order.# 7 But I wish all men were as I myself am.* Nevertheless, each one has his own gift□ from God, one in this way, another in that way.

8 Now I say to the single persons△ and the

+Ge 2:24 Mt 19:5 Eph 5:31
⊕Joh 17:21
×Eph 4:4
○1Co 7:2
#Ro 1:24 Ro 6:12 1Th 4:4
○1Co 9:13
*Joh 2:21 1Co 3:16 2Co 6:16
□1Th 4:3
△Ro 14:7
◊1Co 7:23 Heb 9:12 1Pe 1:13
+Mt 5:16
⊕1Co 12:2 Eph 4:12
×De 22:28
○Ga 5:19
#1Th 4:3
○1Co 7:11
*Pr 5:19
○1Co 14:3
□Ex 21:10 1Pe 3:7
○1Co 15:2
○1Co 10:1
△Eph 5:2
◊Col 3:19
+Ex 19:15
○Eph 6:1
○2Co 2:1
⊕2Co 11: 1Th 3:5
×1Co 9:2
#2Co 8:8
*1Co 9:5
□Mt 19: 1Co 12:
△1Co 9:5

[a] Or, "it"; that is, the Scripture. [b] Literally, "the." [c] More literal "because of fornications."

widows,° it is well for them that they remain
even as I am.◊ 9 But if they do not have self-
control,°† let them marry, for it is better to
marry⊕ than to be inflamed with passion.°

10 To the married° people I give instructions,
yet not I but the Lord,× that a wife should not
depart from her husband;# 11 but if she should
actually depart, let her remain single or else
make up again with her husband; and a hus-
band should not leave his wife.°

12 But to the others I say, yes, I,* not the
Lord: If any brother has an unbelieving wife,
and yet she is agreeable to dwelling with him,
let him not leave her; 13 and a woman who has
an unbelieving husband, and yet he is agreeable
to dwelling with her, let her not leave her hus-
band. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sancti-
fied° in relation to his wife, and the unbelieving
wife° is sanctified in relation to the brother;
otherwise, YOUR children° would really be un-
clean, but now they are holy.□ 15 But if the un-
believing one proceeds to depart,△ let him de-
part; a brother or a sister° is not in servitude
under such circumstances, but God has called
YOU to peace.◊ 16 For, wife, how do you know
but that you will save° your husband?† Or, hus-
band, how do you know but that you will save
your wife?⊕

17 Only, as Jehovah[a] has given each one a
portion, let each one so walk as God has called
him.× And thus I ordain in all the congregations.
18 Was any man called° circumcised?° Let him
not become uncircumcised.° Has any man been

[a] Jehovah, J7,8 (in accord with Romans 12:3, 2 Corinthians 10:13 and Hebrews 2:4); God, J17 and Textus Receptus; the Lord, P46ℵBACDVgSypJ18.

called in uncircumcision?[#] Let him not get circumcised.[*] [19] Circumcision[□] does not mean a thing, and uncircumcision[△] means not a thing, but observance of God's commandments does.[◊] [20] In whatever state[a] each one was called,[+] let him remain in it.[⊕] [21] Were you called a slave?[○] Do not let it worry you;[×] but if you can also become free,[○] rather seize the opportunity. [22] For anyone in the Lord that was called a slave is the Lord's freedman:[#] likewise he that was called a free[*] man is a slave[□] of Christ. [23] YOU were bought with a price;[△] stop becoming slaves[◊] of men. [24] In whatever condition[+] each one was called, brothers, let him remain in it associated with God.

25 Now concerning virgins[○] I have no command from the Lord, but I give my opinion[○⊕] as one who had mercy[○] shown him by the Lord[×] to be faithful.[○#] [26] Therefore I think this to be well in view of the necessity here with us, that it is well for a man to continue as he is.[*] [27] Are you bound[○] to a wife?[□] Stop seeking a release.[△] Are you loosed from a wife? Stop seeking a wife. [28] But even if you did marry,[◊] you would commit no sin. And if a virgin married, such one would commit no sin. However, those who do will have tribulation in their flesh. But I am sparing YOU.

29 Moreover, this I say, brothers, the time left is reduced.[+] Henceforth let those who have wives be as though they had none,[⊕] [30] and also those who weep be as those who do not weep, and those who rejoice as those who do not rejoice, and those who buy as those not possessing, [31] and those making use of the world[×] as

[a] Or, "calling."

#Ga 5:2
*Ac 15:1
Ac 15:2
□Ro 2:2
△Ga 5:6
Ga 6:15
Col 3:11
◊1Sa 15:
Jer 7:2
○1Co 12:
+Eph 4:1
⊕1Co 7:1
×Ga 3:28
○1Co 7:3

#Joh 8:3
Phm 16
*Eph 6:
□1Pe 2:1
△1Co 6:
Heb 9:
1Pe 1:1
◊Ga 4:9
Ga 5:1
+Ga 3:28

○2Co 11

○1Co 7:
⊕1Co 7:
○2Co 4:
×1Ti 1:1
⊙Ga 3:9
#1Ti 1:1

*1Co 7:

○2Ti 2:
□Mt 3:1
△Eph 5:

◊1Ti 4:

+Mt 24:
Ro 13:
1Pe 4:
⊕Lu 14

×1Jo 2:

those not using it to the full; for the scene of this world is changing.[#] 32 Indeed, I want YOU to be free from anxiety.[*] The single man is anxious for the things of the Lord,[□] how he may gain the Lord's approval. 33 But the married[°] man is anxious[△] for the things of the world, how he may gain the approval of his wife,[◊] 34 and he is divided. Further, the single woman, and the virgin, is anxious for the things of the Lord,[+] that she may be holy both in her body and in her spirit. However, the married woman is anxious for the things of the world, how she may gain the approval of her husband.[⊕] 35 But this I am saying for YOUR personal advantage, not that I may cast a noose[°] upon YOU, but to move YOU to that which is becoming[×] and that which means constant attendance[#] upon the Lord without distraction.[*]

36 But if anyone thinks he is behaving improperly toward his virginity,[a□] if that[b] is past the bloom of youth, and this is the way it should take place, let him do what he wants; he does not sin. Let them marry.[△] 37 But if anyone stands settled in his heart, having no necessity, but has authority over his own will and has made this decision in his own heart, to keep his own virginity,[a] he will do well.[◊] 38 Consequently, he also that gives his virginity[a] in marriage does well,[+] but he that does not give it[c] in marriage will do better.[⊕]

39 A wife[°] is bound during all the time her husband is alive.[×] But if her husband should fall asleep[°] in death, she is free[°] to be married to whom she wants, only in the Lord.[#] 40 But she is happier[°] if she remains as she is,[*] according

[a] Or, "virgin." [b] Or, "she." [c] Or, "her."

#Php 4:5 Jas 4:14
*Mt 6:28 Lu 10:41 1Ti 4:12
□1Co 7:32
°Heb 13:4
△Lu 14:20 1Ti 5:8
◊1Co 7:4
+Lu 10:42 1Ti 5:5
⊕Pr 31:12
°1Ti 3:7
×1Co 6:12
#1Co 9:13
*Lu 10:40
□Mt 19:12
△1Co 7:28
◊Mt 19:11
+Heb 13:4
⊕1Co 7:32
°Eph 5:23
×Ro 7:2
°1Co 15:6
°1Co 9:1
#2Co 6:14
°1Ti 6:15
*1Co 7:26

to my opinion.° I certainly think I also have God's spirit.□

8 Now concerning foods offered to idols:[a]△ we know we all have knowledge.°◊ Knowledge puffs up, but love builds° up. 2 If anyone thinks he has acquired knowledge of something,+ he does not yet know it just as he ought to know it.⊕ 3 But if anyone loves° God, this one is known by him.×

4 Now concerning the eating* of foods offered° to idols,[a] we know that an idol° is nothing* in the world[b] and that there is no God but one.□ 5 For even though there are those who are called "gods",°△ whether in heaven◊ or on earth,+ just as there are many "gods" and many "lords",⊕ 6 there is actually to us one God× the Father,°# out of whom all things are, and we for him,* and there is one Lord,□ Jesus Christ,△ through whom all things are,◊ and we through him.

7 Nevertheless, there is not this knowledge in all persons;+ but some, being accustomed until now to the idol,° eat food as something sacrificed to an idol,⊕ and their conscience,° as it is weak, becomes vile.× 8 But food will not commend us to God;# if we do not eat, we do not fall short, and, if we eat, we have no credit to ourselves.* 9 But keep watching that this authority of YOURS does not somehow become a stumblingblock to those who are weak.□ 10 For if anyone should see you with your knowledge reclining at a meal in an idol temple,[c] will not the conscience of that one who is weak be emboldened to the point of eating foods offered

[a] Or, "the things sacrificed to idols." [b] Or, "nothing at all." [c] Compare Judges 9:27.

°2Co 8:1
□1Th 4:8
△Ac 15:2
°1Co 15:
◊Ro 14:1
°1Co 10:
+Ga 6:3
⊕1Ti 6:4
°1Co 13:
×Ex 33:1
Na 1:7
°1Co 10:
#1Co 10:
°1Co 8:7
*Isa 44:
□De 6:4
Eph 4:
°1Co 10:
△Ps 82:1
Joh 10:
◊Ps 8:5
Heb 2:
+Ps 82:6
°2Co 1:
⊕Ps 136:
×1Ti 2:5
#Mal 2:
*Ac 17:2
Ro 11:
□Eph 4:
△Php 2:
◊Joh 1:
Col 1:1
+1Co 10:
°1Co 12
⊕1Co 10:
°1Co 8:1
×Ro 14:2
#Ro 14:
*Heb 13
□Ro 14:

to idols?[a] 11 Really, by your knowledge, the man
△Ro 14:15 that is weak is being ruined, your brother for
whose sake Christ died.△ 12 But when YOU peo-
○1Co 15:56 ple thus sin○ against YOUR brothers and wound
○1Co 10:25 their conscience○ that is weak, YOU are sinning
against Christ. 13 Therefore, if food makes my
○1Co 10:32 brother stumble,○† I will never again eat flesh
†Ro 14:15 at all, that I may not make my brother stumble.⊕
⊕Ro 14:21
2Co 11:29

○1Co 10:29 9 Am I not free?○× Am I not an apostle?# Have
×Ga 5:1 I not seen Jesus our Lord?* Are not YOU my
#2Co 12:12 work in the Lord? 2 If I am not an apostle○ to
1Ti 2:7 others, I most certainly am to YOU, for YOU are
○2Co 11:13 the seal○ confirming□ my apostleship in relation
*Ac 9:5
1Co 15:8 to the Lord.
○2Co 1:22
□2Co 3:2

3 My defense to those who examine○ me is as
○1Co 14:24 follows:△ 4 We have authority to eat◊ and drink,
△1Co 4:3 do we not? 5 We have authority to lead about
◊Lu 10:8 a sister○ as a wife,† even as the rest of the apos-
tles and the Lord's brothers⊕ and Ce'phas,○× do
○1Ti 5:2 we not? 6 Or is it only Bar'na·bas○ and I that
†Mt 19:11 do not have authority to refrain from secular
○1Co 15:5 work?# 7 Who is it that ever serves as a soldier○
○Ga 2:1 at his own expense? Who plants a vineyard○
⊕Mt 13:55 and does not eat of its fruit?○* Or who shep-
Ga 1:19 herds○ a flock and does not eat some of the
×Mt 8:14 milk○ of the flock?□
Joh 1:42
○2Ti 2:4
○Mt 20:1
#Ac 18:3
2Th 3:8
○Ga 5:22
○Eph 4:11
○Heb 5:12
*De 20:6
Pr 27:18
□De 32:14
1Pe 5:2
△Ro 3:5
◊Ps 19:7

8 Am I speaking these things by human
standards?△ Or does not the Law◊ also say these
things? 9 For in the law of Moses it is written:
"You must not muzzle an ox when it is treading
†De 25:4 out the grain."† Is it oxen God is caring for?
1Ti 5:18 Or is it altogether for our sakes he says it?
10 Really for our sakes it was written,⊕ because
⊕Ro 15:4 the man who plows ought to plow in hope and
1Co 10:11

[a] Or, "the things sacrificed to idols."

the man who threshes ought to do so in hope of being a partaker.[x]

11 If we have sown[o] spiritual things to YOU, is it something great if we shall reap things for the flesh[o] from YOU?[#] 12 If other men share in this authority over YOU, do we not much more so? Nevertheless, we have not made use of this authority,[*] but we are bearing all things, in order that we might not offer any hindrance to the good news[□] about the Christ. 13 Do YOU not know that the men performing sacred duties eat[△] the things of the temple,[o] and those constantly attending[◊] at the altar have a portion for themselves with the altar? 14 In this way, too, the Lord ordained[+] for those proclaiming the good news to live[o] by means of the good news.[⊕]

15 But I have not made use of a single one of these provisions.[x] Indeed, I have not written these things that it should become so in my case, for it would be better for me to die than —no man is going to make my reason for boasting[#] void! 16 If, now, I am declaring the good news, it is no reason for me to boast, for necessity[*] is laid upon me. Really, woe[□] is me if I did not declare the good news! 17 If I perform this willingly,[△] I have a reward;[o◊] but if I do it against my will, all the same I have a stewardship[+] entrusted to me. 18 What, then, is my reward? That while declaring the good news I may furnish the good news without cost,[⊕] to the end that I may not abuse my authority in the good news.

19 For, though I am free from all persons, I have made myself the slave[x] to all, that I may gain[o#] the most persons. 20 And so to the Jews

[x]2Ti 2:6
[o]1Co 15:3
[o]1Co 15:5
[#]Ro 15:2
Php 4:1
[*]Ac 20:3
[□]2Co 11:
[△]Le 6:16
Nu 18:3
De 18:1
[o]2Co 6:1
[◊]1Co 7:3
[+]Mt 10:1
Lu 10:7
[o]1Co 15:
[⊕]1Th 2:9
[x]Ac 18:3
Ac 20:3
1Co 4:1
2Th 3:9
[#]2Co 11:
[*]Jer 20:
Lu 17:1
[□]Eze 3:1
[△]1Pe 5:2
[o]2Pe 2:1
[◊]1Co 3:1
[+]Ga 2:7
Eph 3:2
Col 1:2
[⊕]2Co 11:
[x]Ga 5:13
[o]Php 1:
[#]1Pe 3:1

○1Co 12:13 *Ac 16:3 Ac 18:18 □Ac 21:24 △Ro 6:14 ⊙Ga 2:16 ◊Ro 2:12 +Ga 2:3 ⊕Joh 13:34 Ga 6:2 ×1Co 7:22 #Ro 14:1 Ro 15:1 2Co 11:29 *Ga 3:28 □Php 1:7 △Ga 5:7 ◊Php 3:14 +Ga 2:2 Php 2:16 ⊕Mt 10:22 Mt 24:13 2Ti 4:8 ○Ga 5:23 ×2Pe 1:6 ⊙Php 4:1 ○1Co 15:42 #2Ti 2:5 *Jas 1:12 □Heb 12:1 △1Co 14:9 ◊Ro 8:13 Col 3:5 ⊙Ga 2:2 +2Co 13:6 ⊕Ex 13:21 ×Ex 14:22 p2Co 11:26 ○Ga 3:27 ⊙2Co 3:7 #Ex 16:15 ○1Th 4:17 *Ex 17:6 Ps 78:15 □Nu 20:11 ⊙1Co 11:25 ○Re 6:15 ⊙1Ti 5:10

I became as a Jew,* that I might gain Jews;○ to those under law I became as under law,□ though I myself am not under law,△ that I might gain those under law. 21 To those without law○◊ I became as without law,* although I am not without law toward God but under law⊕ toward Christ,× that I might gain those without law. 22 To the weak I became weak, that I might gain the weak.# I have become all things to people of all kinds,* that I might by all means save some. 23 But I do all things for the sake of the good news, that I may become a sharer□ of it with others.

24 Do YOU not know that the runners△ in a race all run, but only one receives the prize?◊ Run+ in such a way that YOU may attain it.⊕ 25 Moreover, every man taking part in a contest exercises self-control○ in all things.× Now they, of course, do it that they may get a corruptible crown,⊙# but we an incorruptible○ one.* 26 Therefore, the way I am running□ is not uncertainly; the way I am directing my blows is so as not to be striking the air;△ 27 but I browbeat my body◊ and lead it as a slave, that, after I have preached⊙ to others, I myself should not become disapproved+ somehow.

10 Now I do not want YOU to be ignorant, brothers, that our forefathers were all under the cloud⊕ and all passed through the sea×p 2 and all got baptized○ into Moses⊙ by means of the cloud○ and of the sea; 3 and all ate the same spiritual food#a 4 and all drank the same spiritual drink.⊙* For they used to drink from the spiritual rock-mass○□ which followed○

a The same spiritual food, BVgSyp; the spiritual food, P46A; spiritual food, ℵ.

them, and that rock-mass△ meant[a] the Christ.◊ 5 Nevertheless, on most of them God did not express his approval,+ for they were laid low⊕ in the wilderness.

6 Now these things became our examples,[b]○ for us not to be persons desiring injurious things,× even as they desired○ them. 7 Neither become idolaters,# as some of them did; just as it is written: "The people sat down to eat and drink, and they rose up to revel boisterously."* 8 Neither let us practice fornication, as some of them committed fornication,□ only to fall, twenty-three thousand of them in one day.○△ 9 Neither let us put Jehovah[c] to the test,○ as some of them put him to the test,◊ only to perish by the serpents.+ 10 Neither be murmurers, just as some of them murmured,⊕ only to perish by the destroyer.× 11 Now these things went on befalling them as examples[d]○ and they were written for a warning# to us upon whom the accomplished○ ends* of the systems○ of things have arrived.

12 Consequently, let him that thinks he has a firm position beware that he does not fall.□ 13 No temptation has taken YOU except what is common to men.△ But God○ is faithful◊ and he will not let YOU be tempted beyond what YOU can bear,+ but along with the temptation he will also make the way out⊕ in order for YOU to be able to endure it.

14 Therefore, my beloved ones, flee× from idolatry.○# 15 I speak as to men with discernment;* judge for yourselves what I say. 16 The cup□ of blessing which we bless,○ is it not a

△Mt 16:
1Pe 2:
◊Joh 4:
+Nu 14:
⊕Nu 14:
Heb 3:
○1Co 10
×Nu 11:
Ps 106:
○Ga 5:1
#Ex 32:
*Ex 32:
□Nu 25:
○2Co 6:
△Nu 25:
○2Co 13:
◊Nu 21:
+Nu 21:
⊕Nu 14:
×Nu 14:
○Php 3:
#Ro 15:
○1Co 15:
○2Co 4:
*Heb 9:
1Pe 4:
□Ro 11:
Ga 6:1
△Jas 5:1
○2Co 1:
◊Jer 29:
2Co 1:
+Ex 13:
Lu 22:
⊕Ac 27:
2Pe 2:
×2Co 6:
#1Jo 5:
○Ga 5:
*Mt 24:
□Mt 26:
Lu 22:
○Ga 3:

[a] Or, "was." [b] Or, "types." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, N
God, A. [d] Or, "for a typical purpose."

sharing in the blood[△] of the Christ? The loaf[○] which we break,[◊] is it not a sharing in the body[○] of the Christ?[+] 17 Because there is one loaf, we, although many,[⊕] are one body,[a○] for we are all partaking of that one loaf.[×]

18 Look at that which is Israel[○] in a fleshly way:[#] Are not those who eat the sacrifices[○] sharers with[f] the altar?[*] 19 What, then, am I to say? That what is sacrificed to an idol is anything, or that an idol is anything?[□] 20 No; but I say that the things which the nations[b] sacrifice they sacrifice to demons,[○] and not to God,[△] and I do not want you to become sharers with the demons. 21 You cannot be drinking the cup of Jehovah[c] and the cup of demons; you cannot be partaking of "the table[○] of Jehovah"[c◊] and the table of demons. 22 Or "are we inciting Jehovah[d] to jealousy"?[○+] We are not stronger[⊕] than he is, are we?

23 All things are lawful; but not all things are advantageous.[×] All things are lawful;[#] but not all things build[○] up.[*] 24 Let each one keep seeking, not his own advantage,[□] but that of the other person.[△]

25 Everything that is sold in a meat market keep eating,[◊] making no inquiry on account of your conscience,[○+] 26 for "the earth[○] belongs to Jehovah,[e⊕] and so does its fullness".[×] 27 If anyone of the unbelievers invites you and you wish to go, proceed to eat everything that is set before you,[#] making no inquiry on account of your conscience.[*] 28 But if anyone should say to

○1Co 11:27 △Mt 20:22 Lu 22:43 ○1Co 12:27 ◊Mt 26:26 Lu 22:19 ○1Co 11:29 +1Co 12:18 ⊕1Co 12:26 ○2Co 3:7 ×Ro 12:5 ○Eph 5:2 #Eph 2:12 *Le 7:15 □1Co 8:4 ○1Ti 4:1 △De 32:17 Ps 106:37 ○Heb 9:2 ◊Mal 1:12 ○2Co 11:2 +De 32:21 ⊕Eze 22:14 ×1Co 6:12 #Ro 6:14 ○1Co 14:4 *Ro 14:19 Ro 15:2 □1Co 13:5 Php 2:21 △Php 2:4 ◊1Ti 4:4 ○1Co 10:29 ○1Co 15:47 *Ro 14:22 ⊕Ex 19:5 De 10:14 ×Ps 24:1 #Lu 10:8 *1Co 8:7

[a] Or, "Because we, although many, are one loaf, one body." [b] The nations, P[46]ℵACVgSy; they, BD. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBA. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,14]; the Lord, ℵBA. [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,11,14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBA. [f] Or, "in."

YOU: "This is something offered to a god,"[a] do not eat on account of the one that disclosed it and on account of conscience.[b] 29 "Conscience,"[c] I say, not YOURS, but that of the other person. For why should it be that my freedom is judged by another person's conscience? 30 If I am partaking with thanks, why am I to be spoken of abusively over that for which I give thanks?

31 Therefore, whether YOU are eating or drinking or doing anything else, do all things for God's glory. 32 Keep from becoming causes for stumbling to Jews as well as Greeks and to the congregation of God, 33 even as I am pleasing all people in all things, not seeking my own advantage but that of the many, in order that they might get saved.

11 Become imitators of me, even as I am of Christ.

2 Now I commend YOU because in all things YOU have me in mind because YOU are holding fast the traditions just as I handed them on to YOU. 3 But I want YOU to know that the head of every man is the Christ; in turn, the head of a woman is the man; in turn, the head of the Christ is God. 4 Every man that prays or prophesies having something on his head shames the one who is his head; 5 but every woman that prays or prophesies with her head unveiled[c] shames the one who is her head, for it is one and the same as if she were a woman with a shaved head.[d] 6 For if a woman does not veil[e] herself, let her also be shorn; but if it is disgraceful for a

[a] Or, "offered in sacrifice." [b] In agreement with the Textus Rec tus J[7,8,11,13,14,16,17] add: "(For the earth belongs to Jehov and so does its fullness.)" [c] Or, "uncovered." [d] That is, in pun ment for immorality. [e] Or, "cover."

woman to be shorn or shaved,† let her be veiled.[a]⊕

7 For a man ought not to have his head veiled,[a] as he is God's image× and glory;○# but the woman is man's glory.* 8 For man is not out of[b] woman, but woman out of[c] man;□ 9 and, what is more, man was not created○ for the sake of the woman, but woman for the sake of the man.△ 10 That is why the woman ought to have a sign of authority[d] upon her head◊ because of the angels.○†

11 Besides, in connection with the Lord neither is woman without man nor man without woman.⊕ 12 For just as the woman is out of the man,× so also the man is through the woman;# but all things are out* of God. 13 Judge for YOUR own selves: Is it fitting for a woman to pray unveiled[e] to God? 14 Does not nature○ itself teach○ YOU that if a man has long hair,□ it is a dishonor to him; 15 but if a woman has long hair,△ it is a glory○ to her? Because her hair is given her instead of a headdress.[f]◊ 16 However, if any man seems to dispute† for some other custom,⊕ we have no other, neither do the congregations of God.

17 But, while giving these instructions, I do not commend YOU because it is, not for the better, but for the worse that YOU meet together.× 18 For first of all, when YOU come together in a congregation, I hear[g] divisions○ exist among YOU,# and in some measure I believe it. 19 For there must also be sects○ among YOU,* that the persons approved○ may also become manifest among YOU.□

†De 21:12 ⊕Ge 24:65
×Ge 1:27 ○1Co 11:15 #Ro 3:23 *Ge 2:23
□Ge 2:22
○Eph 2:10
△Ge 2:18
◊Ge 24:65
○1Co 13:1 †Ec 5:6 1Co 4:9
⊕Ge 2:24
×Ge 2:21 #Ge 3:16 Job 14:1 *2Co 5:18
○Ga 2:15
□Ga 1:12 Nu 6:5
△1Ti 2:9 ○2Co 3:9
◊Jer 13:18
†1Ti 6:4
⊕Ro 2:8
×1Co 11:22
○Ro 16:17
#1Co 1:10 1Co 3:3 ○Ga 5:20
○1Co 16:3 *Ac 20:30 1Ti 4:1 □1Jo 2:19

[a] Or, "covered." [b] Or, "man does not belong to." [c] Or, "woman belongs to." [d] Or, "permitted freedom." [e] Or, "uncovered." [f] Or, "given her as a covering." [g] Or, "keep on hearing."

20 Therefore, when YOU come together to one
place, it is not possible to eat[a] the Lord's eve-
ning meal.[○△] 21 For, when YOU eat it,[b] each one
takes his own evening meal beforehand, so that
one is hungry[○] but another is sufficiently fed.[c]
22 Certainly YOU do have houses for eating and
drinking, do YOU not? Or do YOU despise the
congregation of God and make those who have
nothing[◊] ashamed? What shall I say to YOU?
Shall I commend YOU? In this I do not com-
mend YOU.[+]

23 For I received from the Lord[d⊕] that which
I also handed on to YOU, that the Lord Jesus in
the night[○] in which he was going to be handed
over took a loaf 24 and, after giving thanks, he
broke it[×] and said: "This means[e] my body[#]
which is in YOUR behalf. Keep doing this in re-
membrance[*] of me." 25 He did likewise respect-
ing the cup[□] also, after he had the evening meal,
saying: "This cup means[e] the new covenant[○△]
by virtue of my blood.[◊] Keep doing this, as
often as YOU drink[○] it, in remembrance[+] of me."
26 For as often as YOU eat this loaf and drink
this cup, YOU keep proclaiming the death[⊕] of the
Lord, until he arrives.[×]

27 Consequently, whoever eats the loaf[○] and
drinks the cup of the Lord unworthily will be
guilty[#] respecting the body and the blood[*] of the
Lord. 28 First let a man approve himself after
scrutiny,[□] and thus let him eat of the loaf and
drink of the cup. 29 For he that eats and drinks
eats and drinks judgment[△] against himself if he
does not discern the body.[○] 30 That is why many
among YOU are weak and sickly[○] and quite a

○Re 19:9
△Mr 14:22
○1Co 11:34
◊Jas 2:5
+1Co 11:17
⊕Ga 1:1
○1Th 5:2
×Mt 26:26
Mr 14:22
#Ro 7:4
Ro 12:5
1Co 10:16
1Co 12:27
Eph 4:12
*Lu 22:19
□Mt 26:27
Mr 14:23
1Co 10:16
○2Co 3:6
△Jer 31:31
Heb 8:8
Heb 9:15
○1Co 12:13
◊Ex 24:8
Lu 22:20
Heb 12:24
+Ex 12:14
⊕1Co 15:26
○Mt 16:12
×1Th 4:17
#Mr 3:29
*Heb 10:29
□2Co 13:5
△Ro 2:2
○1Co 12:13
○Php 2:26

[a] Or, "there is no eating of." [b] Or, "when he eats it." [c] Or, "is drunk." [d] The Lord, ℵBA; Jehovah, J[14]. [e] Or, "is."

◊Eph 5:14 1Th 5:6

few are sleeping◊ in death. 31 But if we would discern what we ourselves are, we would not be judged.+ 32 However, when we are judged,⊕ we are disciplined○ by Jehovah,[a] that we may not become condemned○× with the world.# 33 Consequently, my brothers, when YOU come together to eat it,* wait for one another. 34 If anyone is hungry,○ let him eat at home,□ that YOU may not come together for judgment.○△ But the remaining matters I will set in order when I get there.

○1Co 12:31

12 Now concerning the spiritual gifts,[b]○ brothers, I do not want YOU to be ignorant. 2 YOU know that when YOU were people of the nations YOU were being led away to those voiceless◊ idols○+ just as YOU happened to be led. 3 Therefore I would have YOU to understand that nobody when speaking by God's spirit says: "Jesus is accursed!"⊕ and nobody can say: "Jesus is Lord!" except by holy spirit.×

◊Ps 115:5
○2Co 6:16
+Hab 2:18
Ga 4:8
1Th 1:9
1Pe 4:3
⊕Mr 9:39
1Jo 4:3
×Mt 16:17
Ro 10:9
1Jo 4:2
#Heb 2:4
1Pe 4:10
*Eph 4:4
□Ro 12:6
Eph 4:11
△Eph 4:5
◊Ac 2:43
+Eph 4:6

4 Now there are varieties of gifts,# but there is the same spirit;* 5 and there are varieties of ministries,□ and yet there is the same Lord;△ 6 and there are varieties of operations,◊ and yet it is the same God+ who performs all the operations in all persons. 7 But the manifestation of the spirit is given to each one for a beneficial purpose.⊕ 8 For example, to one there is given through the spirit speech○ of wisdom,× to another speech of knowledge# according to the same spirit, 9 to another faith* by the same spirit, to another gifts of healings□ by that one spirit, 10 to yet another operations of powerful works,[c]△ to another prophesying,○◊ to another discern-

⊕1Co 14:26
Eph 4:7
1Pe 4:11
○1Th 2:5
×Eph 1:17
#1Co 14:6
2Co 8:7
*1Co 13:2
2Co 4:13
□Ac 3:7
Ac 28:9
△Heb 2:4
○1Co 13:9
◊Ro 12:6

[a] Jehovah, J[13,16,18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "things," or, "persons." [c] Or, "of miracles."

ment[+] of inspired utterances,[a⊕] to another different tongues,[○×] and to another interpretation[#] of tongues. 11 But all these operations the one and the same spirit performs,[*] making a distribution[□] to each one respectively just as it wills.[△]

12 For just as the body is one thing but has many members, and all the members of that body, although being many, are one body,[◊] so also is the Christ.[+] 13 For truly by one spirit[q] we were all baptized[⊕] into one body,[○] whether Jews[○] or Greeks, whether slaves[p] or free,[×] and we were all made to drink[⊙#] one spirit.[○]

14 For the body, indeed, is not one member, but is many.[*] 15 If the foot should say: "Because I am not a hand,[○] I am no part of the body," it is not for this reason no part of the body.[□] 16 And if the ear[○] should say: "Because I am not an eye,[⊙] I am no part of the body," it is not for this reason no part of the body.[△] 17 If the whole body were an eye, where would the sense of hearing be? If it were all hearing, where would the smelling be? 18 But now God has set the members[◊] in the body,[○] each one of them, just as he pleased.[+]

19 If they were all one member,[⊕] where would the body be? 20 But now they are many members,[×] yet one body. 21 The eye cannot say to the hand: "I have no need of you"; or, again, the head cannot say to the feet: "I have no need of YOU." 22 But much rather is it the case that the members of the body which seem to be weaker[#] are necessary, 23 and the parts of the body which we think to be less honorable, these we surround with more abundant honor,[*] and so our unseemly parts have the more abundant

[a] Or, "of spirits."

[+]1Co 14:29
⊕1Jo 4:1
○1Co 13:1
×Ac 10:46
#1Co 14:26
*1Co 12:6
□Ro 12:3
1Co 7:7
Eph 4:7
△Heb 2:4
◊Ro 12:5
+Ro 7:4
1Co 10:16
Eph 4:12
q2Co 3:17
⊕Eph 4:5
⊙1Co 12:18
○2Co 11:24
pGa 3:28
⊙Heb 6:7
○2Co 3:17
×Ga 3:28
#Joh 4:14
*Eph 4:16
⊙1Co 16:21
□Eph 4:25
○Jas 5:4
⊙1Co 15:52
△Eph 5:30
◊1Co 6:15
○1Co 15:40
+1Co 15:38
⊕Ro 12:4
×1Co 12:14
#Ro 9:23
1Co 1:26
*2Ti 2:20

comeliness, 24 whereas our comely parts do not need anything. Nevertheless, God compounded the body, giving honor more abundant to the part which had a lack, 25 so that there should be no division in the body, but that its members
□Eph 4:25 should have the same care for one another.□ 26 And if one member suffers, all the other mem-
△1Pe 5:9 bers suffer△ with it; or if a member is glorified,◊
◊Ro 8:17 all the other members rejoice with it.+
+1Pe 4:13

27 Now YOU are Christ's⊙ body,○ and mem-
⊙1Co 15:23 bers individually.⊕ 28 And God has set the re-
○Eph 4:12 spective ones in the congregation,⊙× first, apos-
⊕Ro 12:5 Eph 1:23 Col 1:24 tles;# second, prophets;○* third, teachers;□ then
⊙1Co 14:19 powerful works;a△ then gifts of healings;◊ help-
○Eph 2:20 ful services,+ abilities to direct,⊕ different
×1Co 12:18 tongues. 29 Not all are apostles, are they? Not
#Eph 2:20 all are prophets, are they? Not all are teachers,
*Ac 13:1 are they? Not all perform powerful works,a do
□Eph 4:11 they?b 30 Not all have gifts of healings, do they?
△Ga 3:5 Not all speak in tongues, do they?× Not all are
◊Ac 5:16 translators, are they? 31 But keep striving after
+Ac 18:27 the greaterc gifts.⊙ And yet I show YOU a sur-
⊕Ro 12:8 1Co 3:10 Heb 13:17
×1Co 14:5
⊙1Co 14:1 passing way.

13 If I speak in the tongues○# of men and
○1Co 14:2 of angels⊙ but do not have love,○ I have
#1Co 14:18 become a sounding piece of brass or a clashing
⊙2Co 11:14 cymbal.* 2 And if I have the gift of prophesy-
○1Co 14:1 ing□ and understand all the sacred secrets and
*2Sa 6:5 all knowledge,△ and if I have all the faith so as
□Mt 7:22 1Co 14:3 to transplant mountains,⊙◊ but do not have love,
△1Co 12:8 I am nothing. 3 And if I give all my belongings
⊙Ga 4:24 to feed○ others,+ and if I hand over my body,⊕
◊Mt 17:20 Lu 17:6 that I may boast, but do not have love,× I am not
○Re 12:6 profited at all.
+Mt 6:2
⊕Ro 5:7
×2Co 9:7

a Or, "miracles." b Literally, "Not all are powerful works, are they?" c Or, "the greatest."

4 Love[#] is long-suffering[*] and obliging. Love[□] is not jealous,[△] it does not brag,[◊] does not get puffed up,[+] 5 does not behave indecently,[⊕] does not look for its own interests,[×] does not become provoked.[#] It does not keep account of the injury.[*] 6 It does not rejoice over unrighteousness,[○□] but rejoices with the truth.[△] 7 It bears all things,[◊] believes all things,[+] hopes all things,[⊕] endures all things.[×]

8 Love never fails.[#] But whether there are gifts of prophesying, they will be done away with; whether there are tongues, they will cease; whether there is knowledge, it will be done away with.[*] 9 For we have[a] partial knowledge[□] and we prophesy[○] partially;[△] 10 but when that which is complete arrives,[◊] that which is partial will be done away with.[+] 11 When I was a babe,[⊙] I used to speak as a babe, to think as a babe, to reason as a babe; but now that I have become a man,[⊕] I have done away with the traits of a babe. 12 For at present we see in hazy outline by means of a metal mirror,[×] but then it will be face to face.[#] At present I know partially,[b] but then I shall know accurately even as I am accurately known.[*] 13 Now, however, there remain faith, hope,[○] love, these three, but the greatest of these is love.[□]

14 Pursue love,[⊙] yet keep striving after the spiritual gifts,[○] but preferably that you may prophesy.[○△] 2 For he that speaks in a tongue[○] speaks,[◊] not to men, but to God, for no one listens, but he speaks sacred secrets[+] by the spirit. 3 However, he that prophesies upbuilds[⊕] and encourages[○] and consoles men by his

[a] Or, "we are taking in." [b] Or, "I am taking in partial knowledge."

#Ro 5:5 *1Th 5:14 2Pe 3:15 □Ro 13:10 △Eph 4:32 ◊Pr 27:1 +Col 2:18 1Pe 5:5 ⊕Ro 13:13 1Co 14:40 ×1Co 10:24 Php 2:4 ○2Ti 2:19 #Ga 5:20 *Mt 6:12 □Ro 12:9 △1Co 13:8 ◊1Pe 4:8 +Ac 17:11 ⊕Ro 12:12 ×1Co 10:13 #1Jo 4:8

*1Co 12:31 □Pr 4:18 ○1Co 14:1 △2Pe 1:19 ◊Joh 1:51 +Da 12:4 ⊙1Co 14:20 ⊕Eph 4:13 Heb 6:1 ×Heb 2:8 #1Jo 3:2 *2Co 5:10 ○1Co 15:19 □Mt 22:37 ⊙1Co 16:14 ○2Co 9:15 ⊙1Th 5:20 △Ro 12:6 ○1Co 14:19 ◊1Co 13:1 +1Co 13:2 ⊕2Co 10:8 ⊙2Co 8:17

speech. 4 He that speaks in a tongue upbuilds[○] himself, but he that prophesies upbuilds a congregation. 5 Now I would like for all of YOU to speak in tongues,[×] but I prefer that YOU prophesy.[#] Indeed, he that prophesies is greater than he that speaks in tongues,[*] unless, in fact, he translates, that the congregation may receive upbuilding. 6 But at this time, brothers, if I should come speaking to YOU in tongues, what good would I do YOU unless I spoke to YOU either with a revelation[○] or with knowledge[□] or with a prophecy or with a teaching?[○]

7 As it is, the inanimate[a] things give off sound.[△] Whether a flute or a harp, unless it makes an interval to the tones, how will it be known what is being played on the flute or on the harp? 8 For truly, if the bugle sounds an indistinct call, who will get ready for battle?[◊] 9 In the same way also, unless YOU through the tongue utter speech easily understood, how will it be known what is being spoken? YOU will, in fact, be speaking into the air.[+] 10 It may be that there are so many kinds of speech-sounds in the world, and yet no kind is without meaning. 11 If, then, I do not understand the force of the speech-sound, I shall be a foreigner[⊕] to the one speaking and the one speaking will be a foreigner to me. 12 So also YOU yourselves, since YOU are zealous followers of gifts[×] of the spirit,[b] seek to abound in them for the upbuilding of the congregation.[#]

13 Therefore let the one who speaks in a tongue pray that he may translate.[*] 14 For if I am

○2Co 12:19
×1Co 12:30
#Joe 2:28 Ac 2:17 Ac 21:9
*1Co 12:10
○2Co 12:1
□1Co 12:8
○Eph 4:14
△Job 21:12
◊Nu 10:9
+1Co 9:26
⊕Col 3:11
×1Co 12:1
#1Co 14:4
*1Co 12:10 1Co 14:5

[a] Or, "soulless." [b] Literally, "followers of spirits."

praying in a tongue, it is my gift of the spirit[a] that is praying, but my understanding is unfruitful. 15 What is to be done, then? I will pray with the gift of the spirit,[b] but I will also pray[⊙] with my understanding. I will sing praise[□] with the gift of the spirit,[b] but I will also sing[○] praise with my understanding.[△] 16 Otherwise, if you offer praise with a gift of the spirit,[c] how will the man occupying the seat of the ordinary person say Amen[◊] to your giving of thanks, since he does not know what you are saying? 17 True, you give thanks in a right way, but the other man is not being built up. 18 I thank God,[+] I speak in more tongues than all of YOU do. 19 Nevertheless, in a congregation[⊙] I would rather speak five words with my understanding, that I might also instruct others verbally, than ten thousand words in a tongue.[○]

20 Brothers, do not become young children in powers of understanding,[⊕] but be babes[⊙] as to evil;[×] yet become full-grown in powers of understanding.[#] 21 In the Law it is written: " 'With the tongues of foreigners and with the lips of strangers[d]* I will speak to this people,[□] and yet not even then will they give heed to me,' says Jehovah."[e△] 22 Consequently, tongues are for a sign,[◊] not to the believers, but to the unbelievers,[+] whereas prophesying is, not for the unbelievers, but for the believers.[⊕] 23 Therefore, if the whole congregation comes together to one place and they all speak in tongues, but ordinary people or unbelievers come in, will they not say that YOU are mad? 24 But if YOU are all

⊙1Th 5:17
□Col 3:16
○Eph 5:19
△Ps 47:7
◊2Co 1:20
+1Co 14:6
⊙1Co 14:35
○Php 2:11
⊕Ps 119:99
Eph 4:14
Heb 5:13
⊙Ga 4:1
×Jer 4:22
Ro 16:19
#Php 3:15
1Pe 2:2
*De 28:49
□Isa 28:11
△Isa 28:12
◊Ac 2:4
+Ac 2:13
⊕Ac 2:37

[a] Literally, "it is my spirit." [b] Literally, "with the spirit." [c] Literally, "praise with a spirit." [d] Literally, "others." [e] Jehovah, J7,8,11-14,16-18; the Lord, NBA.

prophesying and any unbeliever or ordinary person comes in, he is put right by them all, he is closely examined° by all,× 25 the secrets of his heart⊙ become manifest,# so that he will prostrate himself[a] and worship° God, declaring, "God is really among YOU."*

26 What is to be done, then, brothers? When YOU come together, one has a psalm,[b]⊙ another has a teaching, another has a revelation, another has a tongue, another has an interpretation. Let all things take place for upbuilding.□ 27 And if someone speaks in a tongue, let it be limited to two or three at the most, and in turns, and let someone translate.△ 28 But if there be no translator, let him keep silent in the congregation and speak to himself and to God. 29 Further, let two or three prophets◊ speak, and let the others discern the meaning.+ 30 But if there is a revelation to another⊕ one while sitting there, let the first one keep silent. 31 For YOU can all prophesy× one by one, that all may learn° and all be encouraged. 32 And gifts of the spirit[c] of the prophets are to be controlled by the prophets. 33 For God is a God, not of disorder,# but of peace.*

As in all the congregations of the holy ones, 34 let the women□ keep silent in the congregations, for it is not permitted for them to speak, but let them be in subjection,△ even as the Law◊ says. 35 If, then, they want to learn something, let them question their husbands⊙ at home, for it is disgraceful for a woman to speak in a congregation.°

○1Co 2:14
×Eph 5:13
⊙2Co 3:3
#Da 2:47
○Col 2:18
*Isa 45:14
Zec 8:23
⊙Eph 5:19
□Ro 14:19
2Co 12:19
Eph 4:12
△1Co 14:5
◊Ac 13:1
Eph 4:11
+1Th 5:21
⊕1Co 12:10
1Th 5:20
×Ro 12:6
○Ga 3:2
#1Co 12:18
1Co 14:40
Col 2:5
*Ro 15:33
□1Ti 2:11
△1Co 11:3
Eph 5:22
Col 3:18
Tit 2:5
1Pe 3:1
◊Ge 3:16
⊙2Co 11:2
○Ga 1:13

[a] Literally, "will fall upon his face." [b] Or, "sacred composition." [c] Literally, "And the spirits."

36 What? Was it from YOU that the word of God came forth, or was it only as far as YOU that it reached?+

37 If anyone thinks he is a prophet or gifted with the spirit,[a] let him acknowledge the things I am writing to YOU, because[b] they are the Lord's commandment.⊙⊕ 38 But if anyone is ignorant,○ he continues ignorant. 39 Consequently, my brothers, keep striving after prophesying,× and yet do not forbid the speaking in tongues. 40 But let all things take place decently and by arrangement.#

15 Now I make known to YOU, brothers, the good news* which I declared to YOU, which YOU also accepted, in which YOU also stand,□ 2 through which YOU are also being saved,⊙△ with the speech with which I declared the good news to YOU, if YOU are holding it fast, unless, in fact, YOU became believers to no purpose.◊

3 For I handed on to YOU, among the first things, that which I also accepted,+ that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures,⊕ 4 and that he was buried,× yes, that he has been raised# up the third day* according to the Scriptures,□ 5 and that he appeared to Ce'phas,⊙△ then to the twelve.◊ 6 After that he appeared to upward of five hundred brothers○ at one time, the most of whom remain to the present,+ but some have fallen asleep○ in death. 7 After that he appeared to James,⊙⊕ then to all the apostles;× 8 but last of all he appeared also to me# as if to one born prematurely.[c]

9 For I am the least* of the apostles, and I am not fit□ to be called○ an apostle, because I

+Isa 2:3

⊙Eph 2:15
⊕1Jo 4:6
○2Co 2:11

×1Co 12:31
1Th 5:20

#Col 2:5

*Ga 1:11

□Ro 5:2

⊙Eph 2:5
△Ro 1:16

◊Ga 3:4

+Ga 1:12
⊕Ps 22:15
Isa 53:8
Da 9:26
1Pe 2:24
×Isa 53:9
Mt 27:60
#Mt 28:7
⊙Ga 1:18
*Lu 24:46
□Ps 16:10
Isa 53:10
○2Co 9:5
△Lu 24:34
◊Joh 20:26
○1Co 15:18
+Mt 23:17
⊙Ga 1:19
⊕Ac 12:17
×Ac 1:2
Ac 1:6
#Ac 9:4
1Co 9:1
*Eph 3:8
□1Ti 1:13
○2Co 1:23

[a] Literally, "a prophet or spiritual." [b] Or, "that." [c] Or, "to an abortive."

persecuted[⊙△] the congregation of God. [10] But by God's undeserved kindness[◊] I am what I am. And his undeserved kindness which was toward me did not prove to be in vain,[+] but I labored in excess of them all,[⊕] yet not I but the undeserved kindness of God which is with me.[×] [11] However, whether it is I or they, so we are preaching and so YOU[#] have believed.[○]

12 Now if Christ is being preached that he has been raised up from the dead,[*] how is it some among YOU say there is no resurrection[⊙] of the dead?[□] [13] If, indeed, there is no resurrection of the dead, neither has Christ been raised up.[△] [14] But if Christ has not been raised up, our preaching is certainly in vain, and YOUR faith is in vain.[◊] [15] Moreover, we are also found false witnesses[⊙] of God,[+] because we have borne witness[○⊕] against God that he raised up the Christ,[×] but whom he did not raise up if the dead are really not to be raised up.[#] [16] For if the dead are not to be raised up, neither has Christ been raised up. [17] Further, if Christ has not been raised up, YOUR faith is useless, YOU are yet in YOUR sins.[*] [18] In fact, also, those who fell asleep[⊙] in death in union[○] with Christ perished.[⊙□] [19] If in this life only we have hoped[○] in Christ,[△] we are of all men most to be pitied.[◊]

20 However, now Christ has been raised up from the dead,[○] the firstfruits[○+] of those who have fallen asleep in death.[⊕] [21] For since death[×] is through a man, resurrection[○#] of the dead is also through a man.[○] [22] For just as in Adam[⊙] all are dying,[*] so also in the Christ all will be made alive.[□] [23] But each one in his own rank: Christ[○] the firstfruits,[△] afterward those who belong to the Christ during his presence.[p◊] [24] Next,

⊙2Co 4:9
△Ac 8:3
◊Eph 4:7
+2Co 6:1
⊕2Co 11:23
×Php 2:13
#Ac 18:10
○Eph 1:19
*Ac 4:2
Ac 17:31
Heb 6:2
⊙1Co 15:21
□Mt 22:23
△Ro 10:7
◊1Th 4:14
⊙2Co 13:1
+Ac 3:15
○1Ti 2:6
⊕Ac 1:22
×Ac 2:24
Ac 4:10
Ac 13:30
#Ac 17:31
1Co 6:14
*Ro 4:25
⊙1Co 15:51
○1Co 16:24
⊙2Co 2:15
□1Co 15:14
○Ga 5:5
△Joh 1:12
◊Re 3:17
+Le 23:10
Col 1:18
⊙1Co 15:52
○Jas 1:18
⊕Ac 26:23
1Pe 1:3
⊙1Co 15:42
×Ge 3:19
○Ga 2:6
⊙1Co 15:45
#Joh 11:25
*Ro 5:12
□Ro 5:17
○Ga 2:16
△Re 1:5
p1Co 16:17
◊1Th 4:16

the accomplished° end,° when he hands over the kingdom+ to his God and Father, when he has destroyed all government and all authority° and power. 25 For he must rule° as king until God[a] has put all enemies° under his feet.⊕ 26 As the last enemy, death° is to be destroyed.[b]× 27 For God[a] "subjected all things under his feet".# But when he says that 'all things have been subjected',* it is evident that it is with the exception of the one who subjected all things to him.□ 28 But when all things will have been subjected to him,△ then the Son° himself will also subject himself[c] to the one◊ who subjected all things to him, that God may be all things to everyone.[d]+

29 Otherwise, what will they do who are being baptized for the purpose of[e] being dead ones?⊕ If the dead are not to be raised up at all,× why are they also being baptized# for the purpose of[e] being such? 30 Why are we also in peril every hour?* 31 Daily I am in danger of death.□ This I affirm by the exultation△ over YOU, brothers, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord. 32 If, like men,[f] I have fought with wild beasts at Eph'e·sus,°◊ of what good is it to me? If the dead are not to be raised up, "let us eat and drink,+ for tomorrow we are to die."⊕ 33 Do not be misled.° Bad associations spoil useful habits.× 34 Wake up to soberness in a righteous way# and do not practice sin, for some are without knowledge° of God.* I am speaking to move YOU to shame.□

35 Nevertheless, someone will say: "How are the dead to be raised up?△ Yes, with what kind

⊙1Pe 1:9
○2Co 3:13
+Da 2:44
⊙2Co 13:10
○Re 5:10
⊙Ga 4:16
⊕Ps 110:1
○2Co 3:7
×Re 20:14
#Ps 8:6
Eph 1:22
*Heb 2:8
□1Pe 3:22
△Php 3:21
⊙2Co 6:18
◊Joh 14:28
+1Co 3:23
⊕Ro 6:4
×Ac 17:31
#1Co 12:13
Ga 3:27
*Ro 8:36
2Co 11:26
□1Co 4:9
△1Th 2:19
○1Ti 1:3
◊2Co 1:8
+Ec 2:24
⊕Isa 22:13
⊙Ga 6:7
×1Co 5:6
#Ro 13:11
Eph 5:14
○2Co 4:6
*1Th 4:5
□1Co 6:5
△Eze 37:3
Ac 26:8

[a] Literally, "he." [b] Or, "The last enemy is to be destroyed, death." [c] Or, "will be subjected." [d] Or, "all things among all persons." [e] Or, "baptized by reason of." [f] Or, "If, with human motives."

◊Job 19:26 ⊙Eph 5:6 p2Co 11:16 ○1Co 15:44 ⊙Eph 2:5 +Joh 12:24

of body◊ are they coming?"⊙ 36 You unreasonable[p] person! What you sow○ is not made alive⊙ unless first it dies;+ 37 and as for what you sow, you sow, not the body that will develop, but a bare grain,⊕ it may be, of wheat or any one of the rest; 38 but God gives it a body× just as it has pleased him,# and to each of the seeds○ its own body. 39 Not all flesh is the same flesh, but there is one of mankind, and there is another flesh of cattle, and another flesh of birds, and another of fish.* 40 And there are heavenly□ bodies,⊙ and earthly bodies;△ but the glory◊ of the heavenly bodies is one kind, and that of the earthly bodies+ is a different kind. 41 The glory of the sun⊙⊕ is one kind, and the glory of the moon⊙× is another, and the glory of the stars# is another; in fact, star differs from star in glory.

⊕Ge 1:11 ×Ge 1:12 #1Co 12:18 ○2Co 9:10 *Ge 1:28 □Da 7:10 ⊙1Co 15:44 △Ge 22:11 ◊Mt 28:3 Lu 24:4 +2Co 3:7 ○Eph 4:26 ⊕Ps 72:5 ⊙Col 2:16 ×Job 31:26 #Da 12:3

42 So also is the resurrection○ of the dead.* It□ is sown in corruption,△ it is raised up in incorruption.⊙◊ 43 It is sown in dishonor,+ it is raised up in glory.⊕ It is sown in weakness,× it is raised up in power.# 44 It is sown○ a physical[a] body,⊙* it is raised up a spiritual body.□ If there is a physical[a]○ body, there is also a spiritual one. 45 It is even so written: "The first man Adam⊙ became a living○ soul."⊙△ The last Adam became a life-giving◊ spirit.+ 46 Nevertheless, the first is, not that which is spiritual, but that which is physical,[a]○ afterward that which is spiritual.⊕ 47 The first man is out of the earth⊙ and made of dust;× the second man is out of heaven.# 48 As the one made of dust is,* so those made of dust are also; and as the heaven-

○Php 3:10 *Joh 12:25 □1Co 10:16 △Isa 40:7 ⊙1Co 15:50 ◊Ro 2:7 +Joh 17:14 ⊕Col 3:4 ×1Co 1:27 ○2Co 9:6 #Re 20:4 ⊙2Co 5:6 *1Co 6:13 ○1Co 15:46 ⊙1Ti 2:13 ○2Co 4:11 ⊙Heb 10:39 □Joh 14:3 Re 1:6 △Ge 2:7 ◊Joh 5:26 +1Ti 3:16 ○1Co 2:14 ⊕1Pe 3:18 ⊙Eph 3:15 ×Ge 3:19 #Joh 3:13 *Ge 2:7

[a] Or, "soulical, animal."

ly one is, so those who are heavenly° are also.□ 49 And just as we have borne the image△ of the one made of dust, we shall bear[a] also the image◊ of the heavenly one.

50 However, this I say, brothers, that flesh° and blood cannot inherit God's kingdom,°† neither does corruption inherit° incorruption.°⊕ 51 Look! I tell YOU a sacred° secret: We shall not all fall asleep° in death, but we shall all be changed,× 52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye,° during[b] the last trumpet. For the trumpet# will sound, and the dead° will be raised up incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this which is corruptible must put on incorruption, and this which is mortal°* must put on immortality.° 54 But when this which is corruptible puts on incorruption and[c] this which is mortal puts on immortality, then the saying will take place that is written: "Death□ is swallowed up forever."[d]△ 55 "Death, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?"◊ 56 The sting† producing death is sin,° and the Law⊕ gives to sin its power.[e] 57 But thanks to God, for he gives us the victory° through our Lord Jesus Christ!×

58 Consequently, my beloved brothers, become steadfast,# unmovable, always having plenty to do in the work of the Lord, knowing that YOUR labor° is not in vain* in connection with the Lord.

°Eph 1:3
□Php 3:21
△Ge 5:3
◊Ro 8:29
°2Co 10:2
°Ga 5:21
†Joh 3:3
°Ga 3:18
°Eph 6:24
⊕1Pe 1:23
°Eph 1:9
°1Th 4:15
×1Th 4:17
°Eph 1:18
#1Th 4:16
°2Co 1:9
°2Co 4:11
*2Co 5:4
°1Ti 6:16
□Re 20:6
△Isa 25:8
◊Ho 13:14 *LXX*
†Ro 6:23
°Eph 4:26
⊕Ro 7:13
°1Ti 6:12
×Ps 98:1
1Jo 5:4
#Col 1:23
2Pe 3:11
°2Co 6:5
*2Ch 15:7
1Co 3:8
Re 14:13

---

[a] We shall bear, BSy[p]; let us bear, P[46]ℵADVg. [b] Or, "at." [c] This which is corruptible puts on incorruption and, BADSy[p]; but omitted by P[46]ℵCVg. [d] "Forever," as at 2 Samuel 2:26, Job 36:7, Lamentations 5:20, Amos 1:11; 8:7, in the *LXX*. [e] More literally, "The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the Law."

16 Now concerning the collection[□] which is for the holy ones,[△] just as I gave orders to the congregations of Ga·la'ti·a,[◊] do that way also yourselves. 2 Every first day[+] of the week let each of YOU at his own house set something aside in store as he may be prospering, so that when I arrive collections will not take place then. 3 But when I get there, whatever men YOU approve[○] of by letters,[⊕] these I shall send to carry YOUR kind gift to Jerusalem.[⊙] 4 However, if it is fitting for me to go there also,[×] they will go there with me.

5 But I shall come to YOU when I have gone through Mac·e·do'ni·a, for I am going through Mac·e·do'ni·a,[#] 6 and perhaps I shall stay or even pass the winter with YOU, that YOU may conduct[*] me part way to where I may be going. 7 For I do not want to see YOU just now on a trip through, for I hope to remain some time with YOU,[□] if Jehovah[a] permits.[△] 8 But I am remaining in Eph'e·sus[◊] until the feast of Pentecost;[○] 9 for a large door[⊙] that leads to activity has been opened to me,[+] but there are many opposers.[○]

10 However, if Timothy[⊕] arrives, see that he becomes free of fear among YOU, for he is performing the work of Jehovah,[a] even as I am. 11 Let no one, therefore, look down upon him.[×] Conduct him part way in peace, that he may get here to me, for I am waiting for him with the brothers.

12 Now concerning A·pol'los[⊙] our brother,[#] I entreated him very much to come to YOU with the brothers, and yet it was not his will at all

□Ac 24:17 Ro 15:26 △2Co 8:4 ◊Ga 1:2 +Ac 20:7 ○2Co 10:18 ⊕2Co 8:19 ⊙Ga 4:26 ×2Co 8:20 #Ac 19:21 2Co 1:16 *Ac 17:15 Ro 15:24 □Ac 20:2 △Ac 18:21 ◊Ac 19:1 ○Ac 2:1 ⊙2Co 2:12 +Ac 19:10 ○Php 1:28 ⊕Ac 16:1 Ro 16:21 Php 2:19 ×1Ti 4:12 ⊙Tit 3:13 #Ac 18:24

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ᴺBA.

to come now, but he will come when he has the opportunity.

13 Stay awake,* stand firm in the faith, carry on as men, grow[a] mighty.□ 14 Let all YOUR affairs take place with love.○△

15 Now I exhort[b] YOU, brothers: YOU know that the household of Steph'a·nas is the first-fruits◊ of A·cha'ia[c] and that they set themselves to minister to the holy○ ones.+ 16 May YOU also keep submitting yourselves to persons of that kind and to everyone cooperating and laboring.⊕ 17 But I rejoice over the presence[f]○ of Steph'a·nas× and For·tu·na'tus and A·cha'i·cus, because they have made up for my absence from YOU.[d] 18 For they have refreshed my spirit# and YOURS. Therefore recognize men of that kind.*

19 The congregations of Asia○ send YOU their greetings.□ Aq'ui·la○ and Pris'ca○ together with the congregation that is in their house△ greet YOU heartily in the Lord. 20 All the brothers greet YOU. Greet one another with a holy kiss.◊

21 Here is my greeting, Paul's, in my own hand.○+

22 If anyone has no affection○ for the Lord, let him be accursed.⊕ O our Lord, come![e]× 23 May the undeserved kindness of the Lord Jesus be with YOU. 24 May my love be with all of YOU in union○ with Christ Jesus.

*1Th 5:6
□Eph 6:10
Php 1:27
Col 1:11
○2Co 9:7
△1Co 13:4
1Pe 4:8

◊Ro 16:5

○2Co 9:12
+2Co 8:4
Heb 6:10
⊕Php 2:29
1Th 5:12
1Ti 5:17
○2Co 7:6

×1Co 1:16

#2Co 7:13

*Php 2:29

○2Co 1:8
□Ro 16:5
○2Ti 4:19
○Ac 18:2
△Phm 2

◊Ro 16:16

○2Co 11:33
+2Th 3:17
Phm 19
○Tit 3:15
⊕1Co 12:3
Ga 1:8
×Re 22:20

○2Co 5:17

[a] Or, "be." [b] Or, "entreat." [c] The Roman province of southern Greece, with its capital at Corinth. [d] Literally, "for YOUR lack of me." [e] Or, "Our Lord is coming"; or, "Our Lord has come." Literally, "Mar'an ath'a," $Sy^{p}P^{46}\aleph BAJ^{17,18}$. [f] Presence = παρουσία (*par.ou.si'a*). See Appendix under 1 Corinthians 16:17.

THE SECOND TO THE

CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, an apostle* of Christ Jesus through God's will, and Timothy our brother to the
congregation of God which is in Corinth, together with all the holy ones□ that are in all of
A·cha'ia:[a]

2 May YOU have undeserved kindness△ and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God○ and Father⊙ of our Lord Jesus Christ,◊ the Father of tender mercies+ and the God of all comfort,○⊕ 4 who comforts× us in all our tribulation,○ that we may be able to comfort# those in any kind of tribulation through the comfort* with which we ourselves are being comforted by God.□ 5 For just as the sufferings○ for the Christ abound in us,△ so the comfort we get also abounds through the Christ. 6 Now whether we are in tribulation, it is for YOUR comfort and salvation;◊ or whether we are being comforted, it is for YOUR comfort that operates to make YOU endure the same sufferings that we also suffer.+ 7 And so our hope for YOU is unwavering, knowing as we do that, just as YOU are sharers of the sufferings, in the same way YOU will also share the comfort.⊕

8 For we do not wish YOU to be ignorant, brothers, about the tribulation that happened to us in the province of Asia,○ that we were under extreme pressure beyond our strength,○ so that we were very uncertain even of our lives.×

*1Co 1:1
1Ti 1:1

□Col 1:2

△Ro 1:7
Php 1:2
1Th 1:1

○2Co 4:4
⊙Eph 4:6
◊Eph 1:3
1Pe 1:3
○2Co 2:7
⊕2Co 2:4
+Ex 34:6
Isa 55:3
Ro 12:1
⊕Isa 51:3
Ro 15:5
×Ps 23:4
2Co 7:6
○Php 3:10
#Eph 6:22
*Ro 15:4
1Th 4:18
□2Th 2:16
△Col 1:24
◊Eph 1:13

+Ro 8:17
1Pe 3:17
1Pe 4:16

⊕Ro 8:18
2Ti 2:12

⊙2Ti 1:15
○1Pe 4:11
×Ac 19:23
1Co 15:32
1Co 16:9

[a] The Roman province of southern Greece, with its capital at Corinth.

9 In fact, we felt within ourselves that we had received the sentence of death. This was that we might have our trust,°# not in ourselves, but in the God who raises up the dead.°* 10 From so likely a death he did rescue us and will rescue us;□ and our hope is in him that he will also rescue us further.△ 11 YOU also can help along by YOUR supplication for us,◊ in order that thanks+ may be given by many in our behalf for what is kindly given to us due to many upturned faces.

12 For the thing we boast of is this, to which our conscience° bears witness,⊕ that with holiness and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom× but with God's undeserved kindness, we have conducted° ourselves in the world, but more especially toward YOU. 13 For we are really not writing YOU things except those which YOU well know[a] or also recognize,° and which I hope YOU will continue to recognize to the end, 14 just as YOU have also recognized, to a degree, that we are a cause for YOU to boast# just as YOU will also be for us in the day of our Lord Jesus.*

15 So, with this confidence, I was intending before to come to YOU,□ that YOU might have a second△ occasion for joy, 16 and after a stopover with YOU to go to Mac·e·do'ni·a,◊ and to come back from Mac·e·do'ni·a to YOU+ and be conducted⊕ part way by YOU to Ju·de'a. 17 Well, when I had such an intention, I did not indulge in any lightness, did I? Or what I purpose do× I purpose it according to the flesh# that with me there should be "Yes, Yes" and "No, No"?* 18 But God can be relied upon that our speech

°2Co 10:7
#Jer 17:7
°Ga 1:1
*Heb 11:1
□Ps 34:19
2Pe 2:9
△2Ti 4:18
◊Ro 15:30
Php 1:19
Phm 22
+2Co 9:11
°2Co 4:2
⊕Ac 23:1
×1Co 2:4
°Ga 1:13
°Ro 8:29
#2Co 5:12
*Php 2:16
1Th 2:19
□1Co 4:19
△Ac 20:2
◊1Co 16:5
+Ac 20:3
⊕Ac 17:15
Ro 15:24
1Co 16:6
×2Co 10:2
#2Co 5:16
*Jas 5:12

[a] Or, "YOU are reading."

addressed to YOU is not Yes and yet No.[a] 19 For
□Lu 1:35 Ac 9:20 the Son of God,□ Christ Jesus, who was preached
among YOU through us, that is, through me and
○1Th 1:1 ○Php 2:19 △Ac 18:5 Sil·va'nus○△ and Timothy,○ did not become Yes
and yet No,[a] but Yes has become Yes in his
◊Heb 13:8 case.◊ 20 For no matter how many God's prom-
+Ge 3:15 Ge 17:7 Ge 49:10 ises+ are, they have become Yes by means of
him.[b]⊕ Therefore also through him is the Amen×
⊕Ro 15:8 ×1Co 14:16 Re 3:14 #Heb 6:16 said to God for glory through us. 21 But he who
guarantees# that YOU and we belong to Christ
1Jo 2:20 1Jo 2:27 ○Eph 1:13 □Eph 4:30 △2Co 5:5 Eph 1:14 ◊Ro 8:23 1Co 12:13 ⊙Ga 5:13 +Ro 1:9 Php 1:8 ⊕1Co 4:21 and he who has anointed us is God. 22 He has
also put his seal○□ upon us and has given us the
token△ of what is to come,[c] that is, the spirit,◊
in our hearts.

23 Now I call○ upon God as a witness+ against
my own soul that it is to spare YOU⊕ that I have
not yet come to Corinth. 24 Not that we are the
masters× over YOUR faith, but we are coworkers#
for YOUR joy, for it is by YOUR faith* that YOU
are standing.

2 For this is what I have decided for myself,
□Ro 9:2 △1Co 4:21 not to come to YOU again in sadness.□ 2 For
if I make YOU sad,△ who indeed is there to cheer
me except the one that is made sad by me?
3 And so I am writing this very thing, that,
◊2Co 12:21 +2Co 7:16 ⊕Ga 5:10 when I come, I may not get sad◊ because of
those over whom I ought to rejoice,+ because
I have confidence⊕ in all of YOU that the joy I
have is that of all of YOU. 4 For out of much
○2Co 4:17 ×Ac 20:31 #2Co 7:8 tribulation○ and anguish of heart I write YOU
with many tears,× not that YOU may be sad-
dened,# but that YOU may know the love which
I have more especially for YOU.

[a] Or, "Yes and No in one breath." [b] Or, "in him." [c] Or, "given us the earnest money or down payment."

5 Now if anyone has caused sadness,* he has saddened, not me, but all of YOU to an extent —not to be too harsh in what I say. 6 This rebuke□ given by the majority is sufficient for such a man, 7 so that, on the contrary now, YOU should kindly forgive△ and comfort○ him, that somehow such a man may not be swallowed up by his being overly sad.◊ 8 Therefore I exhort YOU to confirm YOUR love+ for him. 9 For to this end also I write to ascertain the proof of YOU, whether YOU are obedient○ in all things.⊕ 10 Anything YOU kindly forgive× anyone, I do too. In fact, as for me, whatever I have kindly forgiven, if I have kindly forgiven anything, it has been for YOUR sakes in Christ's sight, 11 that we may not be overreached by Satan,⊙# for we are not ignorant○ of his designs.*

12 Now when I arrived in Tro'as□ to declare the good news about the Christ, and a door○ was opened to me in the Lord,△ 13 I got no relief in my spirit on account of not finding Titus○◊ my brother, but I said good-bye to them and departed for Mac·e·do'ni·a.+

14 But thanks be to God who always leads⊕ us in a triumphal× procession in company# with the Christ and makes the odor of the knowledge of him perceptible through us in every place! 15 For to God we are a sweet odor of Christ among those who are being saved and among those who are perishing;⊙* 16 to the latter ones an odor issuing from death to death,□ to the former ones an odor issuing from life to life.△ And who is adequately qualified○ for these things?◊ 17 We are; for we are not peddlers[a] of

*1Co 5:1

□1Ti 5:20

△Col 3:13
○2Co 7:4

◊Ga 6:1
Heb 12:12
+Col 1:4

○2Co 7:15
⊕2Co 10:6
×Mt 18:21

⊙2Co 11:14
#Lu 22:31
○Eph 4:18
*Eph 6:11
1Pe 5:8
□Ac 16:8
Ac 20:6
○Col 4:3
△1Co 16:9

○2Co 12:18
◊Ga 2:3
Tit 1:4

+2Co 7:5

⊕Ps 68:7

×Ex 15:1
#Re 14:4

⊙2Th 2:10
*1Co 1:18
□2Cor 4:3
1Pe 2:8

△Re 7:10
○2Co 3:5

◊1Co 15:10

[a] Or, "those who commercialize or make gain; adulterators."

the word of God[+] as many men are,[⊕] but as out of sincerity, yes, as sent from God, under God's view, in company with Christ, we are speaking.[×]

3 Are we starting again to recommend ourselves?[#] Or do we, perhaps, like some men, need letters[*] of recommendation to YOU or from YOU? [2] YOU yourselves are our letter,[□] inscribed on our[a] hearts and known and being read by all mankind.[△] [3] For YOU are shown to be a letter of Christ written by us as ministers,[◊] inscribed not with ink but with spirit[+] of the living God, not on stone tablets,[⊕] but on fleshly tablets, on hearts.[b⊙×]

4 Now through the Christ we have this kind of confidence[#] toward God. [5] Not that we of ourselves are adequately qualified to reckon anything as issuing from ourselves,[*] but our being adequately qualified[○] issues from God,[□] [6] who has indeed adequately qualified us to be ministers[⊙] of a new covenant,[○△] not of a written code,[◊] but of spirit;[+] for the written code condemns[⊕] to death, but the spirit makes alive.[×]

7 Moreover, if the code which administers death[○#] and which was engraved[c] in letters in stones[*] came about in a glory,[□] so that the sons of Israel[○] could not gaze intently at the face of Moses[⊙] because of the glory of his face,[△] a glory which was to be done away with, [8] why should not the administering of the spirit[◊] be much more with glory?[+] [9] For if the code administering condemnation[d⊕] was glorious,[e×] much more does the administering of righteousness[#] abound with glory.[○*] [10] In fact, even that which has

[a] Our, P[46]BASy[p]Vg; YOUR, ℵ. [b] Or, "on tablets, on fleshly hearts." [c] Literally, "if the administering of death engraved." [d] Literally, "if the administering of condemnation." [e] Literally, "was a glory."

once been made glorious has been stripped of glory in this respect,□ because of the glory that excels it.△ 11 For if that which was to be done away with was brought in with glory,◊ much more would that which remains be with glory.+

12 Therefore, as we have such a hope,⊕ we are using great freeness○ of speech, 13 and not doing as when Moses would put a veil× upon his face, that the sons of Israel might not gaze intently at the end○# of that which was to be done away with. 14 But their mental perceptions were dulled.* For to this present day the same veil remains unlifted at the reading of the old covenant,□ because it is done away with by means of Christ.△ 15 In fact, down till today whenever Moses is read,◊ a veil lies upon their hearts.+ 16 But when there is a turning to Jehovah,[a] the veil is taken away.⊕ 17 Now Jehovah[a] is the spirit;× and where the spirit○# of Jehovah[a] is, there is freedom.○* 18 And all of us,□ while we with unveiled faces reflect like mirrors the glory○ of Jehovah,[a]△ are transformed◊ into the same image+ from glory to glory,⊕ exactly as done by Jehovah[a] the spirit.[b]

4 That is why, since we have this ministry○× according to the mercy○ that was shown us, we do not behave improperly, 2 but we have renounced the underhanded things of which to be ashamed, not walking in craftiness neither adulterating the word of God,# but by making the truth manifest recommending ourselves to every human conscience○ in the sight of God.* 3 If, now, the good○ news we declare is in fact veiled, it is veiled among those who are perish-

□Col 2:15
△Col 2:17
◊Ex 19:16
Ex 24:17
+Heb 12:22
⊕1Pe 1:3
○2Co 7:4
×Ex 34:33
○2Co 11:15
#Ro 10:4
*Ro 11:7
□Isa 6:10
Joh 12:40
△Eph 2:15
◊Ac 15:21
+Ro 11:8
⊕Ex 34:34
Ro 11:23
Ro 11:26
○Ga 4:29
×Ge 6:3
Joh 4:24
○Ga 2:4
#Ga 5:18
*Ro 6:14
○Ga 1:5
□Ro 8:30
△Ps 138:5
Isa 40:5
Isa 60:1
◊Joh 1:12
Ga 4:5
○2Co 5:18
○Ga 6:16
+Ro 8:29
⊕Ro 8:30
2Pe 3:18
1Jo 3:2
×Ro 11:13
#2Co 2:17
○2Co 5:11
*2Co 6:4
○2Co 8:18

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "by Jehovah's spirit."

ing,[□] [4] among whom the god of this system[p] of things[△] has blinded[○] the minds[○] of the unbelievers, that the illumination of the glorious[◊] good news about the Christ,[a] who is the image[+] of God,[○] might not shine through. [5] For we are preaching, not ourselves, but Christ Jesus as Lord,[⊕] and ourselves as YOUR slaves[×] for Jesus' sake. [6] For God is he who said: "Let the light shine[b] out of darkness,"[○#] and he has shone on our hearts to illuminate[*] them with the glorious knowledge[c○] of God by[d] the face of Christ.[□]

7 However, we have this treasure[⊙△] in earthen[◊] vessels,[+] that the power[⊕] beyond what is normal may be God's[×] and not that out of ourselves. [8] We are pressed in every way,[#] but not cramped beyond movement; we are perplexed, but not absolutely with no way out;[*] [9] we are persecuted,[○] but not left in the lurch;[□] we are thrown down,[△] but not destroyed. [10] Always we endure everywhere in our body the death-dealing treatment given to Jesus,[e◊] that the life of Jesus may also be made manifest in our body.[+] [11] For we who live[○] are ever being brought face to face with death[f⊕] for Jesus' sake, that the life of Jesus may also be made manifest in our mortal[○] flesh.[×] [12] Consequently, death is at work in us, but life[○] in YOU.[#]

13 Now because we have the same spirit of faith as that of which it is written, "I exercised faith, therefore I spoke,"[*] we, too, exercise faith and therefore we speak, [14] knowing that he who raised Jesus[g] up will raise us up also together

□2Co 2:15
pGa 1:4
○2Pe 1:9
⊙2Co 11:3
△Eph 2:2
◊1Ti 1:11
+Col 1:15
○Ga 4:8
⊕1Co 1:23
×Mt 20:27
⊙2Co 6:14
#Ge 1:3
*1Pe 2:9
○2Co 11:6
□2Pe 1:3
⊙Col 2:3
△2Co 4:1
◊Isa 64:8
+Ac 9:15
⊕Eph 1:19
×1Co 2:5
#2Co 7:5
*1Co 10:13
○2Co 12:10
□Heb 13:5
△Ac 14:19
◊Php 3:10
1Pe 4:13
+Ac 4:13
⊙2Co 5:15
⊕1Co 4:9
1Co 15:31
○2Co 5:4
·2Co 6:9
⊙Ga 3:21
#2Co 2:16
*Ps 116:10

[a] Or, "the good news about the glory of the Christ." [b] Or, "The light will shine." [c] Or, "the knowledge of the glory." [d] Or, "in." [e] Or, "in our body the putting of Jesus to death." [f] Or, "being delivered to death." [g] Jesus, P^{46}BVg; the Lord Jesus, ℵCDSy^{p}.

with Jesus and will present us together with YOU.[□] 15 For all things are for YOUR sakes,[△] in order that the undeserved kindness which was multiplied should abound because of the thanksgiving of many more to the glory of God.[◊]

16 Therefore we do not give up, but even if the man we are outside is wasting away, certainly the man we are inside[+] is being renewed from day to day. 17 For though the tribulation[○] is momentary[⊕] and light, it works out for us a glory which is of more and more surpassing weight and is everlasting,[×] 18 while we keep our eyes, not on the things seen, but on the things unseen.[#] For the things seen are temporary,[*] but the things unseen are everlasting.[⊙□]

5 For we know that if our earthly[△] house, this tent,[○◊] should be dissolved,[+] we are to have a building from God, a house not made with hands,[⊕] everlasting[⊙×] in the heavens. 2 For in this dwelling-house we do indeed groan,[#] earnestly desiring to put on the one for us from heaven,[*] 3 so that, having really put it on, we shall not be found naked.[□] 4 In fact, we who are in this tent[○] groan, being weighed down, because we want, not to put it off, but to put on the other,[△] that what is mortal[○] may be swallowed up by life.[◊] 5 Now he that produced us for this very thing is God,[+] who gave us the token[⊕] of what is to come,[a] that is, the spirit.[×]

6 We are therefore always of good courage and know that, while we have our home in the body,[○] we are absent from the Lord,[#] 7 for we are walking by faith,[○] not by sight.[*] 8 But we are of good courage and are well pleased rather

[a] Or, "gave us the earnest money or down payment."

□Ro 8:11
1Co 6:14
△1Co 3:21
◊2Ti 2:10
+Ro 7:22
Col 3:10
○Eph 3:13
⊕1Pe 1:6
×Mt 5:12
Ro 8:18
#Ro 8:34
2Co 5:7
Heb 11:1
*Jas 1:11
⊙2Co 5:1
□Da 7:27
△2Co 4:7
○2Co 5:4
◊2Pe 1:13
+2Pe 1:14
⊙2Th 1:9
⊕Php 3:21
Heb 9:11
×Lu 16:9
#Ro 8:23
*1Co 15:4
□Re 3:18
○Heb 8:2
△1Co 15:4
⊙Ro 6:12
◊1Co 15:5
+Eph 2:1
⊕2Co 1:2
Eph 1:1
×Ro 8:23
1Co 12:1
○Ga 6:17
#Joh 14:3
⊙2Co 13:5
*Ro 8:24
2Co 4:18

to become absent from the body and to make
□Php 1:23 our home with the Lord.□ 9 Therefore we are
also making it our aim that, whether having
△Php 1:24 our home with him or being absent from him,△
we may be acceptable to him. 10 For we must
all be made manifest before the judgment seat
◊Ac 17:31 of the Christ,◊ that each one may get his award
for the things done through the body, accord-
ing to the things he has practiced, whether it
+Col 3:24 Re 22:12 ⊕Heb 10:31 1Pe 1:17 is good or vile.+

11 Knowing, therefore, the fear⊕ of the Lord,
we keep persuading men, but we have been
made manifest to God. However, I hope that
we have been made manifest also to YOUR con-
○1Ti 1:5 ×2Co 4:2 ⊙Ga 5:13 #2Co 3:1 2Co 10:12 sciences.○× 12 We are not again recommending#
ourselves to YOU, but giving YOU an inducement⊙
for boasting in respect to us, that YOU may
2Co 1:14 have an answer for those who boast over the
outward appearance but not over the heart.
□2Co 11:1 2Co 11:16 △2Co 12:6 13 For if we were out of our mind,□ it was for
God; if we are sound in mind,△ it is for YOU.
14 For the love the Christ has[a] forces us, be-
cause this is what we have judged, that one
◊Isa 53:6 Mt 20:28 ⊙2Co 6:16 man died for all;◊ so, then, all had died; 15 and
he died for all that those who live might live⊙
+Ro 14:7 ⊕Ro 6:11 no longer for themselves,+ but for him⊕ who died
for them and was raised up.

16 Consequently, from now on we know no
×Mt 12:50 #Mt 23:39 *Joh 20:17 □Ro 6:4 Ga 6:15 △Isa 43:18 Eph 4:22 ○2Co 12:2 ⊙Ga 6:15 ○Re 4:11 ◊Eph 4:24 +Eph 2:16 Col 1:20 man according to the flesh.× Even if we have
known Christ according to the flesh,# certainly
we now know him so no more.* 17 Consequently,
if anyone is in union○ with Christ, he is a new
creation;[b]○□ the old things passed away,△ look!
new things have come into existence.○◊ 18 But
all things are from God, who reconciled+ us to

[a] Or, "love of the Christ." [b] Or, "creature."

himself through Christ and gave us the ministry[⊕⊛] of the reconciliation,[○] 19 namely, that God was by means of Christ[×] reconciling a world[#] to himself, not reckoning to them their trespasses,[⊙*] and he committed the message[□] of the reconciliation to us.

20 We are therefore ambassadors[△] substituting for[a] Christ,[◊] as though God were making entreaty through us.[+] As substitutes for[a] Christ we beg:[⊕] "Become reconciled to God." 21 The one who did not know sin[×] he made to be sin[b#] for us, that we might become God's righteousness[*] by means of him.

6 Working together with him,[□] we also entreat you not to accept the undeserved[○] kindness of God and miss its purpose.[△] 2 For he says: "In an acceptable season I heard you, and in the day for salvation[○] I came to your help."[◊] Look! Now is the especially acceptable season.[+] Look! Now is the day[○] for salvation. 3 In no way are we giving any cause for stumbling,[⊙⊕] that our ministry[○] might not be found fault with; 4 but in every way we recommend[×] ourselves as God's ministers, by the endurance[○] of much, by tribulations, by cases of need, by difficulties, 5 by beatings, by prisons,[#] by disorders, by labors,[○] by sleepless nights, by times without food, 6 by purity, by knowledge, by longsuffering,[○] by kindness, by holy spirit, by love free from hypocrisy,[*] 7 by truthful speech, by God's power;[□] through the weapons[△] of righteousness[○] for offense and defense,[c] 8 through glory and dishonor, through bad report and good report;[○] as deceivers[◊] and yet truthful, 9 as being unknown

⊕Ac 20:24
⊙⊛2Co 6:3
○Ro 5:10
×Ro 3:24
#Ro 11:15
1Jo 2:2
⊙Eph 1:7
*Isa 43:25
Ro 4:25
□Ac 13:38
△Eph 6:20
◊Mt 25:40
+2Co 2:14
⊕Re 22:17
×Joh 8:46
Heb 4:15
#Le 16:3
Heb 9:28
*Ro 1:17
□2Co 5:20
○2Co 12:9
△Heb 12:15
⊙⊛2Co 7:10
◊Isa 49:8
+Lu 4:19
○Ga 4:10
⊙⊕2Co 11:29
⊕Ro 14:13
○Eph 4:12
×2Co 4:2
⊙2Co 12:12
#2Co 11:23
○2Co 10:13
⊙Ga 5:22
*Ro 12:9
1Ti 1:5
□1Co 2:4
△2Co 10:4
Eph 6:11
○Ga 3:6
⊙1Th 1:9
◊Mt 27:63

[a] Or, "instead of; in the name of." [b] Or, "a sin offering." [c] Literally, "righteousness on the right hand and on the left."

and yet being recognized,[+] as dying and yet, look! we live,[⊕] as disciplined[×] and yet not delivered to death,[#] 10 as sorrowing but ever rejoicing, as poor but making many rich,[○] as having nothing and yet possessing all things.[*]

11 Our mouth has been opened to YOU, Corinthians, our heart[□] has widened out. 12 YOU are not cramped for room within us,[△] but YOU are cramped for room in YOUR own tender affections. 13 So, as a recompense of like kind—I speak as to children[◊]—YOU, too, widen out.

14 Do not become unevenly yoked[○] with unbelievers.[+] For what partnership[○] do righteousness and lawlessness have?[⊕] Or what fellowship does light[○] have with darkness?[○×] 15 Further, what harmony is there between Christ and Be'li.al?[a] Or what portion[#] does a faithful[b] person have with an unbeliever? 16 And what agreement does God's temple[p] have with idols?[○] For we are the temple[*] of the living[○] God; just as God said: "I shall reside among them[□] and walk among them, and I shall be their God, and they will be my people."[△] 17 " 'Therefore get out from among them, and separate yourselves,' says Jehovah,[c] 'and quit touching the unclean thing,' "[◊] " 'and I will take YOU in.' "[+] 18 " 'And I shall be a father to YOU,[⊕] and YOU will be sons[○] and daughters to me,'[×] says Jehovah[c] the Almighty."[#]

7 Therefore, since we have these promises,[○*] beloved ones, let us cleanse[○□] ourselves of every defilement of flesh and spirit,[△] perfecting holiness[○] in God's fear.

2 ALLOW room for us.[d] We have wronged no

[a] Literally, "Be'li.ar," P[46]ℵBC; "Be'li.al," Vg; "Satan," Sy[p]. [b] Or, "believing." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBVg. [d] Or, "Receive us."

+Ac 4:13
2Co 4:10
⊕2Co 4:11
×Ps 118:18
#Ac 14:19
2Co 4:9
○2Co 8:9
*Php 4:13
□2Co 8:16
△2Co 12:15
◊1Co 4:14
○Ga 5:1
+De 7:3
De 22:10
○1Jo 1:3
⊕1Sa 5:2
1Co 5:9
⊕2Co 11:14
○Eph 4:18
×Eph 5:8
#1Co 10:21
pEph 2:21
⊕1Th 1:9
○Ga 2:14
*1Co 3:16
1Co 6:19
□Le 26:11
△Le 26:12
Eze 37:27
Zec 8:8
Re 21:3
◊Isa 52:11
Jer 51:45
Re 18:4
+Eze 20:41
⊕2Sa 7:14
Jer 31:9
○Ga 4:4
×Isa 43:6
Ho 1:10
○Ga 4:28
#Am 4:13
LXX
⊕Eph 5:26
*2Pe 1:4
□1Jo 3:3
○1Th 3:13
△1Jo 4:1

one, we have corrupted no one, we have taken advantage of no one.◊ 3 I do not say this to condemn YOU. For I have said before that YOU are in our hearts to die and to live with us.+ 4 I have great freeness⊙ of speech[a] toward YOU. I have great boasting in regard to YOU.⊕ I am filled with comfort,⊙× I am overflowing with joy⊙ in all our affliction.#

5 In fact, when we arrived in Mac·e·do'ni·a,* our flesh got no relief,□ but we continued to be afflicted△ in every manner—there were fights without, fears within. 6 Nevertheless God, who comforts◊ those laid low with affliction, comforted us by the presence⊙ of Titus; 7 yet not alone by his presence, but also by the comfort with which he had been comforted over YOU, as he brought us word again of YOUR longing, YOUR mourning, YOUR zeal for me, so that I rejoiced yet more. 8 Hence even if I saddened YOU by my letter,+ I do not regret it. Even if I did at first regret it, (I see that that letter saddened YOU, though but for a little while,)[b] 9 now I rejoice, not because YOU were just saddened, but because YOU were saddened into repenting,⊕ for YOU were saddened in a godly way, that YOU might suffer no damage in anything due to us. 10 For sadness in a godly way makes for repentance to salvation⊙ which is not to be regretted;× but the sadness of the world produces death.# 11 For, look! this very thing, YOUR being saddened in a godly way,* what a great earnestness it produced in YOU, yes, clearing of yourselves, yes, indignation, yes, fear, yes, longing, yes, zeal, yes, righting of the wrong! In every respect YOU demonstrated yourselves to be pure

◊Ac 20:33
2Co 12:17
+2Co 6:12
⊙Eph 3:12
⊕1Co 1:4
2Co 1:14
⊙2Co 7:13
×2Co 1:4
#Php 2:17
Phm 7
*Ac 20:1
□2Co 2:13
△2Co 4:8
◊2Co 1:3
⊙2Co 10:1
+2Co 2:4
⊕2Sa 12:7
Jer 31:1
⊙Eph 6:5
×Mt 26:7
#Ge 4:13
Mt 27:5
Heb 12
*Jer 50:

[a] Or, "great boldness." [b] Or, "for an hour."

in this matter. 12 Certainly, although I wrote YOU, I did it, neither for the one who did the wrong, nor for the one who was wronged, but that YOUR earnestness for us might be made manifest among YOU in the sight of God. 13 That is why we have been comforted.

©2Co 13:11 However, in addition to our comfort© we rejoiced still more abundantly due to the joy○ of ○Ga 5:22 Titus, because his spirit□ has been refreshed by □1Co 16:18 all of YOU. 14 For if we have made any boast to him about YOU, I have not been put to shame, but as we have spoken all things to YOU in truth, △2Co 8:24 so also our boasting△ before Titus has proved to be true. 15 Also his tender affections are more abundant toward YOU, while he calls to mind ©2Co 10:5 the obedience© of all of YOU,◊ how YOU received ◊2Co 2:9 ○Php 1:14 him with fear○ and trembling.† 16 I rejoice that +Heb 13:17 in every way I may have good courage by ⊕2Th 3:4 reason of YOU.⊕

8 Now I let YOU know, brothers, about the undeserved kindness of God which has been bestowed upon the congregations of Mac·e·do'-ni·a,× 2 that during a great test under affliction ×Ro 15:26 their abundance of joy and their deep poverty #Ro 12:8 made the riches of their generosity abound.# *Ac 11:29 3 For according to their actual ability,* yes, I 2Co 9:7 testify, beyond their actual ability this was, 4 while they of their own accord kept begging us with strong entreaty for the privilege of kindly giving and for a share in the ministry □Ro 15:25 destined for the holy ones.□ 5 And not merely 1Co 16:1 as we had hoped, but first they gave themselves 2Co 9:1 to the Lord△ and to us through God's will. 6 This △Ro 6:13 led us to encourage Titus◊ that, just as he had ◊2Co 12:18 been the one to initiate© it among YOU, so too he ©Mr 6:7 should complete this same kind giving on YOUR

part. 7 Nevertheless, just as YOU are abounding
in everything,† in faith and word and knowl-
edge⊕ and all earnestness and in this love of
ours to YOU, may YOU also abound in this kind
giving.

8 It is not in the way of commanding YOU,× but in view of the earnestness of others and to make a test of the genuineness of YOUR love, that I am speaking. 9 For YOU know the undeserved kindness of our Lord Jesus Christ,[a] that though he was rich○ he became poor○ for YOUR sakes,# that YOU might become rich* through his poverty. 10 And in this I render an opinion:○– for this matter is of benefit to YOU,△ seeing that YOU began already a year ago not only the doing but also the wanting to do;◊ 11 now, then, finish up also the doing of it, in order that, just as there was a readiness to want to do, so also there should be a finishing up of it out of what YOU have.[b] 12 For if the readiness is there first, it is especially acceptable according to what a person has,† not according to what a person does not have. 13 For I do not mean for it to be easy for others,⊕ but hard on YOU; 14 but that by means of an equalizing YOUR surplus just now might offset their deficiency, in order that their surplus might also come to offset YOUR deficiency, that an equalizing might take place.× 15 Just as it is written: "The person with much did not have too much, and the person with little did not have too little."#

16 Now thanks be to God for putting the same earnestness for YOU in the heart of Titus, 17 because he has indeed responded to our en-

[a] Christ, P^{46}ℵCDVgSy^{p}; but omitted by B. [b] Or, "of it as are able."

†2Co 9:8
⊕1Co 1:5
×1Co 7:6
○Eph 2
○Ga 2:1
#Mt 8:1
Lu 9:5
Php 2
○1Co 7
*2Co 6:
–1Co 7
△Mt 10
◊2Co 9
1Ti 6:
†Pr 3:
Mr 1
Lu 2
⊕Mr 1
×2Co
#Ex 1

couragement,[o] but, being very zealous, he is going forth of his own accord to YOU. 18 But we are sending along with him the brother* whose praise[o] in connection with the good[o] news has spread through all the congregations. 19 Not only that, but he was also appointed[□] by the congregations to be our traveling companion in connection with this kind gift to be administered by us for the glory[△] of the Lord and in proof of our ready mind.[◊] 20 Thus we are avoiding having any man find fault with us in connection with this liberal contribution[+] to be administered by us. 21 For we "make honest provision, not only in the sight of Jehovah,[a] but also in the sight of men".[⊕]

22 Moreover, we are sending with them our brother whom we have often proved in many things to be zealous, but now much more zealous due to his great confidence in YOU. 23 If, though, there is any question about Titus, he is my partner and a fellow worker[×] for YOUR interests; or if about our brothers, they are apostles[b] of congregations and a glory of Christ. 24 Therefore demonstrate to them the proof of YOUR love and of what we boasted[#] about YOU, before the face of the congregations.

9 Now concerning the ministry* that is destined for the holy ones it is superfluous for me to write[o] YOU, 2 for I know YOUR readiness of mind of which I am boasting to the Mac·e·do'ni·ans about YOU, that A·cha'ia has stood ready now for a year,[□] and YOUR zeal[o] has stirred up the majority of them. 3 But I am

o Heb 13:22
* 2Co 12:18
o Eph 1:6
o Ga 1:6
□ 1Co 16:3
△ 2Co 4:15
◊ 2Co 9:2
+ 1Co 16:1
⊕ Pr 3:4 *LXX* 1Pe 2:12
× Php 2:25
2Co 7:14
* Ro 15:26 1Co 16:1 2Co 8:4
o Php 3:1
□ 2Co 8:10
o Ga 1:14

[a] Jehovah, $J^{7,8}$; the Lord, ℵB; God, P^{46}VgSy^{P}. [b] Or, "envoys; men sent forth."

sending the brothers, that our boasting about YOU might not prove empty in this respect, but that YOU may really be ready,△ just as I used to say YOU would be. 4 Otherwise, in some way, if Mac·e·do'ni·ans should come with me and find YOU not ready, we—not to say YOU—should be put to shame in this assurance of ours. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to encourage the brothers○ to come to YOU in advance and to get ready in advance YOUR bountiful gift previously promised,◊ that thus this might be ready as a bountiful gift and not as something extorted.[a]

6 But as to this, he that sows○ sparingly† will also reap sparingly, and he that sows bountifully⊕ will also reap bountifully. 7 Let each one do just as he has resolved in his heart, not grudgingly× or under compulsion, for God loves○ a cheerful giver.# 8 God, moreover, is able to make all his undeserved kindness abound toward YOU, that, while YOU always have full self-sufficiency in everything,* YOU may have plenty for every good work. 9 (Just as it is written: "He has made a distribution, he has given to those of little means, his righteousness[b] continues forever."□ 10 Now he that abundantly supplies seed○ to the sower△ and bread○ for eating will supply and multiply the seed for YOU to sow and will increase○ the products of YOUR righteousness.) b◊ 11 In everything YOU are being enriched for every kind of generosity, which produces through us an expression of thanks to God;† 12 because the ministry of this public service○ is not only to supply abundantly the wants of the holy○ ones⊕ but also to be rich with many expressions of thanks to God.× 13 Through the

[a] Or, "something given with covetousness." [b] Or, "beneficen

proof that this ministry gives, they glorify God
○Heb 10:23 because YOU are submissive to the good news
about the Christ, as YOU publicly○ declare YOU
are, and because YOU are generous in YOUR con-
#Mt 5:16 Heb 13:16 tribution to them and to all;# 14 and with sup-
plication for YOU they long for YOU because of
Ac 20:24 the surpassing undeserved kindness of God
upon YOU. 15 Thanks be to God for his inde-
◎Eph 2:8 □Joh 1:17 Ro 3:24 Ro 5:15 Eph 3:7 ○Ga 5:23 △Mt 11:29 scribable free gift.◎□

10 Now I myself, Paul, entreat YOU by the
mildness○△ and reasonableness of the
Christ, lowly though I am in appearance among
◊1Co 2:2 YOU,◊ whereas when absent I am bold toward
•2Co 10:10 YOU.+ 2 Indeed I beg that when present I may
not use boldness with that confidence with
⊕1Co 4:21 2Co 13:2 2Co 13:10 which I am counting on taking bold measures⊕
against some who appraise us as if we walked
⊙2Co 12:7 according to what we are in the flesh.⊙ 3 For
›Ga 2:20 though we walk in the flesh,› we do not wage
#Eph 6:12 warfare according to what we are in the flesh.#
4 For the weapons of our warfare are not flesh-
○Joh 1:13 *Ro 13:12 Eph 6:13 1Th 5:8 1Ti 1:18 ly,○* but powerful by God for overturning
strongly entrenched things. 5 For we are over-
□1Co 1:19 1Co 3:19 turning reasonings and every lofty thing raised
up against the knowledge of God,□ and we are
◎Eph 6:5 bringing every thought into captivity to make
it obedient◎ to the Christ, 6 and we are holding
ourselves in readiness to inflict punishment for
○2Ti 3:2 every disobedience,○ as soon as YOUR own obedi-
△2Co 2:9 2Co 7:15 ence has been fully carried out.△

7 YOU look at things according to their face
◊2Co 5:12 ○Heb 2:13 value.◊ If anyone trusts○ in himself that he be-
longs to Christ, let him again take this fact into
account for himself, that just as he belongs to
+1Jo 4:6 Christ so do we also.+ 8 For even if we should
⊕2Co 12:6 boast a bit⊕ too much about the authority which

the Lord gave us to build YOU up and not to tear
YOU down,[×] I would not be put to shame, [9] that
I may not seem to want to terrify YOU by my
letters. [10] For, say they, "his letters are weighty
and forceful, but his presence[⊙] in person is
weak[#] and his speech contemptible."[*] [11] Let
such a man take this into account, that what
we are in our word by letters when absent, such
we shall also be in action when present.[□] [12] For
we do not dare to class ourselves among some
or compare ourselves with some who recom-
mend themselves.[△] Certainly they in measuring
themselves by themselves and comparing them-
selves with themselves have no understanding.

13 For our part, we will boast, not outside
our assigned boundaries,[◊] but according to the
boundary of the territory[○] which God appor-
tioned to us by measure, making it reach even
as far as YOU.[+] [14] Really we are not overstretch-
ing ourselves as if we did not reach to YOU, for
we were the first to come even as far as YOU in
declaring the good news about the Christ.[⊕] [15] No,
we are not boasting outside our assigned bound-
aries in the labors[⊙] of someone else,[×] but we en-
tertain hope that, as YOUR faith is being in-
creased, we may be made great among YOU with
reference to our territory.[#] Then we will abound
still more, [16] to declare the good news to the
countries beyond YOU,[*] so as not to boast in
someone else's territory where things are al-
ready prepared. [17] "But he that boasts, let him
boast in Jehovah."[a□] [18] For not the one who
recommends himself is approved,[○△] but the man
whom Jehovah[a] recommends.[◊]

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBVgSy[p].

×2Co 13:
⊙Php 1:
#2Co 10:
Ga 4:1
*2Co 11:
□2Co 12:
2Co 13:
△2Co 3:1
2Co 5:1
◊Ro 12:
○Mt 13:
+Ac 9:15
Ga 2:8
⊕1Co 3:1
1Co 4:1
⊙2Co 11:
×Ro 15:2
#1Co 9:1
*Ac 19:2
Ro 15:2
□Isa 65:
Jer 9:2
1Co 1:3
○2Co 13
△Lu 18:
◊Ro 2:2
1Co 4:5

11 I wish YOU would put up with me in some
+2Co 5:13 little unreasonableness.+ But, in fact, YOU
⊙Ro 10:19 ⊕Ga 4:17 ×1Co 4:15 ○Ga 4:27 #Eph 5:27 Col 1:28 ⊙Re 14:4 *Ge 3:4 1Ti 2:14 ○2Th 2:3 ⊙Eph 4:23 □Joh 8:44 Heb 13:9 2Pe 3:17 △Ga 1:7 ◊1Jo 4:3 +Ga 1:8
are putting up with me! 2 For I am jealous⊙
over YOU with a godly jealousy,⊕ for I personally
promised YOU× in marriage to one husband○
that I might present YOU as a chaste# virgin⊙ to
the Christ. 3 But I am afraid that somehow, as
the serpent seduced○ Eve* by its craftiness, YOUR
minds⊙ might be corrupted away from the sin-
cerity and the chastity that are due the Christ.□
4 For, as it is, if someone comes and preaches
a Jesus other than the one we preached,△ or
YOU receive a spirit◊ other than what YOU re-
ceived, or good news+ other than what YOU ac-
cepted, YOU easily put up with him. 5 For I con-
sider that I have not in a single thing proved
⊕1Co 15:10 ×2Co 12:11 Ga 2:6 #2Co 10:10 ○Eph 3:19 *1Co 2:13 □Eph 3:4
inferior⊕ to YOUR superfine× apostles. 6 But even
if I am unskilled in speech,# I certainly am not
in knowledge,○* but in every way we manifested
it to YOU in all things.□

△2Co 10:1 ◊Ac 18:3 1Co 9:18 +Php 4:10
7 Or did I commit a sin by humbling myself
that YOU might be exalted,△ because without
cost◊ I gladly declared the good news of God to
YOU? 8 Other congregations I robbed by accept-
ing support in order to minister to YOU;+ 9 and
yet when I was present with YOU and I fell in
need, I did not become a burden to a single
⊕2Co 12:13 ×Php 4:15 #1Th 2:9 *Ro 9:1 □1Co 9:15
one,⊕ for the brothers that came from Mac·e-
do'ni·a× abundantly supplied my need. Yes, in
every way I kept myself unburdensome to YOU
and will keep myself so.# 10 It is a truth* of
Christ in my case that no stop shall be put to
this boasting□ of mine in the regions of A·cha'ia.
11 For what reason? Because I do not love YOU?
God knows I do.△

△2Co 6:11 2Co 7:3 2Co 12:15 ◊1Co 9:12
12 Now what I am doing I will still do,◊ that

I may cut off the pretext from those who are
wanting a pretext for being found equal to us
in the office of which they boast. 13 For such men
are false apostles,° deceitful workers,ᵖ trans-
forming themselves into apostles of Christ.⁺
14 And no wonder, for Satan° himself keeps
transforming himself into an angel° of light.ᵒᵍ
15 It is therefore nothing great if his ministers
also keep transforming themselves into minis-
ters of righteousness. But their end° shall be
according to their works.ˣ

16 I say again, Let no man think I am un-
reasonable.° Still, if YOU really do, accept me
even if as unreasonable, that I too may do some
little boasting.# 17 What I speak I speak, not
after the Lord's example, but as in unreason-
ableness, in this cocksureness peculiar to boast-
ing.* 18 Since many are boasting according to
the flesh,□ I too will boast. 19 For YOU gladly put
up with the unreasonable persons, seeing YOU
are reasonable. 20 In fact, YOU put up with who-
ever enslaves YOU,△ whoever devours what YOU
have, whoever grabs what YOU have, whoever
exalts himself over YOU, whoever strikes YOU in
the face.

21 I say this to our dishonor, as though our
position had been weak.

But if anyone else acts bold in something—I
am talking unreasonably◊—I too am acting bold
in it. 22 Are they Hebrews?⁺ I am one also. Are
they Israelites? I am one also.ᵍ Are they Abra-
ham's° seed? I am also. 23 Are they ministers°
of Christ? I reply like a mad man, I am more
outstandingly one:ˣ in labors° more plentifully,
in prisons° more plentifully, in stripes to an ex-
cess, in near-deaths often.# 24 By Jews° I five

°2Co 12
pPhp 3
⁺Ro 16:
2Co 2:
2Pe 2:
ᵒᵍ2Co 12
°Ga 3:1
°Eph 5:
ᵍGa 1:8

°Heb 3
ˣMt 16:
Ro 2:6
Ga 5:1
Php 3:
2Ti 4:
°2Co 12

#2Co 10

*1Co 3:

□Php 3

△Ga 2:4

◊2Co 12

⁺Ac 22:

ᵍRo 11:
Php 3:
°Ga 3:6
°Ga 2:1

ˣ1Co 15
°1Th 2:
°1Pe 3:
#Ac 9:1
2Co 6:
°Ga 2:1

times received forty strokes* less one, 25 three
times I was beaten with rods,□ once I was
stoned,△ three times I experienced shipwreck,◊
a night and a day I have spent in the deep;
26 in travels often, in dangers from rivers, in
dangers from highwaymen,+ in dangers from my
own race,⊕ in dangers from the nations,⊙× in
dangers in the city,○# in dangers in the wilder-
ness, in dangers at sea,◎ in dangers among false
brothers, 27 in labor and toil, in sleepless nights*
often, in hunger and thirst,□ in abstinence from
food△ many times, in cold and nakedness.

28 Besides those things of an external kind,
there is what rushes in on me from day to day,
the anxiety for all the congregations.◊ 29 Who
is weak, and I am not weak?+ Who is stumbled,◎
and I am not incensed?

30 If boasting there must be, I will boast⊕ of
the things having to do with my weakness.
31 The God and Father of the Lord Jesus, even
the One who is to be praised[a] forever, knows I
am not lying.○ 32 In Damascus◎ the governor[b]
under A·re'tas the king was guarding the city
of the Dam·a·scenes' to seize me,× 33 but through
a window in the wall I was lowered in a wicker
basket# and escaped his hands.○

12 I have to boast. It is not beneficial, but
I shall pass on to supernatural visions*
and revelations⊙ of the Lord. 2 I know a man in
union○ with Christ who, fourteen years ago—
whether in the body I do not know, or out of
the body I do not know;□ God knows—was
caught away as such to the third△ heaven.⊙◊
3 Yes, I know such a man—whether in the body

*De 25:3
□Ac 16:22
△Ac 14:19
◊Ac 27:41
+Ac 20:3
⊕Ac 23:10
◎Ga 1:16
×Ac 14:5
○Tit 1:5
#Ac 13:50
⊙Heb 11:12
*Ac 20:31
□1Co 4:11
△2Co 6:5
◊1Co 16:19
+1Co 9:22
◎Ga 5:11
⊕2Co 12:5
○Ga 1:20
◎Ga 1:17
×Ac 9:24
#Ac 9:25
○Ga 3:19
*Ac 2:17
Ac 22:17
⊙2Co 12:7
○2Co 13:5
□Eze 8:3
△Ac 10:16
◎Eph 4:10
◊2Ch 2:6
2Ch 6:18
Ps 68:33

[a] Or, "who is blessed." [b] Or, "the eth'narch."

or apart from the body,[+] I do not know,[a] God knows— 4 that he was caught away into paradise[b][○⊕] and heard unutterable words which it is not lawful for a man to speak. 5 Over such a man[c] I will boast, but I will not boast over myself, except as respects my weaknesses.[×] 6 For if I ever do want to boast,[#] I shall not be unreasonable,[○] for I shall say the truth. But I abstain, in order that no one should put to my credit more than what he sees I am or he hears from me, 7 just because of the excess[d] of the revelations.[○]

Therefore, that I might not be overly exalted,[*] there was given me a thorn in the flesh,[○□] an angel of Satan,[○] to keep striking me, that I might not be overly exalted. 8 In this behalf I three times[△] entreated the Lord that it might depart from me; 9 and yet he really said to me: "My undeserved[○] kindness is sufficient[◊] for you; for my power is being made perfect in weakness."[+] Most gladly, therefore, will I rather boast as respects my weaknesses,[⊕] that the power of the Christ may like a tent remain over me. 10 Therefore I take pleasure[○] in weaknesses, in insults, in cases of need, in persecutions[○] and difficulties, for Christ. For when I am weak, then I am powerful.[×]

11 I have become unreasonable. YOU compelled me to,[#] for I ought to have been recommended by YOU. For I did not prove to be inferior to YOUR superfine[*] apostles in a single thing, even if I am nothing.[□] 12 Indeed, the signs of an apostle[○] were produced among YOU[△] by all

[+]Eze 3:14
[○]Re 2:7
[⊕]Ge 13:10 Isa 51:3 Eze 28:13 Eze 31:8 Eze 36:35
[×]2Co 11:30
[#]2Co 10:8 2Co 11:16
[○]1Pe 2:19
[○]Ga 1:12
[*]Pr 16:18
[○]Ga 5:19
[□]Ga 4:13
[○]1Th 2:1
[△]Mt 26:44
[○]Ga 1:15
[◊]De 3:26 LXX
[+]Isa 40:29
[⊕]2Co 11:30
[○]Eph 1:5
[○]Ga 1:23
[×]Php 4:13
[#]2Co 12:11
[*]2Co 11:5
[□]2Co 11:5
[○]Ga 1:19
[△]1Co 9:2

[a] I do not know, P46ℵDVgSyp; but omitted by B. [b] Paradise P46ℵBVgSypJ11,17,18; or, "a garden." [c] Or, "thing"; that is, experience. [d] Or, "excellency."

endurance,[o] and by signs[◊] and wonders and
powerful works.[a] 13 For in what respect is it
that YOU became less than the rest of the con-
gregations, except that I myself did not become
a burden to YOU?[+] Kindly forgive me this wrong.
14 Look! This is the third time[⊕] I am ready
to come to YOU, and yet I will not become a bur-
den. For I am seeking, not YOUR possessions,[×]
but YOU; for the children[○] ought not to lay up
for their parents, but the parents for their chil-
dren.[#] 15 For my part, I will most gladly spend
and be completely spent for YOUR souls.[*] If I
love YOU the more abundantly, am I to be loved
the less? 16 But be that as it may, I did not bur-
den YOU down. Nevertheless, YOU say, I was
"crafty" and I caught YOU "by a trick".[□] 17 As
for any one of those I have dispatched[○] to YOU,
I did not take advantage of YOU through him,
did I? 18 I urged Titus[○] and I dispatched the
brother with him. Titus did not take advantage
of YOU at all, did he?[△] We walked in the same
spirit, did we not? In the same footsteps, did
we not?

19 Have YOU been thinking all this while that
we have been making our defense to YOU? It is
before God that we are speaking in connection
with Christ. But, beloved ones, all things are
for YOUR upbuilding.[○◊] 20 For I am afraid that
somehow, when I arrive,[+] I may find YOU not
as I could wish and I may prove to be to YOU
not as YOU could wish, but, instead, there should
somehow be strife, jealousy, cases of anger, con-
tentions, backbitings, whisperings, cases of be-
ing puffed up, disorders. 21 Perhaps, when I
come again, my God might humiliate[○] me

oCol 1:11
◊Ro 15:19
+1Co 9:12
2Co 11:9
⊕2Co 13:1
×Ac 20:33
○Ga 4:19
#1Co 4:14
*Php 2:17
1Th 2:8
□2Co 7:2
○Mt 21:34
○Ga 2:1
△2Co 8:6
2Co 8:16
○Eph 4:12
◊1Co 10:33
+2Co 10:2
2Co 13:2
○Col 2:18

[a] Or, "and miracles."

among YOU, and I might mourn over many of those who formerly sinned[⊕] but have not repented over their uncleanness and fornication and loose conduct which they have practiced.

13 This is the third time[×] I am coming to YOU. "At the mouth of two witnesses[⊙] or of three every matter must be established."[#] 2 I have said previously and, as if present the second time and yet absent now, I say in advance to those who have sinned before and to all the rest, that if ever I come again[a] I will not spare,[*] 3 since YOU are seeking a proof of Christ speaking in me,[□] Christ who is not weak toward YOU but is powerful among YOU. 4 True, indeed, he was impaled[b⊙] owing to weakness,[△] but he is alive owing to God's power.[◊] True, also, we are weak with him, but we shall live[+] together with him owing to God's power toward YOU.[c]

5 Keep testing[⊙] whether YOU are in the faith,[○] keep proving what YOU yourselves are.[⊕] Or do YOU not recognize that Jesus Christ is in union[⊙] with YOU? Unless YOU are disapproved. 6 I truly hope YOU will come to know we are not disapproved.

7 Now we pray to God that YOU may do nothing wrong, not that we ourselves may appear approved,[○] but that YOU may be doing what is right, though we ourselves may appear disapproved. 8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but only for the truth.[×] 9 We certainly rejoice whenever we are weak but YOU are powerful;[#] and for this we are praying,[*] that YOU may be restored. 10 That is why I write these things

⊕1Co 5:1
×2Co 12:14
⊙1Th 2:10
#Nu 35:30 De 19:15 Mt 18:16 Joh 8:17
*2Co 10:2 2Co 12:21
□Ro 15:18 1Co 5:4
⊙Ga 2:20
△Php 2:7
◊Ro 6:4
+1Pe 3:18
⊙Heb 2:18 ○Ga 3:2
⊕1Co 11:28 Ga 6:4
⊙Ga 1:22
○2Ti 2:15
×Ac 4:20 1Co 13:8
#1Co 4:10
*1Th 3:10

[a] Or, "come back." [b] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [c] Toward YOU, P^{46}ℵADVgSy^{p}; but omitted by BArm.

while absent, that, when I am present, I may
□1Co 4:21 not act with severity□ according to the author-
⊙Eph 2:2 △Tit 1:13 ity⊙ which the Lord gave me, to build up△ and
not to tear down.

11 Finally, brothers, continue to rejoice, to
pEph 6:22 ◊Php 2:2 ○Ga 5:22 ⊙Ga 5:14 +Ro 15:33 be restored, to be comforted,p to have unity of
mind,◊ to live peaceably,○ and the God of love⊙
and of peace+ will be with YOU. 12 Greet one an-
⊕Ro 16:16 1Th 5:26 1Pe 5:14 other with a holy kiss.⊕ 13 All the holy ones send
YOU their greetings.

14 The undeserved kindness of the Lord Je-
sus Christa and the love of God and the sharing
×Ro 16:24 Php 2:1 in the holy spirit be with all of YOU.×

a Christ, P46ℵAVgSyp; but omitted by B.

TO THE

GALATIANS

⊙2Pe 3:15 *Tit 1:1 □Ac 26:16
1 Paul,⊙ an apostle,* neither from men nor
through a man, but through Jesus Christ□
⊙Eph 2:1 △Ac 2:24 ◊Php 4:21 +1Co 16:1 and God the Father, who raised him up from
the dead,⊙△ 2 and all the brothers with me,◊ to
the congregations of Ga·la′ti·a:+

3 May YOU have undeserved kindness and
⊕1Co 1:3 ×Tit 2:14 1Jo 2:2 #Ro 12:2 ⊙Eph 2:7 *Mt 26:42 Heb 10:9 ⊙Eph 3:13 □Ro 16:27 peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus
Christ.⊕ 4 He gave himself for our sins× that he
might take us out for himself from the present
wicked system⊙ of things# according to the will*
of our God and Father, 5 to whom be the glory⊙
for ever and ever.□ Amen.

6 I marvel that YOU are being so quickly re-
△1Pe 2:9 ◊Ga 1:15 ⊙Ga 2:5 +2Co 11:4 moved from the One△ who called YOU with
Christ's undeserved kindness◊ over to another
sort of good⊙ news.+ 7 But it is not another; only

there are certain ones who are disturbing YOU[⊕] and wanting to pervert the good news about the Christ.[×] 8 However, even if we or an angel out of heaven were to declare to YOU as good news something beyond what we declared to YOU as good news, let him be accursed.[a#] 9 As we have said above, I also now say again, Whoever it is that is declaring to YOU as good news something beyond what YOU accepted,[*] let him be accursed.[a]

10 Is it, in fact, men I am now trying to win over or God? Or am I seeking to please men?[□] If I were yet pleasing men,[△] I would not be Christ's slave.[◊] 11 For I put YOU on notice, brothers, that the good news which was declared by me as good news is not something human;[+] 12 for neither did I accept it from man, nor was I taught[○] it, except through revelation[○] by Jesus Christ.[⊕]

13 YOU, of course, heard about my conduct[○] formerly in Ju'da·ism, that to the point of excess I kept on persecuting[×] the congregation[○] of God and devastating it,[#] 14 and I was making greater progress in Ju'da·ism than many of my own age in my race,[*] as I was far more zealous[○□] for the traditions[○△] of my fathers. 15 But when God, who separated me from my mother's womb[◊] and called[+] me through his undeserved[○] kindness,[⊕] thought good 16 to reveal his Son in connection with me,[×] that I might declare the good news about him to the nations,[○#] I did not go at once into conference with flesh and blood.[*] 17 Neither did I go up to Jerusalem to those who

⊕Ga 5:10

×Ac 15:1
1Ti 6:3

#1Co 16:22

*De 4:2
De 12:32
Pr 30:6
Re 22:18

□1Th 2:4
△Jas 4:4
◊Ro 1:1

+1Th 2:13

○Eph 4:2
○Ga 2:2
⊕Ro 16:25
Eph 3:3
○Eph 2:3

×1Ti 1:13
○Eph 1:22
#Ac 8:3
Ac 9:1
Ac 26:11

*Ac 22:3
○Ga 4:17
□Php 3:6
○Col 2:8
△Mr 7:5

◊Job 1:21
+1Th 2:12
○Ga 2:21

⊕Ro 11:5
1Co 15:1
×Ac 9:20

○Ga 2:9
#Ac 9:15
Ro 11:13
*Mt 16:17

[a] Literally, "anathema"; meaning anything devoted to evil, accursed thing. See Leviticus 27:28, 29; Deuteronomy 7:2 13:16-18, *LXX;* and Romans 9:3.

were apostles previous to me, but I went off into
⊙Ac 9:2 Arabia, and I came back again to Damascus.⊙
18 Then three years later I went up to Jeru-
□Ac 9:26 ○Ga 2:9 salem□ to visit Ce′phas,○ and I stayed with him
for fifteen days. 19 But I saw no one else of the
⊙Eph 2:20 ○Jas 1:1 △Mt 13:55 Ac 12:17 ⊙Col 3:9 apostles,⊙ only James○△ the brother of the Lord.
20 Now as to the things I am writing YOU, look!
in the sight of God, I am not lying.⊙
21 After that I went◊ into the regions of
◊Ac 9:30 Syria and of Ci·li′cia. 22 But I was unknown by
+Joh 17:21 Ro 16:7 1Th 2:14 ⊙Ga 7:4 face to the congregations of Ju·de′a that were
○Ga 5:11 in union⊙ with Christ;+ 23 they only used to hear:
"The man that formerly persecuted○ us is now
declaring the good news about the faith which
⊕Ac 8:3 ×Ac 21:20 he formerly devastated."⊕ 24 So they began
glorifying× God because of me.

#Ac 15:2 ⊙Col 4:10 ○2Ti 4:10 ⊙Eph 1:17 *1Co 14:6 □Ac 15:12 ○1Ti 2:7
2 Then after fourteen years I again went up
to Jerusalem# with Bar′na·bas,⊙ taking also
Titus○ along with me. 2 But I went up as a re-
sult of a revelation.⊙* And I laid before them□
the good news which I am preaching○ among
the nations, privately, however, before those
who were outstanding men, for fear that some-
△Php 2:16 1Th 3:5 ◊2Co 2:13 +Ac 16:3 how I was running or had run in vain.△ 3 Never-
theless, not even Titus◊ who was with me was
compelled to be circumcised,+ although he was
a Greek. 4 But because of the false brothers
⊕Ac 15:24 Jude 4 ⊙Ga 3:28 ○Ga 2:20 brought in quietly,⊕ who sneaked in to spy upon
our freedom⊙ which we have in union○ with
Christ Jesus, that they might completely en-
×2Co 11:20 Ga 4:9 #Ga 2:14 *Ga 4:16 ⊙Eph 1:13 slave× us— 5 to these we did not yield by way
of submission,# no, not for an hour, in order
that the truth* of the good⊙ news might con-
tinue with YOU.
6 But on the part of those who seemed to be
□Ga 2:9 ○Php 2:8 something□—whatever sort of men○ they for-

merly were makes no difference to me[△]—God[a] does not go by a man's outward appearance[◊]— to me, in fact, those outstanding men imparted nothing new. [7] But, on the contrary, when they saw that I had entrusted[+] to me the good news for those who are uncircumcised,[b⊕] just as Peter had it for those who are circumcised[c⊙×]— [8] for He who gave Peter powers necessary for an apostleship to those who are circumcised[c] gave powers also to me[#] for those who are of the nations; [9] yes, when they came to know the undeserved kindness[*] which was given me, James[□] and Ce'phas[○] and John,[○] the ones who seemed to be pillars,[△] gave me and Bar'na·bas the right hand of joint participation,[◊] that we should go to the nations,[○] but they to those who are circumcised. [10] Only we should keep the poor[⊙] in mind. This very thing I have also earnestly endeavored to do.[+]

11 However, when Ce'phas came to Antioch,[⊕] I resisted him face to face, because he stood condemned. [12] For before the arrival of certain men from James[×] he used to eat[#] with people of the nations; but when they arrived, he went to withdrawing and separating himself, in fear[*] of those of the circumcised class.[d□] [13] The rest of the Jews also joined him in putting on this pretense,[△] so that even Bar'na·bas[◊] was led along with them in their pretense. [14] But when I saw they were not walking straight according to the truth of the good news,[+] I said to Ce'phas before them all:[⊕] "If you, though you are a Jew, live[○] as the nations do, and not as Jews[○]

△Ga 2:1
◊De 10:
Ac 10:3
Ro 2:1
+1Th 2:
⊕Ac 22:
Ro 11:
⊙Ga 5:2
×Ac 8:14
#Ac 9:1
Col 1:2
*Ro 1:5
Eph 3:
□Ac 15:
○Joh 1:
⊙Re 1:4
△Eph 2:
◊1Jo 1:3
○Ga 3:8
⊙Jas 2:2
+Ac 11:2
⊕Ac 11:
Ac 15:3
×Ac 12:1
#Ac 10:
Ac 11:3
Ac 15:2
*Pr 29:2
□Ac 21:2
△Jas 3:1
◊Ac 15:3
+Ac 10:1
Ac 10:3
Ga 3:28
⊕1Ti 5:2
○Ga 3:11
⊙Col 3:1

[a] God, P^{46}ℵBACD; Jehovah, $J^{7,8}$. [b] Literally, "for the uncircu cision." [c] Literally, "for the circumcision." [d] Literally, "from t circumcision."

do, how is it that you are compelling people of the nations to live according to Jewish practice?"[x]

15 We who are Jews by nature,[○#] and not sinners[*] from the nations, 16 knowing as we do that a man is declared[○] righteous,[□] not due to works of law, but only through faith[△] toward Christ[○] Jesus, even we have put our faith in Christ Jesus, that we may be declared righteous due to faith toward Christ,[◊] and not due to works of law,[○] because due to works of law no flesh will be declared righteous.[+] 17 Now if we in seeking to be declared righteous by means of Christ[⊕] have also ourselves been found sinners,[×] is Christ in reality[○] sin's minister?[○#] Never that! 18 For if the very things that I once threw down I build up again,[*] I constitute myself a transgressor.[□] 19 As for me, through law I died toward law,[△] that I might become alive toward God.[◊] 20 I am impaled[a○] along with Christ.[+] It is no longer I that live,[⊕] but it is Christ that is living in union[○] with me.[×] Indeed, the life that I now live[#] in flesh I live by the faith which is toward the Son of God who loved me and handed himself over for me.[*] 21 I do not shove aside the undeserved[○] kindness of God;[□] for if righteousness is through law,[△] Christ actually died for nothing.

3 O senseless[◊] Ga·la'tians, who is it that brought YOU under evil influence,[+] YOU before whose eyes Jesus Christ was openly portrayed impaled?[a⊕] 2 This alone I want to learn[○] from YOU: Did YOU receive the spirit[×] due to works of law or due to obedient hearing[#] by faith?[b○] 3 Are YOU so senseless? After starting

[a] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole." [b] Or, "due to a report of faith."

×Ac 15:28
○Eph 2:3
#Ac 15:10
*Eph 2:12
⊙Ga 3:8
□Ps 143:2
Ac 13:39
○Ga 3:16
△Ro 1:17
Ro 3:21
1Co 6:11
◊Ro 5:17
Heb 7:19
⊙Eph 2:15
+Ro 3:20
⊕Ro 5:1
×1Jo 3:9
○Col 2:17
⊙Eph 3:7
#Ro 6:1
*Ga 5:2
Col 2:14
□Ga 5:4
△Ro 7:9
◊Ro 6:11
Heb 9:14
○Ga 5:24
⊙Ga 3:28
+Ro 6:6
Ga 6:14
⊕1Pe 4:2
×Joh 17:23
#2Co 5:15
1Jo 3:16
*1Ti 2:6
○Ga 5:4
□Joh 1:17
△Ga 3:21
Heb 7:11
◊Lu 24:25
+Ga 5:7
⊕1Co 1:23
⊙Eph 4:20
×Ac 10:47
Ac 15:8
Eph 1:13
Heb 6:4
#Ro 10:17
○Eph 4:5

in spirit* are YOU now being completed□ in flesh?△ 4 Did YOU undergo so many sufferings to no purpose?◊ If it really was to no purpose. 5 He, therefore, who supplies YOU the spirit+ and performs powerful works[a]⊕ among YOU, does he do it owing to works of law or owing to obedient hearing by faith?[b] 6 Just as Abraham○ "exercised faith in Jehovah,[c] and it was counted to him as righteousness".○×

7 Surely YOU know that those who adhere to faith# are the ones who are sons of Abraham.* 8 Now the Scripture, seeing in advance that God would declare○ people of the nations○ righteous due to faith, declared the good news beforehand to Abraham, namely: "By means of you all the nations will be blessed."□ 9 Consequently, those who adhere to faith are being blessed○ together with faithful[d]○ Abraham.△

10 For all those who depend upon works of law are under a curse,○ for it is written: "Accursed is every one that does not continue in all the things written in the scroll○ of the Law in order to do them."◊ 11 Moreover, that by law no one is declared righteous+ with God is evident, because "the righteous one will live○ by reason of faith".⊕ 12 Now the Law does not adhere to faith, but "he that does them shall live by them".× 13 Christ by purchase released us from the curse of the Law by becoming a curse# instead of us, because it is written: "Accursed is every man hanged upon a stake."[e]* 14 The purpose was that the blessing○ of Abraham might come to be by means of Jesus Christ for the

*Ga 4:9
□Mt 5:48
△Heb 7:16
◊Heb 10:3
2Jo 8
+Ac 10:44
⊕1Co 12:1
○Ga 4:22
○Eph 4:2
×Ge 15:6
Ro 4:3
Jas 2:23
#Ro 4:12
*Joh 8:39
Ro 4:16
○1Ti 3:16
○Eph 3:6
□Ge 12:3
Ge 18:18
Ac 3:25
○Ga 3:14
○Eph 1:1
△Ga 3:28
Heb 2:16
○Heb 6:8
○Re 5:1
◊De 27:26
Jer 11:3
Ac 15:10
Jas 2:10
○Ga 5:25
+Ac 13:39
Ga 2:16
⊕Hab 2:4
Heb 10:3
×Le 18:5
Ne 9:29
Ro 10:5
#Nu 21:9
Joh 3:14
Joh 19:3
Ac 5:30
*De 21:23
○Eph 1:3

[a] Or, "performs miracles." [b] Or, "due to a report of faith." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8] (as at Romans 4:3); God, P[46]ℵBAJ[17,18]VgSy[p]. [d] Or, "believing." [e] Or, "tree."

□Ro 4:9 Eph 2:15 △Joe 2:28
nations,□ that we might receive the promised spirit[a△] through our faith.

◊Heb 9:17
15 Brothers, I speak with a human illustration: A validated covenant, though it is a man's, no one sets aside or attaches additions to it.◊

+Ge 12:7 Ge 13:15 Ge 17:7 ⊕Ge 24:7 ×Ge 25:5 ○Ga 3:29 ○Ga 3:27 ○Ga 4:24 #Ge 22:18 *Mt 1:17 □Ro 4:13 △Ex 12:41
16 Now the promises were spoken to Abraham+ and to his seed.⊕ It[b] says, not, "And to seeds," as in the case of many such, but as in the case of one,× "And to your seed,"○* who is Christ.○*

◊Ro 4:14 ○Ga 5:21 +Ro 11:6 ⊕Ge 22:17
17 Further, I say this: As to the covenant○ previously validated by God,□ the Law that has come into being four hundred and thirty years△ later does not invalidate it, so as to abolish the promise.◊ 18 For if the inheritance○ is due to law, it is no longer due to promise;+ whereas God has kindly given it to Abraham through a promise.⊕

○1Ti 2:14 ×Ro 3:20 Ro 4:15 #Joh 1:29 ○Col 2:18 ⊙Eph 4:28 ○1Ti 2:5 *Ac 7:53 Heb 2:2 □Ex 20:19 De 5:5 Joh 1:17 △Heb 9:15 ◊De 6:4 ⊙Ga 6:8 +Ro 8:3 ○1Ti 5:18 ⊕Ro 3:9 ×Ro 4:11
19 Why, then, the Law? It was added to make transgressions○ manifest,[c×] until the seed should arrive# to whom the promise had been made, and it was transmitted through angels○* by the hand○ of a mediator.○□ 20 Now there is no mediator△ where only one person is concerned, but God[d] is only One.◊ 21 Is the Law, therefore, against the promises of God?[e] Never that! For if a law had been given which was able to give life,⊙+ righteousness would actually have been by means of law. 22 But the Scripture○ delivered up all things together to the custody of sin,⊕ that the promise resulting from faith toward Jesus Christ might be given to those exercising faith.×

---

[a] Literally, "the promise of the spirit." [b] Or, "He." [c] Literally, "added in favor of the transgressions." [d] God, P^{46}ℵBAVgSy^{p}; Jehovah, J^{7,8} (as at Deuteronomy 6:4). [e] Of God, ℵACDVgSy^{p}; but omitted by P^{46}B.

23 However, before this faith arrived, we were being guarded under law,# being delivered up together into custody, looking to the faith which was destined° to be revealed.°* 24 Consequently, the Law has become our tutor leading to Christ,□ that we might be declared△ righteous due to faith. 25 But now that this faith has arrived, we are no longer under a tutor.◊

26 YOU are all, in fact, sons+ of God through YOUR faith in Christ Jesus. 27 For all of YOU who were baptized° into Christ°⊕ have put on Christ.a× 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek,# there is neither slave° nor freeman,°* there is neither male nor female;□ for YOU are all one in union° with Christ Jesus.△ 29 Moreover, if YOU belong to Christ, YOU are really Abraham's seed,°◊ heirs° with reference to a promise.+

4 Now I say that as long as the heir° is a babe° he does not differ at all from a slave,⊕ lord of all things though he is, 2 but he is under men in charge and under stewards until the day his father appointed beforehand. 3 Likewise we also, when we were babes, continued enslaved by the elementary× things belonging to the world.° 4 But when the full limit of the time° arrived,# God sent forth his Son,°* who was produced out of a woman□ and who came to be under law,△ 5 that he might release by purchase those under law,◊ that we in turn might receive the adoption as sons.+

6 Now because YOU are sons, God has sent forth the spirit⊕ of his Son into our hearts° and it cries out, "*Abba*,b Father!"× 7 So, then, you

#Col 2:14

°Re 3:10
°2Th 2:3
*Ro 10:4

□Mt 5:17
△Ac 13:39
Ro 5:1

◊Ac 21:21
Col 2:17

+Ho 1:10
Ro 8:14

°Eph 4:5
°Eph 3:4
⊕Ro 6:3
×Ro 13:14
Eph 4:24
°Ga 4:7
°Ga 4:26
°Eph 1:1
#Ro 10:12
*1Co 12:13
°Heb 11:11
°Ga 4:1
□Ac 2:17
△Joh 17:21
◊Ro 9:7
°Ga 4:7
+Ga 4:28
⊕Eph 4:14
⊕Lu 2:51

×Col 2:8
Heb 9:10
°Jas 1:27
°Eph 2:12
°Eph 3:5
#Ge 3:15
Ge 49:10
*Mt 3:17
□Joh 1:14
Heb 2:14
△Mt 5:17
◊Mt 20:28
+Joh 1:12
Ro 8:23

⊕Ro 5:5
°Col 3:22

×Mr 14:36
Ro 8:15

a Or, "have clothed yourselves with Christ," or, "have identifi
yourselves with Christ." b An Ar·a·ma'ic word meaning "papa

are no longer a slave[○] but a son; and if a son, also an heir[○] through God.[#]

8 Nevertheless, when YOU did not know God,[○*] then it was that YOU were slaves to those who by nature are not gods.[□] 9 But now that YOU have come to know God, or rather now that YOU have come to be known by God,[△] how is it that YOU are turning back again to the weak[◊] and inadequate elementary[+] things and want to be slaves to them over again?[⊕] 10 YOU are scrupulously observing days[○ˣ] and months[○] and seasons and years. 11 I fear for YOU, that somehow I have toiled to no purpose[#] respecting YOU.

12 Brothers, I beg YOU, Become as I am,[*] because I used to be also as YOU are. YOU did me no wrong.[□] 13 But YOU know that it was through an infirmity[△] of my flesh I declared the good news to YOU the first time.[◊] 14 And what was a trial[a] to YOU in my flesh YOU did not treat with contempt or spit at in disgust, but YOU received me like an angel[+] of God, like Christ Jesus.[⊕] 15 Where, then, is that happiness YOU had?[ˣ] For I bear YOU witness that, if it had been possible, YOU would have gouged out YOUR eyes and given them to me. 16 Well, then, have I become YOUR enemy[○#] because I tell YOU the truth?[*] 17 They zealously[○] seek YOU,[□] not in a right way, but they want to shut YOU off from me, that YOU may zealously seek them.[△] 18 However, it is right for YOU to be zealously sought for in a right cause at all times, and not only when I am present[◊] with YOU, 19 my little children,[○+] with whom I am again in childbirth pains until Christ is formed in YOU.[⊕] 20 But I could wish to

○Eph 6:8
○Eph 3:6
#Ro 8:17
Ga 3:29
Eph 1:14
○Ga 6:7
*Eph 2:12
1Th 4:5
□Ro 1:25
1Co 12:2
1Th 1:9
△1Co 8:3
◊Ro 8:3
Heb 7:18
+Col 2:20
⊕2Co 11:20
○Eph 4:30
○Jas 5:17
ˣRo 14:5
Col 2:16
#Ga 2:2
Ga 5:4
1Th 3:5
*Ga 6:14
□2Co 2:5
△Joh 11:4
◊Ac 16:6
+2Sa 19:27
⊕Mt 10:40
Joh 13:20
ˣRe 2:4
○Php 3:18
#Isa 63:10
○Php 3:6
*Joh 8:45
Eph 4:15
□Ac 20:30
△Ac 20:30
Php 2:21
◊Php 2:12
○Ga 4:25
+1Co 4:15
Phm 10
⊕Heb 6:1

[a] Or, "temptation."

be present with YOU just now[x] and to speak in a different way,[a] because I am perplexed[#] over YOU.

21 Tell me, YOU who want to be under law,[*] Do YOU not hear the Law?[□] 22 For example, it is written that Abraham[○] acquired two sons, one by the servant girl[△] and one by the free woman;[◊] 23 but the one by the servant[○] girl was actually born in the manner of flesh,[+] the other by the free woman through a promise.[⊕] 24 These things stand as a symbolic drama;[b×] for these women mean two covenants,[○#] the one from mount[○] Sinai,[*] which brings forth children for slavery,[○] and which is Ha'gar. 25 Now this Ha'gar means Sinai,[□] a mountain in Arabia, and she corresponds with the Jerusalem today, for she is in slavery[△] with her children.[○] 26 But the Jerusalem[p◊] above is free,[○] and she is our mother.[○+]

27 For it is written: "Be glad, you barren woman who does not bear children; break out and cry aloud, you woman who does not have childbirth pains; because the children of the desolate woman number more than those of her who has the husband."[○⊕] 28 Now we, brothers, are children belonging to the promise[○] the same as Isaac[○] was.[×] 29 But just as then the one born in the manner of flesh began persecuting[#] the one born in the manner of spirit,[○] so also now.[*] 30 Nevertheless, what does the Scripture say? "Cast out the servant girl and her son, for by no means shall the son of the servant girl[○] inherit with the son of the free woman."[□] 31 Wherefore, brothers,[○] we are children, not of a servant girl,[○△] but of the free woman.[◊]

[a] More literally, "and to alter my voice." [b] More literally, "as an allegory."

×1Co 4:21
2Co 13:2
2Jo 12
#2Co 4:8
*Ex 24:12
□Ac 24:14
○Heb 2:16
△Ge 16:15
◊Ge 16:1
Ge 21:3
○Mt 26:69
+Ge 16:2
Ro 9:8
⊕Ge 17:16
×1Co 10:11
○Eph 2:12
#Heb 8:7
○Heb 11:38
*Ex 19:23
○Ga 5:1
□Ex 19:18
Heb 12:18
△Joh 8:35
○Eph 2:3
pHeb 12:22
○Ga 5:1
○Eph 5:31
◊Isa 54:5
+Php 3:20
○Eph 5:22
⊕Isa 54:1
○Eph 1:13
○Heb 11:9
×Ro 9:8
Ga 3:29
#Ge 21:9
○Ga 6:1
*Ga 5:11
Ga 6:12
○Lu 1:48
□Ge 21:10
○Php 1:14
△Ro 6:14
○Lu 1:48
◊Joh 8:36
Ga 5:13

⊙Ga 5:13
+Joh 8:32
⊕1Co 16:13
Php 4:1
○Mt 11:29
⊙Heb 2:15
×Ac 15:10

○Ga 6:12
#Ac 15:1

*Ro 2:25
Ga 3:10

□Ro 9:31

⊙Eph 1:7

△Heb 12:15

○Eph 2:12

◊Ro 8:23
+1Co 7:19
Ga 6:15
Col 3:11
⊙Eph 2:11
⊕Ro 3:22
Jas 2:18
×1Th 1:3
1Ti 1:5
#1Co 9:24
Ga 3:3

*Ga 1:6

○Mt 13:33
□1Co 5:6
1Co 15:33
nJoh 17:21
⊙1Ti 6:15
△2Co 2:3
◊Ga 1:7

○2Th 1:5
+2Co 11:15

⊙Ga 6:12

○Php 1:10
⊕1Co 1:23
⊙Ga 6:12
×Php 3:18
#Ac 15:1

nDe 23:1

5 For such freedom[a]⊙ Christ set us free.+ Therefore stand fast,⊕ and do not let yourselves be confined again in a yoke○ of slavery.⊙×

2 See! I, Paul, am telling YOU that if YOU become circumcised,○# Christ will be of no benefit to YOU. 3 Moreover, I bear witness again to every man getting circumcised that he is under obligation to perform the whole Law.* 4 YOU are parted from Christ, whoever YOU are that try to be declared righteous by means of law;□ YOU have fallen away from his undeserved⊙ kindness.△ 5 For our part, we by spirit are eagerly waiting for the hoped○-for righteousness[b] as a result of faith.◊ 6 For as regards Christ Jesus[c] neither circumcision is of any value nor is uncircumcision,○+ but faith⊕ operating through love× is.

7 YOU were running well.# Who hindered YOU from keeping on obeying the truth? 8 This kind of persuasion is not from the one calling YOU.* 9 A little yeast○ ferments the whole lump.□ 10 I am confident△ about YOU who are in unionn with the Lord[d]⊙ that YOU will not come to think otherwise; but the one who is disturbing YOU◊ will bear his judgment,○+ no matter who he may be. 11 As for me, brothers, if I am still preaching circumcision, why am I still being persecuted?⊙ Then, indeed, the stumblingblock[g]⊙⊕ of the torture stake[e]⊙× has been abolished. 12 I wish the men who are trying to overturn YOU# would even get themselves emasculated.[fn]

---

[a] Or, "with her freedom." [b] Literally, "for a hope of righteousness." [c] Jesus, P[46]ℵACDVgSy[p]; but omitted by B. [d] I am confident in Jehovah concerning YOU, J[7,8]. [e] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [f] Would even get themselves emasculated, P[46]ℵBAD; would be cut off from before the eyes of Jehovah, J[7,8]. [g] Or, "offense."

13 YOU were, of course, called° for freedom,° brothers; only do not use this freedom as an inducement° for the flesh,* but through love be slaves□ to one another. 14 For the entire Law stands fulfilled△ in one saying, namely, "You must[a] love° your neighbor° as yourself."◊ 15 If, though, YOU keep on biting and devouring one another,+ look out that YOU do not get annihilated by one another.⊕

16 But I say, Keep walking by spirit* and YOU will carry out no fleshly desire° at all.# 17 For the flesh is against the spirit in its desire, and the spirit* against the flesh, for these are opposed to each other, so that the very things that YOU would like to do YOU do not do.□ 18 Furthermore, if YOU are being led by spirit,△ YOU are not under law.◊

19 Now the works° of the flesh° are manifest,+ and they are fornication,°⊕ uncleanness, loose conduct, 20 idolatry,° practice of spiritism, hatreds, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, contentions, divisions, sects,° 21 envies, drunken° bouts, revelries, and things like these. As to these things I am forewarning YOU, the same way as I did forewarn YOU, that those who practice such things will not inherit° God's kingdom.°×

22 On the other hand, the fruitage° of the spirit is love, joy,° peace,p longsuffering,° kindness, goodness,* faith, 23 mildness,° self-control.°* Against such things there is no law.□ 24 Moreover, those who belong to Christ Jesus impale[b]° the flesh together with its passions° and desires.△

25 If we are living° by spirit, let us go on walking orderly also by spirit.◊ 26 Let us not be-

[a] Or, "shall." [b] Or, "have fastened on a pole or stake."

°Eph 4:1
⊙Eph 6:8
°1Ti 5:14
*1Co 8:9
1Pe 2:16
2Pe 2:19
□1Co 9:19
△Ro 13:8
°Eph 4:15
⊙Eph 4:25
◊Le 19:18
Mt 7:12
Mt 22:39
Jas 2:8
+Jas 3:14
⊕Isa 9:18
×Ro 8:13
°Eph 4:22
#Ro 6:12
1Pe 2:11
*Ro 8:4
□Ro 7:15
Ro 7:19
Ro 7:23
△Ro 8:14
◊Ro 6:14
Ro 8:2
⊙Eph 4:12
°Eph 6:12
+1Co 3:3
⊙Re 9:21
°Eph 5:5
⊕Eph 5:3
Col 3:5
⊙Tit 3:10
°Eph 5:18
×1Co 6:9
⊙Eph 1:14
°Eph 5:5
⊙Php 1:11
°Php 4:1
pEph 2:14
⊙Eph 4:2
°Ga 6:1
°2Ti 3:3
#Eph 5:9
*Jas 3:17
°Ga 6:14
□1Ti 1:9
⊙Re 14:8
△Ro 6:6
1Pe 2:11
°1Th 3:3
◊Ro 8:4

+Php 2:3

come egotistical, stirring up competition with one another,[a] envying one another.+

⊕Mt 18:15
Ro 11:11
×1Co 2:15
⊙2Ti 2:2
○Eph 1:13
⊙Eph 4:2
#1Co 4:21
*1Co 10:12
○1Th 2:6
□Ro 15:1
1Th 5:14
△Joh 13:34
Joh 15:12
1Jo 4:21
◊Ro 12:3
1Co 8:2
2Co 3:5
2Co 12:11
+1Co 11:28
2Co 13:5

6 Brothers, even though a man takes some false⊕ step before he is aware of it, YOU who have spiritual× qualifications⊙ try to restore such a man in a spirit○ of mildness,⊙# as you each keep an eye on yourself,* for fear you also may be tempted. 2 Go on bearing the burdens[b]○□ of one another, and thus fulfill the law of the Christ.△ 3 For if anyone thinks he is something when he is nothing,◊ he is deceiving his own mind. 4 But let him[c] prove what his own work is,+ and then he will have cause for exultation in regard to himself alone, and not in comparison with the other person. 5 For each one will bear his own load⊙ of responsibility.⊕

⊙Mt 11:30
⊕Ro 14:4
1Co 10:31
×Lu 1:4
Ac 18:25
○Eph 4:29
#1Ti 6:18
*Mt 16:16
⊙1Jo 1:8
○Php 3:19
□Jas 1:16
⊙Jas 3:18
△Job 13:9
◊Lu 16:25
Ro 2:6
+Ro 8:6
⊕Joh 6:63
Ro 8:13
○Eph 4:18

6 Moreover, let anyone who is being orally× taught the word share# in all good○ things with the one who gives such oral teaching.*

×2Th 3:13

7 Do not be misled:⊙□ God○ is not one to be mocked.△ For whatever a man is sowing,○ this he will also reap;◊ 8 because he who is sowing with a view to his flesh will reap corruption from his flesh,+ but he who is sowing with a view to the spirit⊕ will reap everlasting life⊙ from the spirit. 9 So let us not give up in doing what is right,× for in due season we shall reap by not giving out.[d]# 10 Really, then, as long as we have time favorable for it,* let us work what is good toward all, but especially toward those related to us in the faith.□

#Heb 3:14
Heb 12:3
*Joh 9:4

□Eph 2:19

11 SEE[e] with what large letters[f] I have written YOU with my own hand.△

△1Co 16:21

---

[a] Or, "forcing one another to a showdown." [b] Or, "troublesome things." [c] Him, P^{46}B; each one, ℵACDVgSy^{p}. [d] Or, "if we do not tire out." [e] Or, "YOU see." [f] Or, "with what a long letter."

12 All those who want to make a pleasing appearance in the flesh are the ones that try to compel YOU to get circumcised,°◊ only that they may not be persecuted° for the torture stake[a]° of the Christ.[b]+ 13 For not even do those who are getting circumcised keep the Law themselves,⊕ but they want YOU to be circumcised that they may have cause for boasting in YOUR flesh. 14 Never may it occur that I should boast, except in the torture stake[a]× of our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom the world has been impaled[c]° to me# and I to the world. 15 For neither is circumcision anything nor is uncircumcision,* but a new creation°□ is something. 16 And all those who will walk orderly by this rule of conduct, upon them be peace and mercy,° even upon the Israel° of God.△

17 Henceforth[d] let no one be bothering me, for I am bearing on my body° the brand-marks of a slave of Jesus.◊

18 The undeserved kindness of our[e] Lord Jesus Christ be with the spirit+ YOU show, brothers. Amen.

°Eph 2
◊Ga 2:
°Php 3
°Eph 2
+Ga 5:1
Php 3
⊕Jas 2:

×Lu 14:
1Co 1:
1Co 2:

°Re 11:
#Ro 6:6
*Ga 5:6

°Col 1:
□2Co 5:
Eph 2

°Eph 2

°Eph 2
△Ps 125
Ps 123
Ro 9:6
°Eph 4

◊2Co 4:
Php 3:

+2Ti 4:2
Phm 2

[a] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Christ, ℵACDVgS
Christ Jesus, P[46]B. [c] Or, "fastened on a pole or stake." [d]
"Finally." [e] Our, P[46]BACDVgSy[p]; the, ℵ.

TO THE

EPHESIANS

1 Paul, an apostle* of Christ Jesus through God's will,□ to the holy ones who are[a] also faithful° ones in union° with Christ Jesus:△

2 May YOU have undeserved kindness and

*1Co 1:1
□2Co 1:1
°Eph 6:
°Eph 1:
△Col 1:2

[a] Who are, ℵBP[46]; who are in Eph'e.sus, ADVgSy[p].

peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.◊

◊Php 1:2
○Heb 6:7

3 Blessed○ be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,+ for he has blessed us⊕ with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly⊙ places× in union with Christ, 4 just as he chose○ us# in union with him before the world's foundation,⊙* that we should be holy and without blemish before him in love.□ 5 For he foreordained[a]○ us to the adoption△ through Jesus Christ as sons◊ to himself, according to the good pleasure⊙ of his will,+ 6 in praise○⊕ of his glorious undeserved kindness× which he kindly conferred upon us by means of his loved one.# 7 By means of him we have the release by ransom⊙ through the blood* of that one, yes, the forgiveness○□ of our trespasses,⊙ according to the riches of his undeserved○ kindness.△

+2Co 1:3
⊕Ga 3:14
⊙Eph 1:20
×Eph 2:6
○Col 3:12
#Joh 17:24
⊙Eph 2:20
*1Pe 1:20
□Jas 2:5
○Eph 1:11
△Ro 8:15
Ga 4:5
◊Ro 8:23
○Php 2:13
+Ro 8:29
○Php 1:11
⊙Isa 43:21
×Ro 3:24
#Joh 3:35
⊙Eph 4:30
*Ac 20:28
Ro 3:25
○Col 1:14
⊙Eph 2:1
□Ac 13:38
○Eph 2:5
△Joh 1:16

8 This he caused to abound toward us in all wisdom◊ and good sense, 9 in that[b] he made known to us the sacred⊙ secret of his will.+ It is according to his good pleasure which he purposed in himself⊕ 10 for an administration at the full limit of the appointed times,× namely, to gather# all things together again in the Christ, the things in the heavens and the things on the earth.* Yes, in him, 11 in union○ with whom we were also assigned as heirs,□ in that we were foreordained⊙ according to the purpose of him who operates all things according to the way his will counsels,△ 12 that we should serve for the praise of his glory,◊ we who have been first to hope[c] in the Christ.+ 13 But YOU also hoped⊕ in him after YOU heard the word of

◊Col 1:19
⊙Eph 3:3
+Ro 16:25
⊕2Ti 1:9
×Ac 1:7
#Ps 50:5
*Php 2:10
○Eph 3:6
□Ro 8:17
Col 1:12
⊙Ro 8:29
△Isa 46:10
◊2Th 2:13
+Jas 1:18
⊕Col 1:5

[a] Or, "without blemish before him. For in love 5 he foreordained."
[b] Or, "and." [c] Or, "we who have hoped beforehand."

truth, the good° news about YOUR salvation.ˣ By means of him also, after YOU believed,[a] YOU were sealed°# with the promised° holy spirit,ᵖ* 14 which[b] is a token□ in advance of our inheritance,°△ for the purpose of releasing° by a ransom◊ God's[c] own possession,+ to his glorious praise.

15 That is why I also, since I have heard of the faith YOU have in the Lord Jesus and toward all the holy ones,⊕ 16 do not cease giving thanks for YOU. I continue mentioning YOU in my prayers,ˣ 17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give YOU the spirit of wisdom and of revelation° in the accurate knowledge of him,# 18 the eyes°* of YOUR heart having been enlightened, that YOU may know what is the hope□ to which he called YOU, what the glorious riches△ are which he holds as an inheritance for[d] the holy° ones,◊ 19 and what the surpassing greatness of his power is toward us believers.°+ It is according to the operation⊕ of the mightiness of his strength, 20 with which he has operated in the case of the Christ when he raised him up from the dead and seated him at his right handˣ in the heavenly° places, 21 far above every government and authority and power and lordship# and every name° named,* not only in this system□ of things, but also in that to come.△ 22 He also subjected all things under his feet,◊ and made him head° over all things+ to the congregation,° 23 which is his body,⊕ the fullnessˣ of him who fills up all things in all.#

°Eph 3:6
ˣ1Ti 2:4
#2Co 1:22
°Eph 4:30
ᵖ1Ti 4:3
ᵖEph 6:17
*Ga 3:2
°Eph 5:5
°Eph 4:30
□2Co 5:5
△1Pe 1:4
◊Ro 8:23
+1Pe 2:9

⊕Col 1:4

ˣRo 1:9

°Eph 3:3
#Col 1:9
°1Pe 3:12
*Lu 10:23

□1Pe 1:3

△Col 1:27

°Php 1:1
◊De 33:3

°1Ti 3:16
+2Co 13:4
⊕Col 1:29

ˣPs 110:1
Ac 2:24
°Eph 2:6

#Col 2:10
Heb 1:4
°Php 2:10
*Php 2:9
□1Co 2:6

△Heb 6:5

◊Ps 8:6
°Eph 5:23
+Mt 28:18

⊕Ro 12:5
ˣRo 11:25
#Col 3:11

[a] Or, "After believing in him also." [b] Which, P46BASyᵖ; who ℵDVg. [c] Literally, "the." [d] Or, "which he inherits in."

2 Furthermore, it is YOU God made alive
⊙Eph 5:14 ○Col 2:13 though YOU were dead○ in YOUR trespasses○
Col 2:13 and sins, [2] in which YOU at one time walked ac-
□Ro 12:2 cording to the system□ of things[a] of this world,[b]
⊙Re 1:5 ○Heb 13:10 according to the ruler⊙△ of the authority○ of the
△Joh 12:31 ◊1Co 2:12 air, the spirit◊ that now operates in the sons of
+Col 3:6 disobedience.+ [3] Yes, among them we all at one
⊙1Ti 4:12 time conducted○ ourselves in harmony with the
desires of our flesh, doing the things the flesh
⊕1Pe 4:3 ○Jude 10 and the thoughts willed,⊕ and we were naturally○
⊙Eph 5:3 ×Joh 3:36 children○ of wrath× even as the rest. [4] But God,
○1Ti 6:9 ⊙1Ti 1:2 who is rich⊙# in mercy,○ for his great love* with
○1Ti 6:13 #Ro 10:12 which he loved us, [5] made us alive○ together
*1Jo 4:9 □Col 2:13 with the Christ, even when we were dead in
⊙Eph 3:2 trespasses□—by undeserved○ kindness YOU have
○1Ti 2:4 △Joh 1:17 been saved⊙△— [6] and he raised us up◊ together
⊙2Ti 4:18 ◊Col 2:12 and seated us together in the heavenly○ places+
+Eph 1:3 ⊕Heb 6:5 in union with Christ Jesus, [7] that in the coming⊕
○Col 1:26 systems○ of things there might be demonstrated
×Eph 1:7 the surpassing riches× of his undeserved kind-
nJoh 17:21 ness in his graciousness toward us in unionn
with Christ Jesus.

8 By this undeserved kindness, indeed, YOU
#Ro 4:16 *Joh 6:44 have been saved through faith;# and this not
⊙Eph 4:7 □Joh 1:12 owing to YOU,* it is God's gift.⊙□ [9] No, it is not
△Ro 3:20 owing to works,△ in order that no man should
◊1Co 1:29 *2Co 5:5 have grounds for boasting.◊ [10] For we are a
○Eph 3:9 nGa 6:15 product of his work+ and were created○n in
⊕Eph 1:4 ×Col 1:10 union⊕ with Christ Jesus for good works× which
God prepared in advance for us to walk in them.

11 Therefore keep bearing in mind that for-
merly YOU were people of the nations as to

[a] System of things,=αἰών (*ai.on'*), אBA; דור (*dohr*, meaning "period, age, generation"), J[17]; מנהג (*min.hag'*, meaning "custom"), J[18]. [b] World,=Κόσμος (*kos'mos*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17,18].

flesh;[#] "uncircumcision"[⊙] YOU were called by that which is called "circumcision"[○] made in the flesh with hands*— [12] that YOU were at that particular time[○] without Christ,[□] alienated[△] from the state of Israel[○] and strangers[p] to the covenants[⊙] of the promise,[◊] and YOU had no hope[○+] and were without God in the world.[a] [13] But now in union with Christ Jesus YOU who were once far off have come to be near by the blood[⊕] of the Christ. [14] For he is our peace,[○×] he who made the two parties[b#] one* and destroyed the wall[□] in between that fenced[△] them off. [15] By means of his flesh[◊] he abolished the hatred,[+] the Law[○] of commandments[○] consisting in decrees,[⊕] that he might create the two peoples[×] in union with himself into one new man[#] and make peace, [16] and that he might fully reconcile* both peoples in one body to God through the torture[□] stake,[c○] because he had killed off the hatred[△] by means of himself.[d] [17] And he came and declared the good news of peace[◊] to YOU, the ones far off, and peace to those near,[+] [18] because through him we, both peoples,[⊕] have the approach[×] to the Father by[e] one spirit.[#]

19 Certainly, therefore, YOU are no longer strangers* and temporary residents,[□] but YOU are fellow citizens[○△] of the holy ones and are members of the household[◊] of God, [20] and YOU have been built up upon the foundation[○+] of the apostles[○⊕] and prophets,[p×] while Christ Jesus himself is the foundation cornerstone.[#] [21] In union with him the whole building, being harmoniously joined together,* is growing into a

[#]1Co 12:2
[⊙]Col 2:13
[○]Php 3:3
*Ac 11:3
[□]Eph 4:18
[△]Col 1:21
[○]2Ti 4:3
[○]Heb 8:8
[p]Heb 11:13
[⊙]Heb 7:22
[○]Php 2:23
[◊]Ro 9:4
[+]1Th 4:13
[⊕]Heb 10:19
[○]Eph 6:15
[×]Col 1:20
[#]Col 3:11
*Ro 11:24
[□]Col 2:14
[△]Eph 2:12
[◊]Ro 8:3
[+]Mr 7:28
[⊙]Php 3:6
[○]1Jo 2:7
[⊕]De 4:8
[×]Ro 2:10
[#]1Co 12:12
*Col 1:22
[□]Heb 12:2
[⊙]Php 2:8
[△]Ac 10:28
[◊]Isa 52:7
[+]Isa 57:19
[⊕]Ro 10:12
[×]Heb 7:25
[#]1Co 12:13
*Eph 2:12
[□]Heb 11:13
[○]Lu 15:15
[△]Php 3:20
[◊]Heb 3:6
[⊙]1Ti 6:19
[+]1Co 3:10
[○]Eph 3:5
[p]1Th 2:15
[⊕]Re 21:14
[×]Re 18:20
[#]Isa 28:16
*Col 2:19

[a] World,=Κόσμος (*kos'mos*), אBA; עולם (*o.lahm'*), J[17]. [b] Or, "things." [c] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [d] Or, "it." [e] Or, "in."

holy temple[⊙] for Jehovah.[a] 22 In union with him[□] YOU, too, are being built up together into a place for God to inhabit by spirit.[△]

3 On account of this I Paul, the prisoner[○] of Christ Jesus in behalf of YOU, the people of the nations[◊]— 2 if, really, YOU have heard about the stewardship[b+] of the undeserved[⊙] kindness of God which was given me with YOU in view, 3 that by way of a revelation[○] the sacred[⊙] secret was made known to me,[⊕] just as I wrote previously in brief. 4 In the face of this YOU, when YOU read this, can realize the comprehension[×] I have in the sacred secret[#] of the Christ.[○] 5 In other generations this secret[*] was not made known to the sons[⊙] of men as it has now been revealed[□] to his holy apostles[⊙] and prophets[△] by spirit, 6 namely, that people of the nations[⊙] should be joint heirs[○] and fellow members of the body[◊] and partakers with us of the promise[+] in union[⊙] with Christ Jesus through the good[○] news. 7 I became a minister[⊙⊕] of this according to the free gift of the undeserved kindness of God which was given me according to the way his power[○] operates.[×]

8 To me, a man less than the least[#] of all holy ones, this undeserved kindness[*] was given, that I should declare to the nations[□] the good news about the unfathomable riches[△] of the Christ 9 and should make men see[c] how the sacred secret[◊] is administered[d+] which has from past eternity been concealed in God, who created[⊙] all things.[⊕] 10 This was to the end[×] that now to the governments and the authorities[#] in the

⊙Re 7:15 □Joh 17:23
△1Pe 2:5
○2Ti 1:8
◊Php 1:7 +Col 1:25 ⊙2Ti 2:1
○1Pe 1:13 ⊙Eph 6:19 ⊕Col 1:26
×2Co 11:6 #1Co 4:1 Eph 6:19 ○Eph 4:13
*Col 1:26
⊙Col 1:13 □Ro 16:25 ○Col 1:1 △Eph 2:20 ⊙Col 1:27
○Tit 3:7
◊Eph 2:16 +Ga 3:14 ⊙Col 1:27 ○Eph 6:19 ⊙Eph 6:21 ⊕Col 1:25
○Php 3:10 ×Ro 15:16 #1Co 15:9
*1Ti 1:14
□Ga 1:16
△Col 1:27
◊1Co 2:7 Eph 1:9 +Col 1:18 ⊙Eph 4:24 ⊕Col 1:16 Heb 1:2 ×1Pe 1:12 #1Pe 3:22

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Or, "administering." [c] Or, "should bring to light." [d] Literally, "what is the administration of the sacred secret."

heavenly places there might be made known through the congregation* the greatly diversified wisdom° of God,□ 11 according to the eternal purpose° which he formed in connection with the Christ,△ Jesus our Lord, 12 by means of whom we have this freeness° of speech and an approach◊ with confidence through our faith in him. 13 Wherefore I ask YOU not to give up on account of these tribulations⊙+ of mine in YOUR behalf, for these mean[a] glory° for YOU.

14 On account of this I bend my knees to the Father,⊕ 15 to whom every family× in heaven and on earth° owes its name,# 16 to the end that he may grant YOU according to the riches* of his glory to be made mighty in the man YOU are inside□ with power through his spirit,△ 17 to have the Christ dwell through YOUR faith in YOUR hearts with[b] love,◊ that YOU may be rooted+ and established on the foundation,⊕ 18 in order that YOU may be thoroughly able to grasp mentally× with all the holy ones what is the breadth and length and height and depth# 19 and to know the love of the Christ* which surpasses knowledge,° that YOU may in everything be filled with all[c] the fullness□ which God gives.

20 Now to the one who can, according to his power which is operating△ in us, do more than superabundantly beyond all the things we ask or conceive,◊ 21 to him be the glory by means of the congregation and by means of Christ Jesus to all generations for ever and ever.+ Amen.

4 I, therefore, the prisoner⊕ in the Lord, entreat YOU to walk worthily× of the calling with which YOU were called,° 2 with complete lowliness of mind# and mildness,° with long-

*1Pe 2:9
○Col 2:3
□Ro 11:33
⊙2Ti 3:10
△Eph 1:11
○Eph 6:19
◊Joh 14:6
Ro 5:2
⊙Php 4:14
+Ac 14:22
2Ti 2:10
○Php 2:11
⊕Eph 1:3
×Isa 54:1
○Heb 1:10
#Isa 54:5
Isa 62:2
*Ro 9:23
Php 4:19
□Ro 7:22
2Co 4:16
△Ro 15:19
◊Joh 14:23
+Col 2:7
⊙Col 1:23
×Eph 1:18
#Ro 11:33
*Ro 8:35
○Php 3:8
□Joh 1:16
Col 2:9
△Col 1:29
◊1Co 2:9
+Heb 13:21
⊕Phm 9
×Php 1:27
⊙1Th 2:12
#Mt 11:29
Ac 20:19
○Col 3:12

[a] Or, "for this means." [b] Or, "in." [c] Or, "may be filled up to all."

suffering,° putting up with one another in love,* 3 earnestly endeavoring to observe the oneness of the spirit in the uniting bond° of peace.□ 4 One body° there is,△ and one spirit,◊ even as YOU were called in the one hope+ to which YOU were called; 5 one Lord,⊕ one faith,°× one baptism;°# 6 one God* and Father[p] of all persons, who is over all and through all and in all.

7 Now to each one of us undeserved kindness□ was given according to how the Christ measured out the free gift.°△ 8 Wherefore he[a] says: "When he ascended° on high he led captive a multitude; he gave gifts in men."[b]◊ 9 Now the expression "he ascended",+ what does it mean but that he also descended into the lower regions, that is, the earth?⊕ 10 The very one that descended is also the one that ascended× far above all the heavens°# that he might give fullness* to all things.[c]

11 And he gave some as apostles,□ some as prophets,△ some as missionaries,[d]°◊ some as shepherds° and teachers,+ 12 with a view to the training⊕ of the holy ones for ministerial° work,° for the building° up of the body° of the Christ,× 13 until we all attain to the oneness in the faith and in the accurate° knowledge of the Son of God, to a full-grown# man, to the measure of growth that belongs to the fullness of the Christ;°* 14 in order that we should no longer be babes,° tossed about as by waves and carried hither and thither by every wind□ of teaching°△ by means of the trickery of men, by means of

°Col 3:12 *Ga 5:22

⊕Php 1:14 □Col 3:15 °Eph 4:16 △Ro 12:5 ◊1Co 12:4 +1Pe 1:3 ⊕Eph 6:16 ⊕1Co 8:6 °Col 2:12 p1Ti 5:1 ×2Co 4:13 #1Co 12:13 *1Co 12:6 □Ro 12:3 △Ro 12:6 1Co 12:11 2Co 9:15 ⊕1Ti 4:14 °Re 14:11 ◊Ps 68:18 1Co 12:28 Eph 4:11 +Joh 3:13 Ac 2:31

⊕Mt 12:40

×Ac 1:9 1Ti 3:16 ⊕Php 2:10 #Heb 4:14 Heb 9:24 *Col 1:19 □Mt 10:2 △1Co 12:28 °2Ti 4:5 ◊Ac 21:8 ⊕Heb 13:20 +Ac 13:1 °2Ti 4:5 ⊕Heb 1:10 °1Th 5:11 ⊕Ro 7:4 ⊕1Co 12:7 °Php 1:9 ×1Co 14:26 #1Co 14:20

⊕Php 1:10 *Col 1:28 °Heb 5:13 □Mt 11:7 ⊕Col 2:22 △Heb 13:9

[a] Or, "it." [b] Or, "consisting of men"; according to the Hebrew original of Psalm 68:18 and the *LXX* translation of it. Or, possibly, "to men." [c] Or, "he might bring all things to fulfillment." [d] Or, "evangelists."

craftiness in contriving error. 15 But speaking the truth,[a◊] let us by love° grow up+ in all things into him who is the head,⊕ Christ. 16 From him all the body,° by being harmoniously joined together and being made to cooperate through every joint which gives what is needed, according to the functioning of each respective member in due measure, makes for the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love.×

17 This, therefore, I say and bear witness to in the Lord, that YOU no longer go on walking just as the nations# also walk in the unprofitableness of their minds,* 18 while they are in darkness° mentally,□ and alienated△ from the life° that belongs to God, because of the ignorance° that is in them, because of the insensibility◊ of their hearts. 19 Having come to be past all moral sense,+ they gave themselves over to loose conduct to work uncleanness⊕ of every kind with greediness.

20 But YOU did not learn° the Christ to be so,× 21 provided, indeed, that YOU heard him and were taught° by means of him,# just as truth is in Jesus, 22 that YOU should put away the old personality°* which conforms to YOUR former course of conduct and which is being corrupted□ according to his deceptive desires;p 23 but that YOU should be made new in the force actuating YOUR mind,[b°△] 24 and should put on◊ the new personality° which was created° according to God's will in true righteousness° and loving-kindness.+

25 Wherefore, now that YOU have put away falsehood,⊕ speak truth° each one of YOU with his neighbor,°× because we are members belonging to one another.# 26 Be angry,° and yet do

◊1Jo 3:18
°Eph 5:25
+Jas 1:4
⊕Col 1:18
°Php 3:21
×Col 2:19
#1Pe 4:3
*Ro 1:21
□Ac 26:18
°Eph 6:12
△Col 1:21
°Php 2:16
°Heb 5:2
◊Ro 11:25
+Ro 1:23
⊕Ro 1:26
°Php 4:11
×1Th 4:4
°1Ti 2:12
#1Th 4:1
°Eph 4:22
*Ro 6:6
Col 3:9
□Ro 8:13
p1Ti 6:9
△Ro 12:2
°Php 2:2
◊Ga 3:27
°Col 3:9
°Col 1:16
°Eph 6:14
+Ro 6:4
⊕Col 3:8
°1Ti 2:4
°Mt 19:19
×Zec 8:16
#Ro 12:5
°Col 3:8

[a] Or, "But being truthful." [b] Literally, "in the spirit of YOUR mind."

not sin;[⊙*] let the sun[○] not set with YOU in a provoked state, [27] neither allow place for the Devil.[□] [28] Let the stealer steal no more, but rather let him do hard work, doing with his hands[○] what is good work,[△] that he may have something to distribute to someone in need.[◊] [29] Let a rotten saying not proceed out of YOUR mouth,[+] but whatever saying is good[○] for building up as the need may be, that it may impart what is favorable to the hearers.[⊕] [30] Also do not be grieving God's holy spirit,[×] with which YOU have been sealed[○] for a day[○] of releasing[○] by ransom.[○#]

31 Let all malicious bitterness[*] and anger and wrath and screaming and abusive speech[□] be taken away from YOU along with all injuriousness.[△] [32] But become kind to one another, tenderly compassionate,[◊] freely forgiving one another just as God also by Christ freely forgave YOU.[+]

5 Therefore, become imitators[○] of God,[⊕] as beloved children, [2] and go on walking in love, just as the Christ also loved YOU[×] and delivered himself up for YOU as an offering[#] and a sacrifice[○] to God for a sweet-smelling odor.[*]

3 Let fornication[□] and uncleanness of every kind or greediness[a] not even be mentioned among YOU,[△] just as it befits holy people,[◊] [4] neither shameful conduct[+] nor foolish talking nor obscene[⊕] jesting, things which are not becoming, but rather the giving of thanks.[×] [5] For YOU know this, recognizing it for yourselves, that no fornicator[○] or unclean person or greedy person[#]—which means being an idolater[○]—has any inheritance[○] in the kingdom[p] of the Christ and of God.[*]

6 Let no man deceive YOU with empty words,[□]

[a] Or, "covetousness."

⊙1Ti 5:20 ○Jas 1:11 *Ps 4:4 □Jas 4:7
○1Ti 5:22
△1Th 4:11
◊Ac 20:35
+Mt 15:11 Jas 3:10 ○Php 1:6
⊕Col 4:6 ×Isa 63:10 1Th 5:19 ⊙2Ti 2:19
○Eph 5:16 ○Col 1:14 #Ro 8:23 *Jas 3:14
□Col 3:8
△Tit 3:2
◊Col 3:12 1Pe 3:8 +Mt 6:14 Mr 11:25 2Co 2:10
○1Th 1:6 ⊕Mt 5:48 Lu 6:36 ×Joh 13:34 1Jo 3:23 #Ga 2:20 Heb 10:10 ○Php 4:18 *Ex 29:18 2Co 2:15 □2Co 12:21
△Col 3:5 ◊1Th 4:3 +Ro 1:23
⊕Ro 1:27 Col 3:8 ×1Th 5:18
#Ac 8:21 ○1Ti 1:10 *1Co 6:9 Ga 5:21 ⊙Col 3:5 ○Col 3:24 pCol 1:13 □Col 2:4 Col 2:8

for because of the aforesaid[a] things the wrath of God is coming[○] upon the sons of disobedience.[△] 7 Therefore do not become partners with them;[◊] 8 for YOU were once darkness,[+] but YOU are now light[⊕] in connection with the Lord. Go on walking as children[○] of light, 9 for the fruitage of the light consists of every kind of goodness and righteousness and truth.[×] 10 Keep on making sure of what is acceptable[#] to the Lord; 11 and quit sharing with them in the unfruitful works which belong to the darkness,[*] but, rather, even be reproving them, 12 for the things that take place in secret by them it is shameful even to relate.[□] 13 Now all the things that are to be reproved[△] are made manifest by the light,[○] for everything that makes manifest[◊] is light. 14 Wherefore he[b] says: "Awake,[+] O sleeper,[○] and arise[⊕] from the dead,[○×] and the Christ will shine upon you."

15 So keep strict watch that how YOU walk is not as unwise but as wise[#] persons, 16 buying out the opportune time[*] for yourselves, because the days[○] are wicked.[□] 17 On this account cease becoming unreasonable, but go on perceiving what the will[△] of Jehovah[c] is. 18 Also do not be getting drunk[○◊] with wine,[○] in which there is debauchery,[+] but keep getting filled with spirit,[⊕] 19 speaking to yourselves with psalms[○] and praises[×] to God and spiritual songs, singing[○#] and accompanying yourselves with music[*] in YOUR hearts to Jehovah,[d] 20 in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ giving thanks[□] always for all things to our[e] God and Father.

○Jude 14
△Eph 2:2
◊2Co 6:14
+Ac 26:18
1Pe 2:9
⊕Mt 5:16
Joh 12:36
1Jo 2:9
○Eph 6:1
×Ga 5:22
#Ro 12:2
*Ro 13:12
□Ro 1:24
△Joh 3:20
○Col 1:12
◊Heb 4:13
+Isa 26:19
Ro 13:11
○1Th 5:6
⊕Isa 60:1
○Php 3:11
×Eph 2:5
Col 2:13
#Mt 10:16
*Col 4:5
○Php 1:6
□Joh 12:3
△Ro 12:2
1Th 4:3
1Th 5:18
○1Th 5:7
○1Ti 3:8
◊Isa 5:11
+Pr 23:31
LXX
○Col 3:16
⊕Ac 2:4
×Ac 16:25
#1Co 14:1
*Ps 33:2
□Col 3:17
1Th 5:18

[a] Or, "because of these." [b] Or, "it." [c] Jehovah, J[8]; God, AVg[c] Sy[p]; the Lord, ℵD; our Lord, BJ[17,18]; Christ, P[46]. [d] Jehova J[7,8,13,16]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [e] Literally, "the."

△Php 2:3
1Pe 5:5
◊1Pe 3:1

21 Be in subjection△ to one another in fear of Christ. 22 Let wives be in subjection◊ to their husbands○ as to the Lord, 23 because a husband is head○ of his wife○ as the Christ also is head of the congregation,○ he being a savior○ of this body.+ 24 In fact, as the congregation is in subjection to the Christ, so let wives also be to their husbands in everything.⊕

○Col 3:19

⊗Col 1:18
○Col 3:18
⊗Php 4:15
○1Ti 4:10
+1Co 11:3

⊕1Co 14:34

25 Husbands, continue loving○ YOUR wives,× just as the Christ also loved the congregation and delivered up himself for it,# 26 that he might sanctify it,* cleansing○ it with the bath of water○ by means of the word,□ 27 that he might present the congregation to himself in its splendor,△ not having a spot or a wrinkle or any of such things, but that it should be holy and without blemish.◊

⊗Col 3:14
×1Pe 3:7
#Ac 20:28
Ga 1:4
○Jas 4:8
*Heb 13:12
⊗Heb 10:22
□Joh 17:17

△Ps 45:13

◊2Co 11:2
Col 1:22

28 In this way husbands ought to be loving their wives as their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves himself, 29 for no man ever hated○ his own flesh, but he feeds and cherishes it,+ as the Christ also does the congregation, 30 because we are members of his body.⊕ 31 "For this reason a man will leave his father and mother○ and will stick to his wife, and the two will be one flesh."× 32 This sacred secret# is great. Now I am speaking with respect to Christ and the congregation.* 33 Nevertheless, also, let each one of YOU individually so love his wife□ as he does himself; on the other hand, the wife should have deep respect△ for her husband.

○Heb 1:9

+1Co 7:33

⊕Ro 12:5
1Co 6:15
Eph 1:23
⊗1Ti 5:2

×Ge 2:24
Mt 19:5
1Co 6:16
#Eph 3:4
Col 1:26
*Eph 3:6
□Col 3:19

△1Pe 3:6

6 Children,○ be obedient to YOUR parents◊ in union+ with the Lord,[a] for this is righteous: 2 "Honor your father and mother";⊕ which is the first command with a promise: 3 "That it may go well with you and you may endure a

○Col 3:20
◊Pr 23:22
+Joh 17:21

⊕Ex 20:12
Mt 15:4

[a] In union with the Lord, P46ℵAVg; but omitted by BD.

long time on the earth."[×] 4 And YOU, fathers, do not be irritating YOUR children,[#] but go on bringing them up in the discipline[*] and authoritative advice[□] of Jehovah.[a]

5 YOU slaves, be obedient[⊙] to those who are YOUR masters in a fleshly sense,[△] with fear and trembling[◊] in the sincerity of YOUR hearts, as to the Christ, 6 not by way of eyeservice as men-pleasers,[+] but as Christ's slaves, doing the will of God whole-souled.[⊕] 7 Be slaves with good inclinations,[×] as to Jehovah,[b#] and not to men, 8 for YOU know that each one, whatever good he may do, will receive this back from Jehovah,[c*] whether he be slave[⊙] or freeman.[○□] 9 YOU masters, too, keep doing the same things to them, letting up on the threatening,[△] for YOU know that the Master[d⊙] of both them and YOU[◊] is in the heavens, and there is no partiality[+] with him.

10 Finally, go on acquiring power[⊕] in the Lord and in the mightiness[×] of his strength. 11 Put on the complete suit of armor[#] from God that YOU may be able to stand firm against the machinations[*] of the Devil;[○] 12 because we have a fight,[e□] not against blood and flesh,[◎△] but against the governments,[◊] against the authorities,[+] against the world-rulers[⊕] of this darkness,[○] against the wicked spirit[×] forces in the heavenly places. 13 On this account take up the complete suit of armor from God,[#] that YOU may be able to resist in the wicked day and, after YOU have done all things thoroughly, to stand firm.

[×] De 5:16
[#] Col 3:21
[*] Pr 3:11
Pr 19:18
2Ti 3:16
[⊙] Php 2:8
[□] De 4:9
De 6:7
De 6:20
Pr 2:2
LXX
Isa 50:5
[△] 1Ti 6:1
1Pe 2:18
[◊] 2Co 7:15
[+] Col 3:22
[⊕] Lu 10:27
[×] Ps 119:1
[#] 2Ch 19:6
[*] Col 3:24
[⊙] Php 2:7
[○] Jas 1:25
[□] Ga 3:28
[△] Le 25:43
[⊙] Col 4:1
[◊] 1Co 7:22
[+] 2Ch 19:7
[⊕] Eph 3:16
[×] 1Co 16:13
[#] Ro 13:12
[*] 2Co 10:5
[○] 2Ti 2:26
[□] 2Ti 4:7
[⊙] Col 2:5
[△] Mt 16:19
[◊] Da 2:31
Ro 3:38
[+] Da 2:38
Col 2:15
[○] Col 1:13
[⊕] Da 2:39
Da 10:13
2Pe 2:4
[×] Ac 17:22
Re 16:14
[#] 2Co 6:7

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBA. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8]; the Lord, ℵBAV
[c] Jehovah (to correspond with Colossians 3:22-24); the Lor
ℵBAVg; God, J[8]. [d] Or, "Lord." [e] Or, "wrestling."

14 Stand firm, therefore, with YOUR loins girded* about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness,©□ 15 and with YOUR feet△ shod with the equipment[a] of the good news of peace.○◊ 16 Above all things, take up the large shield of faith,©+ with which YOU will be able to quench all the wicked one's burning missiles.⊕ 17 Also accept the helmet× of salvation,○ and the sword©# of the spirit,p* that is, God's word,□ 18 while with every form of prayer△ and supplication YOU carry on prayer⊙ on every occasion in spirit.◊ And to that end keep awake with all constancy and with supplication in behalf of all the holy ones, 19 also for me, that ability to speak+ may be given me with the opening of my mouth, with all freeness○ of speech⊕ to make known the sacred⊙ secret of the good○ news,× 20 for which I am acting as an ambassador# in chains, that I may speak in connection with it with boldness[b] as I ought to speak.*

21 Now in order that YOU may also know about my affairs, as to how I am doing, Tych'-i-cus,□ a beloved brother and faithful⊙ minister○ in the Lord, will make everything known to YOU.△ 22 I am sending him to YOU for this very purpose, that YOU may know of the things having to do with us and that he may comfort⊙ YOUR hearts.◊

23 May the brothers have peace and love with faith from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 24 May the undeserved kindness+ be with all those loving our Lord Jesus Christ in incorruptness.○

*1Sa 25:13
©Tit 3:5
□Isa 59:17
△Isa 52:7
○1Th 5:3
◊Ac 10:36
©Php 3:9
+1Jo 5:4
⊕Ro 15:3
×Isa 59:17
○Php 2:12
⊙Heb 4:12
pPhp 1:27
#Isa 49:2
*Joh 6:63
□Heb 4:12
⊙Php 4:6
△Col 4:2
◊Jude 20
+Ac 4:29
○Php 1:20
⊕2Co 3:12
⊙Col 1:26
○Php 1:5
×Col 4:3
#2Co 5:20
*Col 4:4
□2Ti 4:12
Tit 3:12
⊙Col 1:2
○Col 1:7
△Col 4:7
⊙Col 2:2
◊Col 4:8
+Col 4:18
○1Ti 1:17

[a] Or, "sure footing; foundation." [b] Or, "with freeness of speech."

thing to choose[a] I do not know. 23 I am under pressure from these two things;# but what I do desire is the releasing[b] and the being with Christ,* for this, to be sure, is far better.□ 24 However, for me to remain in the flesh is more necessary on YOUR account.△ 25 So, being confident◊ of this, I know I shall remain and shall abide+ with all of YOU for YOUR advancement⊕ and the joy that belongs to YOUR faith, 26 so that YOUR exultation may overflow in Christ Jesus by reason of me through my presence○ again with YOU.×

27 Only behave[c] in a manner worthy# of the good news about the Christ, in order that, whether I come and see YOU or be absent, I may hear about the things which concern YOU, that YOU are standing firm in one spirit,○ with one soul[d]* fighting side by side for the faith of the good news, 28 and in no respect being frightened by YOUR opponents.⊙□ This very thing is a proof of destruction○ for them, but of salvation for YOU;△ and this indication is from God, 29 because to YOU the privilege was given in behalf of Christ, not only to put YOUR faith◊ in him, but also to suffer+ in his behalf. 30 For YOU have the same struggle as YOU saw in my case⊕ and as YOU now hear about in my case.×

2 If, then, there is any encouragement in Christ, if any consolation of love, if any sharing of spirit,# if any tender affections* and compassions,⊙ 2 make my joy full in that YOU are of the same mind□ and have the same love, being joined together△ in soul, holding the one thought in mind,○ 3 doing nothing out of con-

#2Co 5:6
*2Ti 4:6
□2Co 5:8
△Ac 9:15
◊Php 2:24
+Phm 22
⊕1Ti 4:15
○Php 2:12
×2Co 7:7
#Eph 4:1
1Th 2:12
○Col 2:5
*Ac 4:32
Eph 4:3
⊙1Ti 5:14
□1Co 16:9
○Php 3:19
△2Th 1:5
2Ti 2:11
◊Eph 2:8
+Ac 5:41
Ro 5:3
⊕Ac 16:22
1Th 2:2
×Col 1:24
#2Co 13:14
*Php 1:8
⊙Col 3:12
□Ro 15:5
2Co 13:11
1Pe 3:8
△1Co 1:10
○Php 3:19

[a] Or, "and what shall I choose?" [b] See Appendix under Philippians 1:23. [c] Or, "carry on as citizens." [d] Or, "as one man."

tentiousness◊ or out of egotism,+ but with lowliness of mind considering that the others are superior⊕ to YOU, 4 keeping an eye, not in personal interest upon just YOUR own matters,× but also in personal interest upon those of the others.

5 Keep this mental attitude in YOU which was also in Christ○ Jesus,# 6 who, although he was existing in God's form,* gave no consideration to[a] a seizure,[b] namely, that he should be equal to God.□ 7 No, but he emptied himself and took a slave's○ form△ and came to be in the likeness of men.◊ 8 More than that, when he found himself in fashion as a man,○# he humbled○ himself and became obedient○ as far as death,+ yes, death on a torture stake.[c]○ 9 For this very reason also God exalted him to a superior position⊕ and kindly gave him the name that is above every other name, 10 so that in the name○ of Jesus○ every knee× should bend of those in heaven○ and those on earth and those under the ground,# 11 and every tongue○ should openly confess* that Jesus Christ is Lord□ to the glory○ of God the Father.

12 Consequently, my beloved ones, in the way that YOU have always obeyed,△ not during my presence○ only, but now much more readily during my absence, keep working out YOUR own salvation○ with fear◊ and trembling, 13 for God+ is the one that, for the sake of his good pleasure,○ is acting⊕ within YOU in order for YOU both to will and to act. 14 Keep doing all things free from murmurings× and arguments,# 15 that YOU may come to be blameless○ and innocent, children* of God without a blemish in among a

◊Php 1:16
Jas 3:14
+Ga 5:26
⊕Eph 5:21
×1Co 10:24
1Co 10:33
1Co 13:5
○Col 1:24
#Mt 11:29
Joh 13:15
*Col 1:15
Heb 1:3
□Joh 14:28
△Isa 53:3
○Col 3:11
◊Joh 1:14
Ro 1:3
#Heb 2:9
○Col 2:8
○Jas 4:6
⊕Heb 5:8
○Php 3:18
+Joh 10:17
Heb 5:8
⊕Ac 2:33
Eph 1:21
⊕2Ti 2:19
○2Th 1:7
×Isa 45:23
○1Th 4:16
#Joh 5:23
○1Pe 3:10
*Ro 10:9
○Col 1:27
□Ac 2:36
△Eph 6:5
○1Th 2:19
○1Th 5:8
◊2Co 7:15
+2Co 3:5
○2Th 1:11
⊕Heb 13:21
×1Pe 4:9
#1Ti 2:8
○Php 3:6
*Eph 5:1

[a] Or, "who, although he was existing in God's form, scorned." [b] Or, "a thing to be seized." [c] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38.

crooked and twisted generation,□ among whom YOU are shining○ as illuminators in the world,△ 16 keeping a tight grip on the word○ of life,○ that I may have cause for exultation in Christ's day,◊ that I did not run in vain or work hard in vain.† 17 Notwithstanding, even if I[a] am being poured out like a drink offering⊕ upon the sacrifice and public service○ to which faith has led YOU,× I am glad and I rejoice# with all of YOU.[b] 18 Now in the same way YOU yourselves also be glad and rejoice with me.[c]*

19 For my part, I am hoping in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy○ to YOU shortly, that I may be a cheerful soul□ when I get to know about the things pertaining to YOU. 20 For I have no one else of a disposition like his who will genuinely care△ for the things pertaining to YOU. 21 For all the others are seeking their own interests,◊ not those of Christ Jesus. 22 But YOU know the proof he gave of himself, that like a child† with a father he slaved with me in furtherance of the good news. 23 This, therefore, is the man I am hoping○ to send just as soon as I have seen how things stand concerning me. 24 Indeed, I am confident[d] in the Lord that I myself shall also come shortly.⊕

25 However, I consider it necessary to send to YOU E·paph·ro·di'tus,× my brother and fellow worker# and fellow soldier,* but YOUR envoy[e] and private servant for my need, 26 since he is longing for all of YOU[f] and is depressed because YOU heard he had fallen sick.○□ 27 Yes, indeed, he fell sick△ nearly to the point of death; but God

□De 32:5
○2Pe 1:1
△Mt 5:14
1Pe 2:9
○Heb 7:
○Php 4:
◊1Th 2:
†Isa 49:
⊕Ex 29:
○Heb 8:
×2Co 12
#Php 1:
*Php 3:
○1Ti 1:
□2Co 7:
△1Co 16
◊1Co 10
Ga 4:1
2Ti 4:
†1Co 4:
2Ti 1:
○Col 1:
⊕Php 1
Phm
×Php 4
#2Co 8
*Phm
○2Ti 4:
□1Ti 5:
△Ga 4:

[a] Or, "my life; my blood." [b] Or, "I congratulate all of YOU."—
[c] Or, "and congratulate me."—Vg. [d] Or, "I trust." [e] Or, "apos
[f] Longing for all of YOU, BVg; longing to see all of YOU, NA

had mercy on him, in fact, not only on him, but
also on me, that I should not get grief upon
grief. 28 Therefore with the greater haste I am
sending him, that on seeing him YOU may re-
joice again and I may be the more free from
grief. 29 Therefore give him the customary wel-
come in the Lord with all joy and keep holding
◊1Co 16:18 1Th 5:12 1Ti 5:17 men of such kind dear,◊ 30 because on account of
the Lord's[a] work he came quite near to death,
•Ac 20:24 exposing his soul[b] to danger,• that he might
fully make up for YOUR not being here to render
⊕1Co 16:17 Phm 13 private service to me.⊕

•2Co 13:11 Php 4:4 3 Finally, my brothers, continue rejoicing in
1Th 5:16 the Lord.× To be writing© the same things
©1Th 5:1 to YOU is not troublesome for me, but it is of
safety to YOU.

©2Pe 2:22 #Re 22:15 ©1Ti 5:18 2 Look out for the dogs,©# look out for the
workers© of injury, look out for those who mu-
Ro 2:28 Ga 5:2 ○Col 2:11 □De 10:16 Jer 4:4 Ro 2:29 Col 2:11 △Ac 2:17 ◊Heb 9:14 •2Co 11:18 tilate the flesh.[c]# 3 For we are those with the
real circumcision,[d]○□ who are rendering sacred
service by God's spirit△ and have our boasting
in Christ Jesus◊ and do not have our confidence
in the flesh, 4 though I, if anyone, do have
grounds for confidence also in the flesh.•

⊕2Co 11:22 ×Ge 17:12 #Ro 11:1 *2Co 11:22 ©Re 7:8 □Ac 23:6 Ac 26:5 ○Mt 3:7 ©Tit 2:14 ○1Th 2:15 If any other man thinks he has grounds for
confidence in the flesh, I the more so:⊕ 5 cir-
cumcised the eighth day,× out of the family
stock of Israel,# of the tribe of Benjamin,© a
Hebrew born from Hebrews;* as respects law,
a Pharisee;○□ 6 as respects zeal,© persecuting©
the congregation;△ as respects righteousness
©1Ti 1:8 ○1Th 5:23 ©1Ti 3:8 △Ac 8:3 Ac 9:1 Ga 1:13 that is by means of law,© one who proved him-
self blameless.© 7 Yet what things were gains©
to me, these I have considered loss on account

[a] Lord's, ℵA; Christ's, P[46]BVgSy[p]. [b] Or, "life." [c] Literally, "Look out for the incision." [d] Literally, "we are the circumcision."

of the Christ.◊ 8 Why, for that matter, I do indeed also consider all things to be loss on account of the excelling value of the knowledge○ of Christ Jesus my Lord.+ On account of him I have taken the loss of all things and I consider them as a lot of refuse,⊕ that I may gain Christ 9 and be found in union with him, having, not my own righteousness which results from law,× but that which is through faith# in Christ, the righteousness which issues from God on the basis of faith,○* 10 so as to know him and the power○ of his resurrection○ and a sharing in his sufferings,○□ submitting myself to his kind of death,△ 11 to see if I may by any means attain to the earlier resurrection[a◊] from the dead.○

12 Not that I have already received it or am already made perfect,○ but I am pursuing+ to see if I may also lay hold⊕ on that for which I have also been laid hold× on by Christ Jesus.[b] 13 Brothers, I do not yet consider myself as having laid hold on it; but there is one thing about it: Forgetting the things behind# and stretching forward to the things ahead,* 14 I am pursuing down toward the goal□ for the prize△ of the calling above◊ and which God extends in Christ Jesus. 15 Let us, then, as many of us as are mature,+ be of this mental attitude;⊕ and if YOU are mentally inclined otherwise in any respect, God will reveal the above attitude to YOU. 16 At any rate, to what extent we have made progress, let us go on walking orderly× in this same routine.

17 Unitedly become imitators# of me, brothers, and keep YOUR eye on those who are walk-

◊Mt 13:4
○Col 2:2
+Eph 4:1 2Pe 3:1
⊕1Co 2:2
×Ro 3:2 Ro 10:3
#Ro 9:3 Ga 2:1 2Pe 1:1
*Ro 1:1 Ro 3:2
○Col 1:2
○1Th 1:3
○2Ti 2:1
○Col 1:2
□Ro 8:1
△Ro 6:5
⊕1Th 4:1
◊Lu 14:1 Ac 24:1 1Th 4:1 Re 20:1
○Heb 2:
+Lu 13:2
⊕1Ti 6:1
×Ac 9:1
#Lu 9:6
*1Co 9:
□Heb 1
△2Ti 4:
◊Heb 3:
+1Co 2:
1Co 14
Heb 5:
⊕Php 2:
×Ga 6:1
#1Co 4:
2Th 3:

[a] Or, "the resurrection out." Elsewhere it means "the rising in morning". [b] Jesus, P^{46}ℵAVgSy^{p}; but omitted by BD.

ing in a way that accords with the example° YOU have in us.* 18 For there are many, I used to mention them often but now I mention them also with weeping, who are walking as the enemies° of the torture stake[a]° of the Christ,□ 19 and their finish[b] is destruction,°△ and their god° is their belly,◊ and their glory consists in their shame,† and they have their minds° upon things on the earth.⊕ 20 As for us, our citizenship[c]× exists in the heavens,# from which place also we are eagerly waiting* for a savior, the Lord Jesus Christ,□ 21 who will refashion our humiliated body[d]△ to be conformed to his glorious body[e]°◊ according to the operation† of the power which he has, even to subject⊕ all things to himself.

4 Consequently, my brothers beloved and longed for, my joy° and crown,° stand firm× in this way in the Lord,[f] beloved ones.

2 Eu·o'di·a I exhort and Syn'ty·che I exhort to be of the same mind# in the Lord. 3 Yes, I request you, too, genuine yokefellow,* keep assisting these women who have fought side by side with me□ in the good news along with Clement as well as the rest of my fellow workers,△ whose names◊ are in the book° of life.°†

4 Always rejoice in the Lord.[f] Once more I will say, Rejoice!⊕ 5 Let YOUR reasonableness× become known to all men. The Lord[g] is near.# 6 Do not be anxious over anything,* but in everything by prayer° and supplication□ along with thanksgiving let YOUR petitions be made

[a] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [b] Or, "end." [c] Or, "our life as citizens." [d] Literally, "the body of our humiliation." [e] Literally, "the body of his glory." [f] The Lord, ℵBAVg; Jehovah, J7,8,13,14,16. [g] The Lord, ℵBAVg; Jehovah, J7,8.

°1Th 1:7
*Php 4:9
Tit 2:7
1Pe 5:3
□Ga 5:11
Ga 6:12
°Col 1:21
⊕Col 1:20
°1Th 5:3
△2Co 11:15
2Pe 2:1
#2Th 2:4
°Col 1:21
◊Ro 16:18
†Jude 13
⊕Ro 8:5
2Ti 3:4
×Eph 2:19
#Eph 2:6
Col 3:1
*1Th 1:10
Heb 9:28
□1Co 1:7
Tit 2:13
°Col 1:18
△1Co 15:42
◊Ro 8:29
1Co 15:49
×Eph 1:19
#1Co 15:27
Heb 2:8
°1Th 3:9
⊕1Th 2:19
×Php 1:27

#Ro 15:5
*Mt 11:29

□Lu 8:3
△Ro 16:3
◊Lu 10:20
°Re 3:5
°Col 3:4
†Ps 69:28
⊕Ro 12:12
1Th 5:16
×Tit 3:2
#Jas 5:8
*Mt 6:25
Lu 12:22
1Pe 5:7
°Col 4:2
□Ro 12:12

known to God,△ 7 and the peace◊ of God that excels all thought will guard YOUR hearts† and YOUR mental powers by means of Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brothers, whatever things are true, whatever things are of serious concern, whatever things are righteous, whatever things are chaste, whatever things are lovable, whatever things are well spoken of, whatever virtue there is and whatever praiseworthy thing there is, continue considering these things.⊕ 9 The things which YOU learned as well as accepted and heard and saw in connection with me, practice these;× and the God# of peace will be with YOU.

10 I do rejoice greatly in the Lord[a] that now at last YOU have revived YOUR thinking in my behalf,* to which YOU were really giving thought, but YOU lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I am speaking with regard to being in a shortage, for I have learned,° in whatever circumstances I am, to be self-sufficient.[b]□ 12 I know indeed how to be low on provisions,△ I know indeed how to have an abundance. In everything and in all circumstances I have learned the secret of both how to be full and how to hunger,○ both how to have an abundance and how to be in a shortage.◊ 13 For all things I have the strength by virtue of him who imparts power to me.†

14 Nevertheless, YOU acted well in becoming sharers⊕ with me in my tribulation.⊙× 15 In fact, YOU Phil·ip′pi·ans, also know that at the start of declaring the good news, when I departed from Mac·e·do′ni·a, not a congregation° took a share with me in the matter of giving and re-

△Ps 145:18
◊Joh 14:27
Ro 5:1
†Col 3:15
⊕Ga 5:22
×Php 3:17
#Ro 15:33
1Co 14:33
Heb 13:20
*2Co 11:9
°Col 1:7
□1Ti 6:6
Heb 13:5
△1Co 4:11
2Co 6:10
○Re 7:16
◊2Co 11:2
†Joh 15:5
2Co 12:9
2Ti 4:17
⊕Php 1:7
⊙Col 1:24
×Heb 10:
°Col 1:2

a The Lord, ℵBAVg; Jehovah, J7,8,13,14. b Or, "to be conten

#2Co 11:8 ceiving, except YOU alone,# 16 because, even in Thes·sa·lo·ni'ca, YOU sent something to me both once and a second time for my need. 17 Not that
1Co 9:11 I am earnestly seeking the gift, but that I am
□Ro 15:28 earnestly seeking the fruitage□ that brings more credit to YOUR account. 18 However, I have all things in full and have an abundance. I am filled, now that I have received from E·paph·ro·di'tus△ the things from YOU, a sweet-smelling
△Php 2:25
◊Ex 29:18 Eze 20:41
⊙Heb 7:27
+Heb 13:15
⊕Ps 23:1 odor,◊ an acceptable sacrifice,⊙+ well-pleasing to God.[a] 19 In turn, my God⊕ will fully supply
×2Co 9:8
#Ro 9:23 Eph 1:7 all YOUR need× to the extent of his riches# in glory by means of Christ Jesus. 20 Now to our God and Father be the glory for ever and ever.*
*Ro 16:27 Ga 1:5 Amen.

21 Give my greetings□ to every holy one in
□Col 4:18
△1Th 1:1 union△ with Christ Jesus. The brothers who are with me send YOU their greetings. 22 All the holy ones, but especially those of the household of
○Mt 22:17
◊Php 1:13 Caesar,[b]○ send YOU their greetings.◊

23 The undeserved kindness of the Lord Je-
·Ga 6:18 sus Christ be with the spirit YOU show.[c]+

---

a God, ℵBAVgSy^{p}; Jehovah, J^{7,8}. b Or, "the emperor." c P^{46}ℵAD VgSy^{p} close with "Amen"; but B omits it.

TO THE
COLOSSIANS

○1Th 2:6 1 Paul, an apostle○ of Christ Jesus through
Eph 1:1 God's will, and Timothy□ our brother 2 to
□1Co 4:17
⊙Col 4:7 the holy ones and faithful⊙ brothers in union△
△Joh 17:21 with Christ at Co·los'sae:

May YOU have undeserved kindness and peace
◊Ro 1:7 Ga 1:3 from God our Father.◊
+1Co 1:4 Php 1:3 3 We thank+ God the Father of our Lord

Jesus Christ[a] always when we pray[b] for YOU,
4 since we heard of YOUR faith in connection
with Christ Jesus and the love YOU have[c] for
all the holy ones[×] 5 because of the hope[#] that is
being reserved for YOU in the heavens.[*] This
hope YOU heard of before by the telling of the
truth of that good news[□] 6 which has presented
itself to YOU, even as it is bearing fruit[○△] and
increasing[◊] in all the world[+] just as it is doing
also among YOU, from the day YOU heard and
learned to know the undeserved kindness[⊕] of
God in truth.[×] 7 That is what YOU have learned[○]
from Ep'a·phras[#] our beloved fellow slave, who
is a faithful minister[○] of the Christ on our be-
half, 8 who also disclosed to us YOUR love[*] in a
spiritual way.[d]

9 That is also why we, from the day we heard
of it, have not ceased praying for YOU[□] and ask-
ing that YOU may be filled with the accurate[○]
knowledge[△] of his will in all wisdom[◊] and spirit-
ual discernment,[+] 10 in order to walk worthily[⊕]
of Jehovah[e] to the end of fully pleasing him as
YOU go on bearing fruit[○] in every good work[×]
and increasing[○] in the accurate[#] knowledge of
God, 11 being made powerful with all power to
the extent of his glorious might[*] so as to en-
dure[○] fully and be longsuffering[□] with joy,
12 thanking the Father who rendered YOU suit-
able for YOUR participation in the inheritance[△]
of the holy[○] ones in the light.[○]

13 He delivered[○] us from the authority[◊] of
the darkness[○] and transplanted[+] us into the

⊕Eph 1:16
×Phm 5
Heb 6:10
#Eph 1:18
2Ti 4:8
Heb 6:19
*1Pe 1:4
□Eph 1:13
○Col 1:10
△Joh 15:16
◊Mr 4:8
+1Ti 3:16
⊕Eph 3:2
×2Pe 1:12
○1Ti 2:11
#Col 4:12
Phm 23
○1Th 3:2
*Ga 5:22
□Eph 1:15
○Col 3:10
△Php 1:9
◊1Co 2:7
+2Ti 2:7
⊕Eph 4:1
○Heb 13:15
×Eph 2:10
○Mr 4:8
#Eph 1:17
2Pe 1:2
2Pe 1:8
*Eph 3:16
○1Th 1:3
□Ro 5:3
△Ac 26:18
○1Th 3:13
○1Ti 6:16
○1Th 1:10
◊Eph 2:2
○1Th 5:4
+Ro 11:24

---

a Christ, ℵAVgSyᵖ; but omitted by B. b Or, "praying always.
c You have, ℵAVg; but omitted by B. d Literally, "in spirit.
e Jehovah, Jˢ (to agree with 1 Thessalonians 2:12); God, Vg
the Lord, ℵBA.

kingdom[⊙⊕] of the Son[○] of his love, [14] by means
of whom we have our release[p] by ransom,[⊙] the
forgiveness[○] of our sins.[×] [15] He is the image[#] of
the invisible[*] God, the firstborn[□] of all creation,[⊙]
[16] because by means of him[△] all other[a] things
were created[○] in the heavens and upon the
earth, the things visible and the things invisible,
no matter whether they are thrones[⊙] or lord-
ships[◊] or governments or authorities. All other[a]
things have been created through him[+] and for
him. [17] Also he is before all other[a] things[⊕] and
by means of him all other[a] things were made
to exist,[×] [18] and he is the head[○] of the body,[⊙]
the congregation.[#] He is the beginning, the first-
born[*] from the dead, that he might become the
one who is first[□] in all things, [19] because God[b]
saw good for all fullness[△] to dwell in him [20] and
through him to reconcile[◊] again to himself all
other[a] things[+] by making peace[⊕] through the
blood he shed on the torture stake,[c○] no matter
whether they are[d] the things upon the earth or
the things in the heavens.

21 Indeed, YOU who were once alienated[×] and
enemies[⊙] because YOUR minds[○] were on the
works that were wicked, he now has again rec-
onciled[#] [22] by means of that one's fleshly body
through his death,[⊙] in order to present YOU
holy and unblemished[*] and open to no accusa-
tion[○] before him, [23] provided, of course, that
YOU continue in the faith,[⊙] established on the
foundation[□] and steadfast[△] and not being shifted
away from the hope[○] of that good news which
YOU heard, and which was preached[◊] in all crea-

⊙1Th 2:12
○1Th 5:5
pTit 2:14
⊙1Ti 2:6
○Heb 9:22
⊙Col 1:23
⊕Lu 22:29
×Eph 1:7
#2Co 4:4
*1Ti 1:17
○Col 3:10
□Re 3:14
△Joh 1:3
⊙Heb 1:8
◊Eph 1:21
+Joh 1:10
⊕Joh 17:5
×Heb 1:3
○Re 1:14
⊙1Th 5:23
#Eph 1:22
*Re 1:5
□1Co 15:23
△Joh 1:16
◊2Co 5:19
+Eph 1:10
⊕Eph 2:14
○Col 2:14
×Eph 2:12
⊙2Th 3:15
○Col 2:18
#Eph 2:16
⊙2Ti 1:10
*Eph 5:27
○1Ti 3:10
⊙1Th 5:8
□1Co 3:11
Eph 3:17
△1Co 15:58
Heb 3:14
○1Th 4:13
◊1Ti 3:16

[a] "All other"; as at Luke 13:2, 4, and elsewhere. [b] Literally, "he." [c] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38. [d] No matter whether they are, BDVgSy[p]; yes, through him, no matter whether they are, ℵA.

tion°+ that is under heaven. Of this good news I Paul became a minister.

24 I am now rejoicing in my sufferings° for YOU,⊕ and I in my turn am filling up what is lacking of the tribulations°× of the Christ° in my flesh on behalf of his body,# which is the congregation.° 25 I became a minister* of this congregation in accordance with the stewardship□ from God which was given me in YOUR interest to preach the word of God thoroughly, 26 the sacred° secret△ which was concealed from the past systems° of things◊ and from the past generations.° But now it has been made manifest+ to his holy ones, 27 to whom God has been pleased to make known what are the glorious riches⊕ of this sacred secret× among the nations.° It is Christ# in union° with YOU, the hope* of his[a] glory.° 28 He is the one we are publicizing,□ admonishing every man and teaching every man in all wisdom,△ that we may present every man complete[b]◊ in union with Christ. 29 To this end I am indeed working hard, exerting myself in accordance with the operation+ of him and which is at work in me with power.⊕

2 For I want YOU to realize how great a struggle× I am having in behalf of YOU and of those at La·o·di·ce'a° and of all those who have not seen my face# in the flesh, 2 that their hearts may be comforted,°* that they may be harmoniously joined together□ in love and with a view to all the riches of the full assurance of their understanding,△ with a view to an accurate knowledge° of the sacred secret of God, namely,

°1Ti 4:4 +Ro 8:19
°Heb 2:10
⊕Eph 3:1
°1Th 1:6 °Col 2:17 ×Ac 9:16 #1Co 10:16 Eph 1:23 °Col 4:16 *Eph 3:7 □1Co 9:17 Eph 3:2
°1Ti 3:9 △Eph 3:5 °Tit 2:12 ◊1Co 2:7 °Heb 3:1 +Ro 16:26 ⊕Ro 9:23 Eph 3:8 ×Eph 3:9 °1Ti 3:16 #Eph 3:6 °Col 3:14 *1Ti 1:1 °1Th 2:2 □Ac 20:2
△Col 3:1
◊Eph 4:1
+Eph 3:7
⊕Php 4:1
×Php 1:3
°Col 4:1
#Ac 20:3
°1Th 3:2 *2Co 1:6 □Col 3:1
△Eph 3:
°1Pe 3:

[a] Or, "the," literally. [b] Or, "mature; perfect."

Christ.[a◊] [3] Carefully concealed in him are all
the treasures[○] of wisdom[○*] and of knowledge.
[4] This I am saying that no man may delude[b]
YOU with persuasive arguments.[⊕] [5] For though
I am absent[×] in the flesh,[○] all the same I am
with YOU in the spirit,[○#] rejoicing and beholding
YOUR good order[*] and the firmness of YOUR
faith[□] toward Christ.

6 Therefore, as YOU have accepted Christ Je-
sus the Lord, go on walking in union[△] with him,
[7] rooted[◊] and being built up[+] in him and being
stabilized in the faith[⊕] just as YOU were taught,
overflowing[c] with thanksgiving.

8 Look out: perhaps there may be some man[○]
that will carry[×] YOU off as his prey through the
philosophy[#] and empty[*] deception according to
the tradition[○] of men, according to the elemen-
tary[□] things of the world and not according to
Christ; [9] because it is in him that all the full-
ness[△] of the divine[◊] quality[+] dwells for the
body.[d] [10] And so YOU are possessed of a fullness
by means of him, who is the head of all govern-
ment and authority.[⊕] [11] By relationship[×] with
him YOU were also circumcised[#] with a circum-
cision[○] performed without hands by the strip-
ping off the body of the flesh,[*] by the circum-
cision that belongs to the Christ,[□] [12] for YOU
were buried with him in his[e] baptism,[○△] and by
relationship with him YOU were also raised[◊] up
together through YOUR faith[+] in the operation[⊕]
of God, who raised him up from the dead.

13 Furthermore, though YOU were dead in

◊Eph 3:6
○Heb 11:26
○Jas 1:5
*1Co 1:30
⊕Ro 16:18
Eph 5:6
×1Co 5:3
○Heb 2:14
○1Th 5:19
#Ac 17:16
1Co 5:3
*1Co 14:40
□1Pe 5:9
△Joh 17:21
◊Eph 3:17
+Eph 2:20
⊕Jude 20
○1Ti 2:8
×Heb 13:9
#1Co 2:13
2Pe 1:16
*Eph 5:6
○2Th 2:15
□Ga 4:3
△Joh 1:16
Eph 1:23
◊Ac 17:29
+Ro 1:20
⊕Eph 1:21
Col 1:16
1Pe 3:22
×Mt 5:19
#De 10:16
Ro 2:29
○Col 3:11
*Ro 6:6
□Ro 7:25
○Heb 6:2
△Ro 6:4
1Co 15:29
◊Eph 2:6
Col 3:1
+Eph 2:8
⊕Eph 1:19

[a] Or, "sacred secret of the God of Christ," P[46]B; or, "sacred secret of God the Father of (the) Christ, ℵAVg. [b] Or, "cheat." [c] Overflowing, ℵAVg; overflowing in it, B. [d] Or, "dwells bodily." [e] Literally, "the."

YOUR trespasses[°] and in the uncircumcised[°] state of YOUR flesh, God[a] made YOU alive together with him.[×] He kindly forgave us all our trespasses[#] 14 and blotted[*] out the handwritten document[b□] against us which consisted of decrees[△] and which was in opposition to us,[◊] and He has taken it out of the way by nailing[+] it to the torture stake.[c⊙⊕] 15 Stripping the governments[×] and the authorities[#] bare, he exhibited them in open public as conquered,[*] leading them in a triumphal procession by means of it.[d]

16 Therefore let no man judge[□] YOU in eating and drinking[△] or in respect of a feast day[◊] or of an observance of the new moon[°] or of a sabbath,[e⊙+] 17 for those things are a shadow[⊕] of the things to come, but the reality[⊙×] belongs to the Christ.[⊙#] 18 Let no man deprive YOU of the prize who takes delight in a mock humility[°] and a form of worship[°] of the angels,[f°] "taking his stand on"[g] the things he has seen, puffed up without proper cause by his fleshly frame of mind,[°] 19 whereas he is not holding fast to the head,[*] to the one from whom all the body, being supplied and harmoniously joined together[□] by means of its joints and ligaments, goes on growing with the growth which God gives.[△]

20 If YOU died[◊] together with Christ toward the elementary[+] things of the world, why do YOU, as if living in the world,[⊕] further subject yourselves to the decrees,[×] 21 "Do not handle, nor taste,[#] nor touch,"[*] 22 respecting things that are all destined to destruction by being used up,

⊙Mt 6:15
○Ro 3:30
×Eph 2:1
Eph 2:5
#Ac 2:38
*Ac 3:19
□Eph 2:14
Heb 7:18
△De 4:8
Eph 2:15
◊Ga 3:10
⊙Heb 12:2
+Joh 20:25
⊕Heb 9:15
1Pe 2:24
×Eph 2:12
#Ro 7:10
2Co 3:7
*1Co 15:55
□Ro 14:3
△Ro 14:17
◊Ro 14:6
○Re 6:12
⊙Mt 12:5
+Ga 4:10
○Heb 9:24
⊕Ex 25:40
Heb 8:5
⊙1Th 4:16
○Col 2:23
⊙Heb 1:6
○2Th 1:7
×Heb 9:23
#Heb 9:1
⊙1Ti 6:5
*Eph 1:22
□Eph 2:2
△Eph 4:1
◊Ga 2:19
+Ga 4:3
⊕Joh 17:
×Eph 2:1
#Le 7:23
*Le 5:2

---

a Literally, "he." b Or, "covenant." c See Appendix under Matth 10:38. d Or, "him." e Or, "of sabbaths." f *Et religione angelor* ("and a religion of the angels"), VgIt. g Quoted from the init tion rites of pagan mysteries.

in accordance with the commands and teachings[○] of men?[□] [23] Those very things are, indeed, possessed of an appearance of wisdom in a self-imposed form of worship[a] and mock humility,[○] a severe treatment of the body,[△] but they are of no value in combatting the satisfying of the flesh.[◊]

3 If, however, YOU were raised up[+] with Christ, go on seeking the things above,[⊕] where the Christ is seated at the right hand of God.[×] [2] Keep YOUR minds fixed on the things above,[#] not on the things upon the earth.[*] [3] For YOU died,[□] and YOUR life[△] has been hidden with the Christ in union[◊] with God. [4] When the Christ, our life,[○+] is made manifest, then YOU also will be made manifest[⊕] with him in glory.[×]

5 Deaden,[#] therefore, YOUR body members which are upon the earth as respects fornication, uncleanness, sexual[○] appetite, hurtful desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry.[○*] [6] On account of those things the wrath[□] of God is coming. [7] In those very things YOU, too, once walked when YOU used to live in them.[△] [8] But now really put them all away from YOU,[◊] wrath, anger,[○] injuriousness, abusive[○] speech,[b] and obscene[+] talk out of YOUR mouth. [9] Do not be lying[○] to one another.[⊕] Strip off the old personality[○×] with its practices, [10] and clothe yourselves with the new[#] personality which through[c] accurate[○] knowledge is being renewed according to the image[*] of the one who created[p] it, [11] where there is neither Greek nor Jew,[○] circumcision[○] nor uncircumsion, foreigner, Scyth'-i-an, slave,[p] freeman,[□] but Christ is all things and in all.[△]

○1Ti 4:13
□Isa 29:13
Mt 15:9
○1Pe 5:5
△1Ti 4:3
◊Ro 13:14
+Eph 2:6
⊕Mt 6:33
×Ps 110:1
#Php 3:20
*Joh 3:31
□Ro 6:2
△Ga 2:20
◊Joh 17:21
○1Ti 6:12
+Joh 11:25
⊕2Ti 4:8
×1Co 15:43
#Ga 5:24
○1Th 4:5
○1Pe 4:3
*Eph 5:3
□Ro 1:18
Eph 5:6
△Eph 2:3
Tit 3:3
◊1Pe 2:1
○Mt 5:22
○Tit 2:5
+Eph 5:4
⊕2Th 2:11
⊕Eph 4:25
□Ro 6:6
×Eph 4:22
#Eph 4:24
○1Ti 2:4
*Ge 1:27
p1Ti 4:3
○1Th 2:14
○Lu 1:59
pCol 3:22
□Ga 3:28
△Eph 1:23

[a] *In superstitione* ("in a superstition"), Vg. [b] Or, "blasphemy." [c] Or, "in."

12 Accordingly, as God's chosen° ones,◊ holy and loved, clothe yourselves with the tender affections+ of compassion,° kindness, lowliness° of mind,[a] mildness,[p] and longsuffering.° 13 Continue putting up with one another and forgiving one another freely⊕ if anyone has a cause for complaint against another. Even as Jehovah[b] freely forgave YOU,× so do YOU also. 14 But, besides all these things, clothe yourselves with love,°# for it is a perfect bond°* of union.[c]°

15 Also let the peace of the Christ[d] control in YOUR hearts,□ for YOU were, in fact, called to it in one[e] body.△ And show yourselves thankful. 16 Let the word of the Christ[f] reside in YOU richly in all wisdom.◊ Keep on teaching and admonishing one another with psalms,°+ praises to God,[g] spiritual songs⊕ with graciousness, singing° in YOUR hearts to Jehovah.[h] 17 And whatever it is that YOU do in word or in work,× do everything in the name of the Lord Jesus,# thanking* God the Father through him.

18 YOU wives,° be in subjection□ to YOUR husbands, as it is becoming in the Lord. 19 YOU husbands,° keep on loving YOUR wives△ and do not be bitterly angry with them. 20 YOU children,° be obedient to YOUR parents in everything,◊ for this is well-pleasing in the Lord. 21 YOU fathers, do not be exasperating YOUR children,+ so that they do not become downhearted. 22 You slaves,° be obedient in everything to those who are YOUR masters in a flesh-

°1Th 1:4
◊1Pe 2:9
+Php 2:1
°Heb 10:28
°Ac 20:19
p1Ti 6:11
°1Ti 1:16
⊕Eph 4:32
×Mt 6:14
Mr 11:25
°1Th 3:6
°Col 4:18
°1Th 2:14
#Re 13:10
1Jo 3:23
*Eph 4:3
□Php 4:7
△Eph 2:15
◊1Co 2:7
+1Co 14:26
°Jas 5:13
⊕Eph 5:19
×1Co 10:31
#Eph 5:20
*1Th 5:18
□Eph 5:22
1Pe 3:1
°1Ti 3:2
△Eph 5:25
1Pe 3:7
°1Th 2:11
◊Eph 6:1
+Eph 6:4
°1Ti 6:1

[a] Or, "humility." [b] "Jehovah"; to compare with Ephesians 4:3
God, ℵ; the Lord, BADP[46]Vg. [c] Literally, "a uniting bond of p
fection." [d] The Christ, P[46]BℵACDVgSy[p]; Jehovah, J[7,8]; G
Textus Receptus and J[17]margin. [e] One, ℵADVgSy[p]; the, P[46]
[f] The Christ, P[46]BDVg; God, AC; the Lord, ℵ. [g] Literally, "hymn
[h] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16,17]; God, ℵBACDVgSy[p]; the Lord, P[46].

ly sense,[⊕] not with acts of eyeservice, as men-pleasers,[×] but with sincerity of heart,[○] with fear of Jehovah.[a] 23 Whatever YOU are doing, work at it whole-souled[#] as to Jehovah,[b*] and not to men, 24 for YOU know that it is from Jehovah[c] YOU will receive the due reward of the inheritance.[○] YOU are slaves to the Master Christ.[□] 25 Certainly the man that is doing unrighteousness will receive back[△] what he unrighteously did, and there is no partiality.[◊]

4 YOU masters, keep dealing out what is righteous and what is fair to YOUR slaves, knowing that YOU, too, have a Master[⊙] in heaven.[+]

2 Be persevering in prayer,[○⊕] remaining awake in it with thanksgiving,[×] 3 at the same time praying also for us,[#] that God may open a door[⊙*] of utterance to us, to speak the sacred secret[□] about the Christ, for which, in fact, I am in prison bonds,[△] 4 so that I shall make it manifest as I ought to speak.[◊]

5 Go on walking in wisdom toward those on the outside,[+] buying out the opportune[⊕] time for yourselves. 6 Let YOUR utterance be always with graciousness,[d×] seasoned with salt,[○#] so as to know how YOU ought to give an answer[*] to each one.

7 All my affairs Tych'i·cus,[□] my beloved brother and faithful[⊙] minister and fellow slave in the Lord, will make known to YOU. 8 For the very purpose of YOUR knowing the things having to do with us and that he may comfort YOUR hearts,[△] I am sending him to YOU 9 along with O·nes'i·mus,[◊] my faithful and beloved brother,

⊕Eph 6:5 Tit 2:9 1Pe 2:18
○Heb 10:22
×Eph 6:6
#Lu 10:27 *Mt 22:37
○Heb 6:12 □1Co 7:22
△Eph 6:8
◊De 10:17 Ro 2:11 1Pe 1:17
+Eph 6:9
⊙Lu 18:1 Ro 12:12 Eph 6:18
⊙Mt 6:24 ○1Th 1:2
×Col 3:15 1Th 5:18
#Ro 15:30
⊙Jas 5:9 *1Co 16:9 □Eph 6:19
△Php 1:7
◊Eph 6:20
+Mr 4:11 1Th 4:12
⊕Eph 5:16 ×Col 3:16 ○Jas 3:12 #Mt 5:13 Mr 9:50 *1Pe 3:15
□Eph 6:21
⊙1Th 5:24
△Eph 6:22
◊Phm 10

[a] Jehovah, J[18]; the Lord, ℵBACDVgSy[p]; God, P[46]J[8]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, P[46]ℵBAVg. [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVg. [d] Or, "with what is favorable."

who is from among YOU. All the things here they will make known to YOU.

10 Ar·is·tar'chus[+] my fellow captive sends YOU his greetings, and so does Mark[○⊕] the cousin of Bar'na·bas,[○] (concerning whom YOU received commands to welcome him if ever he comes to YOU,) 11 and Jesus who is called Justus, these being of those circumcised.[a] Only these are my fellow workers for the kingdom of God, and these very ones have become a strengthening aid to me. 12 Ep'a·phras,[×] who is from among YOU, a slave of Christ Jesus, sends YOU his greetings, always exerting himself in YOUR behalf in his prayers, that YOU may finally stand complete[○#] and with firm conviction in all the will of God. 13 I indeed bear him witness that he puts himself to great effort in behalf of YOU and of those at La·o·di·ce'a[○] and of those at Hi·e·rap'o·lis.

14 Luke[○*] the beloved physician[□] sends YOU his greetings, and so does De'mas.[△] 15 Give my greetings to the brothers at La·o·di·ce'a and to Nym'pha and to the congregation at her house.[◊] 16 And when this letter has been read among YOU, arrange that it also be read[+] in the congregation[○] of the La·o·di·ce'ans and that YOU, too, read the one from La·o·di·ce'a. 17 Also tell Ar·chip'pus:[⊕] "Keep watching the ministry which you accepted in the Lord, that you fulfill it."

18 Here is my greeting, Paul's, in my own hand.[×] Continue bearing my prison bonds[○] in mind.[#] The undeserved kindness be with YOU.

+Ac 19:29 Ac 20:4 Ac 27:2 Phm 24
○2Ti 4:11
○Ac 4:36
⊕Ac 12:12 Ac 15:37
×Col 1:7
○Mt 5:48
#Heb 5:14
○Re 1:11
○2Ti 4:11
*Lu 1:3 Ac 1:1
□Lu 4:23
△Phm 24
◊Ro 16:5 1Co 16:19
+1Th 5:27
○1Ti 3:5
⊕Phm 2
×1Co 16:21 2Th 3:17
○2Ti 2:9
#Php 1:7 Heb 13:

[a] Literally, "of the circumcision."

THESSALONIANS

1 Paul and Sil·va'nus[a] and Timothy to the congregation of the Thes·sa·lo'ni·ans in union with God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

May YOU have undeserved kindness and peace.

2 We always thank God when we make mention concerning all of YOU in our prayers, 3 for we bear incessantly in mind YOUR faithful work[b] and YOUR loving labor[c] and YOUR endurance due to YOUR hope in our Lord Jesus Christ before our God and Father. 4 For we know, brothers loved by God, his choosing of YOU, 5 because the good news we preach did not turn up among YOU with speech alone but also with power and with holy spirit and strong conviction, just as YOU know what sort of men we became to YOU for YOUR sakes; 6 and YOU became imitators of us and of the Lord, seeing that YOU accepted the word under much tribulation with joy of holy spirit, 7 so that YOU came to be an example to all the believers in Mac·e·do'ni·a and in A·cha'ia.[d]

8 The fact is, not only has the word of Jehovah[e] sounded forth from YOU in Mac·e·do'ni·a and A·cha'ia,[d] but in every place YOUR faith toward God has spread abroad, so that we do not need to say anything. 9 For they themselves keep reporting about the way we first entered

[a] Or, "Si'las." [b] Or, "YOUR work due to faith." [c] Or, "YOUR hard effort due to love." [d] The Roman province of southern Greece, with its capital at Corinth. [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord, BVg; God, ℵ.

in among YOU and how YOU turned to God from YOUR idols[⊙*] to be slaves to a living[□] and true[△] God, [10] and to wait for his Son from the heavens,[◊] whom he raised up from the dead,[+] namely, Jesus who delivers[○] us from the wrath which is coming.[⊕]

2 To be sure, YOU yourselves know, brothers, how our visit[×] to YOU has not been without results,[#] [2] but how, after we had first suffered[*] and been insolently treated[□] (just as YOU know) in Phil'ip.pi,[△] we mustered up boldness[⊙] by means of our God to speak[◊] to YOU the good news of God with a great deal of struggling. [3] For the exhortation[○] we give does not arise from error or from uncleanness[+] or with deceit, [4] but, just as we have been proved by God as fit to be entrusted[⊕] with the good[○] news, so we speak, as pleasing,[×] not men, but God, who makes proof of our hearts.[#] [5] In fact, at no time have we turned up either with flattering speech,[○] (just as YOU know) or with a false front[*] for covetousness,[□] God is witness! [6] Neither have we been seeking glory from men,[△] no, either from YOU or from others, though we could be an expensive burden[a⊙◊] as apostles[○] of Christ. [7] To the contrary, we became gentle[b] in the midst of YOU, as when a nursing mother cherishes her own children. [8] So, having a tender affection for YOU,[+] we were well pleased to impart to YOU, not only the good news of God, but also our own souls,[c⊕] because YOU became beloved to us.

9 Certainly YOU bear in mind, brothers, our labor[○] and toil. It was with working[×] night and

*1Co 12:2 Ga 4:8
⊙1Jo 5:21
□Ac 14:15
△Joh 17:3
◊Ac 1:11 Tit 2:13
+Ac 2:24
○2Ti 4:17
⊕2Pe 3:12 Re 6:17
×Ac 17:1 2Th 3:8
#Ac 17:4
*Ac 16:22
□Ac 16:37
△Ac 16:12
⊙Heb 10:19
◊Ac 17:2
○1Ti 4:13
+1Th 4:7
⊕1Ti 1:11 Tit 1:3
○2Th 1:8
×Ga 1:10
#Pr 17:3 Jer 11:20 1Co 4:5
○Lu 4:36
*Mr 12:40
□Ac 20:33 2Pe 2:3
△Joh 5:41 Joh 5:44
⊙Re 2:24
○Heb 3:1
◊2Co 11:9
+2Co 12:15
⊕Joh 15:13
⊙Re 14:13
×1Co 4:12

[a] Or, "be on our dignity." [b] Gentle, ASyᵖ; babes, ℵBCDVg. [c] Or, "lives."

day, so as not to put an expensive burden upon
#2Co 11:9 2Th 3:8 ○1Ti 5:19 any one of YOU,# that we preached the good
news of God to YOU. 10 YOU are witnesses,○ God
is also, how true to loving-kindness and right-
eous and unblamable we proved to be to YOU
believers. 11 In harmony with that YOU well
1Co 4:15 ⊙1Ti 3:4 □Ac 20:31 △Ga 5:16 Eph 4:1 Col 1:10 1Pe 1:15 ○1Th 4:7 p2Th 1:5 ◊1Th 5:24 2Th 1:11 1Pe 5:10 ⊕1Th 1:2 ×Ac 11:1 Heb 4:12 #Ga 1:11 know how, as a father does his children,⊙ we
kept exhorting□ each one of YOU, and consoling
and bearing witness to YOU, 12 to the end that
YOU should go on walking△ worthily of God who
is calling○◊ YOU to his kingdomp and glory.

13 Indeed, that is why we also thank God inces-
santly,⊕ because when YOU received God's word×
which YOU heard from us YOU accepted it, not
as the word of men,# but, just as it truthfully
is, as the word of God, whicha is also at work in
Php 2:13 ⊙2Th 3:9 YOU believers. 14 For YOU became imitators,b⊙
brothers, of the congregations of God that are
○2Th 1:1 □Ac 17:5 in Ju·de'a in union○ with Christ Jesus, because
YOU, too, began suffering□ at the hands of YOUR
own countrymen the same things as they also
⊙Re 3:9 △Ac 2:23 ○Re 6:3 ⊙Heb 11:32 ○2Th 1:4 ◊Mt 5:12 Ac 7:52 +Mt 23:34 Ac 21:13 ⊕Lu 11:52 Ac 13:50 are suffering at the hands of the Jews,○ 15 who
killed○ even the Lord Jesus△ and the prophets○◊
and persecuted○ us.+ Furthermore, they are not
pleasing God, but are against the interests of
all men, 16 as they try to hinderc⊕ us from speak-
×Ge 15:16 Mt 23:32 #Ro 1:18 ing to the nations that these might be saved,
with the result that they always fill up the
measure× of their sins. But hisd wrath has at
lengthe come upon them.#

17 As for ourselves, brothers, when we were
bereaved of YOU for but a short time,f in person,
not in heart, we endeavored far more than is

a Or, "who." b Or, "portrayers." c Or, "as they keep on forbidding." d Literally, "the," ℵBA; but DVg read "God's". e Or, "to the full end." f Literally, "for a season of an hour."

usual to see YOUR faces with great desire.* [18] For this reason we wanted to come to YOU, yes, I Paul, both once and a second time, but Satan° cut across our path. [19] For what is our hope or joy or crown°□ of exultation—why, is it not in fact YOU?—before our Lord Jesus at his presence?[b]° [20] YOU certainly are our glory° and joy.

3 Hence, when we could bear it no longer, we saw good to be left alone in Athens,△ [2] and we sent Timothy,◊ our brother and God's minister° in the good news* about the Christ, in order to make YOU firm and comfort° YOU in behalf of YOUR faith, [3] that no one might be swayed by these tribulations.°⊕ For YOU yourselves know we are appointed to this very thing.× [4] In fact, too, when we were with YOU, we used to tell YOU beforehand# that we were destined to suffer tribulation,* just as it has also happened and as YOU know. [5] That is why, indeed, when I could bear it no longer, I sent to know of YOUR faithfulness,[a] as perhaps in some way the tempter□ might have tempted YOU and our labor might have turned out to be in vain.△

6 But Timothy has just now come to us from YOU◊ and given us the good news about YOUR faithfulness[a] and love,°+ and that YOU continue having good remembrance of us always, yearning to see us in the same way, indeed, as we also do YOU.⊕ [7] That is why, brothers, we have been comforted× over YOU in all our necessity and tribulation through the faithfulness[a] YOU show,# [8] because now we live° if YOU stand firm in the Lord.* [9] For what thanksgiving can we render to God concerning YOU in return for all the joy°

*Ro 1:11
°2Th 2:9
°2Ti 2:5
□Php 4:1
2Th 1:4
°1Th 3:13
°2Th 1:9
△Ac 17:15
◊Ac 16:1
Ro 16:21
1Co 16:10
°1Ti 4:6
°1Th 5:11
+2Th 1:3
Re 14:6
°2Th 1:6
⊕Ac 14:22
Eph 3:13
×1Co 4:9
1Pe 2:21
#2Th 2:5
*Ac 20:23
□2Co 11:3
△1Co 15:58
Ga 4:11
Php 2:16
◊Ac 18:5
°2Th 2:10
+Col 1:4
⊕Php 1:8
×2Co 7:6
#2Th 1:4
°2Ti 3:12
*Ro 11:20
1Co 15:1
Php 4:1
°Phm 7

[a] Or, "faith." [b] See Appendix under 1 Corinthians 16:17.

□Php 2:2
△2Ti 1:3
◊Jude 20
+2Th 2:16
⊕2Th 1:3
×1Th 4:9
2Pe 1:7
#1Co 1:8
Php 1:10
○Heb 12:10
⊙1Th 4:15
○2Th 1:10
*Da 7:13
Mt 25:31
Jas 5:8
Jude 14
□Col 1:10
△Php 1:27
◊1Ti 6:13
+Joh 17:19
1Pe 1:16
⊕1Co 6:15
Eph 5:3
×1Sa 21:5
⊙1Th 5:23
#Ro 6:19
○Ro 1:26
*1Co 6:18
□Ps 79:6
Jer 10:25
Ga 4:8
△1Co 7:2
◊Ps 94:1
2Th 1:8
+Ac 28:23
⊕2Ti 2:22
⊙Le 11:44
1Co 1:2
Heb 12:14
1Pe 1:15

with which we are rejoicing□ on YOUR account before our God, 10 while night and day we make more than extraordinary supplications△ to see YOUR faces and to make good the things that are lacking about YOUR faith?◊

11 Now may our God and Father himself and our Lord Jesus+ direct our way prosperously to YOU. 12 Moreover, may the Lord cause YOU to increase,⊕ yes, make YOU abound, in love× to one another and to all, even as we also do to YOU, 13 to the end that he may make YOUR hearts firm, unblamable# in holiness○ before our God and Father at the presence[b]⊙ of our Lord Jesus with all his holy○ ones.*

4 Finally, brothers, we request YOU and exhort YOU by the Lord Jesus, just as YOU received the instruction from us on how YOU ought to walk□ and please God, just as YOU are in fact walking, that YOU would keep on doing it more fully.△ 2 For YOU know the orders◊ we gave YOU through the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is what God wills, the sanctifying of YOU,+ that YOU abstain from fornication;⊕ 4 that each one of YOU should know how to get possession of his own vessel× in sanctification⊙# and honor, 5 not in covetous sexual○ appetite* such as also those nations have which do not know God;□ 6 that no one go to the point of harming and encroach upon the rights of his brother in this matter,△ because Jehovah[a] is one who exacts punishment for all these things,◊ just as we told YOU beforehand and also gave YOU a thorough witness.+ 7 For God called⊙ us, not with allowance for uncleanness, but in connection with sanctification.⊕ 8 So, then, the man

[a] Jehovah, J7,8,17,18; the Lord, ℵBAVg. [b] See 5:23, footnote[d].

that shows disregard[x] is disregarding, not man, but God,[#] who puts his holy spirit[*] in YOU.

9 However, with reference to brotherly love,[□] YOU do not need us to be writing YOU, for YOU yourselves are taught by God[a△] to love one another;[◊] 10 and, in fact, YOU are doing it to all the brothers in all of Mac·e·do'ni·a. But we exhort YOU, brothers, to go on doing it in fuller measure, 11 and to make it YOUR aim to live quietly[+] and to mind YOUR own business[⊕] and work with YOUR hands,[×] just as we ordered YOU, 12 so that YOU may be walking decently[#] as regards people outside[*] and not be needing anything.[□]

13 Moreover, brothers, we do not want YOU to be ignorant concerning those who are sleeping in death,[△] that YOU may not sorrow just as the rest[◊] also do who have no hope.[○+] 14 For if our faith is that Jesus died and rose again,[⊕] so, too, those who have fallen asleep in death through Jesus God will bring with him.[×] 15 For this is what we tell YOU by Jehovah's[b] word,[#] that we the living who survive to the presence[⊙] of the Lord[c*] shall in no way precede those who have fallen asleep[○] in death, 16 because the Lord[d] himself will descend from heaven[○□] with a commanding call, with an archangel's voice[△] and with God's trumpet,[◊] and those who are dead[○] in union with Christ[⊙] will rise first.[*] 17 Afterward we the living who are surviving will together[e] with them[⊕] be caught away[×] in clouds[○#] to meet[*] the Lord[d] in the air;[□] and thus we shall always be with the Lord.[f△] 18 Consequently, keep comforting one another with these words.

×Lu 10:16
#1Co 6:19
*Eze 37:14
1Jo 3:24
□Joh 13:34
Ro 12:10
△Isa 54:13
Joh 6:45
◊1Pe 1:22
+2Th 3:12
⊕Ro 12:11
1Pe 4:15
×Eph 4:28
#Ro 13:13
*2Co 8:21
□Jas 1:4
△Ac 7:60
1Co 15:6
◊Jer 51:57
○1Th 5:3
+Eph 2:12
⊕Ro 14:9
1Co 15:4
×1Co 15:23
Re 20:4
#1Jo 4:2
⊙1Th 5:23
*Mt 24:30
1Co 15:51
○2Pe 3:4
⊙Heb 1:10
□Ac 1:11
△Jude 9
◊Mt 24:31
○1Ti 5:6
⊙1Ti 2:5
+1Co 15:52
⊕2Ti 4:8
×Ac 1:9
○Heb 12:1
#Mt 26:64
*Joh 12:2
□Re 11:12
△Re 20:6

---

[a] God, ℵBAVgJ[18]; Jehovah, J[17]. [b] Jehovah's, J[7,8,17,18]; the Lord' ℵBAVg. [c] The Lord, ℵAVg; Jesus, B. [d] The Lord, ℵBAV Jehovah, J[7,8,14]. [e] Or, "at the same time." [f] Jehovah, J[8].

5 Now as for the times and the seasons, brothers, YOU need nothing to be written° to YOU. 2 For YOU yourselves know quite well that Jehovah's[a] day◊ is coming exactly as a thief in the night.°+ 3 Whenever it is that they⊕ are saying, "Peace°× and security!" then sudden destruction° is to be instantly upon them just as the pang of distress upon a pregnant woman,# and they will by no means escape. 4 But YOU, brothers,° YOU are not in darkness,° so that that day should overtake YOU as it would thieves,[b]* 5 for YOU are all sons of light and sons° of day.[p]□ We belong neither to night nor to darkness.△

6 So, then, let us not sleep° on as the rest do,◊ but let us stay awake+ and keep our senses.⊕ 7 For those who sleep× are accustomed to sleep at night, and those who get drunk° are usually drunk at night.# 8 But as for us who belong to the day, let us keep our senses and have on the breastplate* of faith° and love and as a helmet□ the hope° of salvation;° 9 because God assigned us, not to wrath,△ but to the acquiring of salvation◊ through our Lord Jesus Christ.[c] 10 He died for us, that, whether we stay awake or are asleep, we should live together with him.+ 11 Therefore keep comforting° one another and building° one another up,⊕ just as YOU are in fact doing.

12 Now we request YOU, brothers, to have regard for those who are working hard among YOU× and presiding# over[d] YOU in the Lord and admonishing YOU, 13 and to give them more than

°Heb 10:16
◊Zep 1:14
+Mt 24:36
°Re 12:10
*Jer 8:9
°2Ti 2:22
×Jer 8:11
°2Th 1:9
#Ho 13:13
°2Th 2:13
°Heb 12:18
*Job 24:14
°Heb 1:2
p2Ti 3:1
□Ro 13:12
Eph 5:8
△Joh 8:12
°Mt 1:24
◊Ro 13:11
1Co 11:30
+Mt 24:42
⊕1Pe 5:8
×Eph 5:14
°Re 17:6
#Lu 21:34
Ro 13:13
*Eph 6:14
°1Ti 4:1
□Eph 6:17
⊕1Ti 1:1
°2Ti 3:15
△Ro 9:22
◊2Th 2:13
+2Co 5:15
°2Th 2:16
°Ac 9:31
⊕Ro 15:2
Heb 3:13
×Php 2:29
1Ti 5:17
Heb 13:7
#Ro 12:8

[a] Jehovah's, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord's, ℵBAVg. [b] Overtake YOU as it would thieves, BA; overtake YOU as a thief, ℵDVgSy[p]. [c] Christ, ℵAVgSy[p]; but omitted by B. [d] Or, "and directing." Or, "and taking the lead among."

extraordinary consideration in love because of their work. Be peaceable with one another.* 14 On the other hand, we exhort you, brothers, admonish the disorderly,□ speak comfortingly to the depressed souls,△ support the weak, be long-suffering◊ toward all. 15 See that no one renders injury for injury to anyone else,+ but always pursue what is good toward one another and to all others.⊕

16 Always be rejoicing.× 17 Pray○ incessantly.# 18 In connection with everything give thanks.* For this is the will of God in union□ with Christ Jesus respecting you. 19 Do not put out the fire of the spirit.○△ 20 Do not treat prophesyings○ with contempt.◊ 21 Make sure of all things;+ hold fast to what is right.⊕ 22 Keep yourselves free from every form of wickedness.×

23 May the very God of peace# sanctify○ you completely. And with soundness in every part may the spirit and soul and body○ of you brothers[a] be preserved blameless○ at the presence[d]○ of our Lord Jesus Christ.* 24 He who is calling you is faithful,○□ and he will also do it.

25 Brothers, continue in prayer for us.△

26 Greet all the brothers with a holy kiss.◊

27 I am putting you under the solemn obligation by the Lord[b] for this letter to be read to all the brothers.+

28 The undeserved kindness⊕ of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.[c]

*Mr 9:50

□2Th 3:6
2Th 3:11
△Heb 12:12

◊1Co 13:4
Ga 5:22
+Pr 20:22
Mt 5:39

⊕Ro 12:17
×2Co 6:10
○Jas 5:13
#Lu 18:1
Ro 12:12
*Eph 5:20
Col 3:17
□Joh 17:21

○2Ti 1:7
○Re 10:11
△Eph 4:30
◊1Co 14:1
+1Jo 4:1
⊕Heb 5:14
×Job 2:3
#Ro 15:33
○2Th 2:13

⊕Heb 10:10

○Lu 1:6
○2Th 2:1
*1Co 1:8

○2Th 3:3
□1Co 10:13
△Ro 15:30

◊Ro 16:16

+Col 4:16

⊕Ro 16:20

[a] Literally, "of you." [b] The Lord, ℵBAVg; Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14]
[c] ℵAVgSy[p] close with "Amen"; but not BD. [d] Presence = παρουσία (*par.ou.si'a*). See Appendix under 1 Corinthians 16:17.

THESSALONIANS

1 Paul and Sil·va'nus[a] and Timothy to the congregation of the Thes·sa·lo'ni·ans in union with God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 May YOU have undeserved kindness and peace from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are obligated to give God thanks always for YOU, brothers, as it is fitting, because YOUR faith is growing exceedingly and the love of each and all of YOU is increasing one toward the other. 4 As a result we ourselves take pride in YOU among the congregations of God because of YOUR endurance and faith in all YOUR persecutions and the tribulations which YOU are bearing. 5 This is a proof of the righteous judgment of God, leading to YOUR being deemed worthy of the kingdom of God, for which YOU are indeed suffering.

6 This takes into account that it is righteous on God's part to repay tribulation to those who make tribulation for YOU, 7 but, to YOU who suffer tribulation, relief along with us at the revelation of the Lord Jesus from heaven with his powerful angels 8 in a flaming fire, as he brings due punishment upon those who do not know God and those who do not obey the good news about our Lord Jesus. 9 These very ones will pay the penalty of everlasting destruction from before the Lord and from the glory of his strength, 10 at the time he comes to be

Ac 15:22 · 2Co 1:19 · 2Ti 2:10 · Ro 1:7 · 1Th 1:2 · 1Th 3:12 · 2Co 7:14 · 1Th 2:19 · 1Ti 6:11 · 2Ti 3:11 · Re 1:9 · 1Ti 3:6 · 1Th 2:14 · 2Ti 4:1 · Ac 14:22 · Ro 8:17 · 2Ti 2:12 · Ro 12:19 · Re 6:10 · Heb 10:33 · Lu 17:30 · 1Pe 1:7 · Heb 2:9 · 1Ti 5:21 · Jude 14 · Isa 66:14 · Jer 10:25 · Ro 2:8 · 2Ti 1:8 · 1Pe 4:17 · 2Th 2:16 · 2Th 2:3 · 1Ti 3:16 · Isa 2:21 LXX

[a] Or, "Si'las."

glorified in connection with his holy° ones and to be regarded in that day with wonder in connection with all those who exercised faith, because the witness we gave met with faith among YOU.*

11 To that very end indeed we always pray for YOU, that our God may count YOU worthy of his calling□ and perform completely all he pleases° of goodness and the work of faith with power, 12 in order that the name of our Lord Jesus may be glorified in YOU,△ and YOU in union◊ with him, in accord with the undeserved kindness+ of our God and of the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 However, brothers, respecting the presence⊙ of our[a] Lord Jesus Christ⊕ and our being gathered together to him,× we request of YOU 2 not to be quickly shaken from YOUR reason nor to be excited# either through an inspired° expression[b]* or through a verbal message□ or through a letter△ as though from us, to the effect that the day◊ of Jehovah[c] is here.

3 Let no one seduce° YOU in any manner, because it will not come unless the falling away+ comes first and the man⊕ of lawlessness[d] gets revealed,○× the son of destruction.⊙# 4 He is set in opposition and lifts himself up* over everyone who is called "god"° or an object of reverence, so that he sits down in the temple of The God, publicly showing himself to be a god.□ 5 Do YOU not remember that, while I was yet with YOU, I used to tell△ YOU these things?

6 And so now YOU know the thing◊ that acts as a restraint+ with a view to his being revealed

°1Ti 5:10
*Ps 67:35 LXX Ps 88:8 LXX
□2Ti 1:9
°2Th 2:12
△1Pe 1:7
◊Joh 17:21
+1Co 1:4
⊙2Th 2:8
⊕Mt 24:3
×Mt 24:31 1Th 4:17 Re 7:3
#Mt 24:6 °1Ti 4:1 *1Jo 4:1 □Eph 5:6 △2Th 3:17 ◊Isa 13:6 Zep 1:14 ⊙Ro 7:11 +Mt 13:25 1Ti 4:1 ⊕Mt 13:27 Mt 24:24 Ac 20:29 ○1Pe 1:5 ⊙1Ti 6:9 ×Mt 13:30 #Joh 17:12 °1Ti 2:5 *Isa 14:13
□Eze 28:2
△1Th 3:4
◊Mt 10:1 1Co 5:3 +Mt 18:18

[a] Our, ℵADVgSyᵖ; the, B. [b] Or, "through a spirit." [c] Jehovah J17,18; the Lord, ℵBAVg. [d] Lawlessness, ℵB; sin, ADVgSyᵖ.

in his own due time. 7 True, the mystery of this lawlessness[o] is already at work;[e] but only till he who is right now acting as a restraint gets to be out of the way.[x] 8 Then,[#] indeed, the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus[a] will annihilate by the spirit of his mouth[*] and bring to nothing by the manifestation[o□] of his presence.[d o△] 9 But the lawless one's presence[b] is according to the operation[◊] of Satan[o] with every powerful work and lying signs and wonders[+] 10 and with every unrighteous deception[⊕] for those who are perishing,[o] as a reprobation because they did not accept the love[o×] of the truth that they might be saved.[#] 11 So that is why God lets an operation of error go to them that they may get to believing the lie,[o*] 12 in order that they all may be judged because they did not believe the truth[□] but took pleasure[o] in unrighteousness.[△]

13 However, we are obligated to thank God always for YOU, brothers[o] loved by Jehovah,[c◊] because God selected YOU[+] from the beginning for salvation by sanctifying[o⊕] YOU with spirit[×] and by YOUR faith in the truth.[#] 14 To this very destiny he called YOU through the good news we declare,[*] for the purpose of acquiring the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.[□] 15 So, then, brothers, stand firm[△] and maintain YOUR hold on the traditions[o◊] which YOU were taught, whether it was through a verbal message or through a letter of ours. 16 Moreover, may our Lord Jesus Christ himself and God our Father, who loved[+] us and gave everlasting[o] comfort[o] and good

oTit 2:14
e1Co 11:19
x2Ti 4:6
2Pe 1:14
#Mal 3:2
*Re 19:15
□1Ti 6:15
2Ti 4:1
2Ti 4:8
o1Ti 6:14
⊕Jas 5:7
△2Th 1:7
o1Ti 1:20
◊Joh 8:41
Eph 2:2
+Mt 24:24
⊕Mt 24:11
⊕Heb 1:11
o1Ti 1:5
×Mt 24:12
#1Ti 2:4
o1Ti 2:7
*2Ti 4:4
□Ro 1:25
oTit 3:3
△Ro 1:18
o1Ti 5:1
◊De 33:12
+Eph 1:4
o1Ti 2:15
⊕1Th 4:7
×1Pe 1:2
#1Ti 4:3
*1Th 2:12
□1Pe 5:10
△1Co 16:13
o2Th 3:6
◊1Co 11:2
+1Jo 4:10
o1Ti 6:16
⊕Phm 7

[a] The Lord Jesus, ℵADVg; the Lord, B. [b] Or, "Whose presence"; referring to *whom* in verse 8. [c] Jehovah, J[13,16]; the Lord, ℵBA; God, VgJ[8]. [d] See Appendix under 1 Corinthians 16:17.

hope[⊕] by means of undeserved kindness, [17] comfort YOUR hearts and make YOU firm in every good deed and word.[×]

3 Finally, brothers, carry on prayer for us,[#] that the word[*] of Jehovah[a] may keep moving speedily[□] and being glorified just as it is in fact with YOU, [2] and that we may be delivered from harmful and wicked men,[△] for faith is not a possession of all people.[◊] [3] But the Lord is faithful,[○] and he will make YOU firm and keep YOU from the wicked one.[+] [4] Moreover, we have confidence[⊕] in the Lord regarding YOU, that YOU are doing and will go on doing the things we order.[×] [5] May the Lord continue directing YOUR hearts successfully into the love[#] of God and into the endurance for the Christ.

6 Now we are giving YOU orders, brothers, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, to withdraw[*] from every brother walking disorderly[□] and not according to the tradition[b⊙] YOU received from us.[△] [7] For YOU yourselves know the way YOU ought to imitate us,[◊] because we did not behave disorderly among YOU[+] [8] nor did we eat food from anyone free.[⊕] To the contrary, by labor and toil[×] night and day we were working so as not to impose an expensive burden upon anyone of YOU.[#] [9] Not that we do not have authority,[*] but in order that we might offer ourselves as an example[○] to YOU to imitate[○] us.[□] [10] In fact, also, when we were with YOU, we used to give YOU this order,[△] that if anyone did not want to work neither should he eat.[◊] [11] For we hear certain ones are walking disorderly[+] among YOU, not working at all but meddling with what does not concern them.[⊕] [12] To such persons we

⊕1Pe 1:3

×1Th 3:13
#Ro 15:30
1Th 5:25
*Ac 8:25
Ac 13:48
Ac 15:35
1Th 1:8
1Pe 1:25
□Ac 19:20
△Isa 25:4 *LXX*
◊Ac 23:24
Ro 10:16
○1Ti 3:11
+Joh 17:15
2Pe 2:9
⊕Ga 5:10

×1Th 4:11
#Joh 5:42

*Mt 18:17
Ac 19:9
1Co 5:11
□1Th 5:14
⊙Mt 15:6
△1Co 11:2
2Th 2:15
◊1Co 4:16
1Th 1:6
+1Th 2:10
⊕Ac 20:34
×Ac 18:3
1Co 4:12
#2Co 11:9
1Th 2:9
*Mt 10:10
1Co 9:6
○1Ti 4:12
⊙Heb 6:12
□1Co 11:1
Php 3:17
△1Th 4:11
◊Ge 3:19
+1Th 5:14
⊕1Ti 5:13
1Pe 4:15

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVg. [b] Or, "instruction."

give the order and exhortation in the Lord Jesus Christ that by working with quietness they should eat food they themselves earn.[x]

*Eph 4:28

13 For YOUR part, brothers, do not give up in doing right.[#] 14 But if anyone is not obedient to our word through this letter, keep this one marked,[*] stop associating[○] with him,[□] that he may become ashamed. 15 And yet do not be considering him as an enemy,[○] but continue admonishing[△] him as a brother.

#Ga 6:9

*Mt 18:17
○1Pe 2:17
□Ro 16:17
1Co 5:11
2Th 3:6
○Heb 1:13
△1Th 5:14
Tit 3:10

16 Now may the Lord of peace himself give YOU peace constantly in every way.[◊] The Lord be with all of YOU.

◊Joh 14:27

17 Here is my greeting, Paul's, in my own hand,[+] which is a sign in every letter; this is the way I write.

+1Co 16:21
Col 4:18

18 The undeserved kindness[⊕] of our Lord Jesus Christ be with all of YOU.

⊕Joh 1:16

THE FIRST TO

TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle[*] of Christ Jesus under command of God[□] our Savior[△] and of Christ Jesus, our hope,[○◊] 2 to Timothy,[○+] a genuine child[⊕] in the faith:

*Ro 1:1
□Ga 1:1
△Tit 1:3
Jude 25
○Tit 1:2
⊙Heb 13:23
◊Col 1:27
○Tit 3:5
+Ac 16:1
Php 2:19
⊕1Co 4:17

May there be undeserved kindness, mercy,[○] peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.[x]

xJo 3

3 Just as I encouraged you to stay in Eph'e·sus[○] when I was about to go my way into Mac·e·do'ni·a,[#] so I do now, that you might command certain ones not to teach different doctrine,[*] 4 nor to pay attention to false stories[□] and to genealogies which end up in nothing,[△] but which

○2Ti 4:12
#Ac 20:1
Php 2:24
*Ga 1:6
□1Ti 4:7
Tit 1:14
△1Ti 6:20
2Ti 2:14

furnish questions for research rather than a dispensing of anything by God in connection with faith. 5 Really the objective of this mandate is love[◦◊] out of a clean heart[+] and out of a good conscience[◦] and out of faith without hypocrisy.[⊕] 6 By deviating from these things certain ones have been turned aside[×] into idle talk,[#] 7 wanting to be teachers of law,[*] but not understanding either the things they are saying or the things about which they are making strong assertions.

8 Now we know that the Law[p□] is right provided one handles it lawfully[△] 9 in the knowledge of this fact, that law is promulgated, not for a righteous[◦] man, but for persons lawless[◊] and unruly,[+] ungodly[◦] and sinners,[◦] lacking loving-kindness, and profane, murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, manslayers, 10 fornicators,[⊙⊕] men who lie with males, kidnapers of men, liars, false swearers, and whatever other thing is in opposition[×] to the healthful teaching[#] 11 according to the glorious good news of the happy God, with which I was entrusted.[*]

12 I am grateful to Christ Jesus our Lord, who delegated power to me, because he considered me trustworthy by assigning me to a ministry,[□] 13 although formerly I was a blasphemer[◦] and a persecutor[△] and an insolent[◊] man. Nevertheless, I was shown mercy,[+] because I was ignorant[⊕] and acted with a lack[⊙] of faith. 14 But the undeserved kindness of our Lord abounded exceedingly[×] along with faith and love that is in connection with Christ Jesus.[#] 15 Trustworthy and deserving of full acceptance is the saying[*] that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners.[□] Of these I am foremost.[△] 16 Neverthe-

◊Ro 13:8
Ga 5:6
◦1Ti 6:10
+Mt 5:8
⊙1Ti 1:19
⊕2Co 6:6
2Ti 2:22
×2Ti 2:18
#1Ti 6:20
*Ro 3:19
pTit 3:9
□Ro 7:12
△Heb 10:1
◊Ga 3:19
◦2Ti 4:8
+Ro 2:21
⊙1Pe 4:18
◦Heb 7:26
⊙Heb 12:16
⊕Ro 2:22
×Ro 2:23
#2Ti 1:13
Tit 1:9
*Ga 2:7
Col 1:25
1Th 2:4
□Ac 9:15
2Co 3:6
◦1Ti 1:20
△Ac 8:3
◊Ac 14:5
+1Co 7:25
⊕Ac 3:17
⊙Heb 3:12
×Lu 7:47
Ro 5:20
#2Ti 1:13
*1Ti 4:9
□Lu 15:2
△1Co 15:9

◊2Co 4:1
less, the reason why I was shown mercy◊ was that by means of me as the foremost case Christ Jesus might demonstrate all his longsuffering○ for a sample of those who are going to rest their faith+ on him for everlasting life.

○2Ti 4:2
•Joh 20:29
⊕Ps 10:16
Isa 57:15
Re 15:3
○1Ti 6:15
17 Now to the King○ of eternity,[a]⊕ incorruptible,○× invisible,# the only God,* be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

○2Ti 1:10
•Ro 1:23
#Joh 1:18
Col 1:15
*De 6:4
Ro 16:27
□1Ti 6:13
△Ac 16:2
18 This mandate I commit to you,□ child, Timothy, in accord with the predictions△ which led directly on to you, that by these you may go on waging the right warfare,◊ [19] holding faith and a good conscience,○ which some have thrust aside and have experienced shipwreck concerning their faith.+ [20] Hy·me·nae'us⊕ and Alexander× belong to these, and I have handed them over to Satan○# that they may be taught by discipline○ not to blaspheme.[b]○*

◊2Ti 2:3
○1Ti 3:9
•1Ti 6:9
⊕2Ti 2:17
•2Ti 4:14
○1Ti 5:15
#1Co 5:5
⊕Heb 12:6
○2Ti 3:2
*Ac 13:45
2 I therefore exhort first of all that supplications, prayers,□ intercessions, offerings of thanks, be made concerning[c] all kinds of men,△ [2] concerning[c] kings◊ and all those who are in high station,+ in order that we may go on leading a calm and quiet life with full godly○ devotion[d] and seriousness. [3] This is right and acceptable⊕ in the sight of our Savior, God,× [4] whose will is that all kinds of men# should be saved○ and come to an accurate○ knowledge of truth.○* [5] For there is one God,○□ and one mediator○ between God and men,△ a man Christ○ Jesus,◊ [6] who gave himself a corresponding ransom⊕+ for all[e]—this is what is to be witnessed○ to at its own particular times.⊕ [7] For the purpose of

□Ro 12:12
△Ga 3:28
◊Ro 13:1
1Pe 2:17
+Heb 13:7
1Pe 2:14
⊕Ro 12:2
○1Ti 3:16
×Jude 25
#Ro 5:18
*2Ti 2:25
□De 6:4
Ro 3:30
○1Ti 4:16
○2Ti 3:7
○2Ti 2:15
○Heb 8:6
△Ga 3:20
○Heb 6:1
◊Ro 5:15
⊕Heb 9:15
○Tit 1:13
+Mt 20:28
⊕Tit 1:3

[a] Or, "the eternal King." [b] Or, "speak abusively." [c] Or, "in behalf of." [d] With full godly devotion, ℵBAVg; with full fear of Jehovah, J[7,8]. [e] Or, "all kinds of people."

this witness[x] I was appointed a preacher[⊙] and an apostle—I am telling the truth,[#] I am not lying[○]—a teacher of nations[*] in the matter of faith and truth.

8 Therefore I desire that in every place the men[⊙] carry on prayer, lifting up hands[□] of loving-kindness, apart from wrath and debates.[△] 9 Likewise I desire the women to adorn themselves in well-arranged dress, with modesty and soundness of mind, not with styles of hair braiding and gold[○] or pearls or very expensive garb,[◊] 10 but in the way which befits women professing to reverence God,[a+] namely, through good works.[⊕]

11 Let a woman learn[⊙] in silence[b] with full submissiveness.[x] 12 I do not permit a woman to teach,[○#] or to exercise authority over a man,[*] but to be in silence.[b] 13 For Adam[⊙] was formed first, then Eve.[□] 14 Also Adam was not deceived, but the woman was thoroughly deceived[△] and came to be in transgression.[○◊] 15 However, she will be kept safe[c] through childbearing,[+] provided they continue in faith and love and sanctification[⊙] along with soundness of mind.[⊕]

3 That statement is trustworthy.[x] If any man is reaching out for an office of overseer,[○#] he is desirous of a right kind of work. 2 The overseer should therefore be irreprehensible, a husband[⊙] of one wife,[○] moderate in habits, sound in mind, orderly, a lover of strangers,[d⊙] qualified to teach,[*] 3 not a drunken brawler, not a smiter,[□] but reasonable, not belligerent, not a lover of money,[△] 4 a man presid-

[x] Ac 9:15 ⊙1Ti 3:16 ○Tit 1:2 #Ro 9:1 *Ga 1:16

⊙2Ti 3:17 □Ps 141:2 △Php 2:14

○2Ti 2:20 ◊1Pe 3:3 +1Pe 3:4 ⊕Ac 21:9

⊙1Ti 5:13 ×Eph 5:24 #1Co 14:34 ○Heb 8:11 *Ge 3:16 ⊙Jude 14 □Ge 2:18 △Ge 3:13 ○Heb 2:2 ◊Ge 3:16 +1Ti 5:14

⊙Heb 2:11 ⊕1Ti 2:9 ×2Ti 2:11

○Tit 1:7 #Ac 20:28 Php 1:1 ⊙Tit 2:5 ○Tit 1:6 ⊙Tit 1:8 *2Ti 2:24 □Tit 1:7 △1Pe 5:2

[a] Professing to reverence God, ℵBA; professing fear of Jehovah, J7,8. [b] Or, "quietness." [c] Or, "be saved." [d] Or, "orderly, hospitable."

◊Jos 24:15 ing over his own household in a right manner,◊
○1Jo 2:1 having children○ in subjection with all seriousness;+ 5 (if indeed any man does not know how
+Eph 6:4 to preside over his own household,⊕ how will he
⊕1Sa 2:12 take care of God's congregation?)○ 6 not a newly
○1Ti 3:15 converted man,× for fear that he might get
×Ac 8:13 puffed up with pride# and fall into the judg-
#Ac 8:19 ment○ passed upon the Devil.* 7 Moreover, he
*Eze 28:17 Ac 8:22 should also have a favorable testimony○ from
○1Ti 5:12 people on the outside,□ in order that he might
○Heb 3:5 not fall into reproach○ and a snare○ of the Devil.
□Ac 22:12 2Co 8:21 1Th 4:12
⊕Heb 10:33
○1Ti 6:9
○1Ti 3:12
△Php 1:1

8 Ministerial servants○△ should likewise be serious, not double-tongued, not giving themselves to a lot of wine,○ not greedy of dishonest gain,○◊ 9 holding the sacred○ secret+ of the faith with a clean conscience.○⊕

○1Ti 5:23
◊Ac 6:3
○Tit 1:7
○1Ti 3:16
○1Ti 4:2
+Eph 3:3 Eph 3:6
○1Ti 1:19
×2Co 8:22
○Tit 1:6

10 Also let these be tested× as to fitness first, then let them serve as ministers, as they are free from accusation.○

11 Women should likewise be serious, not slanderous, moderate in habits, faithful○ in all things.#

○2Ti 2:2
#Tit 2:3

12 Let ministerial servants○ be husbands of one wife,* presiding in a right manner over children and their own households.□ 13 For the men who minister in a right manner are acquiring for themselves a right standing△ and great freeness○ of speech[a] in the faith in connection with Christ Jesus.

○Mt 22:13
*1Ti 3:2 Tit 1:6
□1Ti 3:4
△Tit 1:8
○Phm 8

14 I am writing you these things, though I am hoping to come to you shortly,◊ 15 but in case I am delayed, that you may know how you ought to conduct yourself in God's household,+ which is the congregation○ of the living God, a

◊Phm 22
+Eph 2:22 Heb 3:6
○Heb 2:12

[a] Or, "great boldness."

pillar and support of the truth. 16 Indeed, the sacred° secret⊕ of this godly° devotion[a] is admittedly great: 'He was made manifest in flesh,× was declared° righteous in spirit,# appeared to angels,* was preached° about among nations,°□ was believed° upon in the world,△ was received up in glory.'°◊

4 However, the inspired° utterance[b]+ says definitely that in later periods of time some will fall away⊕ from the faith,° paying attention to misleading inspired utterances[c] and teachings of demons,°× 2 by the hypocrisy° of men who speak lies, marked in their conscience° as with a branding iron,# 3 forbidding to marry,* commanding to abstain from foods□ which God created°△ to be partaken of with thanksgiving by those who have faith◊ and accurately know the truth.+ 4 The reason for this is that every creation° of God is right⊕ and nothing is to be rejected× if it is received with thanksgiving,# 5 for it is sanctified through God's word and prayer over it.

6 By giving these advices to the brothers you will be a right kind of minister° of Christ Jesus, one nourished with the words of the faith and of the right teaching which you have followed closely.* 7 But turn down the false stories□ which violate what is holy and which old women tell. On the other hand, be training yourself with godly devotion[d] as your aim.△ 8 For bodily training is beneficial for a little, but godly° devotion[e◊] is beneficial for all things,+ as it holds

⊕Ge 3:15
°Re 1:20
°1Ti 4:8
×Joh 1:14
Joh 18:37
°Tit 3:7
#1Pe 3:18
°2Ti 4:2
°1Pe 2:9
°Jas 2:19
*1Pe 3:22
°2Ti 2:10
□Col 1:23
°1Jo 4:1
△Col 1:6
◊Ps 2:6
Mt 24:30
°1Ti 6:12
+2Th 2:2
⊕2Th 2:3
°Jas 2:19
°Jas 3:17
×2Pe 2:1
°2Ti 1:3
#2Pe 2:3
*Heb 13:4
□Ro 14:3
°Re 4:11
△Ge 9:3
◊Ro 14:17
+2Ti 3:7
°Heb 4:13
⊕Ge 1:31
×Ac 10:15
#1Co 10:25
°Heb 1:14
*2Ti 2:15
2Ti 3:14
□1Ti 6:20
Tit 1:14
△2Pe 1:7
◊Ro 12:1
Eph 6:7
°1Ti 6:5
+Mt 6:33
Ro 8:28

[a] Sacred secret of this godly devotion, ℵBAVg; secret of fear of Jehovah, J7,8. [b] Or, "the spirit." [c] Or, "misleading spirits." [d] With godly devotion, ℵBAVg; with fear of Jehovah, J7,8. [e] Godly devotion, ℵBAVg; fear of Jehovah, J7,8.

promise[⊙] of the life[⊕] now and that which is to
come. 9 Trustworthy and deserving of full ac-
ceptance is that statement.[×] 10 For to this end
we are working hard and exerting ourselves,[#]
because we have rested our hope[*] on a living
God, who is a Savior[⊙□] of all kinds of men,[△]
especially of faithful ones.[◊]

11 Keep on giving these commands and teach-
ing them.[+] 12 Let no man ever look down on
your youth.[⊕] On the contrary, become an ex-
ample[⊙×] to the faithful ones in speaking, in con-
duct,[○] in love, in faith, in chasteness.[#] 13 While
I am coming, continue applying yourself to
public[*] reading, to exhortation,[⊙] to teaching.[○]
14 Do not be neglecting the gift[⊙□] in you which
was given you through a prediction[△] and when
the body of older men laid their hands upon
you.[◊] 15 Ponder over these things, be absorbed
in them, that your advancement[+] may be mani-
fest to all persons. 16 Pay constant attention to
yourself[⊕] and to your teaching. Stay by these
things, for by doing this you will save[○] both
yourself and those who listen to you.[×]

5 Do not severely criticize an older man.[#] To
the contrary, entreat him as a father,[⊙]
younger men as brothers,[○] 2 older women[*] as
mothers,[⊙] younger women as sisters[○] with all
chasteness.

3 Honor widows[○] that are actually widows.[□]
4 But if any widow has children or grandchil-
dren, let these learn first to practice godly de-
votion[a△] in their own household and to keep
paying a due compensation to their parents[◊]
and grandparents, for this is acceptable in God's
sight. 5 Now the woman who is actually a widow

⊙2Ti 1:1
⊕Joh 17:3
×1Ti 1:15
#1Co 4:12
*1Pe 1:3
○2Ti 1:10
□Jude 25
△Ga 3:28
◊Ps 31:23
+1Ti 6:2
⊕1Co 16:11
Tit 2:15
⊙1Pe 5:3
×Php 3:17
○Heb 13:7
#Ga 5:22
*Ac 13:15
⊙2Ti 4:2
○1Ti 6:3
⊙2Ti 1:6
□Ac 19:6
1Co 14:1
△1Ti 1:18
◊Ac 13:3
+Php 1:25
⊕Ac 20:28
○Heb 7:25
×Ro 11:14
1Co 9:22
#Le 19:32
Tit 2:2
⊙Heb 12:7
○Heb 2:11
*Tit 2:3
⊙2Ti 1:5
○Jas 2:15
⊙Jas 1:27
□1Ti 5:16
△1Ti 4:8
◊Eph 6:1

[a] Godly devotion, NBA; wisdom and fear of Jehovah, JS.

and left destitute has put her hope in God[+] and persists in supplications and prayers night and day.[⊕] 6 But the one that goes in for sensual gratification[×] is dead[○] though she is living. 7 So keep on giving these commands,[#] that they may be irreprehensible. 8 Certainly if anyone does not provide for those who are his own,[*] and especially for those who are members of his household,[□] he has disowned[△] the faith[◊] and is worse than a person without faith.[a]

9 Let a widow be put on the list who has become not less than sixty years old,[+] a wife of one husband,[⊕] 10 having a witness borne to her for right works,[×] if she reared children,[#] if she entertained strangers,[*] if she washed the feet of holy[○] ones,[□] if she relieved those in tribulation,[△] if she diligently followed[○] every good work.

11 On the other hand, turn down younger widows, for when their sexual impulses have come between them and the Christ,[◊] they want to marry, 12 having a judgment[○] because they have disregarded their first expression of faith.[+] 13 At the same time they also learn[○] to be unoccupied, gadding about to the houses, yes, not only unoccupied, but also gossipers and meddlers in other people's affairs,[⊕] talking of things they ought not. 14 Therefore I desire the younger widows to marry,[×] to bear children,[#] to manage a household, to give no inducement[○] to the opposer[○] to revile.[*] 15 Already, in fact, some have been turned aside to follow Satan.[○] 16 If any believing woman has widows,[b] let her relieve them,[□] and let the congregation not be un-

+Jer 49:11
1Co 7:34
⊕Lu 2:37
Lu 18:1
×Col 3:5
○Heb 9:14
#1Ti 4:11
*Mt 15:5
□Isa 58:7
△Tit 1:16
◊Jude 3
+Lu 2:37
⊕1Ti 3:2
×1Ti 2:10
#1Ti 2:15
*Heb 13:2
1Pe 4:9
○Phm 7
□Joh 13:14
○1Pe 2:21
△Isa 61:1
◊1Co 7:9
○1Ti 5:24
+Re 2:4
○2Ti 3:7
⊕2Th 3:11
1Pe 4:15
×1Co 7:9
#1Ti 2:15
○Ro 7:8
○Lu 13:17
*Tit 2:3
○Re 2:13
□De 15:11

[a] A person without faith, ℵAVgSy^{p}J^{17}; a person who has disowned Jehovah, J^{18}. [b] "Widows," that is, bereaved relatives.

der the burden. Then it can relieve those who are actually widows.△

17 Let the older° men who preside◊ in a right way be reckoned worthy of double honor,[a]+ especially those who work hard in speaking and teaching.⊕ 18 For the Scripture° says: "You must not muzzle an ox when it treads out the grain";× also, "The workman° is worthy of his wages."# 19 Do not admit an accusation against an older man, except only on the evidence of two or three witnesses.°* 20 Reprove before all onlookers persons who practice sin,° that the rest also may have fear.□ 21 I earnestly beg you before God and Christ Jesus△ and the chosen° angels° to keep these things without prejudgment, doing nothing according to a biased leaning.◊

22 Never lay your hands° hastily upon any man;+ neither be a sharer in the sins of others;⊕ preserve yourself pure.×

23 Do not drink water any longer, but use a little wine°# for the sake of your stomach and your frequent cases of sickness.*

24 The sins of some men are publicly manifest,□ leading immediately to judgment,° but as for other men their sins also become manifest later.△ 25 In the same way also the right works are publicly manifest◊ and those that are otherwise+ cannot be kept hid.

6 Let as many as are slaves° under a yoke keep on considering their owners° worthy of full honor,⊕ that the name of God and the teaching may never be spoken of injuriously.× 2 Moreover, let those having believing owners not look down on them,# because they are brothers.* On the contrary, let them the more readily

△1Ti 5:5
Jas 1:27
°Jas 5:14
◊Ro 12:3
1Pe 5:2
+Ac 23:10
⊕1Th 5:12
Heb 13:7
°2Ti 3:16
×De 25:4
1Co 9:9
°Jas 5:4
#Le 19:13
Mt 10:10

°1Ti 6:12
*De 19:15
Mt 18:16
°Tit 3:11
□De 13:11
Ga 2:14
°2Ti 2:10
°Heb 1:4
△2Ti 4:1

◊Jas 3:17

°Phm 19
+Ac 6:6
⊕2Jo 11
Re 18:4
×1Jo 3:3

°Tit 2:3
#1Ti 3:8
*Php 2:26

□Ga 5:19
°Heb 6:2

△Heb 4:13

◊1Ti 3:7

+Mt 6:4

°2Ti 2:24

°2Ti 2:21

⊕Eph 6:5
Col 3:22
×Ro 2:24

#Col 4:1

*Phm 16

[a] Or, "a double reward."

be slaves, because those receiving the benefit of their good service[a] are believers and beloved.

Keep on teaching these things[□] and giving these exhortations. [3] If any man teaches other doctrine[△] and does not assent to healthful[◊] words, those of our Lord Jesus Christ, nor to the teaching[○] that accords with godly devotion,[b+] [4] he is puffed up with pride,[⊕] not understanding anything,[×] but being mentally[#] diseased over questionings and debates about words.[*] From these things spring envy,[□] strife, abusive[△] speeches, wicked suspicions, [5] violent disputes about trifles[c] on the part of men corrupted in mind[○◊] and despoiled of the truth,[+] thinking that godly[○] devotion is a means of gain.[⊕] [6] To be sure, it is a means of great gain,[×] this godly devotion[d#] along with self-sufficiency.[e*] [7] For we have brought nothing into the world, and neither can we carry anything out.[□] [8] So, having sustenance and covering, we shall be content with these things.[△]

9 However, those who are determined to be rich[○] fall into temptation[◊] and a snare[⊙] and many senseless and hurtful desires[○] which plunge men into destruction[○] and ruin.[+] [10] For the love[○⊕] of money is a root[×] of all sorts of injurious things,[f] and by reaching out for this love some have been led astray from the faith and have stabbed themselves all over with many pains.[#]

11 On the other hand, you, O man of God, flee from these things.[*] But pursue righteous-

□1Ti 4:11
△Ga 1:7
◊2Ti 1:13
○2Ti 3:16
+Tit 1:1
⊕1Ti 3:6
×1Co 8:2
#Ro 1:28
Tit 3:11
*2Ti 2:14
Tit 3:9
□Ga 5:21
△1Co 10:30
◊2Ti 3:8
○Tit 1:15
+2Ti 4:4
Tit 1:14
⊙2Ti 3:5
⊕1Co 13:2
×Php 1:21
#Ro 12:1
1Ti 3:16
*Php 4:11
□Job 1:21
Ps 49:17
△Pr 30:8
Heb 13:5
◊Mt 13:22
Jas 5:1
○1Ti 6:17
⊙2Ti 2:26
○2Ti 2:22
+Pr 23:22
⊙Heb 10:3
○2Ti 3:2
⊕Mt 6:24
Lu 12:34
×Jas 1:15
#1Ti 1:19
*2Ti 2:22

[a] Because those partaking of the good of Jehovah on earth, J[8]
[b] With godly devotion, ℵABVg; with fear of Jehovah, J[7,8]. [c] Or "mutual irritations." [d] This godly devotion, ℵBAVg; fear of Jehovah, J[7,8]. [e] Or, "with contentment." [f] Or, "of all the injurious things."

ness, godly devotion,[a] faith, love, endurance,
mildness of temper. 12 Contend for victory[b] in the right contest of the faith, get a firm hold on the everlasting life for which you were called and you declared the right confession publicly before many witnesses.

13 In the sight of God who preserves all things alive[c] and of Christ Jesus, who as a witness made the right public declaration in the audience of Pontius Pilate, I give you orders 14 that you observe the commandment in a spotless and irreprehensible way until the manifestation of our Lord Jesus Christ. 15 This manifestation the happy and only Potentate will show in its[d] own appointed times, he the King of those who rule as kings and Lord of those who rule as lords, 16 the one alone having immortality, who dwells in unapproachable light, whom not one of men has seen or can see. To him be honor and might everlasting. Amen.

17 Give orders to those who are rich in the present system of things not to be arrogant, and to rest their hope, not on uncertain riches, but on God, who furnishes us all things richly for our enjoyment; 18 to work at good, to be rich in right works, to be liberal, ready to share, 19 safely treasuring up for themselves a right foundation for the future, in order that they may get a firm hold on the real life.

20 O Timothy, guard what is laid up in trust with you, turning away from the empty speeches that violate what is holy and from the contradictions of the falsely called "knowledge".

[a] Godly devotion, BAVgSy[p]; fear of Jehovah, J[7,8]. [b] Or, "Exert yourself." [c] Or, "who brings all things to life." [d] Or, "his."

21 For making a show of such knowledge some have deviated from the faith.* *1Ti 1:19

May the undeserved kindness be with you people.

THE SECOND TO TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus through God's will* according to the promise° of the life□ that is in union△ with Christ Jesus, 2 to Timothy, a beloved child:◊

*2Co 1:1
°Tit 1:2
□1Ti 4:8
△Joh 17:21
◊1Co 4:17

May there be undeserved kindness, mercy, peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.+

+1Ti 1:2
2Jo 3

3 I am grateful to God, to whom I am rendering sacred service⊕ as my forefathers× did and with a clean conscience,⊙# that I never leave off remembering you in my supplications,* 4 night and day longing to see you,□ as I remember your tears, that I may get filled with joy. 5 For I recollect△ the faith which is in you without any hypocrisy,◊ and which dwelt first in your grandmother Lo'is and your mother° Eu'nice, but which I am confident is also in you.

⊕Ro 1:9
Ro 12:1
×Ac 22:3
⊙Tit 1:15
#Ac 23:1
*1Th 1:2
□2Ti 4:9
△Ac 16:1
◊1Ti 1:5
1Ti 4:6
+1Th 5:19
°Heb 7:3
⊕Ac 19:6
1Co 14:1
×Ac 13:3
1Ti 4:14
⊙Heb 5:1
#Ro 8:15
Re 21:8
*Lu 24:49
Ac 1:8
°1Pe 3:4
□Eph 4:23
⊙2Ti 1:16
△Ro 1:16
1Ti 2:6
°Mt 27:15
◊Php 1:7
+Col 1:24
2Ti 2:3
⊙1Pe 1:12

6 For this very cause I remind you to stir up like a fire+ the gift⊙⊕ of God which is in you through the laying of my hands upon you.× 7 For God gave us not a spirit° of cowardice,# but that of power* and of love and of soundness of mind.□ 8 Therefore do not become ashamed° of the witness about our Lord,△ neither of me a prisoner° for his sake,[a]◊ but take your part in suffering+ evil for the good° news according to the power

[a] Or, "me his prisoner."

of God.⊕ 9 He saved us and called us with a holy
calling,× not by reason of our works,# but by
reason of his own purpose and undeserved
kindness. This was given us in connection with
Christ Jesus before times long lasting,f* 10 but
now it has been made clearly evident through
the manifestation○□ of our Savior,⊙ Christ Jesus,
who has abolished death○△ but has shed light
upon lifeᵖ and incorruption⊙ through the good
news,◊ 11 for which I was appointed a preacher
and apostle and teacher.+

12 For this very cause I am also suffering⊕
these things, but I am not ashamed.× For I know
the one whom I have believed, and I am con-
fident he is able to guard# what I have laid up
in trust with him until that day.* 13 Keep hold-
ing the pattern of healthful□ words which you
heard from me with the faith and love that are
in connection with Christ Jesus.△ 14 This beauti-
ful trust guard through the holy spirit which
is dwelling in us.◊

15 You know this, that all the men in[a] the
province of Asia○+ have turned away from me.⊕
Phy·gel'us and Her·mog'e·nes are of that number.
16 May the Lord[b] grant mercy to the household
of On·e·siph'o·rus,× because he often brought me
refreshment,# and he did not become ashamed⊙
of my chains.* 17 On the contrary, when he hap-
pened to be in Rome,⊙ he diligently hunted for
me and found me.□ 18 May the Lord[c] grant him
to find mercy from Jehovah[d] in that day.△ And
all the services he rendered in Eph'e·sus you
know well enough.[e]

⊕2Co 6:7
×Ro 8:28
Eph 1:4
Heb 3:1
#Tit 3:5
*1Pe 1:20
□Joh 1:14
Heb 2:9
○2Ti 4:1
⊙Tit 2:13
○Heb 2:14
△1Co 15:54
ᵖTit 3:7
⊕1Pe 1:4
◊1Pe 1:20
+Ac 9:15
Eph 3:7
1Ti 2:7
⊕Eph 3:1
1Pe 4:19
×2Co 4:2
#1Ti 6:20
*2Ti 4:8
□1Ti 6:3
Tit 1:9
△2Ti 3:14
◊Ro 8:11
○Re 1:4
+Ac 19:10
⊕2Ti 4:10
×2Ti 4:19
#Phm 7
⊙Tit 2:8
*Ac 28:20
Eph 6:20
○Joh 11:48
□Ac 28:30
△1Th 1:10
Heb 6:10

[a] Or, "of." [b] The Lord, ℵAVg; Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16]. [c] The Lord, ℵAVg; Jehovah, J[13,14]. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVg. [e] Or, "know better than I do." [f] Or, "times eternal."

2 You, therefore, my child,◊ keep on acquiring power+ in the undeserved° kindness⊕ that is in connection with Christ Jesus, 2 and the things you heard from me with the support of many witnesses,× these things commit to faithful° men who in turn will be adequately qualified° to teach others. 3 As a right kind of soldier of Christ Jesus take your part in suffering evil.# 4 No man serving as a soldier°* involves himself in the commercial businesses of life,□ in order that he may meet the approval of the one who enrolled him as a soldier. 5 Moreover, if anyone contends even in the games, he is not crowned° unless he has contended according to the rules.△ 6 The hard-working farmer must be the first to partake of the fruits.◊ 7 Give constant thought to what I am saying; the Lord will really give you discernment in all things.

8 Remember that Christ Jesus was raised up from the dead+ and was of David's° seed,⊕ according to the good news I preach,× 9 and in connection with which I am suffering evil to the point of prison bonds° as an evildoer.# Nevertheless, the word of God is not bound.°* 10 On this account I go on enduring all things for the sake of the chosen° ones,□ that they, too, may obtain the salvation that is in union° with Christ Jesus along with everlasting glory.° 11 Trustworthy is the saying:△ Certainly if we died together, we shall also live together;◊ 12 if we go on enduring, we shall also rule together as kings;+ if we deny,⊕ he also will deny us; 13 if we are unfaithful, he remains faithful,°× for he cannot deny himself.

14 Keep reminding them of these things, charging# them before God[a] as witness, not to

◊1Ti 1:2 +Eph 6:10 °Heb 4:16 ⊕Joh 1:17

×2Ti 3:14

°2Ti 2:13

°2Co 2:16

#1Ti 1:18 2Ti 1:8

°Lu 23:11

*Phm 2

□1Co 9:7

°2Ti 4:8

△1Co 9:25

◊1Co 9:7 1Co 9:10

+Ac 2:24 1Co 15:4

°Heb 4:7

⊕Ac 2:30 Ac 13:23 Ro 1:3

×Ac 28:31 Ro 2:16

°Phm 10

°Re 9:14

#Ac 9:16 Php 1:7

*Col 4:3

°Tit 1:1

°1Pe 5:14

°Heb 2:7

□2Co 1:6 Eph 3:13 Col 1:24

△1Ti 1:15

◊Ro 6:8

+Re 20:4

⊕Mt 10:33 Lu 12:9

°Heb 3:2

×Re 3:14

#2Ti 4:1

[a] God, ℵC; the Lord, ADVg; Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16].

fight about words,* a thing of no usefulness at all because it overturns those listening. 15 Do your utmost to present yourself approved° to God,° a workman with nothing to be ashamed of,□ handling the word of the truth° aright.△ 16 But shun empty speeches that violate what is holy;◊ for they will advance to more and more ungodliness, 17 and their word will spread like gangrene. Hy·me·nae'us+ and Phi·le'tus are of that number. 18 These very men have deviated from the truth,⊕ saying that the resurrection° has already occurred,× and they are subverting the faith of some.# 19 For all that, the solid foundation° of God[a] stays standing,* having this seal,° "Jehovah[b] knows those who belong to him,"□ and, "Let everyone mentioning△ the name° of Jehovah[c] renounce unrighteousness."°

20 Now in a large house there are vessels not only of gold° and silver but also of wood and earthenware, and some for an honorable purpose but others for a purpose lacking honor.◊ 21 If, therefore, anyone keeps clear of the latter ones,[d] he will be a vessel for an honorable purpose, sanctified, useful to his owner,° prepared for every good work.+ 22 So, flee from the desires° incidental to youth,⊕ but pursue righteousness, faith, love, peace,° along with those who call° upon the Lord[e] out of a clean heart.×

23 Further, turn down foolish° and speculative questionings,# knowing they produce fights. 24 But a slave° of the Lord[f] does not need to fight,* but needs to be tactful[g] toward all,□

*1Ti 1:4
1Ti 5:21
°Mt 3:17
°Heb 3:4
□1Ti 4:6
°1Jo 2:21
△Tit 2:8
◊1Ti 4:7
1Ti 6:20
+1Ti 1:20
°Heb 6:2
⊕1Ti 1:6
×1Co 15:12
#1Ti 6:21
°Heb 1:10
*Isa 28:16
°Re 5:1
□Nu 16:5
△Isa 26:13
°Re 2:17
°Heb 8:12
°Heb 9:4
◊Ro 9:21
°Tit 2:9
+2Ti 3:17
Tit 3:1
⊕2Ti 4:3
⊕1Ti 6:11
°Heb 7:2
⊕Heb 5:4
×Ga 5:22
1Ti 1:5
°Tit 3:9
#1Ti 1:4
1Ti 4:7
Tit 3:9
°Phm 16
*Tit 1:7
□1Th 2:7

[a] God, AVgSy[p]J[17,18]; the Lord, ℵ. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[p]. [c] Jehovah, J[8,17,18]; the Lord, ℵAVg. [d] Or, "of these." [e] The Lord, ℵAVg; Jehovah, J[7,8]. [f] The Lord, ℵAVg; Jehovah, J[13,16]. [g] Or, "gentle."

qualified to teach,△ keeping himself restrained under evil,◊ 25 instructing with mildness○ those not favorably disposed,† as perhaps God may give them repentance⊕ leading to an accurate knowledge of truth,× 26 and they may come back to their proper senses out from the snare⊙ of the Devil,○ seeing that they have been caught alive# by him for the will of that one.

3 But know this, that in the last days○ critical times hard to deal with will be here.* 2 For men will be lovers○ of themselves, lovers of money, self-assuming, haughty,◎ blasphemers,[a]○ disobedient○ to parents, without gratitude, with no loving-kindness,□ 3 having no natural affection, not open to any agreement,△ slanderers,◊ without self-control,○ fierce, without love of goodness,⊙+ 4 betrayers, headstrong, puffed up with self-esteem, lovers of pleasures⊕ rather than lovers of God,× 5 having a form of godly○ devotion* but proving false to its power;* and from these turn away.□ 6 For from these arise those men who slyly work their way into households△ and lead as their captives weak women loaded down with sins, led by various desires, 7 always learning⊙ and yet never able to come to an accurate○ knowledge of truth.◊

8 Now in the way that Jan'nes and Jam'bres† resisted Moses,○ so these also go on resisting the truth,⊕ men completely corrupted in mind,× disapproved as regards the faith.# 9 Nevertheless, they will make no further progress, for their madness will be very plain to all, even as the madness of those two men became.* 10 But you have closely followed my teaching, my course of life, my purpose,○ my faith, my long-

△1Ti 3:2
◊Pr 25:28
○Tit 3:2
†1Pe 3:15
⊕Ac 11:18
×1Ti 2:4
⊙Lu 21:35
○Heb 2:14
#Lu 5:10
⊙2Ti 4:8
*1Ti 4:1
2Pe 3:3
1Jo 2:18
○Tit 1:8
◎Jas 4:6
○Jas 2:7
⊙Tit 1:16
□Ro 1:30
△Ro 1:31
◊Tit 2:3
○Tit 1:8
⊙Heb 10:1
+2Pe 3:3
⊕2Pe 2:13
×Php 3:19
Jude 19
○Tit 1:1
#Mt 7:15
1Ti 6:5
*Tit 1:16
□2Th 3:6
△Tit 1:11
⊙Tit 3:14
○Heb 10:26
◊Tit 1:1
†Ex 7:11
⊙Heb 11:24
⊕Ac 13:8
×Ro 1:23
1Ti 6:5
#2Th 3:2
*Ex 7:12
Ex 9:11
○Ac 11:23

[a] Or, "speaking abusively."

suffering, my love, my endurance,[⊙] [11] my persecutions,[○] my sufferings, the kind of things that happened to me in Antioch,[□] in I·co'ni·um,[△] in Lys'tra,[◊] the kind of persecutions I have borne; and yet out of them all the Lord delivered me.[+] [12] In fact, all those desiring to live[⊙] with godly devotion in association with Christ Jesus will also be persecuted.[⊕] [13] On the other hand, wicked men and impostors will advance from bad to worse, misleading and being misled.[×]

14 You, however, continue in the things you learned and were persuaded to believe,[#] knowing from what persons you learned them[*] [15] and that from infancy[○□] you have known the holy writings which are able to make you wise for salvation[⊙△] through the faith in connection with Christ Jesus.[◊] [16] All Scripture[○] is inspired[⊙] of God[+] and beneficial for teaching,[p⊕] for reproving,[×] for setting things straight,[#] for disciplining[*] in righteousness, [17] that the man[○] of God may be fully competent,[□] completely equipped for every good work.[△]

4 I earnestly beg you before God and Christ Jesus, who is destined to judge[⊙] the living and the dead,[◊] and by his manifestation[⊙+] and his kingdom,[○⊕] [2] Preach[p] the word,[×] be at it urgently in favorable season,[#] in troublesome season,[*] reprove,[□] reprimand, exhort,[○] with all long-suffering[○] and art of teaching.[⊙] [3] For there will be a period of time[○] when they will not put up with the healthful teaching,[△] but, in accord with their own desires,[⊙] they will accumulate teachers for themselves to have their ears tickled, [4] and they will turn their ears away from the truth, whereas they will be turned aside to false stories.[◊] [5] You, though, keep your balance in all

⊙Tit 2:2
○Re 12:13
□Ac 13:50
△Ac 14:5
◊Ac 14:19
+2Co 1:10
⊙Heb 10:20
⊕Mt 16:24
Joh 15:20
Ac 14:22
×2Th 2:11
1Ti 4:1
#2Ti 1:13
*2Ti 2:2
○1Pe 2:2
□Ac 16:1
⊙Heb 2:3
△Joh 5:39
○Jas 2:8
⊙Re 1:10
◊Joh 20:31
p2Ti 4:2
+Joh 14:26
2Pe 1:21
○Heb 2:6
⊕Ro 15:4
×Joh 16:8
#1Co 10:11
*Heb 12:5
□2Ti 2:21
△1Ti 6:11
⊙2Ti 4:8
◊Ac 10:42
+1Ti 6:15
○Heb 1:8
p1Pe 3:19
⊕Re 12:10
×Lu 9:2
⊙Tit 1:9
○Ro 2:4
⊙Tit 2:7
○Heb 4:7
#Ac 20:20
*Ac 23:31
□Tit 1:13
⊙Tit 2:12
△1Ti 4:1
◊Tit 1:14

things, suffer evil, do missionary° work,[a] thoroughly accomplish your ministry.°

6 For I am already being poured out like a drink offering,+ and the due time for my releasing⊕ is imminent. 7 I have fought the right fight,× I have run the course to the finish,° I have observed the faith.[b]⊙ 8 As for the rest, there is reserved for me the crown° of righteousness,# which the Lord,° the righteous[p] judge,° will give me as a reward* in that day,° yet not only to me, but also to all those who have loved his manifestation.°

9 Do your utmost to come to me shortly.□ 10 For De'mas△ has forsaken me because he loved the present system◊ of things, and he has traveled to Thes·sa·lo·ni'ca, Cres'cens to Ga·la'tia,+ Titus° to Dal·ma'tia. 11 Luke° alone is with me. Take Mark° and bring him with you, for he is useful⊕ to me for ministering. 12 But I have sent Tych'i·cus× off to Eph'e·sus.° 13 When you come, bring the cloak I left at Tro'as# with Carpus, and the scrolls,* especially the parchments.

14 Alexander□ the coppersmith did me many injuries—Jehovah[c] will repay him according to his deeds△— 15 and you, too, be on guard against him, for he resisted our words to an excessive degree.

16 In my first defense no one came to my side, but they all went to forsaking me◊—may it not be put to their account+— 17 but the Lord stood near me⊕ and infused power into me,× that through me the preaching might be completely accomplished and all the nations might hear it,#

°Ac 21:8
⊙Ac 6:4
+Ex 29:40
⊕Php 1:23
×Php 3:14
°Re 10:7
⊙Heb 10:38
#1Co 9:25
°Heb 2:9
°1Pe 3:6
pHeb 11:4
°Heb 10:30
⊙Heb 3:8
*Re 2:10
°Tit 2:13
□2Ti 1:4
△Col 4:14
Phm 24
◊Ro 12:2
+Ga 1:2
°Tit 1:4
°Phm 24
⊕Phm 11
×Ac 20:4
Eph 6:21
Col 4:7
⊙Re 1:11
#Ac 16:8
*Joh 21:25
□1Ti 1:20
△Ps 28:4
Ps 62:12
Pr 24:12
◊Mr 14:50
2Ti 1:15
+Ac 7:60
⊕Ac 23:11
Ac 27:23
×Php 4:13
#Ac 9:15

[a] Or, "do the work of an evangelist." [b] Or, "kept faithfulness."
[c] Jehovah, J7,8,13,16-18; the Lord, ℵAVg.

and I was delivered° from the lion's⊙ mouth.* 18 The Lord will deliver me from every wicked work□ and will save me for his heavenly° kingdom.△ To him be the glory for ever and ever.◊ Amen.

19 Give my greetings to Pris'ca[a+] and Aq'uila° and the household of On·e·siph'o·rus.⊕

20 E·ras'tus× stayed in Corinth,# but I left Troph'i·mus* sick° at Mi·le'tus.□ 21 Do your utmost to arrive before winter.

Eu·bu'lus and Pu'dens and Li'nus and Clau'di·a and all[b] the brothers send you their greetings.

22 The Lord be with the spirit you show.△ His undeserved kindness be with YOU people.◊

[a] Or, "Pris·cil'la." [b] All, AVgSy[p]; but omitted by ℵ.

TO

TITUS

1 Paul, a slave* of God and an apostle□ of Jesus Christ according to the faith of God's chosen° ones△ and the accurate knowledge of the truth◊ which accords with godly° devotion+ 2 upon the basis of a hope° of the everlasting⊙ life which God, who cannot lie,[p] promised° long ago,[a⊕] 3 whereas in his own due times he made his word manifest in the public announcement[b] with which I was entrusted,× under command of our Savior,# God; 4 to Titus,° a genuine child□ according to a faith shared in common:⊙

May there be undeserved kindness and peace from God the Father△ and Christ Jesus our Savior.◊

[a] Or, "before times eternal." [b] Or, "the preaching."

5 For this reason I left you in Crete,[+] that you might correct the things that were defective and might make appointments[⊕] of older men in city[○] after city, as I gave you orders,[×] 6 if there is any man free from accusation,[○] a husband of one wife,[○#] having believing children that were not under a charge of debauchery nor unruly.[*] 7 For an overseer[○] must be free from accusation[□] as God's steward, not self-willed, not prone to wrath, not a drunken brawler,[△] not a smiter, not greedy[◊] of dishonest gain,[○] 8 but a lover of strangers,[a⊙] a lover[○] of goodness, sound in mind,[+] righteous, having loving-kindness, self-controlled,[⊙] 9 holding firmly to the faithful word as respects his art of teaching,[⊕] that he may be able both to exhort[○] by the teaching that is healthful[×] and to reprove[#] those who contradict.

10 For there are many unruly men, profitless talkers,[*] and deceivers of the mind, especially those men who adhere to the circumcision.[□] 11 It is necessary to shut the mouths of these, as these very men keep on subverting entire households[△] by teaching things they ought not for the sake of dishonest gain.[⊙◊] 12 A certain one of them, their own prophet,[b] said: "Cre'tans are always liars,[○] injurious wild-beasts,[⊙] unemployed gluttons."[c]

13 The witness[○] here given is true. For this very cause keep on reproving them with severity,[+] that they may be healthy[⊕] in the faith, 14 paying no attention to Jewish fables[×] and commandments of men[#] who turn themselves away from the truth.[*] 15 All things are clean to

[+]Ac 27:7
[⊕]Ac 14:23
[○]Heb 11:10
[×]1Ti 6:13
[○]1Co 1:8
[○]Re 19:7
[#]1Ti 3:2
[*]1Ti 3:4
[⊙]1Pe 2:25
[□]1Ti 3:10
[△]1Ti 3:3
[◊]1Ti 3:8
[○]Tit 1:11
[⊙]Jas 2:25
[○]Heb 12:6
[+]1Ti 3:2
[⊙]2Pe 1:6
[⊕]2Ti 2:24
[○]Tit 2:6
[×]1Ti 1:10
2Ti 1:13
[#]2Ti 4:2
[*]Ro 16:18
1Ti 1:6
[□]Ac 15:1
[△]2Ti 3:6
[⊙]1Pe 5:2
[◊]1Ti 6:5
[⊙]1Jo 1:10
[⊙]Heb 12:2
[○]Heb 2:4
[+]2Co 13:10
2Ti 4:2
[⊕]Tit 2:2
[×]1Ti 4:7
2Ti 4:4
[#]Mt 15:9
[*]1Ti 6:5

[a] Or, "but hospitable." [b] Said to be Ep.i.men'i.des, a Cre'tan poe of the sixth century B.C. [c] Literally, "bellies."

clean persons.[□] But to persons defiled and faithless nothing is clean, but both their minds[⊙] and their consciences[○] are defiled.[△] 16 They publicly declare they know God,[◊] but they disown him by their works,[+] because they are detestable and disobedient[⊙] and disapproved[⊕] for every good work.

2 You, however, keep on speaking what things are fitting for healthful[×] teaching. 2 Let the aged men[#] be moderate in habits, serious,[*] sound in mind, healthy in faith,[□] in love, in endurance.[○] 3 Likewise let the aged women[△] be reverent in behavior, not slanderous,[◊] neither enslaved to a lot of wine,[⊙] teachers of what is good, 4 that they may recall the young women to their senses to love their husbands,[+] to love their children,[⊕] 5 to be sound in mind, chaste,[×] workers at home, good, subjecting[#] themselves to their own husbands,[○] so that the word of God may not be spoken of abusively.[⊙*]

6 Likewise keep on exhorting[○] the younger men to be sound in mind,[□] 7 in all things showing yourself an example of right works,[△] showing uncorruptness in your teaching,[⊙◊] seriousness, 8 wholesome speech which cannot be condemned,[+] so that the man on the opposing side may get ashamed,[○] having nothing vile to say about us.[⊕] 9 Let slaves[×] be in subjection to their owners[⊙] in all things, and please them well, not talking back,[#] 10 not committing theft,[a] but exhibiting good fidelity to the full,[*] so that they may adorn the teaching of our Savior,[□] God, in all things.

11 For the undeserved kindness[△] of God which brings salvation[◊] to all kinds of men[+] has

[a] Or, "not embezzling."

□Ro 14:14
⊙Heb 8:10
○Heb 9:9
△Mt 15:11
Lu 11:39
◊Php 1:17
2Ti 3:5
+2Ti 3:2
⊙Tit 3:3
⊕2Ti 3:8

×2Ti 1:13
#1Ti 5:1
*1Ti 3:8
□Tit 1:13
○Heb 10:36
△1Ti 5:1
◊1Ti 3:11
⊙Re 6:6

+1Pe 3:1
⊕Eph 6:4
×1Pe 3:2
#1Co 14:34
○1Pe 3:7
⊙Mt 27:39
*2Ti 2:15
○Heb 3:13
□1Ti 3:2
△1Ti 6:18
⊙Heb 6:2
◊2Ti 2:15

+1Ti 6:3
○Heb 2:11
⊕1Pe 2:15
×Eph 6:5
⊙1Pe 2:18
#1Ti 6:1
*Mt 5:16
□1Ti 2:3

△Joh 1:17
◊Ro 5:18
+Ga 3:28

been manifested, 12 instructing us to repudiate ungodliness[×] and worldly desires[○#] and to live with soundness of mind and righteousness and godly devotion[a*] amid this present system[○] of things,[□] 13 while we wait for the happy[○] hope and glorious[△] manifestation[○] of the great God and of our Savior[○] Christ Jesus,[b] 14 who gave himself for us that by a ransom[◊] he might release[○] us from every kind of lawlessness[○] and cleanse[+] for himself a people peculiarly his own,[⊕] zealous[○] for good works.[×]

15 Keep on speaking these things and exhorting and reproving with full authority to command.[#] Let no man ever despise you.[*]

3 Continue reminding them to be in subjection[□] and be obedient to governments and authorities as rulers,[△] to be ready for every good work,[◊] 2 to speak injuriously of no one, not to be belligerent,[+] to be reasonable,[⊕] exhibiting all mildness[○] toward all men.[×] 3 For even we were once senseless, disobedient,[○] being misled, being slaves to various desires and pleasures,[○] carrying on in maliciousness and envy, hateful, hating one another.[#]

4 However, when the kindness and the love for man on the part of our Savior,[*] God, was manifested,[□] 5 owing to no activities in righteousness[○] that we had performed,[△] but according to his mercy[○◊] he saved us through the bath[+] that brought us to life[c⊕] and through the making of us new by holy spirit.[×] 6 This spirit

×1Th 4:7 ○Jas 1:14 #1Jo 2:16
*1Ti 6:6 ⊕Heb 1:2 □Ro 12:2 ○Jas 1:12 ○2Th 2:8 △Hab 3:3 Hab 3:6 ○2Pe 1:1 ◊Mt 20:28 1Ti 2:6 ⊕Heb 9:12 ○Heb 1:9 +Heb 9:14 ⊕De 7:6 1Pe 2:9 ⊙Re 3:19 ×Eph 2:10
#2Ti 4:2 *1Ti 4:12
□Ro 13:1 △1Pe 2:13 ◊Col 1:10 +2Ti 2:24 ⊕Php 4:5 ○1Pe 3:4 ×Eph 4:2 ⊙Heb 2:2 ○2Pe 2:13 #Eph 2:1
*1Ti 2:3 □Tit 2:11 △De 9:5 ⊙Heb 7:2 ◊Ro 11:22 ○Heb 4:16 +1Jo 1:7 Re 1:5 ⊕Ro 5:18 ×Joh 3:5

a Godly devotion, ℵAVg; fear of Jehovah, J7,8. b The margin of th Westcott-Hort Greek text renders this: "manifestation of our gre God and Savior, Jesus Christ." However, see Titus 1:4 and 2 Pet 1:1. Also see Appendix under Titus 2:13. c Or, "the bath of a r birth."

he poured out richly upon us through Jesus Christ our Savior,[#] 7 that, after being declared[☉] righteous by virtue of the undeserved kindness of that one,[*] we might become heirs[○] according to a hope of everlasting life.[☉□]

8 Trustworthy is the saying,[△] and concerning these things I desire you to make firm assertions constantly, in order that those who have believed God may keep their minds on maintaining right works.[◊] These things are right and beneficial to men.

9 But shun foolish[○] questionings and genealogies[+] and strife and fights over the Law,[☉n] for they are unprofitable and futile. 10 As for a man that promotes a sect,[○⊕] reject[×] him after a first and a second admonition,[#] 11 knowing that such a man has been turned out of the way and is sinning,[☉] he being self-condemned.[*]

12 When I send Ar'te·mas or Tych'i·cus[□] to you, do your utmost to come to me at Ni·cop'o·lis, for there is where I have decided to winter.[△] 13 Carefully supply Ze'nas who is versed[◊] in the Law and A·pol'los[○] for their trip, that they may not need anything. 14 But let our people also learn[☉] to maintain right works so as to meet their pressing needs,[+] that they may not be unproductive.[⊕]

15 All those with me send you their greetings.[×] Give my greetings to those who have affection[○] for us in the faith.

May the undeserved kindness be with all of YOU people.[#]

#Joe 2:28 Ac 2:17
☉Jas 2:21
*Ro 3:24 Ga 2:16
○Heb 1:2
☉Heb 7:16
□Ro 8:17
△1Ti 1:15
◊1Ti 6:18
+1Ti 1:4 2Ti 2:23
○Mt 5:22
☉Heb 7:11
nTi 1:7
☉1Co 11:19 Ga 5:20
○2Pe 2:1
×2Jo 10
#2Co 13:2
☉Heb 9:28
*Ac 13:46
□Ac 20:4 Eph 6:21 2Ti 4:12
△1Co 16:6
◊Mt 22:35
○Ac 18:24
☉Heb 5:8
+1Ti 5:8
⊕Col 1:10 2Pe 1:8
×Php 4:21
○Re 3:19
#1Th 5:28

TO

PHILEMON

1 Paul, a prisoner* for the sake□ of Christ Jesus,[a] and Timothy,△ our brother, to Phi·le′mon, our beloved one and fellow◊ worker, 2 and to Ap′phi·a, our sister, and to Ar·chip′pus,+ our fellow soldier,⊕ and to the congregation that is in your house:×

3 May YOU people have undeserved kindness and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.#

4 I always thank my God when I make mention of you in my prayers,* 5 as I keep hearing of your love and faith which you have toward the Lord Jesus and toward all the holy ones,□ 6 in order that the sharing of your faith△ may go into action by your acknowledging of every good thing among us as related to Christ. 7 For I get much joyp and comfort○ over your love,◊ because the heartsb of the holy○ ones have been refreshed+ through you, brother.

8 For this very reason, though I have great freeness○ of speech in connection with Christ to order⊕ you to do what is proper, 9 I am exhorting you rather on the basis of love,× seeing that I am such as I am, Paul an aged man,[c] yes, now also a prisoner# for the sake of Christ Jesus;[a] 10 I am exhorting you concerning my child,* to whom I became a father○□ while in my prison bonds,○ O·nes′i·mus,[d]△ 11 formerly useless to you but now useful to you and to me.◊ 12 This very one I am sending back to you, yes, him, that is, my own heart.b+

*Eph 4:1 □Php 1:7 △Ac 16:1
◊Php 2:25
+Col 4:17
⊕2Ti 2:3
×Ro 16:5 1Co 16:19
#Ro 1:7
*Eph 1:16 1Th 1:2
□Eph 1:15 Col 1:4
△Ga 5:6
◊2Co 7:13
pJas 1:2
○Lu 16:25
○Heb 6:10
+2Ti 1:16
○Heb 3:6
⊕1Ti 6:13
×Ga 5:13
#2Ti 1:8
*Ga 4:19
○Heb 1:5
□1Co 4:15
○Lu 13:16
△Col 4:9
◊2Ti 4:11
+Phm 20

[a] Or, "a prisoner of Christ Jesus." [b] Literally, "tender affections."
[c] Or, "an ambassador." [d] Meaning, "Profitable."

13 I would like to hold him back for myself
⊕Php 2:30 that in place of you⊕ he might keep on minister-
×Php 1: 7 ing to me in the prison bonds× I bear for the
sake of the good news.[a] 14 But without your con-
sent I do not want to do anything, so that your
good act may be, not as under compulsion, but
#2Co 9:7 1Pe 5:2 of your own free will.# 15 Perhaps really on this
account he broke away for an hour, that you
Ge 45:5 may have him back forever, 16 no longer as a
⊙1Pe 2:16 □1Co 7:22 slave⊙□ but as more than a slave,△ as a brother
△Col 3:22 ◊1Ti 6:2 beloved,◊ especially so to me, yet how much
more so to you both in fleshly relationship and
in the Lord. 17 If, therefore, you consider me a
+2Co 8:23 ⊕Ro 15:7 partner,+ receive⊕ him kindly the way you would
me. 18 Moreover, if he did you any wrong or
×Ro 4:23 owes you anything, keep this charged× to my
account. 19 I Paul am writing with my own
○Heb 10:31 #Ga 6:11 hand: ○# I will pay it back—not to be telling you
1Co 6:19 that, besides, you owe me even yourself. 20 Yes,
□Phm 12 brother, may I derive profit from you in con-
nection with the Lord: refresh my heart[b]□ in
connection with Christ.

21 Trusting in your compliance, I am writing
you, knowing you will even do more than the
△Php 2:2 things I say.△ 22 But along with that, also get
◊Ac 28:23 +Php 2:24 lodging◊ ready for me, for I am hoping that
⊕Col 1:7 Col 4:12 through the prayers of YOU people I shall be
×Ac 12:5 set at liberty+ for YOU.

#Ac 19:29 Ac 27:2 Col 4:10 23 Sending you greetings are Ep'a·phras⊕ my
⊙Ac 12:25 ○Col 4:14 fellow captive in union× with Christ, 24 Mark,⊙ Ar-
Col 4:14 2Ti 4:10 is·tar'chus,# De'mas, Luke,○ my fellow workers.

25 The undeserved kindness of the Lord Je-
□Ga 6:18 sus Christ be with the spirit YOU people show.[c]□

[a] Or, "in the bonds of the good news." [b] Literally, "tender affections." [c] Literally, "with YOUR spirit."

TO THE

HEBREWS

1 God, who long ago spoke on many occasions* and in many ways to our forefathers by means of the prophets,□ 2 has at the end of these days spoken to us by means of a Son,○△ whom he appointed heir○ of all things,◊ and through whom he made+ the systems○ of things. 3 He is the reflection of his glory⊕ and the exact representation of his very being,ax and he sustains# all things by the word of his power, and after he had made a purification for our sins* he sat down on the right hand□ of the majesty in lofty places. 4 So he has become better than the angels○△ to the extent that he has inherited a name◊ more excellent than theirs.

5 For example, to which one of the angels did he ever say: "You are my Son; today I have become your Father"?+ And again: "I shall be a Father○ to him, and he will be a Son to me"?⊕ 6 But when he again brings his Firstborn into the inhabited○ earth,× he says: "And let all God's angels worship○ him."*# 7 Also with reference to the angels he says: "And he makes his angels spirits, and his public○ servants a flame of fire."* 8 But with reference to the Son: "God is your throne○ forever, and the scepter of yourb kingdom○ is the scepter of straight principles.□ 9 You loved righteousness and hated○ lawlessness.○ That is why God, your God, anointed you with the oil○ of great joy more so than your partners."△ 10 And: "You, O Lord, founded○ the earth○ at the beginning, and the heavensp are

*Nu 12:8
□Nu 12:6
Isa 1:2
○Heb 12:5
△Mt 17:5
⊙Heb 6:17
○Heb 9:26
◊Ps 2:8
Eph 1:10
+Col 1:16
⊕2Th 2:14
×Col 1:15
1Pe 3:18
2Pe 1:4
#Col 1:17
*Col 1:19
□Ps 110:1
⊙Heb 2:7
△Eph 1:21
◊Php 2:9
+Ps 2:7
○Mt 1:2
⊕2Sa 7:14
⊙Heb 2:5
×Mt 24:30
○Jas 1:27
#De 32:43
LXX
Ps 97:7
⊙Heb 8:2
*Ps 104:4
○Heb 4:16
⊙Jas 2:5
□Ps 45:6
○1Jo 3:15
⊙Heb 10:1
○Jas 5:14
△Ps 45:7
⊙Heb 4:3
○Heb 12:2
pHeb 9:24

a Or, "the image imprinted by his substance." b Or, "his," P46ℵB

works[⊙] of your hands.[◊] 11 They will perish,[○] but
you are to remain continually; and they will all
grow old like an outer garment,[+] 12 and you will
wrap them up just as a cloak,[⊕] as an outer gar-
ment;[a] and they will be changed, but you are
the same and your years will never cease."[×]
13 But with reference to which one of the angels
has he ever said: "Sit at my right hand, until
I make your enemies[⊙] a stool[⊙] for your feet"?[#]
14 Are they not all spirits[*] for public service, sent
forth to minister[○] for those who are going to
inherit[□] salvation?

2 That is why it is necessary for us to pay
more than the usual attention to the things
heard by us, that we may never drift away.[△]
2 For if the word spoken through angels[◊] became
certain of execution, and every transgression[⊙]
and disobedient[○] act received a retribution in
harmony with justice,[+] 3 how shall we escape[⊕]
if we have neglected[×] a salvation[⊙] of such great-
ness[#] in that it began to be spoken through our
Lord[*] and was verified[□] for us by those who
heard him, 4 while God joined in bearing wit-
ness[○] with signs as well as wonders and various
powerful works[b△] and with distributions[◊] of
holy spirit according to his will?[+]

5 For it is not to angels that he has subjected
the inhabited[⊙] earth to come,[⊕] about which we
are speaking. 6 But a certain witness has given
proof somewhere, saying: "What is man[○] so
that you are mindful of him,[×] or the son of man
so that you look after him?[#] 7 You made him a
little[c] lower than angels,[○] you crowned him
with glory[○] and honor,[*] and appointed him over

⊙Jas 2:26
○Jas 1:11
◊Ps 102:25
+Isa 51:6
⊕Isa 34:4
Re 6:14
×Ps 102:26
#Ps 110:1
Mt 22:44
Mr 12:36
Lu 20:42
⊙Heb 10:13
*Ps 91:11
Mt 18:10
Joh 20:12
Ac 12:7
○1Pe 1:12
□Mt 25:34
Jas 2:5
△2Pe 3:17
◊Ac 7:53
Ga 3:19
⊙Heb 9:15
○Lu 1:17
+De 4:3
⊕Heb 10:29
×Mt 22:5
⊙Heb 5:9
#Lu 1:69
*Mr 1:14
□Lu 1:2
○Heb 7:17
△Ac 2:22
1Co 2:4
◊1Co 12:4
+1Co 12:11
⊙Re 12:9
⊕Isa 11:9
Ac 17:31
○Jas 1:8
×Job 7:17
#Ps 8:4
Ps 144:3
⊙Heb 12:22
○Heb 9:5
*Ps 8:5

[a] "As an outer garment," P^{46}ℵBAD; but omitted by VgSy[p] and Textus Receptus. [b] Or, "various miracles." [c] Or, "for a little while."

the works of your hands.[a] 8 You subjected all
things underneath his feet."□ For in that he sub-
jected all things to him God[b] left nothing that
is not subject to him.△ Now, though, we do not
yet see all things in subjection to him;◊ 9 but we
behold Jesus,○ who has been made a little[c] lower
than angels,+ crowned○ with glory⊕ and honor
for having suffered death,× that he by God's un-
deserved kindness might taste death for every[d]
man.#

10 For it was fitting for the one for whose
sake all things are and through whom all things
are,* in bringing many sons to glory,□ to make
the Chief○ Agent△ of their salvation perfect○
through sufferings.○◊ 11 For both he who is sanc-
tifying○ and those who are being sanctified* all
stem from one, and for this cause he is not
ashamed○ to call them "brothers",○⊕ 12 as he
says: "I will declare your name to my brothers;
in the midst of a congregation○ I will praise you
with song."× 13 And again: "I will have my trust○
in him."# And again: "Look! I and the young⊙
children whom Jehovah[e] gave me."*

14 Therefore, since the "young children" are
sharers of blood and flesh,○ he also similarly
partook of the same things,□ that through his
death○△ he might destroy[f]◊ the one having the
means to cause death,+ that is, the Devil,[g]○ 15 and
might emancipate⊕ all those who for fear of
death were subject to slavery○ all through their
lives. 16 For he is really not assisting angels at

□Ps 8:6
△Mt 28:18 1Co 15:27 Eph 1:22 Php 3:21
◊Ac 2:35
○Heb 3:1
+Php 2:7
○Jas 1:12
⊕Da 7:14
×Re 5:9
#Ro 5:17 1Ti 2:6
*Ro 11:36
□Ro 8:19
○Ac 3:15
○Heb 5:9
△1Co 8:6
○1Pe 1:11
◊Heb 5:8
○Heb 10:10
+Joh 17:19
⊙Mr 8:33
○Heb 3:1
⊕Ro 8:29
⊙Heb 12:23
×Ps 22:22
○Mt 27:43
#Isa 8:17
⊙Heb 11:23
*Isa 8:18 LXX
○1Pe 1:24
□Joh 1:14
△Joh 12:31
⊙Jas 5:20
◊Eze 28:16
○1Pe 5:8
+Job 2:6 Eze 28:16
⊕Joh 8:35
○Ro 8:15

---

[a] "And appointed him over the works of your hands," ℵACDV Syᵖ; but omitted by P⁴⁶B. [b] Literally, "he." [c] Or, "for a litt while." [d] Or, "every kind of." [e] Jehovah, J⁷,⁸,¹⁷,¹⁸margin,²⁰; Go ℵBAP⁴⁶VgSyᵖ. [f] Or, "bring to nothing; render inactive." [g] Dev ℵBAVg; Satan, SyᵖJ¹⁷,¹⁸.

all, but he is assisting Abraham's° seed.ˣ 17 Consequently he was obliged to become like his "brothers" in all respects,# that he might become a merciful and faithful high° priest° in things pertaining to God, in order to offer propitiatory* sacrifice for the sins of the people. 18 For in that he himself has suffered when being put to the test,°□ he is able to come to the aid of those who are being put to the test.△

3 Consequently, holy brothers,° partakers of the heavenly° calling,[a]◊ consider the apostle° and high° priest whom we confess[b]+—Jesus.° 2 He was faithful°⊕ to the one that made him such, as Moses× was also in all the house of that one. 3 For the latter is counted worthy of more glory# than Moses, inasmuch as he* who constructs it has more honor than the house. 4 Of course, every house is constructed by someone, but he that constructed all things is God.°□ 5 And Moses as an attendant△ was faithful in all the house of that one as a testimony° of the things that were to be spoken afterwards,◊ 6 but Christ was faithful as a Son over the house of that one.+ We are the house of that one,⊕ if we make fast our hold on our freeness° of speech and our exultation over the hope firm to the end.[c]×

7 For this reason, just as the holy spirit# says: "Today if YOU would hear his voice,* 8 do not be hardening YOUR hearts as on the occasion of causing bitter anger,□ as in the day° of making the test△ in the wilderness,◊ 9 in which YOUR forefathers made a test° of me with a trial,+ and yet they had seen my works⊕ for

°Heb 11:8 ×Ga 3:29
#Php 2:7
°Heb 3:1 °Heb 5:6
*1Jo 2:2
°Heb 3:9 □Heb 4:15 △Heb 7:25
°Heb 7:5 ◊Php 3:14 °Heb 6:4 ×Re 2:2 °Heb 4:14 °Heb 12:24 °1Pe 5:12 +Heb 9:15 ⊕Re 3:14 ×Nu 12:7
#2Co 3:9 *Zec 6:12
°Heb 12:23 □Eph 3:9 △De 3:24
°Heb 10:28
◊De 18:18
+Mt 17:5 ⊕Eph 2:19 1Pe 2:5 °Heb 4:16 ×Heb 6:11
#2Sa 23:2 Ac 1:16 *Ps 95:7
□Ex 15:23 °Heb 4:7 △Ex 17:7 ◊Ps 95:8 °Heb 4:15 +Mal 3:10 ⊕Ps 105:40

[a] Or, "invitation." [b] More literally, "high priest of our agreement (compact, contract)." [c] "Firm to the end," ℵACDVg; but omitted by P[46]B.

forty years.[x] 10 For this reason I became disgusted with this generation[⊙] and said: 'They always go astray in their hearts,[#] and they have not taken knowledge of my ways.'[*] 11 So I swore in my wrath: 'They shall not enter[□] into my rest.' "[△]

12 Beware, brothers, for fear there should ever develop in any one of YOU a wicked heart lacking[○] faith by drawing away from the living God;[◊] 13 but keep on exhorting[⊙+] one another each day, as long as it may be called "Today",[⊕] for fear any one of YOU should become hardened by the deceptive[×] power of sin. 14 For we actually become partakers of the Christ only if we make fast our hold on the confidence we had at the beginning firm to the end,[○#] 15 while it is being said, "Today if YOU would hear his voice,[*] do not be hardening YOUR hearts as on the occasion of causing bitter anger."[□]

16 For who were they that heard and yet provoked to bitter anger?[△] Did not, in fact, all do so who went out of Egypt under Moses?[◊] 17 Moreover, with whom did God[a] become disgusted for forty years?[+] Was it not with those who sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness?[⊕] 18 Yes, to whom did he swear[×] that they should not enter into his rest except to those who acted disobediently?[#] 19 So we see that they could not enter in because of lack of faith.[*]

4 Therefore, since a promise is left of entering into his rest, let us fear that sometime someone of YOU may seem to have fallen short of it.[□] 2 For we have had the good news declared to us also,[△] even as they also had;[◊] but the word

[a] Literally, "he."

[x] Ps 95:9
[⊙] Mt 1:17
[#] Nu 14:11
[*] Ps 95:10
[□] Nu 14:23
[△] Ps 95:11
[○] Mt 13:58
[◊] Heb 12:1
[⊙] Lu 3:18
[+] 1Th 5:11
[⊕] Ps 95:7
[×] Mr 4:19
2Th 2:10
[○] Heb 7:3
[#] Ro 11:22
[*] Ps 95:7
[□] Ps 95:8
[△] Ex 17:2
[◊] Nu 14:2
Nu 14:4
[+] Nu 14:11
De 32:21
[⊕] Nu 14:22
Nu 14:29
1Co 10:5
1Co 10:1
Jude 5
[×] De 1:34
Ps 106:2
[#] Nu 14:3
De 1:35
[*] Heb 4:6
[□] Heb 12:
[△] Mt 4:23
Ac 15:7
[◊] Ex 19:5
De 32:1

+De 32:15 ⊕De 32:20 which was heard did not benefit them,+ because they were not united by faith⊕ with those who did hear.[a] 3 For we who have exercised faith do
×De 1:34 #Nu 14:23 De 1:35 *Ps 95:11 Heb 3:11 □Ex 31:17 ⊙Heb 6:1 △Lu 11:50 Joh 17:24 Eph 1:4 enter into the rest, just as he has said: "So I swore× in my wrath: 'They shall not enter# into my rest,' "* although his[b] works were finished□ from the foundation⊙ of the world.△ 4 For in one
◊Ge 2:2 place he has said of the seventh day as follows: "And God[c] rested on the seventh day from all his works,"◊ 5 and again in this place: "They
+Ps 95:11 shall not enter into my rest."+

⊕De 32:1 6 Since, therefore, it remains for some to enter into it, and those to whom the good news⊕ was first declared did not enter in because of
×De 32:15 ○Heb 8:9 ⊙1Pe 4:17 ○Re 3:7 #2Sa 23:1 disobedience,× 7 he again marks off a certain day○ by saying after so long a time⊙ in David's○# psalm[d] "Today"; just as it has been said above:
Ps 95:7 □Ps 95:8 △Ex 24:28 De 31:7 ◊Jos 22:4 +Jer 6:16 ⊕Mr 2:28 "Today if YOU would hear his voice, do not be hardening YOUR hearts."□ 8 For if Joshua⊕△ had led them into a place of rest,◊ God[f] would not
×Ge 2:2 #Re 14:13 *Ps 95:11 Heb 3:17 □Nu 36:5 Mt 15:6 Lu 8:11 △Jer 23:29 1Pe 1:23 ◊2Co 10:4 +Isa 49:2 Eph 6:17 Re 1:16 ⊕Mt 16:26 ⊙1Pe 3:18 ○Heb 11:37 afterward have spoken+ of another day. 9 So there remains a sabbath resting for the people of God.⊕ 10 For the man that has entered into God's[g] rest× has also himself rested from his own works# just as God did from his own.

×Ac 17:16 Ro 1:9 Col 2:5 11 Let us therefore do our utmost to enter into that rest, for fear anyone should fall in the same example of disobedience.* 12 For the word□ of God is alive⊙△ and exerts power◊ and is sharper than any two-edged sword○+ and pierces even to the dividing of the soul⊕ and spirit,× and of

[a] ℵ reads: "because the word was not united by faith with those who heard." [b] Literally, "the," ℵBA; God's, Sy[p]; Jehovah's, J[17]. [c] God, ℵBAVgSy[p]; he, J[17]. [d] Literally, "in David." [e] Je·hosh'u·a, J[17,18]; Jesus, P[46]ℵBAVg; Je·shu'-bar-Nun (Jesus son of Nun), Sy[p]. [f] Literally, "he." [g] Literally, "his."

the joints and their marrow, and is able to discern the thoughts and intentions of the heart.[#] [13] And there is not a creation[°] that is not manifest to his sight,[*] but all things are naked and openly exposed to the eyes of him with whom we have an accounting.[□]

14 Seeing, therefore, that we have a great high[°] priest who has passed through the heavens,[△] Jesus the Son of God,[◊] let us hold onto our confessing of him.[+] [15] For we have as high priest, not one who cannot sympathize with our weaknesses, but one who has been tested[°] in all respects like ourselves, but without sin.[⊕] [16] Let us, therefore, approach[×] with freeness[°] of speech[#] to the throne[°] of undeserved[°] kindness, that we may obtain mercy[°] and find undeserved kindness for help at the right time.

5 For every high[°] priest taken from among men is appointed in behalf of men over the things pertaining to God,[*] that he may offer gifts[°] and sacrifices for sins.[□] [2] He is able to deal moderately with the ignorant[°] and erring ones since he also is surrounded with his own weakness,[△] [3] and on its account he is obliged to make offerings for sins as much for himself as for the people.[◊]

4 Also a man takes this honor, not of his own accord,[+] but only when he is called[°] by God,[⊙] just as Aaron[×] also was. [5] So, too, the Christ did not glorify himself by becoming a high priest,[#] but was glorified[*] by him who spoke with reference to him: "You are my Son; today I have become your Father."[□] [6] Just as he says also in another place: "You are a priest[°] forever after the likeness of Mel·chiz'e·dek."[⊙△]

[#]Joh 12:48
1Co 4:5
[⊙]2Pe 3:4
[*]Ps 90:8
Pr 15:11
[□]Ro 14:12
[°]Heb 5:1
[△]Heb 7:26
[◊]Mt 26:63
Mr 1:11
[+]Heb 10:23
[⊕]Heb 11:1
[⊕]Heb 7:26
2Co 5:21
1Pe 2:22
[°]Heb 10:3
[⊙]Heb 8:1
[°]Heb 10:2
[⊙]Jas 2:13
[×]Heb 10:1
Eph 2:18
[#]Eph 3:12
[°]Heb 5:10
[*]Ex 40:13
[⊙]Heb 6:4
[□]Heb 8:3
[°]1Pe 2:15
[△]Heb 2:1
Heb 4:1
[◊]Le 9:7
Le 16:6
[+]2Ch 26:1
[⊙]Heb 11:
[⊕]Joh 3:27
[×]Ex 28:1
[#]Heb 4:1
[*]Joh 8:5
[□]Ps 2:7
Ac 13:3
[°]Heb 7:
[⊙]Heb 6:2
[△]Ps 110:
Heb 7:1

7 In the days of his flesh Christ[a] offered up supplications° and also petitions◊ to the one who was able to save him out of death, with strong+ outcries and tears, and he was favorably heard for his godly fear. 8 Although he was a Son, he learned° obedience° from the things he suffered,℗ 9 and after he had been made perfect[b]°× he became responsible for everlasting° salvation°# to all those obeying him,* 10 because he has been specifically called by God a high° priest after the likeness of Mel·chiz'e·dek.□

11 Concerning him we have much to say and hard to be explained, since YOU have become dull in YOUR hearing.△ 12 For, indeed, although YOU ought to be teachers◊ in view of the time, YOU again need someone to teach YOU from the beginning the first principles+ of the sacred pronouncements° of God,℗ and YOU have become such as need milk,° not solid food.× 13 For everyone that partakes of milk is unacquainted with the word of righteousness, for he is a babe.°# 14 But solid food belongs to mature people, to those who through use have their perceptive powers* trained to distinguish both right and wrong.□

6 For this reason, now that we have left the elementary△ doctrine about the Christ,°◊ let us press on to maturity,+ not laying a foundation° again,℗ namely, repentance from dead works,× and faith toward God,# 2 the teaching° on baptisms°* and the laying on of the hands,□ the resurrection° of the dead△ and everlasting° judgment.°◊ 3 And this we will do, if God indeed permits.+

°Jas 5:16
◊Lu 22:45
*Mt 26:39
Joh 12:27

°Mt 9:13
°1Pe 1:2
℗Php 2:8
°Heb 7:11
×Le 8:33
LXX
°Heb 6:2
°Heb 9:28
°Heb 7:26
#Isa 45:17
*Joh 3:16
□Ps 110:4

△2Pe 3:16

◊Eph 4:11

+Heb 6:1

°1Pe 4:11
℗Ro 3:2
°1Pe 2:2
×1Co 3:2

°Mt 11:25
#1Co 13:11
Eph 4:14
*Eph 1:18
□Ge 2:17
Isa 7:15
Ro 16:19
△Heb 5:12
◊Col 1:27
+1Co 14:20
°1Co 3:10
°1Pe 1:3
×Eph 4:22
#1Th 1:8
*Ac 19:4
Ro 6:3
°Heb 9:26
°Heb 13:9
□Ac 6:6
°1Pe 3:21
°Heb 11:35
°Heb 9:12
△Joh 5:29
°Heb 9:27
◊Ac 17:31
+1Co 4:19

[a] Literally, "he." [b] Or, "after he had been inaugurated (been consecrated to office)."

4 For it is impossible as regards those who
have once for all been enlightened[⊕] and who
have tasted the heavenly[○] free gift[○×] and who
have become partakers of holy spirit[#] 5 and who
have tasted[*] the right word of God and powers
of the coming system of things,[□] 6 but who have
fallen away, to revive them again to repent-
ance, because they impale[a] the Son of God
afresh for themselves and expose him to public
shame.[△] 7 For example, the ground that drinks[○]
in the rain[○] which often comes upon it and that
then brings forth vegetation[○] suitable to those
for whom it is also cultivated,[◊] receives in return
a blessing[○] from God. 8 But if it produces thorns
and thistles, it is rejected and is near to being
cursed,[○+] and it ends up with being burned.[⊕]

9 However, in YOUR case, beloved ones, we
are convinced of better things and things ac-
companied with salvation, although we are
speaking in this way. 10 For God is not unright-
eous so as to forget YOUR work and the love YOU
showed for his name,[×] in that YOU have minis-
tered to the holy[○] ones[#] and continue minister-
ing. 11 But we desire each one of YOU to show
the same industriousness so as to have the full
assurance[*] of the hope[□] down to the end,[△] 12 in
order that YOU may not become sluggish,[◊] but
be imitators[○+] of those who through faith and
patience inherit[○] the promises.[○⊕]

13 For when God made his promise to Abra-
ham,[×] since he could not swear by anyone great-
er, he swore[#] by himself, 14 saying: "Assuredly
in blessing[○] I will bless you and in increasing I
will increase you."[*] 15 And thus after Abraham[b]
had shown patience,[□] he obtained this promise.

⊕Heb 10:26
○Heb 8:5
○Heb 9:9
×Ac 10:45
#Mt 12:31
*1Pe 2:3
□Eph 1:14
△Heb 10:29
○Re 14:3
○Jas 5:7
○Jas 1:10
◊Ge 1:11
○Heb 6:14
○Jas 3:9
+Ge 3:18
⊕Mt 13:30
×1Th 1:3
Heb 10:32
○Jude 3
#Ro 15:25
2Co 8:4
2Ti 1:18
*Col 2:2
□1Pe 1:3
△Heb 3:14
◊Ro 12:11
○Heb 13:7
+1Co 11:1
○Heb 9:15
○Heb 10:23
⊕Heb 10:36
×Ro 4:20
#Ge 22:16
Ps 105:9
Lu 1:73
○Heb 11:29
*Ge 22:17
□Heb 11:17

[a] Or, "fasten on a stake or pole." [b] Literally, "he."

△Ex 22:11 ○Heb 7:21

16 For men swear by the one greater,△ and their
oath○ is the end of every dispute, as it is a legal
guarantee to them. 17 In this manner God, when
he purposed to demonstrate more abundantly
⊙Heb 11:7 ◊Ga 3:29 +Mal 3:6
to the heirs⊙ of the promise◊ the unchangeable-
ness+ of his counsel, stepped in with an oath,
18 in order that, through two unchangeable
○Jas 3:14 ⊕Nu 23:19 1Sa 15:29 Joh 8:17 ⊙Heb 11:1 ×Ro 5:4 Col 1:5 #1Pe 1:3
things in which it is impossible for God to lie,○⊕
we who have fled to the refuge may have strong
encouragement to lay hold on the hope⊙× set
before us. 19 This hope# we have as an anchor
for the soul, both sure and firm, and it enters
*Le 16:2 Le 16:12 Heb 9:7 □Heb 4:14
in within[a] the curtain,* 20 where a forerunner
has entered in our behalf,□ Jesus, who has be-
○Heb 7:15 △Ps 110:4 Heb 5:6 ◊Ge 14:18
come a high priest after the likeness of Mel-
chiz'e·dek○ forever.△

7 For this Mel·chiz'e·dek, king of Sa'lem, priest
of the Most High God,◊ who met Abraham
returning from the slaughter of the kings and
+Ge 14:19 ⊕Ge 14:20 ⊙Jas 3:18 ×Ge 14:18 ○Heb 12:11 ⊙Re 17:5 #Ge 14:18 ○1Pe 1:9 *Pr 8:23 ⊙Heb 9:25 □Ps 110:4
blessed him+ 2 and to whom Abraham appor-
tioned a tenth from all things,⊕ is first of all,
by translation, "King of righteousness,"○ and is
then also king of Sa'lem,× that is, "King of
peace."○ 3 In being fatherless, motherless,⊙ with-
out genealogy,# having neither a beginning of
days nor an end○ of life,* but having been made
like the Son of God, he remains a priest⊙ per-
petually.□

4 Behold, then, how great this man was to
△Ge 14:20 ◊Nu 18:21 +Nu 18:26 ○Jas 4:11 ⊙Joh 8:33
whom Abraham, the family head,[b] gave a tenth
out of the chief spoils.△ 5 True, the men who
receive their priesthood from the sons of Levi◊
have a commandment to collect tithes+ from
the people according to the Law, that is, from
their brothers,○ even if these have issued⊙ from

[a] Or, "beyond." [b] Or, "the patriarch."

the loins of Abraham; [6] but the man[x] who did not trace his genealogy from them took tithes from Abraham and blessed him who had the promises.[#] [7] Now without any dispute, the less is blessed by the greater. [8] And in the one case it is men who are dying that receive tithes,[*] but in the other case it is a man of whom it is witnessed that he lives.[□] [9] And, if I may use the expression, through Abraham even Levi who receives tithes has paid tithes, [10] for he was still in the loins[△] of his forefather when Mel·chiz'e·dek[◊] met him.

11 If, then, perfection[⊙] were really through the Levitical priesthood,[+] (for with it as a feature[a] the people were given the Law,)[○] what further need would there be[⊛] for another priest to arise after the likeness of Mel·chiz'e·dek[x] and not said to be after the likeness of Aaron? [12] For since the priesthood is being changed, there comes to be of necessity a change also of the law.[#] [13] For the man respecting whom these things are said has been a member of another tribe,[*] from which no one has officiated at the altar. [14] For it is quite plain that our Lord has sprung up out of Judah,[⊙□] a tribe about which Moses spoke nothing concerning priests.

15 And it is still more abundantly clear that with a similarity to Mel·chiz'e·dek[○△] there arises another priest, [16] who has become such, not according to the law of a commandment depending upon the flesh, but according to the power[⊙] of an indestructible life,[○] [17] for in witness[⊙] it is said: "You are a priest forever after the likeness of Mel·chiz'e·dek."[◊]

18 Certainly, then, there occurs a setting

[a] Or, "on it as a basis."

[x] Ge 14:20
[#] Ge 12:7 Ge 17:6 Ge 22:17 Ro 4:13 Ga 3:16
[*] Nu 18:21
[□] Le 18:5 Ne 9:29 Lu 24:5 Ro 10:5 Re 1:18
[△] Ro 7:9
[◊] Ge 14:18
[⊙] Heb 7:19
[+] Ro 3:20 Ga 2:21
[○] Heb 10:1
[⊛] Heb 8:7
[x] Ps 110:4
[#] Nu 1:50 Nu 3:9 Nu 3:10
[*] Re 5:5
[⊙□] Heb 8:8 Ge 49:10 Isa 11:1 Mt 1:3 Lu 3:33
[○△] Heb 5:6 Ps 110:4
[⊙] 1Pe 3:22
[○] Jas 4:14
[⊙] Jas 5:3
[◊] Ps 110:4 Heb 5:6 Heb 6:20

aside of the preceding commandment on account of its weakness[+] and ineffectiveness.[⊕] [19] For the Law made nothing perfect,[○×] but the bringing in besides of a better hope[#] did, through which we are drawing near to God.[*] [20] Also, to the extent that it was not without a sworn oath, [21] (for there are indeed men that have become priests without a sworn oath,[⊙□] but there is one with an oath sworn by the one that said respecting him, "Jehovah[a] has sworn, and he will not feel regret: 'You are a priest forever,' ")[△] [22] to that extent also Jesus has become the one given in pledge of a better covenant.[○◊] [23] Furthermore, many had to become priests in succession[+] because of being prevented by death[⊕] from continuing as such, [24] but he because of continuing alive forever has his priesthood without any successors.[b×] [25] Consequently he is able also to save[⊙] completely those who are approaching God through him, because he is always alive to plead for them.[#]

26 For such a high[○] priest as this was suitable for us,[*] one of loving-kindness,[□] guileless,[△] undefiled,[◊] separated from the sinners,[⊙+] and become higher than the heavens. [27] He does not need daily,[⊕] as those high priests do, to offer up sacrifices,[○] first for his own sins[×] and then for those of the people:[#] (for this he did once[*] for all time when he offered[□] himself up;) [28] for the Law appoints men high priests having weakness,[△] but the word[○] of the sworn oath[◊] that came after the Law appoints a Son, who is perfected[c○+] forever.

+Ro 8:3
Ga 4:9
⊕Heb 9:9
Heb 13:9
○Heb 7:28
×Ac 13:39
Ga 2:16
Heb 10:1
#Heb 6:18
1Pe 1:3
*Heb 4:16

⊙Jas 5:12
□Ex 28:1

△Ps 110:4

○Heb 8:10
◊Jer 31:31
Mt 26:28
1Co 11:25
Heb 8:6
Heb 9:15
Heb 12:24
+1Ch 6:3
⊕Nu 20:28
Jos 24:33
⊙Jas 2:14
×Lu 1:33
Heb 13:8
#Ro 8:34
1Ti 2:5
Heb 9:24
1Jo 2:1
○Heb 8:1
*Heb 4:15
□Isa 16:5
⊙Jas 5:20
△Zec 9:9
◊1Pe 2:22
+Joh 8:46
⊕Nu 28:3
○Heb 9:26
×Le 9:8
#Le 9:15
*Ro 6:10
□2Co 5:21
Heb 9:28
△Le 16:11
⊙1Pe 2:2
◊Ps 2:7
Ps 110:4
○Heb 9:9
+Ex 29:9
LXX

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; The Lord, ℵBAVgSyᵖ. [b] Or, "priesthood not successive; not transferable." [c] Or, "inaugurated; consecrated to office."

8 Now as to the things being discussed this is the main point: We have such a high° priest as this, and he has sat down at the right hand of the throne° of the majesty in the heavens,⊕ 2 a public° servant of the holy° place[a]× and of the true tent,[b]p which Jehovah[c] set up, and not man.# 3 For every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices; wherefore it was necessary for this one also to have something to offer.* 4 If, now, he were upon earth, he would not be a priest, there being men who offer the gifts according to the Law, 5 but which men are rendering sacred service in a typical representation and a shadow□ of the heavenly° things; just as Moses, when about to make the complete tent,[b] was given the divine command:△ For says he, "See that you make all things according to the pattern[d] that was shown you in the mountain."◊ 6 But now Jesus[e] has obtained a more excellent public service,° so that he is also the mediator°† of a correspondingly better covenant,⊕ which has been legally established upon better promises.×

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, no place would have been sought for a second;# 8 for he does find fault with the people when he says: " 'Look! the days are coming,' says Jehovah,[f] 'when I shall consummate a new covenant toward the house of Israel° and toward the house of Judah;°* 9 not according to the covenant□ which I made with their forefathers in the day° when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt;△ because

°Heb 9:7

°Re 1:4
⊕Ps 110:1
°Ro 13:6
°Heb 9:1
pHeb 9:2
×Heb 9:8
#Heb 9:11

*Heb 5:1

□Col 2:17
Heb 10:1
°Heb 9:23

△Ex 25:9

◊Ex 25:40
Nu 8:4
Ac 7:44

°Heb 9:1

°Heb 9:15
†1Ti 2:5
⊕1Co 11:25
Heb 7:22
Heb 9:15
×Ps 110:4
Ro 8:17

#Heb 7:11
Heb 7:18

°Re 7:4

°Re 5:5
*Jer 31:31
□De 4:23

°Heb 10:2

△Ex 12:51

---

[a] Or, "places." [b] Or, "tabernacle." [c] Jehovah, J7,8,13-16,18; the Lord, ℵBAVg; God, Syp. [d] Or, "type." [e] Literally, "he." [f] Jehovah J7,8,11-18,20; the Lord, ℵBAVgSyp.

◊De 32:15 +Jer 31:32 ⊙Heb 9:15 ○1Pe 1:13 ⊕2Co 6:16 ×Jer 31:33 Zec 8:8 Heb 10:16 ⊙1Jo 2:27 #Isa 54:13 Joh 6:45 ○Jas 3:6 ⊙Heb 10:17 *Ro 11:27 □Jer 31:34 Heb 10:17 △Ro 10:4 ◊Eph 2:14 Col 2:14 ○Heb 10:2 +Le 4:6 ⊙Heb 13:11 ⊕Ex 25:8 ○Heb 9:11 ×Ex 26:33 ⊙Re 1:12 ○Mt 8:11 #Ex 40:24 *Ex 40:22 □Ex 40:23 △Ex 26:33 ◊Ex 36:35 +Ex 26:34 ⊕Le 16:12 Re 8:3 ⊙Heb 11:7 ×Ex 40:21 ○Jas 5:3 #Ex 25:16 *Ex 16:31 Re 2:17 □Nu 17:8 △Ex 32:15 ⊙Jas 2:1

they did not continue in my covenant,◊ so that I stopped caring for them,' says Jehovah.[a+] 10 'For this is the covenant⊙ which I shall covenant with the house of Israel after those days,' says Jehovah:[b] 'I shall put my laws in their mind,○ and upon their hearts I shall write them, and I shall be a God to them⊕ and they will be a people to me.[×] 11 And they will by no means teach⊙ every man his fellow citizen and every man his brother, saying: "Know Jehovah,"[b] because they will all know me,[#] from the least to the greatest of them. 12 For I shall be merciful to their unrighteous○ deeds⊙ and I will by no means call their sins* to mind any more.' "□

13 In his saying "a new covenant" he has made the former one obsolete.△ Now that which is made obsolete and growing old is near to vanishing away.◊

9 For its part, then, the former covenant used to have ordinances of sacred service○+ and its holy⊙ place upon this earth.[c⊕] 2 For there was constructed a first tent○ compartment× in which were the lampstand⊙# and also the table○* and the display of the loaves;[d□] and it is called "the Holy Place".△ 3 But behind the second curtain◊ was the tent compartment called "the Most Holy".[e+] 4 This had a golden censer⊕ and the ark⊙ of the covenant× overlaid all around with gold,○# in which were the golden jar having the manna* and the rod of Aaron that budded□ and the tablets△ of the covenant, 5 but up above it were the glorious⊙ cherubim overshadowing the

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-15,17,18,20]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [c] J[17,18]; or, "belonging to this world." [d] Or, "and the showbread." [e] Or, "the Holy of Holies."

mercy seat.[a◊] But now is not the time to speak in detail concerning these things.

6 After these things had been constructed this way, the priests enter the first tent compartment+ at all times to perform the acts of sacred service,⊕ 7 but into the second compartment× the high○ priest alone enters once a year, not without blood,# which he offers for himself* and for the sins of ignorance of the people.□ 8 Thus the holy spirit makes it plain that the way△ into the holy place[b] had not yet been made manifest while the first tent was standing.◊ 9 This very tent is an illustration[c] for the appointed time that is now here,+ and in keeping with it both gifts○ and sacrifices are offered.⊕ However, these are not able to make the man doing sacred service perfect○× as respects his conscience,⊙ 10 but have to do only with foods# and drinks* and various washings.[d]□ They were legal requirements pertaining to the flesh△ and were imposed until the appointed time to set things straight.◊

11 However, when Christ came as a high priest+ of the good things that have come to pass[e] through the greater and more perfect tent○ not made with hands, that is, not of this creation,⊕ 12 he entered, no, not with[f] the blood of goats○ and of young bulls, but with[f] his own blood,× once for all time into the holy place[g] and obtained[h] an everlasting○ release○ for us.# 13 For if the blood of goats* and of bulls□ and the ashes△ of a heifer sprinkled on those who have been polluted◊ sanctifies to the extent of cleanness of the

◊Ex 25:18

+Le 24:3

⊕Le 24:4
×Le 16:2
○Mr 14:53

#Ex 30:10
Le 16:14
*Le 16:6
□Le 16:15
△Joh 14:6

◊Heb 10:20

+Col 2:17
Heb 10:1
○Heb 11:4
⊕Le 23:38
○Heb 10:1
⊙Heb 10:22
×Ga 3:21
Heb 7:11
Heb 7:19
#Le 11:2
*Le 10:9
Le 11:34
□Le 11:40
△Nu 19:13
◊Joh 1:17

+Heb 4:14
⊕Heb 9:24
○Heb 9:21
×Mt 20:28
1Ti 2:6
Heb 12:24
Heb 13:20
⊙Heb 9:19
#Isa 45:17
Da 9:24
Ro 11:27
Heb 10:17
○Heb 13:20
⊙1Pe 1:18
*Le 16:15
□Le 16:6
△Nu 19:9
◊Nu 19:17

---

[a] Or, "the propitiatory." [b] Or, "places." [c] Or, "parable." [d] Or, "baptisms; ablutions." [e] Things that have come to pass, P[46]BD Sy[p]; things to come, ℵAVg. [f] Or, "through." [g] Or, "places." [h] Or, "found."

flesh,[+] [14] how much more will the blood[⊕] of the Christ, who through an everlasting spirit offered[×] himself without blemish to God, cleanse[#] our consciences from dead[○] works that we may render[○] sacred service[*] to the living God?

15 So that is why he is a mediator[○□] of a new covenant,[○] in order that, because a death has occurred for their release by ransom[○△] from the transgressions[○] under the former covenant,[◊] the ones who have been called might receive the promise of the everlasting inheritance.[○+] [16] For where there is a covenant,[a] the death of the human covenanter[b] needs to be furnished. [17] For a covenant[a⊕] is valid over dead victims,[c] since it is not in force at any time while the human covenanter[b] is living. [18] Consequently neither was the former covenant[×] inaugurated without blood.[#] [19] For when every commandment according to the Law had been spoken by Moses to all the people,[*] he took the blood of the young bulls and of the goats[○] with water and scarlet wool and hyssop[□] and sprinkled the book[d] itself and all the people, [20] saying: "This is the blood of the covenant which God has laid as a charge upon YOU."[e△] [21] And he sprinkled the tent[○◊] and all the vessels of the public service likewise with the blood.[+] [22] Yes, nearly all things are cleansed with blood[⊕] according to the Law, and unless blood is poured out no forgiveness[○] takes place.[×]

23 Therefore it was necessary that the typical representations[#] of the things in the heavens should be cleansed by these means, but the

*Nu 19:19
⊕1Pe 1:19
×Eph 5:2
#1Jo 1:7
○Heb 11:35
○Heb 12:28
*Ro 12:1
○Heb 12:24
□1Ti 2:5
○Heb 10:16
○Heb 11:35
△Mt 20:28
○Jas 2:9
◊Ga 3:13
○1Pe 1:4
+Ro 8:17
⊕Ge 21:27
Ga 3:15
×Ex 24:7
#Ex 24:6
*Ex 24:3
○Heb 10:4
□Nu 19:6
△Ex 24:8
○Heb 13:10
◊Le 16:16
+Ex 29:12
Le 8:15
Le 16:18
⊕Le 17:11
○Heb 10:18
×Eph 1:7
#Heb 8:5

[a] See Appendix under Hebrews 9:16. [b] Or, "mediating sacrifice (or, victim)." [c] Or, "persons." [d] Or, "tablet." [e] J[18]margin,[20] read: "which Jehovah has cut with YOU"; quoting from the Hebrew text of Exodus 24:8.

heavenly° things themselves with sacrifices that are better than such sacrifices. 24 For Christ entered,* not into a holy place[a] made with hands which is a copy of the reality,°□ but into heaven° itself,△ now to appear before the person of God for us.◊ 25 Neither is it in order that he should offer himself often, as indeed the high priest° enters into the holy place[b]+ from year to year⊕ with blood not his own. 26 Otherwise, he would have to suffer often from the world's foundation.°× But now he has manifested himself# once* for all time at the consummation[c]° of the systems° of things□ to put sin away through the sacrifice° of himself.△ 27 And as it is reserved for men to die once for all time,◊ but after this a judgment,°+ 28 so also the Christ was offered once⊕ for all time to bear the sins of many,× and the second time# that he appears it will be apart from sin[d]°* and to those earnestly looking for him for their salvation.°□

10 For since the Law° has a shadow△ of the good° things to come, but not the very substance of the things, men can never with the same sacrifices from year to year which they offer continually make those who approach perfect.°◊ 2 Otherwise, would the sacrifices not have stopped being offered, because those rendering sacred service° who had been cleansed once for all time would have no consciousness of sins any more?+ 3 To the contrary, by these sacrifices there is a reminding of sins from year to year,⊕ 4 for it is not possible for the blood of bulls and of goats° to take sins away.×

°Heb 12:22
*Heb 8:2
°Heb 11:1
□Col 2:17
°2Pe 3:5
△Heb 6:20
◊Ro 8:34
°Heb 10:21
+Le 16:2
⊕Le 16:34
×Eph 1:4
#Ga 4:4
1Pe 1:20
°Heb 11:10
°Mt 13:39
*1Pe 3:18
°Heb 11:3
□Mt 13:49
Lu 3:17
°Heb 10:26
△Heb 7:27
◊Ge 3:19
Ec 3:19
°Heb 10:27
+Ac 10:42
Ac 17:31
⊕Ro 6:10
°Heb 10:26
×Isa 53:12
1Pe 2:24
°1Pe 1:9
°Jas 1:25
#Mt 24:3
Tit 2:13
°Jas 1:17
*Mt 24:30
2Th 1:7
□Mt 25:34
2Ti 4:8
△Col 2:17
°Heb 11:40
◊Heb 7:19
°Heb 12:23
+Ga 3:21
⊕Le 16:30
Le 16:34
°Mt 25:32
×Isa 1:11
Mic 6:7

[a] Or, "places," hence "which are copies of the realities". [b] Or, "places." [c] Or, "combination end." [d] Or, "be without a sin offering."

#Ps 50:8
Am 5:22
*Ps 39:6
LXX
□Ps 40:6
△Ps 40:7
◊Ps 40:8
+Ps 40:6
⊕Le 17:5
×Ps 40:8
Joh 6:38
#Ps 40:8
Ga 1:4
⊙Heb 13:12
*Joh 17:19
Heb 13:12
○Jas 2:26
□Eph 5:2
△Ro 6:10
Heb 9:28
πIsa 2:28
1Ch 24:19
2Ch 29:11
◊Ex 29:38
Nu 28:3
+Heb 7:18
Heb 7:27
⊕Heb 9:28
×Col 3:1
⊙Jas 4:4
○Jas 2:3
#Ps 110:1
Ac 2:35
1Co 15:25
*Heb 9:28
□Heb 7:11
Heb 7:19
△Jer 1:4
⊙Heb 12:24
○1Jo 2:7
◊Jer 31:33
Heb 8:10
⊙Mt 7:23
○Re 2:2
+Jer 31:34
Heb 8:12

5 Hence when he comes into the world he says: " 'You did not desire sacrifice and offering,# but you prepared a body for me.* 6 You did not approve of whole burnt-offerings and sin offering.'□ 7 Then I said, 'Look! I am come (in the roll of the book[a] it is written about me)△ to do your will, O God.' "◊ 8 After first saying, "You did not desire nor did you approve of sacrifices and offerings and whole burnt-offerings and sin offering"+—sacrifices which are offered according to the Law⊕— 9 then he actually says, "Look! I am come to do your will."× He does away with what is first that he may establish what is second. 10 By the said "will"# we have been sanctified⊙* through the offering□ of the body○ of Jesus Christ once△ for all time.

11 Also every priest takes his stationπ from day to day◊ to render public service and to offer the same sacrifices often, as these are at no time able to take sins away completely.+ 12 But this man offered one sacrifice for sins perpetually⊕ and sat down at the right hand of God,× 13 from then on awaiting until his enemies⊙ should be made a stool○ for his feet.# 14 For it is by one sacrificial offering* that he has made those who are being sanctified perfect□ perpetually. 15 Moreover, the holy spirit△ also bears witness to us, for after it has said, 16 " 'This is the covenant⊙ which I shall covenant toward them after those days,' says Jehovah:[b] 'I shall put my laws upon their hearts, and upon their minds I shall write○ them,' "◊ 17 it says afterwards,[c] "And I will by no means call their sins and their lawless⊙ deeds○ to mind any more."+ 18 Now where there

[a] Or, "scroll." [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[P]. [c] It says afterwards, Sy[h] and Minuscule MSS.69,104, etc.

is forgiveness° of these,⊕ there is no longer an offering for sin.

19 Therefore, brothers, since we have boldness[a]° for the way of entry× into the holy place[b]# by the blood of Jesus, 20 which he inaugurated for us as a new and living° way through the curtain,* that is, his flesh,□ 21 and since we have a great priest° over the house of God,△ 22 let us approach with sincere hearts° in the full assurance of faith, having had our hearts sprinkled◊ from a wicked conscience° and our bodies washed with clean water.°+ 23 Let us hold fast the public° declaration of our hope⊕ without wavering, for he is faithful× that promised.° 24 And let us consider one another to incite to love and right works,# 25 not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together,* as some have the custom,□ but encouraging one another, and all the more so as YOU behold the day° drawing near.△

26 For if we practice sin° willfully◊ after having received the accurate° knowledge of the truth,+ there is no longer any sacrifice° for sins left,⊕ 27 but there is a certain fearful expectation of judgment° and there is a fiery jealousy that is going to consume those in opposition.× 28 Any man that has disregarded the law of Moses dies without compassion,° upon the testimony° of two or three.# 29 Of how much more severe a punishment, do YOU think, will the man be counted worthy who has trampled* upon the Son of God and who has esteemed as of ordinary value the blood□ of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and who has outraged the spirit△ of undeserved° kindness with contempt? 30 For we know him that said, "Vengeance° is

°Mt 26:28 ⊕Joh 8:36

°Ac 4:29 ×Ro 5:2 #Heb 9:8

°Heb 10:38

*Mt 27:51 □Joh 6:51 °Re 1:6 △Zec 6:13 °Jas 5:8

◊Eze 36:25

°Heb 13:18

°2Pe 3:5 +Eph 5:26 °Heb 11:13 ⊕Heb 3:6 °Heb 11:11 ×1Th 5:24

#2Pe 3:14

*Ac 2:42 □Mt 18:20

°Jas 5:3 △Ro 13:11 °Heb 12:1 ◊1Jo 5:16 °2Pe 2:20 +Heb 6:4 °Heb 11:4

⊕Mt 12:32

°Jas 2:13

×Isa 26:11 *LXX*

°Jas 5:11 °Mr 14:59 #De 17:6

*Mt 7:6 Heb 6:6

□Ex 24:8 Mt 26:28

△Eph 4:30 °Jas 4:6

°Re 6:10

[a] Or, "freeness of speech." [b] Or, "places."

mine; I will recompense";[a]◊ and again, "Jehovah[b] will judge© his people."+ 31 It is a fearful© thing to fall into the hands© of the living God.⊕

32 However, keep on remembering the former days in which, after YOU were enlightened, YOU endured a great contest under sufferings,× 33 sometimes while YOU were being exposed as in a theater# both to reproaches© and tribulations,© and sometimes while YOU became sharers with those who were having such an experience.* 34 For YOU both expressed sympathy for those in prison and joyfully took the plundering of YOUR belongings, knowing YOU yourselves have a better and an abiding possession.□

35 Do not, therefore, throw away YOUR freeness© of speech,△ which has a great reward◊ to be paid it. 36 For YOU have need of endurance,© in order that, after YOU have done the will of God,+ YOU may receive the fulfillment of the promise.⊕ 37 For yet "a very little while",× and "he who is coming will arrive and will not delay".# 38 "But my righteous one will live© by reason of faith,"©* and, "if he shrinks back, my soul has no pleasure in him."□ 39 Now we are not the kind that shrink back to destruction,©△ but the kind that have faith to the preserving alive of the soul.©◊

11 Faith©+ is the assured expectation of things hoped©⊕ for, the evident demonstration of realities© though not beheld.× 2 For by means of this the men of old times[c] had witness borne to them.#

3 By faith we understand that the systems©

◊De 32:35 +De 32:36 ©Heb 12:23 ©Heb 11:23 ©Jas 4:8 ⊕Heb 12:29 ×Heb 6:4 #1Co 4:9 ©Heb 11:26 ©Jas 1:27 *Php 1:7 □Mt 5:12 Lu 16:9 △Mt 10:32 Joh 18:20 ©1Jo 4:17 ◊Mt 10:32 ©Heb 12:1 +Ga 6:9 ⊕Ga 3:29 Col 3:24 ×Isa 26:20 #Hab 2:3 ©1Pe 1:3 ©Heb 11:1 *Hab 2:4 Ro 1:17 □Hab 2:4 *LXX* ©2Pe 2:1 △2Pe 2:20 ©1Pe 3:20 ◊Lu 21:19 1Th 5:9 1Pe 1:9 ©Heb 11:33 ©1Pe 1:3 ©Ga 2:17 +Ga 3:11 ©Ro 8:24 ×2Co 4:18 2Co 5:7 #Heb 11:39 ©Mt 12:32

[a] 'I will recompense,' says the Lord, ASy[h] and Textus Receptus; 'I will recompense,' says Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-18,20]; The Lord, ℵAVgSy[p]. [c] Or, "the older men."

of things* were put in order[a] by God's word,□ so that what is beheld came to be out of things that do not appear.△ 4 By faith Abel° offered God a sacrifice◎ of greater worth than Cain,◊ through which faith he had witness borne to him that he was righteous,° God bearing witness† respecting his gifts,° and through it he, although he died, yet speaks.⊕

5 By faith Enoch× was transferred so as not to see death, and he was nowhere to be found because God had transferred him;# for before his transference he had the witness that he had pleased God well.* 6 Moreover, without faith it is impossible to win his good pleasure, for he that approaches God must believe that he is□ and that he becomes the rewarder of those earnestly seeking him.

7 By faith Noah,°△ after being given divine warning of things not yet beheld,◊ showed godly fear and constructed an ark°† for the saving of his household, and through this faith he condemned° the world,⊕ and he became an heir° of the righteousness× which is according to faith.

8 By faith Abraham,°* when he was called,° obeyed in going out into a place which he was going to receive as an inheritance, and he went out although not knowing where he was going.□ 9 By faith he resided temporarily in the land of the promise as in a foreign land,△ and dwelt in tents◊ with Isaac°† and Jacob,⊕ the heirs with him of the very same promise.× 10 For he was awaiting the city°# having real foundations° and the builder and creator of which is God.* 11 By faith also Sarah°□ herself received power to conceive seed,° even when she was past the age

*Col 1:26
□Ps 33:6
△Ro 1:20
°Heb 12:24
◎Heb 13:15
◊Ge 4:5
°Jas 5:16
†Ge 4:4
°1Pe 4:10
⊕Ge 4:10
×Ge 5:22
Jude 14
#Ge 5:24
LXX
*Ge 5:22
LXX
□Ro 10:14
△Ge 6:8
◊Ge 6:13
°1Pe 3:20
†Ge 6:14
°2Pe 2:6
°Jas 2:5
⊕Ge 6:22
×Ro 3:22
◎Jas 2:21
°Jas 2:23
*Ge 12:1
Ac 7:2
□Ge 12:4
△Ge 23:4
◊Ge 12:8
†Ge 21:3
◎Jas 2:21
⊕Ge 25:26
×Ge 17:6
°Heb 12:22
°1Pe 1:20
#Heb 13:14
Re 21:2
*Heb 3:4
°1Pe 3:6
□Ge 17:15
°1Pe 1:23

[a] Or, "were prepared; were adjusted."

△Ge 17:17
○Jas 2:5
◊Ge 21:2
+Ge 21:5
nRo 4:19
⊙Jas 5:20
○Jas 1:6
⊕Ge 22:17
×Ge 23:4
#Ge 47:9
*Joh 8:56
⊙Ac 23:8
○3Jo 5
□1Ch 29:15
Ps 39:12
Eph 2:19
1Pe 2:11
△Heb 13:14
◊Ge 11:31
+Mt 4:17
Mt 25:34
Php 3:20
⊕Ex 3:15
Mt 22:32
Ac 7:32
×Heb 12:22
Re 21:2
⊙Re 2:2
*Ge 22:1
□Ge 22:9
Joh 3:16
△Ge 21:12
Ro 9:7
◊Ro 4:17
+1Co 10:11
1Co 15:20
○Jas 3:9
⊕Ge 27:27
×Ge 27:39
*Ge 47:29
□Ge 48:20

limit,[△] since she esteemed him faithful who had promised.[○◊] 12 Hence also from one man,[+] and him as good as dead,[n] there were born children just as the stars of heaven for multitude[⊙] and as the sands that are by the seaside[○] innumerable.[⊕] 13 In faith all these died,[×] although they did not get the fulfillment of the promises,[#] but they saw them afar off[*] and hailed[a] them and publicly[⊙] declared that they were strangers[○] and temporary residents in the land.[□] 14 For those who say such things give evidence that they are earnestly seeking a place of their own.[△] 15 And yet, if they had indeed kept remembering that place from which they had gone forth,[◊] they would have had opportunity to return. 16 But now they are reaching out for a better place, that is, one belonging to heaven.[+] Hence God is not ashamed of them, to be called upon as their God,[⊕] for he has made a city[×] ready for them.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was put to the test,[⊙*] offered[b] up Isaac, and the man that had gladly received the promises attempted[c] to offer up his only-begotten son,[□] 18 although it had been said to him: "What will be called 'your seed' will be through Isaac."[△] 19 But he reckoned that God was able to raise him up even from the dead;[◊] and from there he did receive him also in an illustrative way.[d+] 20 By faith also Isaac blessed[○] Jacob[⊕] and Esau[×] concerning things to come. 21 By faith Jacob, when about to die,[*] blessed each of the sons of Joseph[□] and worshiped leaning[e] upon the top of his

[a] Or, "greeted; embraced." [b] Or, "Abraham, when being tried, has as it were offered." [c] Or, "proceeded." [d] Or, "in a parable." [e] According to the sense of the Hebrew text at Genesis 47:31.

staff.[△] [22] By faith Joseph, nearing his end,[◊] made mention of the exodus of the sons of Israel, and he gave a command concerning his bones.[+]

23 By faith Moses was hid for three months by his parents after his birth,[⊕] because they saw the young[○] child was beautiful[×] and they did not fear[○] the order[#] of the king. [24] By faith Moses,[⊙] when grown up,[*] refused to be called the son of the daughter of Phar'aoh,[□] [25] choosing to be ill-treated with the people of God rather than to have the temporary enjoyment of sin, [26] because he esteemed the reproach[○△] of the Christ as riches[○] greater than the treasures[○] of Egypt,[⊙] for he looked intently toward the payment of the reward.[◊] [27] By faith he left Egypt,[+] but not fearing the rage of the king,[⊕] for he continued steadfast as seeing the one that is invisible.[×] [28] By faith he had celebrated[a] the passover[○#] and the splashing of the blood,[*] that the destroyer might not touch their firstborn ones.[□] [29] By faith they passed through the Red sea as on dry land,[△] but on venturing out upon it the Egyptians were swallowed up.[◊]

30 By faith the walls of Jericho[⊙] fell down after they had been gone around[b] for seven days.[+] [31] By faith Ra'hab[⊕] the harlot[○] did not perish with those who acted disobediently, because she received the spies in a peaceable way.[×]

32 And what more shall I say? For the time will fail me if I go on to relate about Gid'e·on,[#] Bar'ak,[*] Samson,[□] Jeph'thah,[△] David[◊] as well as Samuel[+] and the other prophets,[○⊕] [33] who through faith[○] defeated kingdoms in conflict,[×] effected righteousness,[#] obtained promises,[*] stopped the mouths of lions,[○□] [34] stayed the force of fire,[△]

△Ge 47:31
◊Ge 50:24
+Ge 50:25
Ex 13:19
⊕Ex 2:2
⊙1Jo 2:13
×Ac 7:20
○1Pe 2:17
⊙Jude 9
#Ex 1:16
Ex 1:22
*Ex 2:11
□Ex 2:10
Ac 7:21
△Ps 69:9
Ro 15:3
○Heb 13:13
⊙Jas 1:10
○Mt 2:11
⊙Jude 5
◊Heb 10:34
+Ex 12:51
⊕Ex 10:28
×1Ti 1:17
○Mt 26:2
#Ex 12:21
*Ex 12:22
□Ex 12:23
△Ex 14:22
◊Ex 14:28
⊙Mt 20:29
+Jos 6:20
⊕Jos 2:1
○Jas 2:25
×Jos 6:17
#Jg 6:11
*Jg 4:6
□Jg 13:24
△Jg 11:1
◊1Sa 16:13
+1Sa 1:20
⊕Ac 3:24
×Jg 7:22
#Jg 6:28
⊙1Pe 1:10
*1Sa 7:12
○Jas 1:3
□Jg 14:6
1Sa 17:34
△Da 3:23
⊙1Pe 5:8

[a] Or, "he actually celebrated." [b] Or, "had been besieged."

◊2Ki 6:15 escaped the edge[a] of the sword,◊ from a weak
+Jg 16:28 state were made powerful,+ became valiant in
⊕Jg 11:32 war,⊕ routed the armies of foreigners.× 35 Wom-
×Jg 4:16
○Jas 2:26 en received their dead○ by resurrection;⊙# but
⊙1Pe 1:3
#2Ki 4:34 other men were tortured because they would
○Mt 20:28 not accept release by some ransom,○ in order
1Kі 17:22 that they might attain a better resurrection.
36 Yes, others received their trial by mockings
□Jer 20:2
△Jer 37:15 and scourgings, indeed, more than that, by
◊1Ki 21:13 2Ch 24:21 bonds□ and prisons.△ 37 They were stoned,◊ they
+1Ki 22:24 were tried,+ they were sawn asunder, they died⊕
⊕1Ki 18:4
⊙Re 1:16 by slaughter with the sword,○ they went about
×2Ki 1:8 in sheep skins,× in goat skins, while they were
#1Ki 19:5 *1Ki 19:2 in want,# in tribulation,* under ill-treatment;□
□Jer 38:6
38 and the world was not worthy of them. They
○Heb 12:20 wandered about in deserts and mountains○ and
△1Ki 18:4 1Ki 19:9 dens and caves△ of the earth.

◊Ge 3:15 Ge 22:17 Ge 49:10 +Heb 7:22 ⊕Ga 3:29 Heb 6:12 ×Heb 11:32 ⊙Jas 2:22 #Heb 7:11
39 And yet all these, although they had wit-
ness borne to them through their faith, did not
get the fulfillment of the promise,◊ 40 as God
foresaw[b] something better+ for us,⊕ in order
that they× might not be made perfect⊙# apart
from us.

*Heb 11:39 ○Jude 12 ⊙Re 11:3 ○Jas 1:15 □Php 3:13 1Pe 2:1 △Mt 13:58 Heb 3:12 ⊙Jas 1:3 ◊Lu 8:15 +1Co 9:24 ⊕Heb 2:10 ×Php 2:8 ○Mt 10:38
12 So, then, because we have so great a
cloud○ of witnesses⊙ surrounding us,* let
us also put off every weight□ and the sin○△ that
easily entangles us, and let us run with endur-
ance⊙◊ the race+ that is set before us, 2 as we
look intently at the leader⊕ and perfecter of our
faith, Jesus. For the joy that was set before
him he endured× a torture stake,[c]○ despising
shame, and has sat down at the right hand of
#Ps 110:1 the throne of God.# 3 Indeed, consider closely
Mt 27:39 the one who has endured such contrary talk

[a] Literally, "mouths." [b] Or, "provided." [c] See Appendix under Matthew 10:38.

by sinners against their own interests,[a] that YOU may not get tired and give out in YOUR souls.

4 In carrying on YOUR contest against that sin□ YOU have never yet resisted as far as blood,△ 5 but YOU have entirely forgotten the exhortation which addresses YOU as sons: ○ "My son, do not belittle the discipline from Jehovah,[b] neither give out when you are corrected by him;◊ 6 for whom Jehovah[c] loves○ he disciplines,○ in fact he scourges everyone whom he receives as a son."+

7 It is for discipline YOU are enduring. God is dealing with YOU as with sons.⊕ For what son is he that a father○ does not discipline?× 8 But if YOU are without the discipline of which all have become partakers, YOU are really illegitimate children, and not sons. 9 Furthermore, we used to have fathers who were of our flesh to discipline us# and we used to give them respect.○ Shall we not much more subject ourselves to the Father of our spiritual life[d] and live?* 10 For they for a few days used to discipline○ us according to what seemed good to them,□ but he does so for our profit that we may partake of his holiness.○△ 11 True, no discipline seems for the present to be joyous, but grievous;◊ yet afterward to those who have been trained by it it yields peaceable○ fruit,* namely,[e] righteousness.

12 Hence lift up the hands that hang down⊕ and strengthen the enfeebled knees,× 13 and keep making straight paths for YOUR feet,# that

□Heb 2:1
△Heb 10:32
○Jas 2:21
◊Pr 3:11
○Jas 2:5
○Heb 12:10
+Pr 3:12
⊕2Sa 7:14
○Jas 1:17
×Pr 13:24
#Pr 23:13
○Mt 21:37
*Nu 16:22
○Re 3:19
□Pr 22:6
○Ro 1:4
△Le 11:44
1Pe 1:15
◊2Co 4:17
○Jas 3:18
+Php 1:11
1Pe 1:6
⊕Job 4:3
×Isa 35:3
#Pr 4:26 *LXX*

[a] Against their own interests, P^{46}ℵDVgSy^{p}; against him himself ASy^{h}. [b] Jehovah, $J^{7,8,11-18,20}$; the Lord, ℵAVgSy^{p}. [c] Jehovah $J^{5,7,8,11-18,20}$; the Lord, ℵAVgSy^{p}. [d] Literally, "of the spirits." [e] Or, "fruit of."

what is lame may not be put out of joint, but rather that it may be healed.* 14 Pursue peace with all people,□ and the sanctification△ without which no man will see◊ the Lord, 15 carefully watching that no one may be deprived of the undeserved kindness of God;+ that no poisonous root⊕ may spring up and cause trouble and many be defiled by it; 16 that there may be no fornicator○ nor anyone not appreciating sacred things, like Esau,× who in exchange for one meal gave away his rights as firstborn.# 17 For YOU know that afterward also when he wanted to inherit the blessing* he was rejected,□ for, although he earnestly sought a[a] change of mind with tears,△ he found no place for it.◊

18 For YOU have not approached that which can be felt+ and which has been set aflame with fire,⊕ and a dark cloud and thick darkness○ and a tempest,× 19 and the blare of a trumpet and the voice of words,# on hearing which voice the people implored that no word should be added to them.* 20 For the command was not bearable to them: "And if a beast○ touches the mountain,○ it must be stoned."□ 21 Also the display was so fearful that Moses said: "I am terrified and trembling."△ 22 But YOU have approached a mount Zion[q]◊ and a city○+ of the living God, heavenly○ Jerusalem,[p]⊕ and myriads[b] of angels,○× 23 in general assembly,○ and the congregation[p] of the firstborn# who have been enrolled* in the heavens, and God○ the Judge[q] of all,□ and the spiritual lives[c]△ of righteous ones who have been made perfect,◊ 24 and Jesus○ the mediator[p] of a new covenant,○ and the blood+

*Ga 6:1
□Ps 34:14
Ro 12:18
△1Th 4:4
◊Mt 5:8
1Jo 3:2
+2Co 6:1
Ga 5:4
Heb 3:12
⊕De 29:18
LXX
Ac 8:23
○Heb 13:4
×Ge 25:32
#Ge 25:34
*Ge 27:31
□Ge 27:32
△Ge 27:34
◊Heb 6:6
+Ex 19:12
⊕Ex 19:18
○1Pe 2:9
×Ex 19:16
#De 4:12
*Ex 20:19
□Ex 19:13
△De 9:19
◊Re 14:1
+Heb 13:14
○Jas 3:7
⊕Mt 26:29
○2Pe 1:18
×Mt 24:31
#1Co 15:23
Re 20:6
*Re 22:19
q1Pe 2:6
○Jas 4:13
○Mt 6:14
pRe 21:2
○Heb 13:2
○Mt 27:62
pJas 5:14
○Jas 1:13
qJas 4:11
□Isa 33:22
△Joh 3:5
◊Heb 10:14
○Re 12:17
+1Pe 1:2
pGa 3:19
○Heb 13:20

[a] Or, "Isaac's." [b] Or, "ten thousands." [c] Literally, "(the) spirits."

of sprinkling which speaks in a better way than Abel's° blood.[a]

25 See that YOU do not implore him not to speak.⊕ For if they did not escape who implored him not to give divine warning upon earth,× much more shall we not if we turn away from him who speaks from the heavens.# 26 At that time his voice shook the earth,⊙* but now he has promised, saying: "Yet once more I will set not only the earth but also the heaven in commotion."□ 27 Now the expression "Yet once more"□ signifies the removal of the things being shaken as things that have been made,△ in order that the things not being shaken may remain.◊ 28 Wherefore, seeing that we are to receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken,+ let us continue to have undeserved kindness, through which we may acceptably render° God sacred service° with godly fear and awe.⊕ 29 For our God is also a consuming fire.×

13 Let YOUR brotherly love continue.# 2 Do not forget kindness to strangers,[b]* for through it some, unknown to themselves, entertained angels.°□ 3 Keep in mind those in prison bonds△ as though YOU have been bound with them, and those being ill-treated,◊ since YOU yourselves also are still in a body. 4 Let marriage be honorable among all, and the marriage° bed be without defilement, for God will judge fornicators° and adulterers.°+ 5 Let YOUR manner of life be free of the love of money,⊕ while YOU are content with the present things.× For he has said: "I will by no means leave you nor by any means forsake you."# 6 So that we

°Mt 23:35
⊕Heb 2:3
×Ex 20:19
#Heb 1:2
⊙2Pe 3:5
*Ex 19:18
□Hag 2:6
△2Pe 3:10
◊Re 21:10
+Mt 16:18
°Re 7:15
⊙Heb 13:10
⊕1Ti 2:2
×De 4:24
Isa 33:14
#1Th 4:9
1Pe 1:22
*Ro 12:13
1Ti 3:2
°1Pe 1:12
□Ge 18:3
Ge 19:1
Mt 25:35
△Mt 25:36
Col 4:18
◊1Co 12:26
°Re 19:7
°Re 21:8
⊙Jas 2:11
+1Co 6:9
Ga 5:21
⊕1Ti 6:10
×Php 4:11
#De 31:6
De 31:8

[a] Literally, "than Abel." [b] Or, "forget hospitality."

*Jas 1:6
□Ps 118:6
△1Ti 5:17
Heb 13:17
○Jas 3:13
○3Jo 11
◊1Co 11:1
+Re 1:17
○2Jo 9
⊕Eph 4:14
×Joh 1:17
#Ro 14:17
1Co 8:8
Col 2:16
○Re 7:15
pRe 15:5
○1Pe 3:22
*1Co 9:13
1Co 10:18
○Heb 8:2
□Ex 29:14
Le 16:27
○1Pe 1:2
△2Co 5:21
◊Mt 21:39
Joh 19:17
○1Pe 4:14
+Heb 11:26
1Pe 4:14
⊕Le 23:42
1Pe 2:11
×Lu 16:9
Heb 12:22
Re 21:2
pHe 2:5
○1Pe 1:7
○Jas 5:7
#Le 7:12
2Ch 29:31
Ps 50:14
1Pe 2:5
*Mt 24:14
□Ro 12:13
△Php 4:18

may be of good courage* and say: "Jehovah[a] is my helper; I will not be afraid. What can[b] man do to me?"□

7 Remember those who are governing YOU,[c△] who have spoken the word of God to YOU, and as YOU contemplate how their conduct○ turns out imitate○◊ their faith.

8 Jesus Christ is the same yesterday and today, and forever.+

9 Do not be carried away with various and strange teachings;○⊕ for it is right for the heart to be given firmness by undeserved kindness,× not by eatables,# by which those who occupy themselves with them have not been benefited. 10 We have an altar from which those who do sacred service○ at the tent[dp] have no authority[e○] to eat.* 11 For the bodies of those animals whose blood is taken into the holy○ place[f] by the high priest for sin are burned up outside the camp.□ 12 Hence Jesus also, that he might sanctify○ the people with his own blood,△ suffered outside the gate.◊ 13 Let us, then, go forth to him outside the camp, bearing the reproach○ he bore,[g+] 14 for we do not have here a city that continues,⊕ but we are earnestly seeking the one to come.× 15 Through him let us always offer to God a sacrifice[p] of praise,○# that is, the fruit○ of lips which make public declaration to his name.* 16 Moreover, do not forget the doing of good□ and the sharing of things with others, for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.△

17 Be obedient to those who are governing

---

[a] Jehovah, J[3,5,7,8,11-18,20]; The Lord, ℵAVg. [b] Literally, "will." [c] Or, "taking the lead among YOU." [d] Or, "tabernacle." [e] "Authority," P[46]ℵACVgSy[p]; but omitted by D. [f] Or, "places." [g] Or, "reproach for him," or, "his reproach."

YOU[a◊] and be submissive,[+] for they are keeping watch over YOUR souls as those who will render an account,[⊕] that they may do this with joy and not with sighing, for this would be damaging to YOU.

18 Carry on prayer for us, for we trust we have an honest conscience,[○] as we wish to conduct ourselves honestly in all things.[×] 19 But I exhort YOU more especially to do this, that I may be restored[○] to YOU the sooner.[#]

20 Now may the God of peace,[*] who brought up from the dead[□] the great shepherd[○△] of the sheep[○] with the blood of an everlasting[○] covenant,[p◊] our Lord Jesus, 21 equip YOU with every good thing to do his will,[+] performing in us through Jesus Christ that which is well-pleasing in his sight; to whom be the glory for ever and ever.[⊕] Amen.

22 Now I exhort YOU, brothers, to bear with this word of encouragement,[○] for I have, indeed, composed a letter to YOU in few words.[×] 23 Take note that our brother Timothy[○#] has been released, with whom, if I come pretty soon,[b] I shall see YOU.

24 Give my greetings to all those who are governing[*] YOU[a] and to all the holy ones. Those in[c] Italy[□] send YOU their greetings.

25 The undeserved kindness[△] be with all of YOU.[d]

◊Heb 13:24 1Pe 2:14 +1Co 16:16
⊕Ac 20:28 1Th 5:12
○1Pe 2:19
×2Co 1:12
○Mt 17:11 #Phm 22 *Ro 15:33
□Ac 2:24 ○1Pe 2:25
○1Pe 5:10
pRe 11:19 △Isa 63:11 *LXX* 1Pe 5:4 ◊Isa 55:3 Eze 37:26 Zec 9:11 +Php 2:13 2Th 2:17 ⊕Ro 16:27
○Ac 13:15
×1Pe 5:12
○Ac 16:1 #1Th 3:2
*Heb 13:17
□Ac 27:1
△2Ti 4:22

[a] Or, "taking the lead among YOU." (Compare with Matthew 2: (23:10); Acts 7:10; 15:22.) [b] Or, "come more quickly (than I expected)." [c] Or, "of." [d] ACDVgSy[p] close with "Amen"; but no so P[46]ℵ.

THE LETTER OF

JAMES

1 James,[○*] a slave[□] of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes[△] that are scattered[◊] about:[a]

Greetings!

2 Consider it all joy,[○] my brothers, when YOU meet with various trials,[+] 3 knowing as YOU do that this tested quality[⊕] of[b] YOUR faith[○] works out endurance.[○] 4 But let endurance have its work complete, that YOU may be complete[×] and sound in all respects, not lacking in anything.

5 So, if anyone of YOU is lacking in wisdom,[○#] let him keep on asking God,[*] for he gives generously to all and without reproaching, and it will be given him.[□] 6 But let him keep on asking in faith,[△] not doubting at all,[◊] for he who doubts is like a wave of the sea[○] driven by the wind[+] and blown about. 7 In fact, let not that man suppose that he will receive anything from Jehovah;[c] 8 he is an indecisive[d⊕] man,[○] unsteady in all his ways.

9 But let the lowly brother exult over his exaltation,[×] 10 and the rich[○] one[#] over his humiliation, because like a flower of the vegetation[○] he will pass away.[*] 11 For the sun[○] rises with its burning heat and withers the vegetation, and its flower drops off and the beauty of its outward appearance perishes.[○] So, too, the rich man will fade away in all his ways of life.

○Jude 1
*Ac 12:17
Ga 1:19
□Tit 1:1
△Jer 31:31
Ac 26:7
◊Joh 7:35
Ac 2:5
1Pe 1:1
○1Pe 1:8
+Ac 5:41
Ro 5:3
○Jas 2:17
⊕1Pe 1:7
○Jas 5:11
×Mt 5:48

○Jas 3:15
#1Ki 3:9
Pr 2:3
*Mr 11:24
□Joh 15:7
1Jo 5:14
△Mt 7:7
◊Mt 21:22
○Jude 13
+Eph 4:14

⊕Jas 4:8
○Jude 4

×Jas 2:5
○Jas 2:5
#1Ti 6:17

○1Pe 1:24
○Re 8:12
*Isa 40:6
1Pe 1:24

○1Pe 1:7

[a] Or, "that are in the dispersion." [b] Or, "this way of testing." [c] Jehovah, J[8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [d] Literally, "two-souled."

12 Happy[◎] is the man that keeps on enduring trial,[□] because on becoming approved he will receive the crown[○] of life,[△] which Jehovah[a] promised to those who continue loving him.[◊] 13 When under trial,[+] let no one say: "I am being tried by God."[⊙] No; for with evil things God cannot be tried nor does he himself try anyone. 14 But each one is tried by being drawn out and enticed[b] by his own desire.[○⊕] 15 Then the desire, when it has become fertile, gives birth to sin;[×] in turn, sin,[⊙] when it has been accomplished, brings forth death.[#]

16 Do not be misled,[*] my beloved brothers. 17 Every good[○] gift[□] and every perfect present is from above,[△] for it comes down from the Father[◎] of the celestial lights,[○◊] and with him there is not a variation of the turning of the shadow.[c†] 18 Because he willed it,[⊕] he brought us forth by the word of truth,[×] for us to be a certain firstfruits[○#] of his creatures.[○]

19 Know this, my beloved brothers. Every man must be swift about hearing, slow about speaking,[*] slow about wrath;[□] 20 for man's wrath does not produce God's righteousness.[△] 21 Hence put away all filthiness and that superfluous thing, moral badness,[◊] and accept with mildness the implanting of the word[+] which is able to save YOUR souls.[d⊕]

22 However, become doers of the word,[×] and not hearers only, deceiving yourselves with false reasoning. 23 For if anyone is a hearer of the word, and not a doer,[#] this one is like a man looking at his natural face in a mirror. 24 For

◎Jas 5:11
□Mt 5:10
○1Pe 5:4
△Re 2:10
◊Jas 2:5
+Heb 2:18
Heb 4:15
⊙Jas 1:27
○Jas 4:2
⊕1Jo 2:16
×Ps 7:14
⊙2Pe 2:4
#Ro 5:21
Ro 7:11
*Ga 6:7
○1Pe 2:18
□Ps 115:16
Ro 6:23
1Co 14:1
◎Jas 1:27
○1Pe 2:9
△Mt 7:11
Joh 3:27
◊Ps 136:7
Eph 5:8
1Jo 1:5
⊙Re 14:4
○Re 5:13
+Mal 3:6
⊕Joh 1:13
×1Co 4:15
1Pe 1:23
#Jer 2:3
Re 14:4
*Pr 10:19
Pr 17:27
□Ec 7:9
Mt 5:22
△Jas 3:18
◊Col 3:8
1Pe 2:1
+Mt 13:23
⊕Heb 2:3
1Pe 1:9
×Mt 7:21
1Jo 3:7
#Lu 6:46
Jas 2:14

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,17]; God, VgSy[p]; the Lord, CSy[h]J[18] (Merk' Greek Text No. 6); he, ℵBA. [b] Or, "caught as by bait." [c] Or "variation or shadow caused by a turning." [d] Or, "lives."

he looks at himself, and off he goes and immediately forgets what kind of man he is. 25 On the other hand, he who peers into the perfect law[⊙*] that belongs to freedom[○] and who persists in it, this man, because he has become, not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work,[□] will be happy in his doing it.

26 If any man seems to himself[a] to be a formal worshiper[b△] and yet does not bridle his tongue,[◊] but goes on deceiving his own heart,[+] this man's form of worship[c] is futile.[⊕] 27 The form of worship[c○] that is clean[×] and undefiled[#] from the standpoint of our God[○] and Father[⊙] is this: to care for orphans[d*] and widows[○□] in their tribulation,[○] and to keep oneself without spot[△] from the world.[○◊]

2 My brothers, YOU are not holding the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, our glory,[⊙+] with acts of favoritism,[⊕] are YOU?[e] 2 For, if a man with gold rings on his fingers and in splendid clothing enters into YOUR assembly,[f] but a poor[○] man in filthy clothing also enters,[×] 3 yet YOU look with favor upon the one wearing the splendid clothing and say: "You take this seat here in an honorable place," and YOU say to the poor one: "You keep standing," or, "Take that seat there beside my footstool,"[⊙] 4 YOU have class distinctions among yourselves[#] and YOU have become judges[*] rendering corrupt decisions,[□] is that not so?

5 Listen, my beloved brothers. God chose[○] the ones who are poor[△] respecting the world to

⊙Jas 2:8
○Jas 2:12
*Ro 8:2
□Mt 7:24
Joh 13:17
△Lu 18:12
◊Ps 39:1
1Pe 3:10
+Re 3:17
⊕Lu 18:14
Re 3:16
×Isa 1:16
#1Ti 1:5
⊙Re 9:20
○Re 19:10
⊙Jude 1
○Re 18:7
⊕Re 1:9
○Jas 3:6
*La 5:3
Ho 14:3
Joh 14:18
1Th 2:17
⊙1Pe 4:14
□Isa 1:17
1Ti 5:3
△1Co 5:7
Re 18:4
○Re 3:17
◊Jas 4:4
+1Co 2:8
⊕Pr 24:23
Mt 22:16
×1Co 1:26
⊙Mt 5:35
#Ga 3:28
*Lu 6:37
□De 1:17
○1Pe 2:4
△Re 2:9

[a] Or, "thinks himself." [b] *Religiosum esse* (to be religious), Old Latin Versions. [c] *Religio* (religion), Old Latin Versions. [d] Or, "bereaved ones." [e] Or, "My brothers, stop holding . . . of favoritism." [f] Or, "synagogue."

be rich[°◊] in faith and heirs[°] of the kingdom[q] which he promised[p] to those who love[°] him,[+] did he not? [6] YOU, though, have dishonored the poor man. The rich rule over YOU oppressively[⊕] and they drag YOU before law courts,[×] do they not? [7] They blaspheme[°] the beautiful name[#] by which YOU were called, do they not? [8] If, now, YOU practice carrying out the kingly law[°] according to the Scriptures,[°] "You must love your neighbor as yourself,"[*] YOU are doing quite well. [9] But if YOU continue showing favoritism,[□] YOU are working a sin, for YOU are reproved by the law[△] as transgressors.[°]

10 For whoever observes all the Law but makes a false step in one point, he has become an offender against them all.[#] [11] For he who said, "You must not commit adultery,"[°◊] said also, "You must not murder."[+] If, now, you do not commit adultery but you do murder, you have become a transgressor of law. [12] Keep on speaking in such a way and keep on doing in such a way as those do who are going to be judged by the law of a free[°] people.[a⊕] [13] For the one that does not practice mercy[°] will have his judgment[°] without mercy.[×] Mercy exults triumphantly over[b] judgment.[#]

14 Of what benefit is it, my brothers, if a certain one says he has faith[*] but he does not have works?[□] That faith cannot save[°] him, can it?[△] [15] If a brother or a sister[°] is in a naked state and lacking the food sufficient for the day,[◊] [16] yet a certain one of YOU says to them, "Go in peace,[+] keep warm and well fed," but YOU do not give them the necessities for their

[a] Or, "law that belongs to freedom." [b] Or, "as superior to."

°Jas 5:1
°Mt 21:38
q2Pe 1:11
p2Pe 1:4
°1Pe 4:8
◊1Ti 6:18
+Lu 22:29
⊕Ac 13:50
×Ac 18:12
°Re 13:1
#Joh 17:6
°Jas 4:11
°1Pe 2:6
*Le 19:18
□Jas 2:1
△De 19:15
°Ro 4:15
#De 27:26
Ga 3:10
°Jas 4:4
◊Ex 20:14
+De 5:17
°1Pe 2:16
⊕Jas 1:25
°Jas 3:17
°Jas 3:1
×Pr 21:13
Mt 5:7
#1Pe 1:3
*Heb 11:1
□Mt 7:26
°1Pe 4:18
△Jas 1:24
°2Jo 13
◊Job 31:19
Mt 25:36
Lu 3:11
+Mr 5:34

body, of what benefit is it?⊕ 17 Thus, too, faith,⊙ if it does not have works,× is dead in itself.

18 Nevertheless, a certain one will say: "You have faith, and I have works. Show me your faith apart from the works, and I shall show you my faith by my works."# 19 You believe⊙ there is one God, do you?* You are doing quite well. And yet the demons⊙ believe and shudder.□ 20 But do you care to know, O empty man, that faith apart from works is inactive? 21 Was not Abraham⊙ our father declared⊙ righteous by works after he had offered up Isaac⊙ his son⊙ upon the altar?△ 22 You behold that his faith worked along with his works and by his works his faith was perfected,⊙◊ 23 and the scripture was fulfilled which says: "Abraham exercised faith in Jehovah,[a] and it was counted to him as righteousness,"* and he came to be called⊙ "Jehovah's[b] friend".⊙+

24 You see that a man is to be declared righteous by works, and not by faith alone.⊕ 25 In the same manner was not also Ra'hab× the harlot⊙ declared righteous by works, after she had received the messengers⊙ hospitably⊙ and sent them out by another way?# 26 Indeed, as the body⊙ without breath[c] is dead,* so also faith without works⊙ is dead.p□

3 Not many of you should become teachers,⊙△ my brothers, knowing that we shall receive heavier judgment.⊙◊ 2 For we all stumble many times.+ If anyone does not stumble in word,⊕ this one is a perfect man,× able to bridle also all his body. 3 If we put bridles in the mouths

⊕1Jo 3:17 ⊙1Pe 1:8 ×Heb 10:24
#Ga 5:6 Jas 3:13 ⊙1Jo 4:1
*De 6:4
⊙Re 16:14 □Mt 8:29 Lu 4:34
⊙1Pe 3:6 ⊙Lu 10:29 ⊙Mr 12:26 ⊙Re 7:4 △Ge 22:9 Ge 22:12
⊙Lu 6:40 ◊Heb 11:17
*Ge 15:6 Ro 4:3 Ga 3:6 ⊙1Pe 1:17
⊙Jas 4:4 +2Ch 20:7 Isa 41:8
⊕Joh 8:39 Ro 4:13 ×Jos 2:1
⊙Re 17:5 ⊙Mt 11:10 ⊙1Pe 4:9 #Heb 11:31 ⊙Jude 9 *Ps 146:4 Ec 12:7 ⊙1Jo 3:8 p1Pe 4:5 □Jas 2:17 ⊙Mt 8:19 △1Co 12:29 Eph 4:11 ⊙1Pe 4:17 ◊Lu 12:48 1Pe 5:3 +1Ki 8:46 Pr 20:9 ⊕Mt 12:37 1Jo 1:8 ×Joh 8:46

[a] Jehovah, J[14,17,18margin,20]; God, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [b] Jehovah's, J[17]; God's, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [c] Or, "spirit."

of horses for them to obey us,# we manage also their whole body. 4 Look! even boats,° although they are so big and are driven by hard winds, are steered by a very small rudder* to where the inclination of the man at the helm wishes.

5 So, too, the tongue is a little member and yet makes great brags.□ Look! how little a fire it takes to set so great a woodland on fire! 6 Well, the tongue is a fire.△ The tongue is constituted a world° of unrighteousness° among our members, for it spots up all the body◊ and sets the wheel of natural life aflame+ and it is set aflame by Gehenna.[a]° 7 For every kind of wild beast° as well as bird° and creeping thing and sea creature is to be tamed and has been tamed by humankind.⊕ 8 But the tongue, not one of mankind can get it tamed. An unruly injurious thing, it is full of death-dealing poison.× 9 With it we bless° Jehovah,[b] even the Father,# and yet with it we curse° men who have come into existence "in the likeness of God".* 10 Out of the same mouth come forth blessing and cursing.

It is not proper, my brothers, for these things to go on occurring this way.□ 11 A fountain does not cause the sweet△ and the bitter to bubble out of the same opening, does it? 12 My brothers, a fig tree cannot produce olives° or a vinep figs,° can it?◊ Neither can salt° water produce sweet water.

13 Who is wise and understanding among YOU? Let him show out of his right conduct° his works+ with a meekness that belongs to wisdom. 14 But if YOU have bitter jealousy⊕ and

#Ps 32:9
°Re 8:9
*Ac 27:40
□Ps 12:3
Pr 15:2
△Pr 16:27
Mt 12:36
°2Pe 3:6
°Lu 13:27
◊Mt 15:11
Mt 15:18
+Mr 7:23
°Mt 5:22
°Re 13:1
°Re 19:17
⊕Ge 9:2
×Ps 140:3
°1Pe 3:9
#Mal 2:10
°2Pe 2:14
*Ge 1:26
Ge 5:1
□Eph 4:29
△Re 21:6
°Re 11:4
pRe 14:19
°Re 6:13
°Mt 5:13
◊Mt 7:16
°1Pe 1:15
+Ga 6:4
Jas 2:18
⊕Ro 13:13
1Co 3:3

[a] See footnote on Matthew 5:22. [b] Jehovah, J[18]; God, VgJ[8,17]; the Lord, ℵBASyp.

contentiousness[x] in YOUR hearts, do not be bragging[#] and lying[○] against the truth.[*] 15 This is not the wisdom[○] that comes down from above,[□] but is the earthly,[△] animal,[a⊙] demonic.[◊] 16 For where jealousy and contentiousness are, there disorder and every vile thing are.[+] 17 But the wisdom[⊕] from above is first of all chaste,[×] then peaceable, reasonable,[#] ready to obey, full of mercy[○] and good fruits,[*] not making partial distinctions, not hypocritical.[○□] 18 Moreover, the fruit[△] of righteousness[○◊] has its seed sown[○] under peaceful[+] conditions[b] for[c] those who are making peace.[○⊕]

4 From what source are there wars[○] and from what source are there fights among YOU? Are they not from this source, namely, from YOUR cravings for sensual pleasure which carry on a conflict in YOUR members?[×] 2 YOU desire,[○] and yet YOU do not have. YOU go on murdering[○#] and coveting,[d] and yet YOU are not able to obtain. YOU go on fighting[*] and waging war. YOU do not have because of YOUR not asking. 3 YOU do ask, and yet YOU do not receive, because YOU are asking for a wrong purpose,[□] that YOU may expend it upon YOUR cravings for sensual pleasure.[△]

4 Adulteresses,[○◊] do YOU not know that the friendship with the world is enmity with God?[+] Whoever, therefore, wants to be a friend[⊙⊕] of the world is constituting himself an enemy[○] of God.[×] 5 Or does it seem to YOU that the scripture says to no purpose: "It is with a tendency to envy that the spirit[#] which has taken up residence within us keeps longing"? 6 However,

×Eph 4:31
#1Co 13:4
○1Jo 1:6
*1Jo 2:21
○Re 13:18
□1Co 2:7
⊙Jude 19
△1Co 2:14
Php 3:19
◊1Ti 4:1
+Ga 5:20
⊕1Co 2:6
×Ro 12:9
#1Co 2:13
○1Pe 1:3
*Ga 5:22
⊙1Pe 2:1
□1Pe 1:22
○1Pe 3:14
⊙Mt 6:26
△Php 1:11
○1Pe 3:11
◊Pr 11:18
Isa 32:17
⊙Re 11:7
+Heb 12:11
⊕Mt 5:9
×Ro 7:23
Ga 5:17
○1Pe 2:11
⊙Jas 5:6
#1Jo 3:15
*Mt 5:22
□Isa 1:15
Zec 7:13
△Mic 3:4
1Jo 3:22
○2Pe 2:14
◊Re 17:4
+Joh 15:19
Joh 17:14
⊙Mt 11:19
○Re 11:12
⊕Lu 6:26
Ga 1:10
1Jo 2:15
×Ro 8:7
#Ge 8:21

[a] Literally, "soulical." [b] Or, "sown with peace." [c] Or, "by." [d] Or, "and are jealous."

the undeserved° kindness which he gives is greater.* Hence he[a] says: "God opposes the haughty° ones,□ but he gives undeserved kindness to the humble° ones."△ 7 Subject yourselves,◊ therefore, to God; but oppose the Devil,* and he will flee from YOU. 8 Draw close to God, and he will draw close to YOU.⊕ Cleanse° YOUR hands,° YOU sinners,× and purify YOUR hearts, YOU indecisive[b]# ones. 9 Give way to distress and mourn and weep.* Let YOUR laughter be turned into mourning, and YOUR joy into dejection.□ 10 Humble yourselves in the eyes of Jehovah,[c]△ and he will exalt YOU.◊

11 Quit speaking against one another, brothers.°+ He who speaks against a brother or judges°⊛ his brother speaks against law° and judges law. Now if you judge law, you are, not a doer of law, but a judge.× 12 One there is that is lawgiver and judge,# he who is able to save and to destroy.* But you, who are you to be judging your neighbor?□

13 Come, now, YOU who say, "Today or tomorrow we will travel to this city° and will spend a year there, and we will engage in business and make profits,"△ 14 whereas YOU do not know what YOUR life° will be tomorrow.◊ For YOU are a mist appearing for a little while and then disappearing.+ 15 Instead, YOU ought to say: "If Jehovah[c] wills,⊕ we shall live and also do this or that."× 16 But now YOU take pride in YOUR self-assuming brags.# All such taking of pride is wicked. 17 Therefore, if one knows how to do what is right and yet does not do it,* it is a sin□ for him.

---

[a] Or, "it." [b] Or, "two-souled." [c] Jehovah, J7,8,13,14,16-18; the Lor
ℵBAVgSyp.

°1Pe 4:10
*Joh 1:16
°1Pe 5:5
□Ps 138:6
°1Pe 5:6
△Pr 3:34
◊Ro 13:1
+Eph 4:27
Eph 6:11
⊕Isa 55:6
°1Jo 1:7
°1Pe 5:6
×Isa 1:16
1Jo 3:3
#Jas 1:8
*Lu 6:25
□Re 3:17
△Ps 34:15
◊Job 22:29
Mt 23:12
°Jas 5:7
+Le 19:16
°Jas 5:9
°Mt 5:17
⊕Lu 6:37
×Mt 7:1
#Isa 33:22
*Mt 10:28
□Ro 14:4
⊕Re 3:12
△Pr 27:1
Lu 12:18
°1Pe 3:10
◊Ps 39:6
+Ps 102:3
1Pe 1:24
⊕Ac 18:21
×Heb 6:3
#1Jo 2:16
*Lu 12:47
□Joh 9:41
Joh 15:2

5 Come, now, YOU rich° men,△ weep, howling over YOUR calamities which are coming upon YOU.◊ 2 YOUR riches have rotted, and YOUR outer garments have become moth-eaten.+ 3 YOUR gold° and silver are corroded, and their rust will be as a witness° against YOU and will eat YOUR fleshy parts. Something like fire⊕ is what YOU have stored up× in the last days.[a]° 4 Look! the wages due the workers° who harvested YOUR fields but which are held up by YOU,# keep crying out,* and the calls for help on the part of the reapers have entered into the ears° of Jehovah of hosts.[b]□ 5 YOU have lived in luxury upon the earth and have gone in for sensual pleasure.△ YOU have fattened YOUR hearts on the day of slaughter.◊ 6 YOU have condemned, YOU have murdered° the righteous one. Is he not opposing YOU?[c]+

7 Exercise patience, therefore, brothers,° until the presence[d]° of the Lord.⊕ Look! the farmer keeps waiting for the precious fruit° of the earth, exercising patience over it until he gets the early rain° and the late rain.× 8 YOU, too, exercise patience; make YOUR hearts° firm, because the presence[d] of the Lord has drawn close.#

9 Do not heave sighs against one another, brothers, so that YOU do not get judged.* Look! the judge° is standing before the doors.°□ 10 Brothers, take as a pattern of the suffering of evil△ and the exercising of patience the proph-

°Re 3:18
△Pr 11:28
◊Lu 6:24
1Ti 6:9
+Job 13:28
Mt 6:19
°1Pe 1:7
°Re 1:9
⊕Isa 30:27
×Ro 2:5
°1Pe 2:12
°Mt 9:37
#Le 19:13
Jer 22:13
*De 24:15
°1Pe 3:12
□Isa 5:9
△Am 6:4
Lu 16:25
1Ti 5:6
◊Jer 12:3
°1Pe 4:15
+Pr 3:34
LXX
°2Pe 1:10
°2Pe 1:16
⊕Mt 24:3
°Jude 12
×De 11:14
Jer 5:24
Joe 2:23
Zec 10:1
°Jas 5:17
°Re 18:7
#1Th 3:13
*1Co 4:5
°1Pe 4:5
°Re 3:8
□Re 3:20
△Mt 5:12

[a] Or, "eat YOUR fleshy parts like fire. YOU have stored up treasure in the last days," Vg; but Sy[p] reads like above. [b] Jehovah Tz[e]baoth', J[7,8,12-14,17,18]; the Lord of Sab'a.oth, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [c] Or, "the righteous one; he is not opposing YOU." [d] See 1 Cor. 16:17.

ets,◊ who spoke in the name of Jehovah.[a]
11 Look! we pronounce happy○ those who have endured.+ You have heard of the endurance○ of Job⊕ and have seen the outcome Jehovah[b] gave,× that Jehovah[a] is very tender in affection and compassionate.⊙#

12 Above all things, though, my brothers, stop swearing, yes, either by heaven or by earth or by any other oath.○* But let your Yes mean Yes, and your No, No, so that you do not fall under judgment.#

13 Is there anyone suffering evil among you? Let him carry on prayer.⊙* Is there anyone in good spirits?□ Let him sing[p] psalms.[c]○ 14 Is there anyone sick○ among you?△ Let him call the older○ men of the congregation○ to him, and let them pray over him, rubbing him with oil○◊ in the name of Jehovah.[d] 15 And the prayer of faith will make the indisposed one well,[e]+ and Jehovah[f] will raise him up.⊕ Also if he has committed sins, it will be forgiven○ him.×

16 Therefore openly confess your sins to one another and pray for one another, that you may get healed.* A righteous○ man's supplication○ when it is at work[g] has much force.*
17 Elijah○ was a man with feelings like ours,□ and yet in prayer he prayed for it not to rain,⊙△ and it did not rain upon the land for three years and six months.○ 18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain and the land put forth its fruit.◊

◊Heb 11:35
⊙1Pe 3:14
+Ps 84:12
○1Pe 2:20
⊕Job 1:21
×Job 42:10
⊙Ro 12:1
#Ps 103:8
○Mt 26:72
*Mt 5:34
#Mt 5:37
2Co 1:17
*Ps 50:15
⊙Jude 20
□Col 3:16
pRe 5:9
○Lu 20:42
○Mt 10:8
○1Pe 5:1
⊙Re 1:4
⊙Re 6:6
△Mr 6:13
◊Isa 61:3
Lu 10:34
+Php 1:19
⊕Eph 5:14
1Th 5:6
⊙1Jo 1:9
×Isa 33:24
Mt 9:2
*De 9:18
Joh 9:31
○1Pe 3:12
⊙Lu 1:13
○Mt 11:14
*1Sa 12:18
1Ki 13:6
⊙Re 11:6
□Ac 14:15
△1Ki 17:1
○Re 9:5
◊1Ki 18:45

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [b] Jehovah, J[8,13,14,16,18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [c] Or, "praise to God." [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVg. [e] Or, "will save the indisposed one." [f] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVg. [g] Or, "when rendered with earnestness."

19 My brothers, if anyone among YOU is misled from the truth and another turns him back,[+]
20 know that he who turns a sinner[○] back from the error[○] of his way will save his soul from death[◎] and will cover a multitude[○] of sins.[⊕]

+Mt 18:15
◎1Pe 4:18
○2Pe 2:18
⊕1Ti 4:16
◎1Jo 5:16
○1Pe 4:8

THE FIRST OF
PETER

1 Peter,[○] an apostle[*] of Jesus Christ, to the temporary residents[□] scattered about[a△] in Pontus, Ga·la′tia, Cap·pa·do′ci·a,[◊] Asia, and Bi·thyn′i·a, to the ones chosen[+] 2 according to the foreknowledge[○] of God the Father,[⊕] with sanctification[○] by the spirit,[×] for the purpose of their being obedient[○] and sprinkled[#] with the blood of Jesus Christ:

○Mt 8:14
*Mt 10:2
□Heb 11:13
△Jas 1:1
◊Ac 2:9
+Ro 1:7
◎1Pe 1:20
⊕Ro 8:29
○1Pe 3:15
×2Th 2:13
◎1Pe 1:14
#Heb 12:24

May undeserved kindness and peace be increased to YOU.[*]

*2Pe 1:2

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,[○□] for according to his great mercy[◎] he gave us a new birth[△] to a living[○] hope[◎◊] through the resurrection[○] of Jesus Christ from the dead,[+] 4 to an incorruptible[○] and undefiled and unfading inheritance.[○⊕] It is reserved in the heavens for YOU,[×] 5 who are being safeguarded by God's power through faith[#] for a salvation[*] ready to be revealed[○□] in the last period of time.[△] 6 In this fact YOU are greatly rejoicing, though for a little while at present, if it must be, YOU have been grieved by various trials,[◊] 7 in order that the tested quality[b] of YOUR faith,[+] of much greater value than gold[○] that perishes[◎] despite its being proved by fire,[⊕] may

□2Co 1:3
○1Pe 4:14
◎1Pe 2:10
○1Pe 2:4
◎1Pe 3:15
△1Pe 1:23
○1Pe 3:21
◎1Pe 1:23
◊Re 20:6
○1Pe 3:9
+1Co 15:20
⊕2Ti 4:8
×Col 1:5
#1Co 2:5
◎1Pe 5:1
*Heb 9:28
□1Pe 1:7
△Mt 24:30
◊2Co 4:17
+Jas 1:3
○1Pe 1:18
◎Jude 11
⊕Pr 17:3

[a] Literally, "residents of the dispersion." [b] Or, "the testing."

be found a cause for praise[○] and glory and honor at the revelation[×] of Jesus Christ. [8] Though YOU never saw him, YOU love him.[#] Though YOU are not looking upon him at present, yet YOU exercise faith[○] in him and are greatly rejoicing with an unspeakable and glorified joy,[○] [9] as YOU receive[a] the accomplished[○] end[f○] of YOUR faith, the salvation[○] of YOUR souls.[*]

10 Concerning this very salvation a diligent inquiry and a careful search[□] were made by the prophets[○] who prophesied[△] about the undeserved kindness[◊] meant for YOU. [11] They kept on investigating what particular season[+] or what kind of season the spirit[⊕] in them was indicating concerning Christ[b×] when it was bearing witness beforehand about the sufferings[⊙] for Christ[#] and about the glories[*] to follow these. [12] It was revealed to them that, not to themselves, but to YOU,[□] they were ministering[○] the things which have now been announced to YOU through those[△] who have declared the good[○] news to YOU with holy spirit[◊] sent forth from heaven. Into these very things angels[○] are desiring to peer.[*]

13 Hence brace up YOUR minds[○] for activity,[c] keep completely balanced and set YOUR hope[d] upon the undeserved kindness[⊕] that is to be brought to YOU at the revelation[○×] of Jesus Christ. [14] As obedient[○] children,[e] quit being fashioned[#] according to the desires YOU formerly had in YOUR ignorance, [15] but, in accord with the holy one who called YOU, do YOU also be-

○1Pe 2:14
×2Th 1:7
#Joh 20:29
⊙2Pe 1:5
○Mt 13:20
⊙Mt 24:6
○1Pe 4:7
⊙2Pe 3:15
*Ro 6:22
□Mt 13:17
○Re 11:18
△Da 2:44
Hag 2:7
Zec 6:12
2Pe 1:19
◊Ps 84:11
Jer 31:2
Zec 4:7
+Da 12:4
⊙1Pe 4:13
⊕2Sa 23:2
×Da 9:25
#Heb 11:26
Heb 11:37
○1Pe 4:10
*Isa 65:17
Isa 66:11
⊙1Pe 1:25
□Da 9:24
Heb 11:39
△Joh 15:26
Ac 2:14
○1Pe 3:22
◊Ac 2:4
+Eph 3:10
⊙Mt 22:37
⊕Ac 15:11
○Re 1:1
×1Co 1:7
⊙Ac 6:7
#Ro 12:2

[a] Or, "carry away as a prize." [b] Or, "the spirit of Christ which was in them indicated." [c] Literally, "gird up the loins of YOUR mind." [d] Or, "keep balanced and set YOUR hope completely." [e] Or, "persons." [f] Accomplished end=τέλος (*tel'os*), ℵBA.

come holy yourselves in all YOUR conduct,[o*]
16 because it is written: "YOU must be holy, because I am holy."[□]

17 Furthermore, if YOU are calling[⊙] upon the Father who judges impartially[△] according to each one's work, conduct yourselves with fear[◊] during the time of YOUR temporary residence.[+]
18 For YOU know that it was not with corruptible things,[⊕] with silver or gold,[○] as a ransom[×] that YOU were released[○] from YOUR fruitless form of conduct received by tradition from YOUR forefathers. 19 But it was with precious blood,[#] like that of an unblemished and spotless lamb,[*] even Christ's.[□] 20 True, he was foreknown[○] before the world's foundation,[⊙△] but he was made manifest at the end of the times for the sake of YOU[◊] 21 who through him are believers in God,[+] the one who raised him up from the dead[×] and gave him glory,[#] so that YOUR faith and hope might be in God.[*]

22 Now that YOU have purified[□] YOUR souls[a] by YOUR obedience to the truth[△] with unhypocritical brotherly love[◊] as the result, love one another intensely from the heart.[+] 23 For YOU have been given a new birth,[⊕] not by corruptible,[×] but by incorruptible[○#] reproductive seed,[⊙*] through the word[□] of the living and enduring[△] God. 24 For "all flesh[○] is as vegetation,[○] and all its glory is as a flower[◊] of the vegetation;[+] the vegetation becomes withered, and the flower falls off,[⊕] 25 but the word spoken by Jehovah[b] endures forever".[×] Well, this is the "word spoken",[#] this which has been declared to YOU as good[○] news.

○1Pe 2:12 *Heb 12:14
□Le 11:44
⊙1Pe 2:9
△De 10:17
◊2Co 7:1
+Heb 11:13
⊕Isa 52:3 ○1Pe 3:3 ×1Co 6:20 ⊙Ro 8:23
#Heb 9:14
*Ex 12:5 □1Co 5:7
○Ac 2:23 ⊙Re 13:8 △Eph 1:4
◊Col 1:26 Tit 1:3 +Joh 14:6
×Ac 2:24 #Heb 2:9 *Ro 15:13
□Ac 15:9 △1Jo 3:1 ◊Ro 12:9 +1Ti 1:5 ⊕Joh 3:3 1Pe 1:3 ×1Co 15:50 #1Co 15:42 *Joh 3:6 ○1Pe 3:4 ⊙1Jo 3:9 □Joh 6:63 Jas 1:18 ○1Pe 3:18 ⊙Re 8:7 △Da 6:26 ◊Ps 103:15 +Isa 40:6 ⊕Isa 40:7 ×Isa 40:8 #Heb 4:12 ○Re 14:6

[a] Or, "lives." [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18,20]; the Lord, ℵBAVg; our God, Syp.

2 Accordingly, put away all moral badness[*] and all deceitfulness and hypocrisy[⊙] and envies and all kinds of backbiting,[□] 2 and, as newborn infants,[○△] form a longing for the unadulterated milk[⊙] belonging to the word,[○] that through it YOU may grow to salvation,[◊] 3 provided YOU have tasted that the Lord is kind.[+]

4 Coming to him as to a living[⊙] stone,[⊕] rejected,[×] it is true, by men,[#] but chosen,[○] precious, with God, 5 YOU yourselves also as living stones are being built up a spiritual house[*] for the purpose of a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices[⊙] acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.[□] 6 For it is contained in Scripture:[○] "Look! I am laying in Zion[⊙] a stone, chosen, a foundation cornerstone, precious; and he that rests his faith on it will by no means come to disappointment."[a△]

7 It is to YOU, therefore, that he is precious,[b] because YOU are believers; but to those not believing, "the identical stone that the builders rejected[◊] has become the chief cornerstone,"[+] 8 and "a stone of stumbling[○] and a rock-mass of offense".[⊕] These are stumbling because they are unbelievingly disobedient to the word.[c] To this very end they were also appointed.[×] 9 On the other hand, YOU are "a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation,[⊙#] a people for special possession,[*] that YOU should declare abroad the excellencies"[□] of the one that called[○] YOU out of darkness[⊙] into his wonderful light.[○△] 10 For YOU were once not a people, but are now God's people;[◊] YOU were those who had not been

*Jas 1:21
⊙Mt 6:2
□Eph 4:22
○Lu 1:41
△Mr 10:15
⊙1Co 3:2
○Re 12:11
◊2Ti 3:15
+Ps 34:8
⊙Mt 4:4
⊕1Co 10:4
○1Pe 5:13
×Ps 118:22
#Joh 19:15
*Eph 2:21
⊙Re 2:14
□Ro 12:1
○2Pe 1:20
⊙Re 14:1
△Isa 28:16
◊Ac 4:11
+Ps 118:22
Mt 21:42
○Mt 5:29
⊕Isa 8:14
×Ro 9:22
#Ex 19:6
⊙1Pe 4:3
*Ex 19:5
De 10:15
□Isa 43:21
○1Pe 5:10
⊙2Pe 2:17
○1Jo 1:5
△Eph 5:8
Col 1:13
◊Ho 1:10
Ro 9:25

[a] Or, "by no means be ashamed." [b] Or, "It is YOU, therefore, that have the precious estimation." [c] Or, "stumbling at the word because they are unbelievingly disobedient."

shown mercy,[◎] but are now those who have been shown mercy.[+]

11 Beloved, I exhort YOU as aliens and temporary residents[⊕] to keep abstaining from fleshly desires,[○×] which are the very ones that carry on a conflict against the soul.[a#] 12 Maintain YOUR conduct[◎] right among the nations,[*] that, in the thing in which they are speaking against YOU as evildoers, they may as a result of YOUR right works[□] of which they are eyewitnesses glorify God in the day[○] for his inspection.[△]

13 For the Lord's[b] sake subject[◊] yourselves to every human creation:[+] whether to a king[⊕] as being superior 14 or to governors[◎×] as being sent by him to inflict punishment on evildoers but to praise[○] doers of good.[#] 15 For so the will of God is, that by doing good YOU may muzzle the ignorant[○] talk of the unreasonable[○] men.[*] 16 Be as free[◎] people,[□] and yet holding YOUR freedom, not as a blind for moral badness,[△] but as slaves[○] of God.[◊] 17 Honor men of all kinds,[+] have love for the whole association[◎] of brothers, be in fear[○] of God,[⊕] have honor[×] for the king.[#]

18 Let house servants be in subjection[*] to their owners[◎] with the full measure of fear, not only to the good[○] and reasonable, but also to those difficult to please. 19 For if someone because of conscience[◎] toward God bears up under afflictions and suffers unjustly, this is an agreeable thing.[□] 20 For what merit is there in it if, when YOU are sinning and being struck blows, YOU endure[○] it?[△] But if, when YOU are doing good and YOU suffer,[◊] YOU endure it, this is a thing agreeable with God.[+]

◎Mt 5:7
+Ho 2:23
⊕Ps 39:12
○1Pe 4:2
×Ga 5:24
#Ga 5:17
◎1Pe 3:1
*Ro 12:17
2Co 8:21
□Mt 5:16
Jas 3:13
○1Pe 3:10
△Isa 10:3
Lu 19:44
◊Ro 13:1
+Heb 13:7
⊕1Pe 2:17
◎Mt 2:6
×Heb 13:17
○Mt 21:16
#Ro 13:3
*Tit 2:8
◎Ac 3:17
○Lu 11:40
□Ga 5:1
⊕Re 6:15
△Ga 5:13
◊1Co 7:22
○2Pe 2:19
+Ga 3:28
◎1Pe 5:9
⊕2Co 7:1
○1Pe 3:6
×Joh 5:23
◎2Pe 2:1
#Ps 2:6
Pr 24:21
Joh 1:49
Joh 18:37
○1Pe 3:10
*Eph 6:5
Col 3:22
◎1Pe 3:16
□Ro 13:5
○2Pe 1:6
△1Pe 4:15
◊1Pe 3:14
1Pe 4:14
+Mt 5:10

---

[a] Or, "life." [b] The Lord's, ℵBA; God's, VgSy[p]; Jehovah's, J[7,8,14].

21 In fact, to this course YOU were called, because even Christ suffered for YOU,⊕ leaving YOU a model for YOU to follow° his steps closely.× 22 He committed no sin,# nor was deceit found in his mouth.* 23 When he was being reviled,□ he did not go to reviling in return. When he was suffering,△ he did not go to threatening, but kept on committing himself to the one◊ who judges righteously. 24 He himself by imputation+ bore[a] our sins⊕ in his own body upon the stake,b× in order that we might be done with sins# and live to righteousness. And "by his stripes YOU were healed".* 25 For YOU were like sheep,° going astray,□ but now YOU have returned to the shepherd°△ and overseer°◊ of YOUR souls.[c]

3 In like manner, YOU wives,+ be in subjection to YOUR own husbands, in order that, if any are not obedient to the word, they may be won[d] without a word[e] through the conduct° of their wives,⊕ 2 because of having been eyewitnesses of YOUR chaste conduct together with deep respect.× 3 And do not let YOUR adornment be that of the external braiding of the hair* and of the putting on of gold° ornaments□ or the wearing of outer garments, 4 but let it be the secret person[f]△ of the heart in the incorruptible° apparel◊ of the quiet and mild° spirit,°+ which is of great value in the eyes of God.⊕ 5 For so, too, formerly the holy women[g] who were hoping in God used to adorn themselves, subjecting themselves to their own husbands, 6 as Sarahp used to obey Abraham,° calling him "lord".°× And YOU have become her children,

⊕1Pe 3:18
°2Pe 2:2
×Mt 16:24 Joh 13:15
#Joh 8:46
*Isa 53:9
□Mt 27:39
△Heb 5:8
◊Jer 11:20 Joh 8:50
+Ro 4:24
⊕Le 16:21 2Co 5:21
×Php 2:8
#Isa 53:12
*Isa 53:5
°Re 18:13
□Isa 53:6
⊕1Pe 5:2
°Ac 1:20
△Ps 23:1
◊Ps 16:2
+1Co 14:34 Eph 5:22
°2Pe 2:7
⊕1Co 7:16
×1Pe 2:12
*1Ti 2:9
°Re 1:12
□Isa 3:18
△Ro 7:22 Eph 3:16
⊕Ro 1:23
°1Pe 3:15
°1Pe 3:19
◊Ps 45:13 2Co 4:16
+Ps 34:18 Pr 25:28
⊕Isa 57:15
pRo 4:19
°Mt 3:9
°1Pe 5:3
×Ge 18:12

[a] Or, "He himself bore up." [b] Or, "tree." [c] Or, "lives." [d] They may be won, ℵBAVg; YOU may win them, Syp; YOU may win them to Jehovah, J18. [e] Or, "the word." [f] Or, "man." [g] Or, "wives."

provided YOU keep on doing good and not fearing° any cause for terror.#

7 YOU husbands,°* continue dwelling in like manner with them according to knowledge,° assigning them honor□ as to a weaker vessel, the feminine one, since YOU are also heirs△ with them of the undeserved favor of life, in order for YOUR prayers⊙ not to be hindered.

8 Finally, all of YOU be like-minded, showing fellow feeling, exercising brotherly love, tenderly affectionate,◊ humble in mind,+ 9 not paying back injury for injury⊛ or reviling for reviling,× but, to the contrary, bestowing a blessing,° because YOU were called to this course, so that YOU might inherit⊙ a blessing.

10 For, "he that would love life[p] and see good° days,⊙# let him restrain his tongue° from what is injurious and his lips from speaking deceitfully,* 11 but let him turn away from what is injurious and do what is good; let him seek peace⊙ and pursue it.□ 12 For Jehovah's[a] eyes° are upon the righteous[p] and his ears⊙ are toward their supplication,△ but Jehovah's[a] face is against those doing injurious things."◊

13 Indeed, who is the man that will harm YOU if YOU become zealous for what is good?+ 14 But even if YOU should suffer for the sake of righteousness,° YOU are happy.⊙⊛ However, do not become afraid of what they are afraid of,× neither become agitated.# 15 But sanctify° the Christ as Lord[b] in YOUR hearts,* always ready to make a defense□ before everyone that de-

°1Jo 4:18 #Pr 3:25 ⊙Re 21:2 *1Co 7:3 °2Pe 1:5 □Eph 5:25 △Ga 3:28 ⊙Re 5:8 ◊Ro 12:10 Col 3:12 +Ro 15:5 ⊛Ro 12:17 1Th 5:15 ×1Pe 2:23 °Re 5:12 ⊙Re 21:7 p2Pe 1:3 °3Jo 11 ⊙2Pe 1:19 °1Jo 3:18 #Ps 34:12 *Ps 34:13 □Ps 34:14 ⊙Re 6:4 °2Pe 2:14 p1Pe 4:18 ⊙Re 13:9 △Ps 34:15 ◊Ps 34:16 +Pr 16:7 Ro 13:3 ⊛Mt 5:12 °2Pe 3:13 °1Pe 4:14 ×Isa 8:12 #Jer 1:8 °Mt 23:19 *1Co 1:2 □Ac 4:8

[a] Jehovah's, J[7,8,11-14,16-18,20]; the Lord's, ℵBAVgSy[p]. [b] Sanctify the Christ as Lord, ℵBAVgSy[p]; sanctify the Messiah our Lord, J[18]; sanctify the Lord God, Textus Receptus; sanctify Jehovah God, J[7,8,12-14,16,17].

mands of YOU a reason[△] for the hope[○] in YOU, but doing so together with a mild[○] temper[◊] and deep respect.

16 Hold a good conscience,[○] so that in the particular in which YOU are spoken against they may get ashamed[+] who are speaking slightingly of YOUR good conduct in connection with Christ.[⊕] 17 For it is better to suffer because YOU are doing good,[×] if the will of God wishes it, than because YOU are doing evil.[#] 18 Why, even Christ died once for all time concerning sins,[*] a righteous person for unrighteous ones,[□] that he might lead YOU to God,[△] he being put to death in the flesh,[○◊] but being made alive[○] in the spirit.[+] 19 In this state also he went his way and preached[○] to the spirits[○] in prison,[p*] 20 which had once been disobedient[⊕] when the patience of God[×] was waiting in Noah's[○] days, while the ark[○] was being constructed,[#] in which a few people, that is, eight souls,[○] were carried safely through the water.[*]

21 That which corresponds to this[a] is also now saving YOU,[□] namely, baptism,[○] (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer made by[b] a good conscience toward God,)[△] through the resurrection[○] of Jesus Christ.[◊] 22 He is at God's right hand,[+] for he went his way to heaven, and angels[○] and authorities[○] and powers[p] were made subject to him.[⊕]

4 Therefore since Christ suffered in the flesh, YOU, too, arm yourselves with the same mental disposition,[×] because the person that has suffered in the flesh has desisted from sins,[#] 2 to the end that he may live the remainder of his time in the flesh,[*] no more for the desires[○]

△Col 4:6
○1Jo 3:3
○Mt 5:5
◊2Ti 2:25
○Ac 23:1
+Tit 2:8
⊕1Pe 2:12
×2Co 1:7
Col 1:24
#Ac 5:9
1Pe 4:15
*Heb 9:28
□Ro 5:6
△2Co 13:4
◊Col 1:22
○Jude 7
○Joh 5:21
+1Ti 3:16
○2Pe 2:5
○Re 2:7
pRe 2:10
*Ge 6:2
⊕Ge 6:4
○2Pe 2:5
○Re 11:19
×Ge 6:6
○Re 8:9
#Ge 6:14
*Ge 7:23
□Col 2:12
○Mt 3:6
△Ro 10:10
○Re 20:5
◊Ro 6:4
+Ps 110:1
○2Pe 2:4
○Jude 25
p2Pe 1:16
⊕Eph 1:21
×Ro 6:7
2Co 5:14
Col 3:5
#Ro 6:11
1Jo 3:6
*Ga 2:20
○2Pe 2:18

[a] Literally, "Which thing as an antitype." [b] Or, "but the pledge of."

of men, but for God's will.[□] [3] For the time[△] that has passed by is sufficient for YOU to have worked out the will of the nations[⊙◊] when YOU proceeded in deeds of loose conduct,[+] lusts, excesses with wine, revelries, drinking matches, and idolatries[○] that are without legal restraint.[⊕] [4] Because YOU do not continue running with them in this course to the same low sink of debauchery,[×] they are puzzled and go on speaking abusively of YOU.[#] [5] But these people will render an account to the one[*] ready to judge[⊙] those living and those dead.[○□] [6] In fact, for this purpose the good news was declared also to the dead,[△] that they might be judged as to the flesh[◊] from the standpoint of men[+] but might live as to the spirit[⊕] from the standpoint of God.

7 But the complete end[○] of all things has drawn close.[×] Be sound in mind,[#] therefore, and be vigilant with a view to prayers.[*] [8] Above all things, have intense love[○] for one another,[□] because love covers a multitude[⊙] of sins.[△] [9] Be hospitable[○] to one another without grumbling.[◊] [10] In proportion as each one has received a gift,[○] use it in ministering[○] to one another as the right kind of stewards over God's undeserved[○] kindness which is expressed in various ways.[+] [11] If anyone speaks, let him speak as it were the sacred pronouncements[○] of God; if anyone ministers, let him minister as dependent on the strength[⊙] which God supplies;[⊕] so that in all things God may be glorified[×] through Jesus Christ. The glory[#] and the might are his for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved ones, do not be puzzled at the burning among YOU which is happening to YOU for a trial,[*] as though a strange thing were be-

□2Co 5:15
△Ac 17:30
⊙3Jo 7
◊Eph 4:17
+Tit 3:3
○Re 21:8
⊕Ro 1:28
×Ro 1:27
#Ac 13:45
Ac 18:6
1Pe 3:16
*Ac 10:42
2Ti 4:1
⊙Re 11:18
○Re 3:1
□Ac 17:31
Re 20:12
△Mt 8:22
Eph 2:1
1Th 5:6
◊Ac 24:5
+1Sa 16:7
⊕Joh 6:63
⊙Re 21:6
×Mt 24:33
#Tit 2:6
*Col 4:2
○2Pe 1:7
□1Co 13:7
Col 3:14
⊙Mr 3:8
△Pr 10:12
○Ro 12:13
⊙Re 11:10
◊Php 2:14
○Mt 20:26
⊙2Pe 3:18
+Ro 12:6
○Ac 7:38
⊙Re 1:16
⊕Ro 12:7
×1Co 10:31
#Ro 16:27
*Jas 1:2

falling YOU. 13 On the contrary, go on rejoicing□ forasmuch as YOU are sharers in the sufferings○ of the Christ,△ that YOU may rejoice○ and be overjoyed also during the revelation◊ of his glory. 14 If YOU are being reproached○ for the name of Christ,○+ YOU are happy,○⊕ because the spirit of glory,○ even the spirit of God, is resting upon YOU.×

15 However, let none of YOU suffer# as a murderer○ or a thief or an evildoer or as a busybody* in other people's matters. 16 But if he suffers□ as a Christian,○ let him not feel shame, but let him keep on glorifying God in this name. 17 For it is the appointed time○ for the judgment○ to start with the house of God.△ Now if it starts first with us,◊ what will the complete end be of those who are not obedient to the good news of God?+ 18 "And if the righteous[p] man is being saved○ with difficulty, where will the ungodly○ man and the sinner○ make a showing?"⊕ 19 So, then, also let those who are suffering in harmony with the will of God keep on commending their souls to a faithful Creator while they are doing good.[a]×

5 Therefore, to the older○ men among YOU I give this exhortation, for I, too, am an older man# like them and a witness* of the sufferings of the Christ, a sharer even of the glory that is destined to be revealed:○□ 2 Shepherd○ the flock of God△ among YOU, not under compulsion, but willingly, neither for love of dishonest gain,○ but eagerly,◊ 3 neither as lording○ it over those who are God's[b] inheritance,[c]+ but becoming examples○ to the flock.⊕ 4 And when the

□Ac 5:41
○Mr 8:31
△Ro 8:17
○Re 19:7
◊1Pe 1:7
○Lu 1:25
○Re 12:10
○Re 14:13
+Ps 89:51
○2Pe 1:17
⊕Jas 1:12
×Isa 11:2
#1Pe 2:20
○Re 9:21
*1Ti 5:13
□Col 1:24
○Ac 11:26
○Jude 18
○2Pe 2:3
△Eze 9:6
Mal 3:1
◊1Co 11:32
Heb 3:6
+2Th 1:8
p2Pe 2:8
○Mt 10:22
○2Pe 2:5
○Jude 15
⊕Pr 11:31 *LXX*
×2Ti 1:12
○1Pe 5:5
#2Jo 1
*Ac 1:22
□Ro 8:18
○Mt 11:27
○Jude 12
△Ac 20:23
◊1Ti 3:2
Tit 1:11
○Mt 16:26
○2Pe 1:11
+2Co 1:24
○1Co 10:6
⊕Php 3:17

[a] Or, "to a faithful Creator in welldoing." [b] Literally, "the"; but, "Jehovah's," J17,18. [c] Or, "lording it over those allotted to YOU."

chief shepherd[x] has been made manifest, YOU will receive[a] the unfadable[#] crown[○] of glory.[*]

5 In like manner, YOU younger men, be in subjection[□] to the older[○] men. But all of YOU gird yourselves with humility[○] of mind toward one another,[△] because God opposes the haughty[○] ones, but he gives undeserved kindness to the humble ones.[◊]

6 Humble[○] yourself, therefore, under the mighty hand[○] of God, that he may exalt YOU in due time,[+] [7] while YOU cast all YOUR anxiety[⊕] upon him, because he cares for YOU.[×] [8] Keep YOUR senses, be watchful.[#] YOUR adversary, the Devil,[○] is walking about like a roaring lion,[○] seeking to devour.[*] [9] But take YOUR stand against him,[□] solid in the faith, knowing that the same things in the way of sufferings are being accomplished in the entire association[○] of YOUR brothers in the world.[△] [10] But, after YOU have suffered a little while,[◊] the God of all undeserved kindness, who called[○] YOU to his everlasting[○] glory[+] in union[⊕] with Christ, will himself finish YOUR training, he will make YOU firm,[×] he will make YOU strong.[#] [11] To him be the might[*] forever. Amen.

12 Through Sil·va'nus,[b□] a faithful[○] brother, as I account him, I am writing YOU in few words,[△] to give encouragement and an earnest witness that this is the true undeserved kindness of God; in which stand firm.[◊] [13] She[+] who is in Babylon,[⊕] a chosen[○] one like YOU, sends YOU her greetings, and so does Mark[×] my son. [14] Greet one another with a kiss of love.[#]

May all of YOU who are in union[○] with Christ have peace.[*]

×Heb 13:20 #1Co 9:25 1Pe 1:4 ○Re 2:10 *2Ti 4:8 □Eph 5:21 ○Mt 26:47 ○2Co 12:21 △Isa 57:15 ○Lu 1:51 ◊Pr 3:34 Jas 4:6 ○Mt 18:4 ○1Jo 1:1 +Eze 21:26 ⊕Mt 6:25 ×Ps 55:22 #1Th 5:6 ○1Jo 3:8 ○Re 4:7 *Lu 22:31 Jas 4:7 □Eph 6:11 ○Ac 2:42 △Ac 14:22 2Ti 3:12 ◊2Co 4:17 ○1Jo 3:1 ○Jude 7 +1Th 2:12 ⊕Joh 17:21 ×2Th 2:17 #Eph 6:10 *Jude 25 □Ac 15:27 ○1Jo 1:9 △Heb 13:22 ◊Ro 5:2 +Ro 16:5 ⊕Ac 7:43 ○2Pe 1:10 ×Ac 12:12 #Ro 16:16 ○1Jo 1:5 *Eph 6:23

[a] Or, "carry away as a prize." [b] Or, "Si'las."

THE SECOND OF PETER

1 Simon Peter,[°] a slave[*] and apostle[□] of Jesus Christ, to those who have obtained the faith, held in equal privilege with ours,[△] by the righteousness of our God[a◊] and the Savior[⊙] Jesus Christ: [b+]

2 May undeserved kindness and peace be increased to YOU[⊕] by an accurate knowledge[×] of God and of Jesus our Lord, 3 forasmuch as his divine power[c] has given us freely all the things that concern life[○#] and godly devotion,[*] through the accurate knowledge of the one who called[□] us through glory and virtue.[△] 4 Through these things he has freely given us the precious and very grand promises,[⊙◊] that through these YOU may become sharers in divine[+] nature,[⊕] escaping from the corruption that is in the world through lust.[×]

5 Yes, for this very reason, by YOUR contributing in response all painstaking effort,[#] supply to YOUR faith[°] virtue,[*] to YOUR virtue knowledge,[⊙] 6 to YOUR knowledge self-control,[°] to YOUR self-control[□] endurance,[°] to YOUR endurance godly[°] devotion, 7 to YOUR godly devotion brotherly affection,[△] to YOUR brotherly affection love.[⊙] 8 For if these things exist in YOU and overflow, they will prevent YOU from being either inactive or unfruitful[d◊] regarding the accurate knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

○Mt 16:16
*Tit 1:1
□1Pe 1:1
△Ac 15:7
Ga 3:28
◊Ro 1:17
⊙2Pe 1:11
+Tit 2:13
⊕Jude 2
×Col 1:9
○1Jo 3:14
#Joh 17:3
*1Ti 3:16
□2Ti 1:9
1Pe 2:9
△2Co 4:6
2Th 2:14
⊙2Pe 2:19
◊Lu 22:30
Jch 14:2
Ga 3:29
+Ac 17:29
⊕1Co 15:53
Heb 12:10
1Jo 3:2
Re 20:6
×2Pe 2:20
#Php 2:12
Jude 3
○Mt 9:29
⊙Lu 1:77
○1Co 7:9
⊙Re 1:9
*Php 4:8
⊙2Pe 3:11
□1Co 9:25
△1Th 4:9
⊙1Jo 2:15
◊Tit 3:14

[a] Our God, BAVg; our Lord, ℵSyʰ. [b] "Of our God and the Savior Jesus Christ"; to agree with the distinction between God and Jesus in the next verse (2). "Of our God and of our Savior Jesus the Messiah," J17,18. [c] His divine power, ℵBA; God by his power, J17; Jehovah by his power, J18. [d] Or, "cause YOU to be neither inactive nor unfruitful."

9 For if these things are not present in any-
one, he is blind,○ shutting his eyes to the light,[a]+
and has taken on a forgetfulness⊕ of his cleans-
ing× from his sins of long ago. 10 For this reason,
brothers,⊙ all the more do YOUR utmost to ren-
der the calling# and choosing○* of YOU firm for
yourselves; for if YOU keep on doing these
things YOU will by no means ever fail.□ 11 In
fact, thus there will be richly supplied to YOU
the entrance△ into the everlasting◊ kingdom⊙
of our Lord○ and Savior[p] Jesus Christ.+

12 For this reason I shall be disposed always
to remind YOU of these things,⊕ although YOU
know them and are firmly set in the truth[n]
which is present in YOU.× 13 But I consider it
right, as long as I am in this tabernacle,# to
rouse YOU up by way of reminding YOU,* 14 know-
ing as I do that the putting off of my taber-
nacle is soon to be,[b]□ just as also our Lord
Jesus Christ signified to me.△ 15 So I will do
my utmost also at every time that, after my
decease,◊ YOU may be able to make mention of
these things[c] for yourselves.

16 No, it was not by turning aside to follow
artfully contrived false stories+ that we acquaint-
ed YOU⊕ with the power⊙ and presence○ of our
Lord Jesus Christ,× but it was by having be-
come eyewitnesses of his magnificence.# 17 For
he received from God the Father honor and
glory⊙* when words such as these were borne[d]
to him by the magnificent glory: "This is my
son, my beloved, on whom I have set my ap-
proval."□ 18 Yes, these words[e] we heard△ borne

○1Jo 2:11
+1Jo 2:9
⊕Heb 3:8
×Heb 9:14
1Jo 1:7
⊙1Jo 3:16
#Heb 3:1
○2Jo 1
*1Th 1:4
□2Ti 4:7
△Lu 16:9
Joh 3:5
◊1Co 15:53
⊙Re 17:12
○Re 6:10
p2Pe 2:20
+2Ti 4:18
⊕Ro 15:15
n1Jo 2:21
×Jude 5
#2Co 5:1
*2Pe 3:1
□2Ti 4:6
△Joh 21:18
◊Lu 9:31
+1Ti 1:4
⊕Ac 4:20
⊙Re 11:17
○2Pe 3:4
×Mt 24:30
#Mt 17:2
Mr 9:2
Lu 9:29
⊙Jude 24
*Da 7:14
□Ps 2:7
Mt 17:5
Mr 9:7
Lu 9:35
△Mt 17:6

[a] Or, "blind, seeing only what is near." [b] Or, "is coming swiftly." [c] Or, "to call these things to remembrance." [d] Literally, "when such a voice was borne." [e] Literally, "this voice."

from heaven while we were with him in the holy mountain.◇◊

19 Consequently, we have the prophetic word+ made more firm,⊕ and YOU are doing well in paying attention to it as to a lamp× shining○ in a dark place,# until day○ dawns* and a daystar□ rises, in YOUR hearts. 20 For YOU know this first, that no prophecy○ of Scripture○ springs from any private release.[a]△ 21 For prophecy was at no time brought by man's will,◊ but men spoke from God+ as they were borne along by holy spirit.⊕

2 However, there also came to be false○ prophets among the people, as there will also be false○ teachers among YOU.× These very ones will quietly bring in destructive sects[b]○ and will disown even the owner○ that bought them,# bringing speedy destruction○ upon themselves.* 2 Furthermore, many will turn out of the way and follow○ their acts of loose conduct, and on account of these the way of the truth will be spoken of abusively.□ 3 Also with covetousness they will exploit YOU with counterfeit words.△ But as for them, the judgment○ of ancient times◊ is not moving slowly, and the destruction of them is not slumbering.

4 Certainly if God did not hold back from punishing the angels⊙+ that sinned,○ but, by throwing them into Tar'ta·rus,[c] delivered them to pits of dense darkness to be reserved for judgment;⊕ 5 and he did not hold back from punishing an ancient world,× but kept Noah,⊙ a preacher○ of righteousness, safe with seven others# when he brought a deluge upon a

◇Mt 17:1
Lu 9:28
○Re 6:14
+De 18:15
Da 7:14
Mal 4:5
⊕Mt 17:3
⊙1Jo 2:8
×Joh 1:9
Joh 5:35
○2Pe 3:3
#Joh 1:10
*2Th 2:2
○Re 1:3
⊙2Pe 3:16
□Nu 24:17
Re 2:28
△Ac 3:21
◊2Ti 3:16
+Eze 2:2
⊕2Sa 23:2
Ac 28:25
○1Jo 4:1

⊙Re 16:13
×Mt 24:24
○Re 2:6
⊙Jude 4
#1Co 6:20
○2Pe 3:7
*1Ti 4:1

⊙Re 6:8

□Isa 52:5
△Tit 1:11

○2Pe 3:7
◊Jude 4

⊙2Pe 2:11
○1Jo 2:1
+Ge 6:4
De 32:17

⊕Jude 6
×Ge 7:23
⊙Mt 24:37
○Mt 3:1
#Ge 8:18

[a] Or, "comes out of private disclosure." [b] Or, "heresies." [c] Tar'ta·rus, Vg. See Appendix under 2 Peter 2:4.

world of ungodly° people; 6 and by reducing
the cities Sod'om° and Go·mor'rah° to ashes he
condemned° them,* setting a pattern for un-
godly persons of things to come,□ 7 and he de-
livered° righteous Lot,△ who was greatly dis-
tressed by the indulgence of the law-defying
people in loose conduct°◊— 8 for that righteous
man by what he saw and heard while dwelling
among them from day to day was tormenting
his righteous° soul by reason of their lawless
deeds— 9 Jehovah[a] knows how to deliver people
of godly devotion out of trial,+ but to reserve
unrighteous people for the day of judgment to
be cut off,[b]⊕ 10 especially, however, those who
go on after flesh with the desire to defile it×
and who look down on lordship.

Daring, self-willed, they do not tremble at
glorious ones[c] but speak abusively,# 11 whereas
angels,° although they are greater in strength
and power, do not bring against them an accusa-
tion in abusive terms,* not doing so out of respect
for Jehovah.[d] 12 But these men, like unreasoning
animals born naturally to be caught and de-
stroyed,□ will, in the things of which they are ig-
norant and speak abusively,△ even suffer destruc-
tion in their own course of destruction,◊ 13 wrong-
ing themselves as a reward° for wrongdoing.+

They consider luxurious living in the daytime
a pleasure.°⊕ They are spots and blemishes, in-
dulging with unrestrained delight in their de-
ceptive teachings while feasting together with
YOU.× 14 They have eyes°# full of adultery[e]° and

⊙2Pe 3:7
○Jude 7
⊙Mt 12:41
*Ge 19:24
□Jude 7
○Mt 6:13
△Ge 19:16
⊙2Pe 3:11
◊Ge 19:7
○1Jo 3:7
+Ps 34:19
1Co 10:13
2Ti 4:18
Re 3:10
⊕Jude 6
×Ro 1:26
Jude 7
#Jude 8
⊙Jude 6
*Jude 9
□Ge 1:24
Ge 9:3
△Jude 10
◊Ro 1:28
○2Jo 8
+Php 3:19
⊙Lu 8:14
⊕Ro 13:13
×Jude 12
#De 15:9
Mr 7:21
○1Jo 2:16
⊙Re 2:22

[a] Jehovah, J[8,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[h]. [b] Or, "be checked." Compare Matthew 25:46. [c] Literally, "tremble at glories." [d] Jehovah, J[13,16-18]; the Lord, ℵB; but omitted by AVgSy[h]. [e] Literally, "of an adulteress."

unable to desist from sin,[*] and they entice unsteady souls. They have a heart trained in covetousness.[□] They are accursed[○] children. [15] Abandoning the straight path, they have been misled. They have turned aside and followed the path of Ba'laam,[△] the son of Be'or, who loved the reward of wrongdoing,[◊] [16] but got a reproof for his own violation of what was right.[+] A voiceless beast of burden, making utterance with the voice of a man,[⊕] hindered the prophet's mad course.[×]

17 These are fountains without water,[#] and mists driven by a violent storm, and for them the blackness of darkness[⊙] has been reserved.[*] [18] For they utter swelling expressions of no profit, and by the desires[○] of the flesh[□] and by loose habits they entice[△] those who are just escaping[◊] from people who conduct themselves in error.[⊙] [19] While they are promising[○] them freedom,[+] they themselves are existing as slaves[⊙] of corruption.[⊕] For whoever is overcome by another is enslaved by this one.[a][×] [20] Certainly if, after having escaped from the defilements of the world by an accurate[○] knowledge of the Lord and Savior[⊙] Jesus Christ,[#] they get involved again with these very things and are overcome, the final conditions have become worse for them than the first.[*] [21] For it would have been better for them not to have accurately known the path of righteousness[□] than after knowing it accurately to turn away from the holy commandment delivered to them.[△] [22] The saying of the true proverb has happened to them: "The dog[○◊] has turned back to its own

*Ro 1:27
□Ro 1:24
○Re 22:3
△Nu 22:5
Jude 11
Re 2:14
◊Nu 22:7
Nu 22:21
De 23:5
Ne 13:2
+Nu 22:34
⊕Nu 22:28
×Nu 22:31
#Jude 12
⊙1Jo 1:5
*Jude 13
○2Pe 3:3
□Ro 1:26
Jude 16
△2Pe 2:14
◊Ac 2:40
⊙2Pe 3:17
○1Jo 2:25
+1Pe 2:16
⊙Re 7:3
⊕Joh 8:34
×Ro 6:16
○Ro 1:28
⊙1Jo 4:14
#Heb 6:4
*Mt 12:45
Lu 11:26
Heb 10:26
□Lu 12:47
△Mt 12:32
Joh 9:41
Heb 6:6
○Re 22:15
◊Mt 7:6

[a] Or, "is overcome by something is enslaved by the same."

vomit, and the sow that was bathed to rolling
+Pr 26:11 in the mire."+

3 Beloved ones, this is now the second letter
I am writing YOU, in which, as in my first
one, I am arousing YOUR clear thinking faculties by way of a reminder,⊕ 2 that YOU should
⊕2Pe 1:13 remember the words previously spoken by the
holy prophets× and the commandment of the
×Ac 3:22 Ac 3:24 Lord and Savior through YOUR apostles.# 3 For
#Jude 17 YOU know this first, that in the last days⊙* there
⊙Re 2:10 *1Ti 4:1 will come ridiculers with their ridicule, pro-
○1Jo 2:16 □Jude 18 ceeding according to their own desires○□ 4 and
⊙2Pe 3:12 △Isa 5:19 Jer 17:15 Eze 12:22 saying: "Where is this promised△ presencec⊙ of
○Ac 7:60 ⊙Re 3:14 ◊Mt 24:48 Lu 12:45 his?◊ Why, from the day our forefathers fell
+Eze 12:27 ⊕Mt 24:39 asleep○ in death, all things are continuing ex-
○2Pe 3:13 ×Ge 1:1 actly as from creation's⊙ beginning."+
⊙Re 5:10 ○1Jo 5:6 #Ge 1:9 *Ge 1:6 Job 38:9

5 For, according to their wish, this fact
○1Jo 5:4 □Ge 7:11 Ge 7:21 △Hag 2:21 Re 12:7 escapes their notice,⊕ that there were heavens○×
◊Isa 60:2 Re 12:12 in ancient times and an earth○ standing com-
○1Jo 4:17 ⊙2Pe 3:16 pactly out of water○# and in the midst of water*
○Jude 4 +Re 18:8 ⊕Isa 66:16 by the word of God, 6 and by those means the
world○ of that time suffered destruction when
it was deluged with water.□ 7 But by the same
word the heavens△ and the earth◊ that are now
are stored up for fire+ and are being reserved
to the day of judgment○⊕ and of destruction○
of the ungodly○ men.

8 However, let this one fact not be escaping
YOUR notice, beloved ones, that one day is with
Jehovah[a] as a thousand years and a thousand
×Ps 90:4 years as one day.× 9 Jehovah[b] is not slow re-
#Isa 30:18 Hab 2:3 specting his promise,# as some people consider
slowness, but he is patient with YOU because he

---

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[h]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[h]. [c] See Appendix under 1 Cor. 16:17.

does not desire any to be destroyed but desires all to attain to repentance.* [10] Yet Jehovah's[a] day will come as a thief,□ in which the heavens will pass away with a hissing noise,△ but the elements[b] being intensely hot will be dissolved,◊ and earth[+] and the works in it will be discovered.[c⊕]

11 Since all these things are thus to be dissolved, what sort of persons ought YOU to be in holy acts of conduct⊙ and deeds of godly⊙ devotion, [12] awaiting× and keeping close in mind[d] the presence[f⊙] of the day of Jehovah,[e#] through which the heavens being on fire will be dissolved* and the elements[b] being intensely hot will melt. [13] But there are new heavens⊙□ and a new earth△ that we are awaiting according to his promise, and in these righteousness⊙ is to dwell.◊

14 Hence, beloved ones, since YOU are awaiting these things, do YOUR utmost to be found finally by him spotless and unblemished and in peace.+ [15] Furthermore, consider the patience of our Lord as salvation,⊙ just as our beloved brother Paul⊙ according to the wisdom⊕ given him also wrote YOU,× [16] speaking about these things as he does also in all his other letters. In them, however, are some things hard to understand,# the meaning of which the untaught and unsteady are twisting, as they do also the rest of the Scriptures,⊙* to their own destruction.⊙

17 YOU, therefore, beloved ones, having this

*Ro 2:4
□1Th 5:2
△Re 6:14
◊Re 20:2
Re 20:11
+Mt 24:35
⊕Isa 13:9
⊙2Co 1:12
⊙1Ti 2:2
×Mal 4:2
⊙1Jo 2:28
#Zep 1:14
*Isa 34:4
Mal 4:1
⊙Re 10:6
□Isa 65:17
Re 21:1
△Isa 66:22
2Pe 3:10
⊙1Jo 3:7
◊Isa 11:5
+1Co 15:58
Php 1:10
1Th 3:13
⊙Jude 3
⊙Ac 13:9
⊕1Co 3:10
×Ro 2:4
#Ro 8:19
1Co 15:24
1Th 4:15
⊙Mt 22:29
*Lu 24:44
⊙Re 17:11

[a] Jehovah's, J[7,8,13,16-18]; the Lord's, ℵBAVgSy[h]. [b] Or, "the celestial bodies." [c] Be discovered, ℵB; be burned up, AVg[s,c]; not be found, Sy[h]. [d] Or, "and ardently desiring." [e] Jehovah, J[7,8,17]; the Lord, CVg[s,c]; God, ℵBASy[h]J[18]. [f] See Appendix under 1 Corinthians 16:17.

advance knowledge,[□] be on YOUR guard that YOU may not be led away with them by the error[○] of the law-defying people and fall from YOUR own steadfastness.[△] 18 No, but go on growing in the undeserved[◎] kindness and knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.[◊] To him be the glory both now and to the day of eternity.[+]

□Mt 24:30 Mr 13:32
○1Jo 4:6
△Mt 24:24 Eph 4:14
◎Jude 4
◊Eph 4:15 Php 3:8
+2Ti 4:18

THE FIRST OF

JOHN

1 That which was[*] from when a beginning was made,[a] which we have heard,[□] which we have seen with our eyes,[△] which we have viewed attentively[◊] and our hands[○] felt,[+] concerning the word of life,[⊕] 2 (yes, the life[×] was made manifest, and we have seen and are bearing witness[#] and reporting[◎] to YOU the everlasting life which was with the Father and was made manifest to us,)[*] 3 that which we have seen and heard we are reporting also to YOU, that YOU, too, may be having partnership[○] with us.[□] Furthermore, this partnership[△] of ours is with the Father and with his Son Jesus Christ.[◊] 4 And so we are writing these things that our joy may be in full measure.[+]

*Joh 1:1
□Joh 15:27
△Ac 4:20
◊Joh 1:14
○Re 6:5
+Lu 24:39
⊕Joh 1:3
×Joh 1:4
#Joh 21:24 Ac 2:32
◎Mt 2:8
*Joh 17:3
○1Jo 1:7
□Mt 13:17 Joh 17:20
△1Co 1:9
◊Joh 17:21
+Joh 15:11 Joh 16:24

5 And this is the message which we have heard from him[⊕] and are announcing to YOU, that God is light[◎×] and there is no darkness[○] at all in union[◎] with him.[b#] 6 If we make the statement, "We are having partnership with him," and yet we go on walking in the darkness,[*] we

⊕Joh 3:11
◎Re 22:5
○1Jo 2:8
×Jas 1:17
◎1Jo 3:24
#Eph 5:8
*2Co 6:14

[a] Literally, "which was from a beginning." [b] Or, "no darkness at all in him."

are lying[o] and are not practicing the truth.[□] 7 However, if we are walking in the light as he himself is in the light,[△] we do have partnership[o] with one another[◊] and the blood[+] of Jesus his Son cleanses[o] us from all sin.

8 If we make the statement, "We have no sin,"[⊕] we are misleading[o] ourselves and the truth is not in us. 9 If we confess[o] our sins,[×] he is faithful[o] and righteous so as to forgive[o] us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.[#] 10 If we make the statement, "We have not sinned," we are making him a liar[o] and his word is not in us.[*]

2 My little children,[o] I am writing YOU these things that YOU may not commit a sin.[o□] And yet, if anyone does commit a sin, we have a helper[o] with the Father, Jesus Christ, a righteous one.[△] 2 And he is a propitiatory[◊] sacrifice[+] for our[⊕] sins, yet not for ours only but also for the whole world's.[×] 3 And by this we gain the knowledge that we have come to know him, namely, if we continue observing his commandments.[#] 4 He that says, "I have come to know him," and yet is not observing his commandments,[*] is a liar,[o] and the truth is not in this person. 5 But whoever does observe his word,[□] truthfully in this person the love of God has been made perfect.[△] By this we gain the knowledge that we are in union with him.[◊] 6 He that says he remains in union[+] with him is under obligation himself also to go on walking just as that one walked.[⊕]

7 Beloved ones, I am writing[o] YOU, not a new commandment,[o] but an old commandment[×] which YOU have had from the beginning.[#] This

[o] 1Jo 2:21
[□] 1Jo 2:4
[△] Joh 1:9
[o] 1Co 1:9
[◊] 2Co 8:4
[+] Eph 1:7
Heb 9:14
[o] Re 19:8
[⊕] Pr 20:9
[o] Re 12:9
[o] 1Jo 4:2
[×] Pr 23:13
[o] Re 1:5
[o] 1Jo 2:12
[#] 2Co 7:1
[o] 1Jo 2:4
[*] Ro 3:4
1Jo 5:10
[o] 1Jo 3:10
[o] 1Jo 3:9
[□] Ro 6:11
[o] Joh 14:16
[△] Ro 8:34
Heb 7:25
[◊] Ro 3:25
1Jo 4:10
[+] 2Co 5:21
[⊕] Le 16:6
Col 1:14
[×] Le 16:15
Joh 1:29
Joh 10:16
[#] Joh 15:10
[*] Joh 14:21
[o] 1Jo 2:22
[□] Joh 14:23
[△] 1Jo 4:18
[◊] Joh 14:20
[+] Joh 15:4
[⊕] Joh 13:15
1Pe 2:21
[o] 2Jo 12
[o] Re 12:17
[×] Joh 13:34
[#] 2Jo 5

old commandment is the word which YOU heard. 8 Again, I am writing YOU a new commandment, a fact that is true in his case and in YOURS, because the darkness[○*] is passing away and the true light[□] is already shining.[⊙]

9 He that says he is in the light and yet hates[△] his brother is in the darkness up to right now.[◊] 10 He that loves his brother remains in the light,[+] and there is no cause for stumbling in his case.[⊕] 11 But he that hates his brother is in the darkness[×] and is walking in the darkness, and he does not know where he is going,[#] because the darkness has blinded[○] his eyes.

12 I am writing YOU, little children, because YOUR sins have been forgiven[⊙] YOU for the sake of his name.[*] 13 I am writing YOU, fathers, because YOU have come to know him that is from when a beginning was made.[a□] I am writing YOU, young men,[△] because YOU have conquered[○] the wicked one.[◊] I write YOU, young[⊙] children,[+] because YOU have come to know the Father. 14 I write YOU, fathers,[⊕] because YOU have come to know him that is from when a beginning was made.[a×] I write YOU, young men, because YOU are strong[#] and the word of God[b] remains in YOU and YOU have conquered the wicked one.[*]

15 Do not be loving either the world or the things in the world.[□] If anyone loves[○] the world, the love of the Father is not in him;[△] 16 because everything in the world[◊]—the desire[⊙] of the flesh[+] and the desire of the eyes[○⊕] and the showy display of one's means of life[×]—does not originate with the Father, but originates with the world.[#] 17 Furthermore, the world is passing

*Ro 13:12 Eph 5:8 1Th 5:5
○Jude 13
⊙Re 1:16
□Joh 1:9 Joh 8:12
△Joh 15:19
◊1Co 13:2
+Joh 11:9 Eph 5:8
⊕2Pe 1:10
×Joh 11:10
#Joh 12:35
○Re 3:17
⊙Mt 6:14
*Lu 24:47 Ac 4:12
□Joh 1:1
△Tit 2:6
○1Jo 5:4
⊙Mt 18:2
◊Jas 4:7 Re 12:11
+Ga 4:19
⊕1Ti 5:17
×1Jo 1:1
#Eph 6:10
*Ro 8:37
□Ro 12:2 1Co 7:31
○3Jo 6
△Mt 6:24 Jas 4:4
◊Tit 2:12
⊙Jude 16
○Re 1:7
+Mt 4:3 Ro 13:14
⊕Pr 27:20 Mt 4:6
×Mt 4:8 Jas 4:16
#1Co 7:33

[a] Literally, "that is from a beginning." [b] "Of God," ℵAVgSy[h]; but omitted by B.

away and so is its desire,[*] but he that does the will of God remains forever.[□]

18 Young children, it is the last hour,[△] and, just as YOU have heard that antichrist[○] is coming,[◊] even now there have come to be many antichrists;[+] from which fact we gain the knowledge that it is the last hour. 19 They went out from us, but they were not of our kind;[⊕] for if they had been of our kind, they would have remained with us.[×] But they went out that it might be shown up that not all are of our kind.[#] 20 And YOU have an anointing[*] from the holy one; all of YOU have knowledge.[□] 21 I write YOU, not because YOU do not know the truth, but because YOU know it,[△] and because no lie[○] originates with the truth.[⊙◊]

22 Who is the liar[p] if it is not the one that denies that Jesus is the Christ?[+] This is the antichrist,[○⊕] the one that denies the Father and the Son.[×] 23 Everyone that denies the Son does not have the Father either.[#] He that confesses[*] the Son has the Father also.[□] 24 As for YOU, let that which YOU have heard from the beginning remain in YOU.[△] If that which YOU have heard from the beginning remains in YOU, YOU will also abide in union[◊] with the Son and in union with the Father.[+] 25 Furthermore, this is the promised[○] thing which he himself promised us, the life everlasting.[⊕]

26 These things I write YOU about those who are trying to mislead YOU.[×] 27 And as for YOU, the anointing[#] that YOU received from him remains in YOU, and YOU do not need anyone to be teaching YOU;[*] but, as the anointing from him is teaching YOU about all things,[□] and is true[△] and is no lie,[○] and just as it has taught[○]

[*]1Co 7:31 1Pe 1:24
[□]Mt 7:21 1Pe 4:2
[△]Mt 24:33
[○]1Jo 2:22
Mt 24:24 2Th 2:3
[+]Mt 13:27 2Jo 7
[⊕]Ac 20:30
[×]Joh 6:37
[#]1Co 11:19
[*]2Co 1:21
[□]Heb 10:26
[△]2Pe 1:12
[○]1Jo 2:27
[⊙]Joh 1:14
[◊]Joh 8:44
[p]1Jo 4:20
[+]1Jo 4:3 2Jo 7
[○]1Jo 4:3
[⊕]1Jo 2:18
[×]Lu 12:9
[#]Joh 5:23 2Jo 9
[*]Ro 10:10
[□]Joh 14:7 1Jo 4:15
[△]Joh 14:23 2Jo 6
[◊]Joh 15:4
[+]1Jo 3:24
[⊙]Mr 14:11
[⊕]Joh 17:3 1Jo 1:2
[×]Mr 13:22 Re 2:20
[#]2Co 1:21 1Jo 2:20
[*]Jer 31:34 Heb 8:11
[□]Joh 14:26 Joh 16:13
[△]Ro 3:4
[○]Re 3:9
[⊙]Re 2:20

◊Joh 17:21 YOU, remain in union◊ with him. 28 So now, lit-
+1Jo 3:2 tle children,+ remain in union⊕ with him, that
⊕Joh 6:56 when he is made manifest we may have free-
×1Jo 4:17 ness of speech× and not be shamed away from
○Mt 24:3 him at his presence.○# 29 If YOU know that he is
#Mt 24:3 righteous,* YOU gain the knowledge that every-
*1Jo 3:7 one who practices righteousness has been born□
□1Pe 1:23 1Jo 4:7 from him.

△Joh 3:16 3 See what kind of love△ the Father has giv-
⊙Jude 1 en us, so that we should be called⊙ children
◊Joh 1:12 of God;◊ and such we are. That is why the
world does not gain a knowledge of us, because
+Joh 16:3 1Jo 5:20 it has not come to know him.+ 2 Beloved ones,
⊕Ro 8:16 Eph 1:5 now we are children of God,⊕ but as yet it has
×1Co 15:49 not been made manifest what we shall be.× We
#Heb 12:23 do know that whenever he[a] is made manifest#
Joh 17:24 Heb 1:3 2Pe 1:4 we shall be like him, because we shall see him
□Mt 5:8 Heb 12:14 just as he is.□ 3 And everyone who has this
○Lu 23:8 hope○ set upon him purifies△ himself just as
△2Co 7:1 that one is pure.◊
◊1Pe 1:16

+Ro 3:20 4 Everyone who practices sin+ is also prac-
⊕Mt 7:23 Ro 4:15 ticing lawlessness,⊕ and so sin× is lawlessness.
×1Jo 5:17 5 YOU know, too, that that one was made mani-
#Isa 53:11 Joh 1:29 fest to take away our[b] sins,# and there is no sin*
*Joh 8:46 2Co 5:21 in him. 6 Everyone remaining in union□ with
□Joh 15:4 him does not practice sin;△ no one that prac-
△Ro 6:14 1Pe 4:1 tices sin has either seen him or come to know
him. 7 Little children, let no one mislead YOU;
⊙Re 19:11 he who practices righteousness⊙ is righteous,
○1Jo 3:12 #Ac 3:14 just as that one is righteous.○# 8 He who prac-
⊙Re 2:10 tices sin originates with the Devil,⊙ because the
◊Ge 3:14 Joh 8:44 Devil has been sinning from when he began.[c]◊
For this purpose the Son of God was made
+Heb 2:14 manifest,+ namely, to break up the works○ of
○Mt 5:16 the Devil.⊕
⊕Mr 1:24 Lu 10:18

[a] Or, "it." [b] Literally, "the." [c] Literally, "from a beginning."

9 Everyone who has been born[x] from God does not practice sin,[°] because His reproductive seed[°] remains in such one, and he cannot keep sinning, because he has been born from God.[#] 10 The children[°] of God and the children of the Devil are evident by this fact: Everyone who does not practice righteousness[*] does not originate with God, neither does he who does not love his brother.[□] 11 For this is the message which YOU have heard from the beginning, that we should have love for one another;[△] 12 not like Cain, who originated with the wicked one and slaughtered[◊] his brother. And for the sake of what did he slaughter him? Because his own works were wicked,[+] but those of his brother were righteous.[○⊕]

13 Do not marvel, brothers, that the world hates YOU.[×] 14 We know we have passed over from death to life,[○#] because we love the brothers.[*] He who does not love remains in death.[□] 15 Everyone who hates[○] his brother is a manslayer,[△] and YOU know that no manslayer[◊] has everlasting life remaining in him.[+] 16 By this we have come to know love,[⊕] because that one surrendered his soul[a] for us;[×] and we are under obligation to surrender our souls[b] for our[c] brothers.[⊙#] 17 But whoever has this world's means for supporting life[*] and beholds his brother having need and yet shuts the door of his tender compassions upon him,[□] in what way does the love of God remain in him?[△] 18 Little children, let us love,[◊] neither in word nor with the tongue,[○+] but in deed[⊕] and truth.[×]

19 By this we shall know that we originate with the truth,[#] and we shall assure[d] our hearts before him 20 as regards whatever our hearts

[x] 1Jo 5:18
[°] 1Jo 5:16
[○] Re 12:17
[#] 1Pe 1:23
[°] 1Jo 4:4
[*] 1Jo 2:29
[□] 1Jo 4:8
[△] Joh 13:34
[◊] Ge 4:8
[+] Ge 4:5
Jude 11
[○] Re 16:7
[⊕] Ge 4:4
Heb 11:4
[×] Mt 5:11
Joh 15:18
2Ti 3:12
[⊙] Jude 21
[#] Joh 5:24
[*] 1Jo 2:10
[□] Joh 3:36
[○] Re 2:6
[△] Mt 5:21
[◊] Ex 20:13
[+] Nu 35:31
Ga 5:21
Re 21:8
[⊕] Joh 13:1
[×] Joh 15:13
[⊙] 3Jo 5
[#] Joh 13:15
Ro 16:4
[*] Lu 3:11
[□] De 15:7
Jas 2:16
[△] 1Jo 4:20
[◊] 1Co 13:4
[○] Re 5:9
[+] Ro 12:9
[⊕] Jas 1:22
1Pe 1:22
[#] Joh 18:37

[a] Or, "life." [b] Or, "lives." [c] Literally, "the." [d] Or, "persuade."

may condemn us in,* because God is greater than our hearts and knows all things.□ 21 Beloved ones, if our hearts do not condemn us, we have freeness of speech toward God,△ 22 and whatever we ask we receive from him,◊ because we are observing his commandments and are doing the things that are pleasing in his eyes. 23 Indeed, this is his commandment, that we have faith in the name of his Son Jesus Christ+ and be loving one another,⊕ just as he gave us commandment. 24 Moreover, he who observes his commandments remains in union⊙ with him, and he in union with such one;× and by this we gain the knowledge that he is remaining in union with us,# owing to the spirit* which he gave us.

4 Beloved ones, do not believe⊙ every inspired⊙ expression,[a] but test the inspired expressions[b] to see whether they originate⊙ with God, because many false⊙ prophets have gone forth into the world.△

2 YOU gain the knowledge of the inspired expression[c] from God◊ by this: Every inspired expression[a] that confesses⊙ Jesus Christ as having come in the flesh originates with God,+ 3 but every inspired expression[a] that does not confess Jesus does not originate with God.⊕ Furthermore, this is the antichrist's⊙ inspired expression which YOU have heard was coming,× and now it is already in the world.#

4 YOU originate with God, little children,⊙ and YOU have conquered those persons,* because he that is in union□ with YOU is greater△ than he that is in union with the world.◊ 5 They originate with the world; that is why they speak

*Mt 26:75 Lu 18:13
□Lu 15:22
△Heb 4:16 1Jo 2:28 1Jo 5:14
◊Ps 34:15 Jer 29:12 Mt 7:8
+Joh 6:29
⊕Joh 13:34
⊙Re 14:13
×Joh 15:4 1Jo 2:24
#Joh 14:23 *Ro 8:9 Ro 8:16
⊙Mt 24:23 ⊙Re 16:13 □2Th 2:2 1Ti 4:1 ⊙Re 12:9 ⊙Re 16:13 △Mt 24:24 Re 16:14
◊Re 22:6
⊙2Jo 7
+1Co 12:3
⊕1Jo 2:22
⊙2Jo 7
×2Th 2:7
#Ac 20:30
⊙1Jo 5:2
*1Jo 5:4
□Joh 17:24 △2Ch 20:6 ◊Eph 2:2 Eph 6:12

[a] Or, "every spirit." [b] Or, "test the spirits." [c] Or, "the spirit."

what proceeds from the world and the world listens to them.† 6 We originate with God. He that gains the knowledge of God listens to us;⊕ he that does not originate with God does not listen to us.× This is how we take note of the inspired expression[a] of truth and the inspired expression[a] of error.⊙#

7 Beloved ones, let us continue loving one another, because love* is from God, and everyone who loves has been born from God□ and gains the knowledge of God.△ 8 He that does not love has not come to know God, because God is love.◊ 9 By this the love of God was made manifest in our case,† because God sent forth his only-begotten Son into the world that we might gain life through him.⊕ 10 The love is in this respect, not that we have loved God, but that he loved us and sent forth his Son as a propitiatory× sacrifice# for our sins.*

11 Beloved ones, if this is how God loved us, then we are ourselves under obligation to love one another.□ 12 At no time has anyone beheld God.△ If we continue loving one another, God remains in us and his love is made perfect in us.◊ 13 By this we gain the knowledge that we are remaining in union† with him and he in union with us,⊕ because he has imparted his spirit to us.× 14 In addition, we ourselves have beheld# and are bearing witness* that the Father has sent forth his Son as Savior○ of the world.□ 15 Whoever makes the confession that Jesus Christ[b] is the Son of God,△ God remains in union with such one and he in union with God.◊ 16 And we ourselves have come to know and have believed the love† that God has in our case.

†Joh 15:1
⊕Joh 10:
Joh 10:
×Joh 8:47
Joh 14:1
⊙Jude 11
#1Jo 4:1
*1Co 13:1
□1Jo 3:6
1Jo 4:16
△Joh 17:
◊Ex 34:6
Mic 7:18
2Co 13:1
†Ro 5:8
⊕Joh 3:16
Ro 8:32
1Jo 5:11
×Ro 3:25
1Jo 2:2
#2Co 5:21
*Heb 9:2
□Mt 18:33
Joh 15:1
Ro 13:8
1Jo 3:16
△Ex 33:20
Joh 1:18
◊1Jo 2:5
†Joh 6:56
Joh 15:4
Joh 17:2
⊕Joh 14:2
×1Jo 3:24
#1Jo 1:1
*1Jo 1:2
○Jude 25
□Joh 3:17
△Ro 10:9
1Jo 2:23
◊1Jo 2:24
†Joh 3:16

[a] Or, "the spirit." [b] "Christ," B; but omitted by ℵAVgSy[h].

God is love,[⊕] and he that remains in love[×] remains in union with God and God remains in union[*] with him. [17] This is how love has been made perfect with us, that we may have freeness[⊙] of speech[a□] in the day of judgment,[○△] because, just as that one is, so are we ourselves in this world.[◊] [18] There is no fear in love,[+] but perfect love throws fear outside,[⊕] because fear[⊙] exercises a restraint.[b×] Indeed, he that is under fear has not been made perfect[#] in love. [19] As for us, we love, because he first loved us.[*]

20 If anyone makes the statement, "I love God,"[□] and yet is hating his brother, he is a liar.[○] For he who does not love his brother,[△] whom he has seen, cannot be loving God, whom he has not seen.[◊] [21] And this commandment we have from him,[+] that the one who loves God should be loving his brother also.[⊕]

5 Everyone believing that Jesus is the Christ has been born from God, and everyone who loves the one that caused to be born loves him who has been born[×] from that one. [2] By this we gain the knowledge that we are loving the children[⊙] of God,[#] when we are loving God and doing his commandments. [3] For this is what the love[*] of God means, that we observe his commandments; and yet his commandments are not burdensome,[□] [4] because everything that has been born[△] from God conquers[⊙] the world.[⊙◊] And this is the conquest[*] that has conquered[+] the world, our faith.[n]

5 Who is the one that conquers[⊕] the world[×] but he who has faith[#] that Jesus is the Son of

⊕1Jo 4:8 ×Mt 22:37
*Joh 17:21 □1Jo 2:28 △Ac 17:31 2Pe 3:7 ⊙2Co 3:12 ○Jude 4 ◊Joh 17:16 +Ro 8:15 ⊕2Ti 1:7 ⊙Re 11:18 ×Php 1:14 #1Jo 2:5
*1Jo 4:10
□1Jo 2:4
○1Jo 5:10 △1Jo 3:17
◊1Jo 3:2
+Mt 22:37
⊕Mt 22:39 Joh 13:34 Joh 15:12
×Joh 1:12 Joh 3:3 1Pe 1:23 1Jo 3:9 ⊙1Jo 5:21 #1Pe 1:22
*Joh 14:23 2Jo 6 □De 30:11 Mic 6:8 △1Jo 5:18 ○Re 2:7 ⊙1Jo 5:19 ◊Joh 16:33 +Re 15:2 +Re 12:11 n2Ti 4:7 ⊙1Co 15:57 ×Eph 6:12 #Eph 6:16

[a] Or, "have boldness." [b] Or, "fear has a checking (correction, punishment)." Compare Matthew 25:46, where the same Greek word κόλασις (*ko'la.sis*) occurs.

God? 6 This is he that came by means of water[o] and blood, Jesus Christ; not with the water[*] only, but with the water and with the blood.[□] And the spirit[△] is that which is bearing witness, because the spirit is the truth. 7 For there are three witness bearers, 8 the spirit[◊] and the water[+] and the blood,[⊕] and the three are in agreement.[a×]

9 If we receive the witness men give,[#] the witness God gives is greater, because this is the witness God gives, the fact that he has borne witness[*] concerning his Son. 10 The person turning his faith to the Son of God has the witness[□] given in his own case.[b] The person not having faith in God has made him a liar,[o△] because he has not turned his faith to the witness given,[◊] which God as witness[+] has given concerning his Son. 11 And this is the witness given, that God gave us everlasting life, and this life is in his Son.[⊕] 12 He that has the Son has this life; he that does not have the Son of God does not have this life.[×]

13 I write YOU these things that YOU may know that YOU have life everlasting,[#] YOU who turn YOUR faith to the name of the Son of God.[*] 14 And this is the freeness of speech[c] which we have toward him,[□] that, no matter what it is that we ask according to his will, he hears us.[△] 15 Further, if we know he hears us respecting whatever we are asking,[◊] we know we are to have the things asked since we have asked them of him.[+]

16 If anyone catches sight of his brother

[o] Re 1:15
[*] Eph 5:26
[□] Ac 20:28 Eph 1:7
[△] Mt 3:16 Joh 1:33
[◊] Lu 4:18
[+] Heb 10:22
[⊕] Heb 9:14
[×] 1Ti 3:16
[#] Joh 1:29 Joh 1:32 Joh 1:49
[*] Mr 1:11 Lu 9:35 Joh 12:28
[□] Ro 8:16
[o] Re 2:2
[△] Joh 3:33
[◊] 1Co 15:15
[+] Ga 4:6
[⊕] Joh 17:3
[×] Joh 3:36
[#] 1Jo 1:2
[*] Joh 20:31
[□] Heb 4:16 1Jo 3:21
[△] Mt 7:7 Joh 11:42
[◊] Joh 14:13
[+] Ro 8:23 2Ti 4:8

[a] Literally, "the three (witness bearers) are for the one thing."
[b] Or, "in himself." [c] Or, "this is the confidence."

sinning a sin⊙⊕ that does not incur death,[a]○ he will[b] ask, and he will give life to him,× yes, to those not sinning so as to incur death. There is a sin# that does incur death.* It is concerning that sin that I do not tell him to make request.□ 17 All unrighteousness is sin;△ and yet there is a sin that does not incur death.[a]

18 We know that every person that has been born◊ from God does not practice sin, but the One born from God[c] watches him, and the wicked one does not fasten his hold on him.+ 19 We know we originate with God,⊕ but the whole world○ is lying in the power of the wicked one.× 20 But we know that the Son of God has come,# and he has given us intellectual* capacity that we may gain the knowledge of the true one.□ And we are in union△ with the true one, by means of his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true◊ God and life everlasting.+ 21 Little children,○ guard yourselves from idols.⊙⊕

⊙Mt 12:31
○Re 1:18
⊕Ps 51:5
Isa 6:7
Jer 31:34
Jas 5:15
1Jo 1:9
×Jas 5:20
#Mt 12:31
Mr 3:29
Lu 12:10
Heb 6:6
Heb 10:26
*Ac 5:5
□2Jo 11
△1Jo 3:4
◊1Jo 5:1
+Joh 17:15
⊕Joh 8:47
⊙Re 11:15
×Mt 13:19
Joh 12:31
Joh 16:11
Heb 2:14
1Jo 2:13
#1Ti 3:16
*1Co 1:19
□1Co 2:12
△Joh 17:21
◊1Th 1:9
+Joh 17:3
⊕1Co 10:14
○Re 2:23
⊙Re 2:14

[a] Or, "a sin not to death." [b] Or, "must." [c] "The One born from God"; that is to say, Jesus Christ the Son of God (verse 1). But ℵSy[h] read: "But the one born from God keeps himself." Vg reads: "The generation of God keeps him."

THE SECOND OF

JOHN

1 The older man* to the chosen○ lady[a]□ and to her children, whom I truly love,[b]△ and not I alone but all those also who have come to know the truth,◊ 2 because of the truth that remains in us,+ and it will be with us forever.⊕ 3 There will be with us undeserved kindness,

○Re 17:14
*1Pe 5:1
3Jo 1
□1Pe 5:13
△Joh 11:5
1Co 16:14
◊Joh 8:32
Col 1:5
1Jo 3:18
+Joh 8:31
⊕Joh 17:17

[a] Or, "to the chosen woman, Cy'ri·a." [b] Or, "I love in the truth."

mercy and peace from God the Father[x] and from Jesus Christ the Son of the Father, with truth and love.[#]

4 I rejoice[*] very much because I have found[a] certain ones of your children[□] walking in the truth, just as we received commandment from the Father.[△] 5 So now I request you, lady,[b] as a person writing you, not a new commandment, but one which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.[◊] 6 And this is what love means,[+] that we go on walking according to his commandments.[⊕] This is the commandment, just as YOU people have heard from the beginning, that YOU should go on walking in it.[×]

7 The reason why is that many deceivers have gone forth into the world,[#] persons not confessing[○] Jesus Christ as coming[c] in the flesh.[*] This is the deceiver[□] and the antichrist.[○△] 8 Look out for yourselves, that YOU do not lose the things we have worked to produce, but that YOU may obtain a full reward.[○◊] 9 Everyone that pushes ahead and does not remain in the teaching[○] of the Christ does not have God.[+] He that does remain in this teaching is the one that has both the Father and the Son.[⊕] 10 If anyone comes to YOU and does not bring this teaching, never receive him into YOUR homes or say farewell[d] to him.[×] 11 For he that says farewell[d] to him is a sharer in his wicked works.[e#]

12 Although I have many things to write[○]

[x] 1Ti 1:2; 2Ti 1:2
[#] Eph 4:15
[*] 3Jo 3
[□] 1Co 7:14; 1Jo 2:13
[△] Eph 6:1
[◊] Joh 13:34; Joh 15:12; 1Pe 4:8; [+] 1Co 13:4
[⊕] Joh 14:15; 1Jo 2:5; 1Jo 5:3
[×] Joh 14:21
[#] Mt 24:24; Ac 20:29
[○] Joh 1:20; [*] 1Jo 4:2; [○] 1Jo 2:18; [□] 2Th 2:7; [△] 1Jo 2:22
[○] Jude 11; [◊] Ru 2:12; Ga 3:4; Heb 10:35; [○] Re 2:15; [+] 3Jo 9
[⊕] 1Jo 2:23
[×] 1Ki 13:16; Ac 19:9; [#] 1Ti 5:22; Re 18:4; [○] Jude 3

[a] Or, "I rejoiced very much at actually finding." [b] Or, "Cy'ri.a."
[c] Referring to his past coming; referring to past time as in a like case at 3 John 3 of the Greek participle. [d] Or, "a greeting." However, see Luke 10:5. [e] Vg[s] adds: "Look! I have told you beforehand so that you may not be confused in the day of the Lord." J[7,8] add: "(Look! I have told you beforehand that you may not be ashamed in Jehovah's day.)."

you, I do not desire to do so with paper and
3Jo 13 ink, but I am hoping to visit you and to speak
□Ga 4:20 3Jo 14 with you face to face,[a]□ that your joy△ may be
△Joh 17:13 ◊1Jo 1:4 in full measure.◊
○Mt 13:56 13 The children of your sister,○ the chosen
+1Pe 5:13 one, send you their greetings.+

[a] Literally, "mouth to mouth."

THE THIRD OF

JOHN

1Pe 5:1 2Jo 1 1 The older man to Ga'ius, the beloved,
□Joh 11:5 1Co 16:14 whom I truly love.[a]□
△1Ti 6:2 Phm 1 2 Beloved△ one, I pray that in all things you
◊1Co 16:2 +Mr 5:34 may be prospering◊ and having good health,+
⊕1Co 14:20 just as your soul is prospering.⊕ 3 For I rejoiced
very much when brothers came and bore wit-
□2Jo 4 ness to the truth you hold, just as you go on
walking in the truth.[b] 4 No greater cause for
thankfulness do I have than these things, that
×1Co 4:15 2Ti 1:2 Tit 1:4 Phm 10 I should be hearing that my children go on
walking in the truth.×
#Mt 25:38 ○Re 12:10 5 Beloved one, you are doing a faithful work#
in whatever you do for the brothers,○ and
⊙Mt 17:25 *Heb 13:2 ○Jude 12 strangers⊙ at that,* 6 who have borne witness
to your love○ before the congregation. These
□Tit 3:13 you will please send on their way in a manner
worthy of God.□ 7 For it was in behalf of his[b]
△1Co 9:12 1Co 9:15 ⊙Re 5:9 ◊Mt 10:41 Mt 25:35 Ac 17:7 Ac 28:7 1Pe 4:9 +Ro 12:13 name that they went forth, not taking any
money△ from the people of the nations.⊙ 8 We,
therefore, are under obligation to receive such
persons hospitably,◊ that we may become work-
ers with them in the truth.[c]+

[a] Or, "I love in the truth." [b] Or, "the." [c] Or, "become workers with the truth."

9 I wrote something to the congregation, but Di·ot're·phes, who likes to have the first place⊕ among them, does not receive anything˙ from us with respect.# 10 That is why, if I come, I will call to remembrance his works which he goes on doing,* chattering about us with wicked words.□ Also, not being content with these things, neither does he himself receive the brothers△ with respect, and those who are wanting to receive◊ them he tries[a] to hinder+ and to throw out⊕ of the congregation.

11 Beloved one, be an imitator,° not of what is evil, but of what is good.⊙× He that does good originates with God.# He that does evil has not seen God.* 12 De·me'tri·us has had witness borne to him by them□ all and by the truth itself.△ In fact, we, also, are bearing witness,◊ and you know that the witness we give is true.+

13 I had many things to write you, yet I do not wish to go on writing you with ink and pen.⊕ 14 But I am hoping to see you directly, and we shall speak face to face.[b]×

May you have peace.#

The friends send you their greetings.* Give my greetings□ to the friends by name.

⊕Mt 20:27 Ac 20:30
˙Col 4:16
#Heb 13:7 Heb 13:17
*1Co 4:19
□2Co 13:2
△Eph 6:21 Php 2:19 Col 4:7
◊2Co 7:15
+2Ti 4:15
⊕Mt 24:49
°1Co 4:16
⊙Mt 5:45
×1Pe 3:11
#1Jo 3:6 1Jo 3:9
*1Jo 3:10
□1Ti 3:7
△Ro 8:16
◊Joh 19:35
+Joh 21:24
⊕2Jo 12
×Ga 4:20
#1Pe 5:14
*Php 4:22
□Tit 3:15

[a] Or, "continues; makes it his practice." [b] Literally, "mouth mouth."

THE LETTER OF

JUDE

1 Jude,[a]° a slave* of Jesus Christ, but a brother of James,° to the called° ones who are loved in relationship with God the Father° and preserved□ for Jesus Christ:

*Jas 1:1
°Mt 13:57
⊙Re 12:9
°Re 14:1
□Joh 17:11 1Jo 5:18

[a] Or, "Judas."

△1Pe 1:2

2 May mercy and peace and love be increased to YOU.△

⊙Re 1:11 ○Re 7:10 ⊙Ac 2:44 ◊Ex 19:6 Heb 2:3 1Pe 2:9 +2Ti 4:7 ○Jude 14 ⊕2Pe 2:21 ⊙Mt 4:4 ×Ga 2:4 #1Pe 2:8 ○Jude 15 *Tit 1:16

3 Beloved ones, though I was making every effort to write○ YOU about the salvation○ we hold in common,○◊ I found it necessary to write YOU to exhort YOU to put up a hard fight for the faith+ that was once for all time delivered to the holy○ ones.⊕ 4 My reason is that certain men○ have slipped in× who have long ago been appointed# by the Scriptures to the judgment○ described below, ungodly○ men,* turning the undeserved○ kindness of our God into an excuse for loose conduct□ and proving false to our only Owner○△ and Lord, Jesus Christ.

⊙Re 22:21 □2Pe 2:14 ○1Ti 6:1 △2Pe 2:1

5 I desire to remind YOU, despite YOUR knowing all things once for all time, that Jehovah,[a] although he saved a people out of the land of Egypt,○◊ afterwards destroyed those not showing faith.+ 6 And the angels○ that did not keep their original position but forsook their own proper dwelling-place⊕ he has reserved with eternal bonds× under dense darkness for the judgment of the great day.# 7 So, too, Sod'om○ and Go·mor'rah○ and the cities about them, after they in the same manner as the foregoing ones had committed fornication excessively and gone out after flesh○ for unnatural use,* are placed before us as a warning example by undergoing the judicial punishment of everlasting○ fire.□

⊙Re 11:8 ◊Ex 12:41 ○Re 1:1 +Nu 14:35 Heb 3:19 ⊕Ge 6:4 2Pe 2:4 ×Lu 8:31 #2Pe 2:4 Re 20:1 ⊙Re 11:8 ○Mt 10:15

8 In like manner, notwithstanding, these men, too, indulging in dreams,○ are defiling the flesh and disregarding lordship△ and speaking abusively of glorious ones.[b]◊ 9 On the other hand, when Michael○+ the archangel had a dif-

⊙Re 17:16 *Ge 19:5 Le 18:22 ○Re 14:6 □Ge 19:24 2Pe 2:6 ⊙Mt 1:20 △2Pe 2:10 ◊Ex 22:28 +Da 10:21 Da 12:1 ○Re 12:7

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵC; God, Sy[h]; Jesus, BAVg.
[b] Literally, "of glories."

ference⊕ with the Devil and was disputing about Moses'○ body,○ he did not dare to bring a judgment against him in abusive terms,× but said: "May Jehovah[a] rebuke you."# 10 Yet these men are speaking abusively of all the things they really do not know, but all the things they do understand naturally○ like the unreasoning animals,* in these things they go on corrupting□ themselves.

11 Too bad for them, because they have gone in the path of Cain,△ and have rushed into the erroneous○ course of Ba'laam◊ for reward,○ and have perished○ in the rebellious talk of Ko'rah!+ 12 These are the rocks hidden below water in YOUR love○ feasts⊕ while they feast with YOU, shepherds○ that feed themselves without concern[b] for others;× waterless clouds○ carried this way# and that by winds;* trees in autumn time, but fruitless,○ having died twice, having been uprooted;□ 13 wild waves of the sea○ that foam up their own disgraces;△ stars with no set course, for which the blackness of darkness○ stands reserved forever.

14 Yes, the seventh man in line from Adam,○ E'noch,◊ prophesied also regarding them, when he said: "Look! Jehovah[c] came○ with his holy○ myriads,[d]+ 15 to execute judgment○ against all⊕ and to convict all the ungodly concerning all their ungodly deeds that they did in an ungodly○ way and concerning all the shocking things that ungodly sinners○ spoke against him."×

16 These men are murmurers, complainers about their lot in life, proceeding according to

⊕Da 10:13
○Mt 8:4
○Mt 5:29
×2Pe 2:11
#Zec 3:2
○Ro 1:26
*2Pe 2:12
□Ga 6:8
△Ge 4:5
Ge 4:8
1Jo 3:12
○Ro 1:27
○Re 11:18
○Mt 18:14
◊De 23:5
2Pe 2:15
+Nu 16:32
○Re 2:4
□2Pe 2:13
○Re 2:27
×Eze 34:8
○Re 1:7
#2Pe 2:17
*Eph 4:14
○Re 22:2
□Mt 15:13
○Re 4:6
△Isa 57:20
○Re 8:12
○Lu 3:38
◊Ge 5:22
○Re 1:8
○Re 5:8
○Re 14:7
+De 33:2
Zec 14:5
⊕Ps 149:9
○Ro 4:5
○Mt 9:10
×Mal 3:13
Mt 12:36

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; the Lord, BAVgSy[h]; God, ℵ. [b] Or, "fear." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵBAVgSy[h]. [d] Or, "holy ten thousands."

their own desires,[⊙#] and their mouths speak swelling things, while they are admiring personalities for the sake of their own benefit.[*]

17 As for YOU, beloved ones, call to mind the sayings that have been previously spoken by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ,[□] 18 how they used to say to YOU: "In the last time[○] there will be ridiculers, proceeding according to their own desires for ungodly things."[△] 19 These are the ones that make separations,[a◊] animalistic[b⊙] men,[+] not having spirituality.[c⊕] 20 But YOU, beloved ones, by building up yourselves on YOUR most holy faith,[×] and praying[○] with holy spirit,[#] 21 keep yourselves in God's love, while YOU are waiting for the mercy[*] of our Lord Jesus Christ with everlasting life[⊙] in view. 22 Also continue showing mercy[□] to some that have doubts; 23 save them[△] by snatching them out of the fire.[◊] But continue showing mercy to others, doing so with fear, while YOU hate even the inner garment that has been stained by the flesh.

24 Now to the one who is able to guard YOU from stumbling and to set YOU unblemished before his glorious[○] person[d] with great joy,[+] 25 to the only God our Savior[⊙] through Jesus Christ our Lord, be glory, majesty, might and authority[○] for all past eternity[e] and now and into all eternity. Amen.[⊕]

⊙Mr 4:19
#2Pe 2:18
*Le 19:15
Pr 28:21
Jas 2:9
□2Pe 3:2
○Mt 2:16
△Ac 20:30
1Ti 4:1
2Ti 3:1
2Pe 2:1
2Pe 3:3
◊Jas 3:16
⊙Jas 3:15
+Ho 4:14
Ho 9:10
⊕1Co 2:14
○Mt 5:44
×Col 2:7
1Th 5:11
#Ro 8:26
Eph 6:18
*2Ti 1:18
⊙Re 2:7
□Mt 5:7
△Ro 11:14
1Co 3:15
Jas 5:19
◊Am 4:11
Zec 3:2
○Re 18:1
+Php 1:10
⊙Lu 1:47
○Re 12:10
⊕Ro 16:27

[a] Or, "distinctions." [b] Literally, "soulical." [c] Literally, "the spirit." [d] Literally, "his glory." [e] Or, "before all time."

THE REVELATION

TO JOHN

1 The revelation° by Jesus Christ, which God gave him,* to show his slaves□ the things that must shortly take place.△ And he sent forth his angel°◊ and presented it in signs through him to his slave John,+ 2 who bore witness to the word God gave⊕ and to the witness Jesus Christ gave,× even to all the things he saw. 3 Happy# is he who reads aloud* and those who hear the words of this prophecy,° and who observe the things written in it;□ for the appointed time is near.

4 John° to the seven congregations° that are in the province of Asia:⊙

May YOU have undeserved kindness and peace from "The One who is and who was and who is coming",△ and from the seven spirits◊ that are before his throne,° 5 and from Jesus Christ, "the Faithful° Witness,"+ "The firstborn from the dead,"⊕ and "The Ruler° of the kings of the earth".×

To him that loves# us and that loosed us from our sins by means of his own blood*— 6 and he made us to be a kingdom, priests° to his God and Father□—yes, to him be the glory and the might forever.△ Amen.

7 Look! he is coming with the clouds,°◊ and every eye° will see him,* and those who pierced him;⊕ and all the tribes of the earth will beat themselves in grief because of him.× Yes, Amen.

8 "I am the Al'pha and the O.me'ga,"a# says Jehovah[b] God, "the One who is and who was and who is coming,°* the Almighty."

°Ro 2:5
*Joh 12:49
□Eph 6:6
1Pe 2:16
△Re 1:19
⊙Re 7:1
◊Re 22:16
+Mr 1:19
⊕Re 1:8
×Re 22:20
#Lu 11:28
*1Ti 4:13
°Re 22:10
□Jas 1:22
⊙Mt 4:21
°Re 2:7
⊙Ac 2:9
△Ex 3:14
Re 1:8
◊Re 4:5
°Re 3:21
⊙Re 3:14
+Ps 89:37
°Mt 9:23
⊕Col 1:18
×Ps 89:27
Re 19:16
#Tit 3:4
1Jo 1:7
*Heb 9:14
⊙Re 20:6
□Ex 19:6
Re 5:10
△1Ti 6:16
°Re 10:1
◊Da 7:13
⊙Re 1:14
+Eph 1:18
⊕Mt 25:45
×Mt 24:30
#Isa 44:6
Re 21:6
°Mt 24:30
*Re 4:8

a Or, "the A and the Z." Compare, "the Alaph and the Taw," Syh.
b Jehovah, J7,8,13,14,16-18; the Lord, ℵAVgSyh.

⊙Re 2:10
○Re 2:2
□Ro 8:17
⊙Re 6:14
○Re 6:9
⊙Re 19:10
△Ac 10:10
◊1Co 5:5
+Re 1:15
○Re 2:1
⊕Re 1:4
⊙Ac 18:19
×Re 2:8
#Re 2:12
*Re 2:18
○Re 3:14
□Re 3:1
△Re 3:7
⊙Re 3:18
○Re 2:1
◊Re 1:20
+Da 7:13
⊙Re 12:1
○Re 3:18
⊕Re 19:12
×Re 2:18
#Re 1:10
⊙Re 7:17
*Re 1:20
○Re 2:12
□Isa 49:2
Eph 6:17
Heb 4:12
⊙Re 18:23
○Re 5:12
△Mt 17:2
Re 10:1
◊Mt 17:7
+Ac 2:24
Col 1:18
Re 1:5
⊕Joh 6:40
Re 2:8
×Lu 24:5
#Ro 6:9
Heb 7:24

9 I John, YOUR brother and a sharer with YOU in the tribulation⊙ and kingdom and endurance○ in company with Jesus,□ came to be in the isle⊙ which is called Pat'mos for speaking about God and bearing witness○ to Jesus.[a] 10 By inspiration[b]⊙△ I came to be in the Lord's day,[c]◊ and I heard behind me a strong voice+ like that of a trumpet, 11 saying: "What you see write○ in a scroll and send it to the seven congregations,⊕ in Eph'e·sus⊙ and in Smyr'na× and in Per'ga·mum# and in Thy·a·ti'ra* and in Sar'dis□ and in Philadelphia△ and in La·o·di·ce'a."○

12 And I turned to see the voice that was speaking with me, and, having turned, I saw seven golden⊙ lampstands,○◊ 13 and in the midst of the lampstands someone like a son of man,+ clothed with a garment that reached down to the feet, and girded at the breasts with a golden girdle. 14 Moreover, his head⊙ and his hair were white as white wool, as snow, and his eyes○ as a fiery flame,⊕ 15 and his feet were like fine copper× when glowing in a furnace, and his voice# was as the sound of many waters.⊙ 16 And he had in his right hand seven stars,* and out of his mouth a sharp long two-edged sword○□ was protruding, and his countenance was as the sun when it shines⊙ in its power.○△ 17 And when I saw him, I fell as dead at his feet.

And he laid his right hand upon me and said: "Do not be fearful.◊ I am the First[d]+ and the Last,⊕ 18 and the living one;× and I became dead, but, look! I am living for ever and ever,# and

[a] Literally, "for the word of (about) God and the witness borne of Jesus." [b] Or, "In spirit." [c] Or, "I came to be under inspiration on the Lord's day." [d] First, ℵVgSy[h]; Firstborn, A.

I have the keys of death° and of Ha'des.[a]° 19 Therefore write down the things you saw, and the things that are and the things that will take place after these.[n] 20 As for the sacred° secret of the seven stars□ which you saw upon my right hand, and of the seven golden lampstands:△ The seven stars mean[b] the angels of the seven congregations, and the seven lampstands mean[b] seven congregations.◊

2 "To the angel+ of the congregation in Eph'esus⊕ write:° These are the things that he says who holds the seven stars× in his right hand, he who walks in the midst of the seven golden lampstands:p# 2 'I know your deeds,°* and your hard work and endurance,° and that you cannot bear evil men, and that you put those to the test° who say they are apostles,°□ but they are not, and you found them liars.° 3 You are also showing endurance,△ and you have borne up for my name's◊ sake and have not grown weary. 4 Nevertheless, I hold this against you, that you have left the love° you had at first.+

5 " 'Therefore remember from what you have fallen, and repent⊕ and do the former deeds. If you do not, I am coming to you,× and I will remove your lampstand# from its place, unless you repent.° 6 Still, you do have this, that you hate* the deeds of the sect° of Nic·o·la'us,c□ which I also hate.° 7 Let the one who has an ear hear what the spirit°△ says to the congregations:° To him that conquers° I will grant to eat of the tree of life,°◊ which is in the paradise[d]° of God.'

°Re 2:10 °Re 6:8
nRe 4:1 °Re 10:7 □Re 1:16
△Re 1:12
◊Mt 5:16 Php 2:15
+Mr 13:27
⊕Ac 19:1 °Re 3:12
×Re 1:16
#Re 1:13 pRe 11:4 °Re 2:23 *Re 2:19 °Re 14:12
□2Co 11:13 °Re 3:10 °Re 21:14 °Re 21:8
△Heb 12:3
◊1Pe 4:14
°Re 2:19
+Mt 24:12
⊕Re 3:19
×Re 2:16
#Re 1:20
*Ps 139:21
□Re 2:15
°Re 2:16
△1Jo 4:2
°Ac 5:17
°Re 17:16
°Re 22:17
°Re 22:16
◊Ro 2:7 Re 2:10
°Re 3:5
°Re 21:6
°Lu 23:43

[a] Ha'des, ℵA; She'ol, J[7,8,13,16-18]; Shi'ul, Sy[h]. [b] Or, "are." [c] Or, "deeds of the Nic·o·la'i·tans." [d] Paradise, ℵAVgSy[h]J[11-13,16]; garden, J[17,18].

8 "And to the angel[+] of the congregation in
Smyr'na write: These are the things that he
says, 'the First[a] and the Last,'[⊕] who became
dead and came to life again: [×] 9 'I know your
tribulation and poverty—but you are rich[#]—
and the blasphemy by those who say they them-
selves are Jews,[*] and yet they are not but are
a synagogue[○] of Satan.[□] 10 Do not be afraid of
the things you are destined to suffer.[△] Look!
the Devil[○] will keep on throwing some of YOU
into prison[○] that YOU may be fully put to the
test, and that YOU may have tribulation[⊙◊] ten
days.[○] Prove yourselves faithful even with the
danger of death,[b⊙+] and I will give you the
crown[○] of life.[⊕] 11 Let the one who has an ear
hear[×] what the spirit[#] says to the congrega-
tions: He that conquers will by no means be
harmed by the second death.'[*]

12 "And to the angel of the congregation in
Per'ga·mum write: These are the things that
he says who has the sharp long two-edged
sword: [⊙□] 13 'I know where you are dwelling, that
is, where the throne of Satan[○] is, and yet you
keep on holding fast my name,[△] and you did
not deny your faith in me[◊] even in the days of
An'ti·pas, my witness,[*] the faithful one, who was
killed[⊕] by YOUR side, where Satan is dwelling.

14 " 'Nevertheless, I have a few things against
you, that you have there those holding fast
the teaching of Ba'laam,[×] who went to teaching
Ba'lak[#] to put a stumblingblock before the sons
of Israel, to eat things sacrificed[○] to idols[○] and
to commit fornication.[*] 15 So you, also, have
those holding fast the teaching[⊙] of the sect

+Mr 13:27
⊕Re 1:17
×Ro 14:9
#Jas 2:5
*Ro 2:29
○Re 3:9
□2Co 11:14
△Mt 10:23
⊙Re 20:2
○Re 20:7
⊙Re 2:22
◊Ro 8:35
○Re 9:6
⊙Re 20:13
+2Ti 2:11
○Re 9:7
⊕Ro 2:7
Jas 1:12
×Re 13:9
#1Jo 4:2
*Re 20:6
□Heb 4:12
Re 1:16
Re 19:15
⊙Re 6:8
○Re 12:9
△Re 2:3
◊Joh 14:1
+Ac 1:8
⊕Mt 24:9
×Nu 22:5
Nu 31:8
2Pe 2:15
Jude 11
#Nu 22:4
⊙Mt 9:13
○Re 9:20
*Nu 25:2
Nu 31:16
Ac 15:29
⊙Mt 7:28

[a] First, ℵVgSy[h]; Firstborn, A. [b] Or, "faithful until death."

of Nic·o·la′us[a□] likewise. 16 Therefore repent.° If you do not, I am coming to you quickly, and I will fight[△] with them with the long sword of my mouth.[◊]

17 " 'Let the one who has an ear hear what the spirit[+] says to the congregations:[⊕] To him that conquers I will give some of the hidden man′na,[b×] and I will give him a little white stone, and upon the little stone a new name[⊙#] written which no one knows except the one receiving it.'

18 "And to the angel of the congregation in Thy·a·ti′ra* write: These are the things that the Son of God says, he who has the eyes like a fiery flame,[□] and his feet are like fine copper:[△] 19 'I know your deeds, and your love° and faith[◊] and ministry and endurance, and that your deeds[+] of late are more than those formerly.

20 " 'Nevertheless, I do hold this against you, that you tolerate that woman Jez′e·bel,[⊕] who calls herself a prophetess,° and she teaches[○×] and misleads my slaves[□] to commit fornication and to eat things sacrificed to idols.[△] 21 And I gave her time to repent,[◊] but she is not willing to repent of her fornication.[+] 22 Look! I am about to throw her into a sickbed, and those committing adultery[⊙] with her into great tribulation,° unless they repent of her deeds. 23 And her children[⊙] I will kill with deadly plague,[c] so that all the congregations will know that I am he who searches the inmost thoughts[d] and hearts,[⊕] and I will give to YOU individually according to YOUR deeds.[○×]

24 " 'However, I say to the rest of YOU who are in Thy·a·ti′ra, all those who do not have this

□Re 2:6
○Re 3:19
△Isa 11:4
◊Re 1:16
+1Jo 4:2
⊕Re 2:7
×Ex 16:15
Ex 16:31
Ps 78:24
Joh 6:51
Heb 9:4
⊙Re 3:5
#Re 3:12
*Ac 16:14
□Re 1:14
Re 19:12
△Re 1:15
○Re 12:11
◊Heb 11:1
+Jas 2:20
⊕1Ki 16:31
2Ki 9:22
⊙Lu 2:36
○Mt 5:19
×1Ti 2:12
□Eph 6:6
△Re 2:14
◊Ro 2:4
+Re 21:8
⊙Mt 5:27
○Re 7:14
⊙Mt 10:21
⊕1Sa 16:7
1Ch 28:9
Ps 7:9
Jer 11:20
Ac 1:24
○Re 3:2
×Ps 62:12
Jer 17:10
Mt 16:27
Re 22:12

[a] Or, "teaching of the Nic·o·la′i·tans." [b] Or, "the man′na laid up."
[c] Or, "with death." [d] Literally, "the kidneys."

teaching, the very ones who did not get to know the "deep things of Satan", as they say: I am not putting upon YOU any other burden.⊙# 25 Just the same, hold fast what YOU have* until I come. 26 And to him that conquers and observes my deeds down to the complete end□ I will give authority over the nations,△ 27 and he shall shepherd○ the people with an iron rod◊ so that they will be broken to pieces like clay vessels,[a]+ the same as I have received from my Father, 28 and I will give him the morning star.⊕ 29 Let the one who has an ear hear what the spirit× says to the congregations.'#

3 "And to the angel* of the congregation in Sar'dis write: These are the things that he says who has the seven spirits□ of God and the seven stars:△ 'I know your deeds, that you have the name that you are alive, but you are dead.⊙◊ 2 Become watchful,+ and fix firmly the things remaining that were ready to die, for I have not found your deeds○ fully performed before my God.⊕ 3 Therefore, continue mindful of how you have received× and how you heard, and go on keeping it,# and repent.* Certainly unless you wake up, I shall come as a thief,□ and you will not know at all at what hour I shall come upon you.△

4 " 'Nevertheless, you do have a few persons[b] in Sar'dis who did not defile◊ their outer garments, and they shall walk with me in white ones,[n] because they are worthy.+ 5 He that conquers⊙ will thus be arrayed in white outer garments,⊕ and I will by no means blot out his

⊙Mt 20:12 #Ac 15:28 *Re 3:11
□Mt 24:14 △Ps 2:8 Mt 19:28 Lu 22:29 Re 3:21 Re 20:4
○Re 7:17
◊Re 12:5 Re 16:14 Re 19:15
+Ps 2:9 Mic 4:13
⊕Nu 24:17 Re 22:16
×1Jo 4:2
#Re 2:7
*Mr 13:27
□Re 1:4 Re 4:5
△Re 1:16
⊙Re 14:13
◊Jas 2:26
+Lu 21:34
○Re 20:12
⊕2Co 6:1
×Mt 10:8 1Co 4:7
#Lu 21:36
*2Co 7:10
□Re 16:15
△Mt 24:42 Lu 12:39
◊Jas 1:27
nRe 3:18
+Eph 4:1
⊙Re 5:5
⊕Re 4:4

[a] Literally, "with an iron rod, as the clay vessels are broken to pieces." [b] Literally, "names."

name[o] from the book[o] of life,[x] but I will make acknowledgment of his name before my Father[#] and before his angels.[*] 6 Let the one who has an ear hear what the spirit[□] says to the congregations.'

7 "And to the angel[△] of the congregation in Philadelphia write: These are the things he says who is holy,[◊] who is true,[+] who has the key of David,[o⊕] who opens so that no one will shut, and shuts so that no one opens: 8 'I know your deeds—look! I have set before you an opened door,[ox] which no one can shut—that you have a little power, and you kept my word and did not prove false to my name.[#] 9 Look! I will give those from the synagogue[o] of Satan who say they are Jews,[o*] and yet they are not but are lying[o□]—look! I will make them come and do obeisance[o] before your feet and make them know I have loved you.[△] 10 Because you kept the message about my endurance,[a◊] I will also keep[+] you from the hour of test which is destined[o] to come upon the whole inhabited earth,[⊕] to put a test[o] upon those dwelling on the earth. 11 I am coming quickly.[x] Keep on holding fast what you have,[#] that no one may take your crown.

12 " 'The one that conquers I will make a pillar[*] in the temple[□] of my God, and he will not by any means go out from it any more, and I will write[o] upon him the name of my God and the name of the city[o] of my God, the new Jerusalem[△] which descends out of heaven from my God, and that new name of mine.[◊] 13 Let the one who has an ear hear what the spirit[+] says to the congregations.'

[a] Or, "kept what I said about endurance."

oRe 13:17
oRe 20:15
xEx 32:32
Ps 69:28
Php 4:3
Re 21:27
#Mt 10:32
*Lu 12:8
□1Jo 4:2

△Mr 13:27

◊Ac 3:14
+Re 19:11
oRe 22:16
⊕Isa 22:22
Lu 1:32

oxRe 3:20
x2Co 2:12

#Mt 25:21

oMt 4:23
*Re 2:9
o□Mt 2:2
□Joh 8:44
oRe 21:27
oMt 2:2
△Isa 43:4
◊Mt 24:13
Lu 8:15
Lu 21:19
Joh 16:33
Heb 12:3
oRe 6:11
+Joe 2:32
⊕2Pe 2:9
oMt 4:7

xRe 22:7

#Re 2:10

*Ga 2:9
□1Co 3:16

oRe 10:4

oRe 11:8

△Re 21:2

◊Re 14:1
Re 22:4
+1Jo 4:2

14 "And to the angel of the congregation in
○Col 2:1 ⊕2Co 1:20 ⊙Re 17:14 ×Re 19:11 #Ps 89:37 ○Mr 10:6 *Pr 8:22 *LXX* Joh 1:1 Col 1:15
La·o·di·ce'a○ write: These are the things the
Amen⊕ says, the faithful○ and true× witness,#
the beginning of the creation○ by God:* 15 'I
know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor
hot. I wish you were cold or else hot. 16 So, be-
cause you are lukewarm and neither hot nor
cold, I am going to vomit[a] you out of my mouth.
□Ho 12:8 1Co 4:8
17 Because you say: "I am rich□ and have ac-
quired riches and do not need anything at all,"
△2Pe 1:9 ◊Pr 13:7 ⊙Re 13:16 ○Mt 11:5 ⊙Re 4:4 +Job 23:10 1Pe 1:7 ○Re 5:12 nRe 4:4 ⊕Re 2:9
but you do not know you are miserable and piti-
able and poor○ and blind○△ and naked,◊ 18 I ad-
vise you to buy from me gold⊙+ refined by fire
that you may become rich,○⊕ and white outer
garments[n] that you may become dressed and
that the shame of your nakedness may not be-
come manifested,× and eyesalve# to rub in your
eyes⊙* that you may see.

×Re 16:15 #1Co 2:10 ⊙Re 4:6 *Ps 19:8 ○Mt 10:37 □Heb 12:5 ⊙1Co 11:32 pJoh 2:17 ○Mt 3:2 △Jas 5:9
19 "'All those for whom I have affection○
I reprove and discipline.⊙□ Therefore be zealous[p]
and repent.○ 20 Look! I am standing at the door△
and knocking. If anyone hears my voice and
⊙Re 4:1 ◊Lu 12:36 +Joh 4:34
opens the door,⊙◊ I will come into his house and
take the evening meal+ with him and he with
me. 21 To the one that conquers I will grant to
○Re 4:3 ⊕Mt 19:28 Re 2:26 ×Heb 10:12
sit down with me in my throne,○⊕ even as I con-
quered and sat down× with my Father in his
throne. 22 Let the one who has an ear hear what
#1Jo 4:2 *Re 1:11
the spirit# says to the congregations.' "*

4 After these things I saw, and, look! an
⊙Mt 24:33
opened door○ in heaven, and the first voice
□Ex 19:16 Re 1:10 △Re 11:12
that I heard was as of a trumpet,□ speaking
with me, saying: "Come on up here,△ and I

[a] Vomit, AVgSy[h]; reprove, 2329 (10th century cursive manuscript), Arm 1,2,3. ℵ commands: "Keep (your mouth) still!"

shall show you the things which must take place."[+] [2] After these things I immediately came under the spirit's power: and, look! a throne[⊕] was in its position in heaven, and there is one seated upon the throne.[×] [3] And the one seated is, in appearance, like a jasper stone[#] and a precious red-colored stone,[a*] and round about the throne[○] there is a rainbow[□] like an emerald[△] in appearance.

4 And round about the throne there are[b] twenty-four thrones, and upon these thrones I saw seated twenty-four persons of advanced age[◊] dressed in white[+] outer garments,[⊕] and upon their heads golden[⊙] crowns.[×] [5] And out of the throne there are lightnings[#] and voices and thunders[*] proceeding; and there are seven lamps[○] of fire burning before the throne, and these mean[c] the seven spirits[□] of God. [6] And before the throne there is, as it were, a glassy sea[⊙△] like crystal.

And in the midst of the throne and around the throne there are four living creatures[◊] that are full of eyes[○+] in front and behind. [7] And the first living creature[⊕] is like a lion,[○] and the second living creature[×] is like a young bull, and the third living creature[#] has a face like a man's, and the fourth living creature[*] is like a flying eagle.[○□] [8] And as for these four living creatures,[n] each one of them respectively has six wings;[△] round about and underneath[d] they are full of eyes.[◊] And they have no rest day and night as they say: "Holy, holy, holy[e] is

[+] Da 2:29 Re 1:1
[⊕] Eze 10:1
[×] Ps 11:4 Isa 6:1 Eze 1:26 Da 7:9
[#] Re 21:11
[*] Re 21:20
[○] Re 5:11
[□] Ge 9:13
[△] Re 21:19
[◊] Eph 4:13 Re 4:10
[+] Re 6:11
[⊕] Re 3:4
[⊙] Re 9:7
[×] 1Pe 5:4
[#] Job 38:35
[*] Ex 19:16
[○] Re 8:10
[□] 1Co 2:10 Re 5:6
[⊙] Re 7:3
[△] 1Ki 7:23 1Ch 18:8
[◊] Eze 1:5 Re 4:9
[○] Re 5:6
[+] Eze 1:18
[⊙] Re 5:5
[⊕] Re 6:1
[×] Re 6:3
[#] Re 6:5
[*] Re 6:7
[○] Re 8:13
[□] Eze 1:10
[n] Re 5:8
[△] Isa 6:2
[◊] Eze 1:18

[a] Or, "a sar'di.us (or sar'di.an stone)." [b] There are, T.R.; I saw, ℵA. [c] Literally, "are." [d] Or, "within." [e] "Holy"; ℵ records it eight times here, but AVgSy[h] only three times as in the text above.

+Isa 6:3
⊕Am 4:13
LXX
Re 15:3
×Re 11:17

Jehovah[a]+ God, the Almighty,⊕ who was and who is× and who is coming."

9 And whenever the living creatures offer glory and honor and thanksgiving to the one

#Ps 47:8

seated upon the throne,# the one that lives for

*Ps 90:2
Da 4:34
Da 12:7
□Re 5:8
△1Ch 16:29

ever and ever,* 10 the twenty-four persons of advanced age□ fall down before the one seated upon the throne and worship△ the one that lives for ever and ever, and they cast their crowns before the throne, saying: 11 "You are worthy,

◊Re 5:13
+Re 7:12
Re 11:17
Re 12:10
⊙Re 10:6
⊕Eph 3:9
○Re 17:11

Jehovah,[b] even our God, to receive the glory and the honor◊ and the power,+ because you created⊙ all things,⊕ and because of your will they existed○ and were created."

×Re 4:2
⊙Re 6:14
#Eze 2:10
*Isa 29:11
Da 12:9
○Re 7:3

5 And I saw in the right hand of the one seated upon the throne× a scroll⊙ written within and on the reverse side,# sealed* tight with seven seals.○ 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud[c] voice: "Who is worthy to open the scroll and loose its seals?" 3 But neither in heaven nor upon earth nor underneath the earth was there a single one□ able to

□Mt 24:36

open the scroll or to look into it. 4 And I gave way to a great deal of weeping because no one was found worthy to open the scroll or to look into it. 5 But one of the persons of advanced age says to me: "Stop weeping. Look! the Lion⊙ that is of the tribe of Judah,○△ the root◊ of David,+ has conquered⊙ so as to open the scroll and its seven seals."

⊙Re 9:8
○Re 7:5
△Ge 49:9
Heb 7:14
⊙Re 6:2
◊Isa 11:1
+Re 22:16

6 And I saw standing in the midst of the throne⊕ and of the four living creatures× and in the midst of the persons of advanced age# a lamb* as though it had been slaughtered, hav-

⊕Eph 1:20
×Eph 1:21
#Eph 1:22
*Isa 53:7
Joh 1:29
1Pe 1:19

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16,18]; Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [c] Or, "great."

ing seven horns and seven eyes,[o] which eyes mean[a] the seven[b] spirits[□] of God that[c] have been sent forth into the whole earth. 7 And he went and took it right away out of the hand of the one seated on the throne.[△] 8 And when he took the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four persons of advanced age[◊] fell down before the Lamb, having each one a harp[+] and golden bowls[⊕] that were full of incense, and the incense[×] means[d] the prayers[○n] of the holy[○] ones. 9 And they sing[p] a new song,[#] saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll and open its seals, because you were slaughtered and with your blood[*] you bought persons for God[□] out of every tribe and tongue[⊙] and people and nation,[○] 10 and you made them to be a kingdom[n] and priests to our God,[△] and they will rule[○] as kings[e◊] over[f] the earth."[○]

11 And I saw, and I heard a voice of many angels around the throne[○] and the living creatures and the persons of advanced age, and the number of them was myriads of myriads[g] and thousands of thousands,[+] 12 saying with a loud voice: "The Lamb that was slaughtered[⊕] is worthy to receive the power and riches[○] and wisdom and strength[○] and honor and glory and blessing."[○]

13 And every creature[○] that is in heaven and on earth and underneath the earth and on the sea, and all the things in them, I heard saying:

[o] Re 7:17
[□] Re 1:4
[△] Ps 47:8; Isa 6:1
[◊] Re 5:14; 2Ch 29:25; Re 15:2
[+] Heb 9:4
[⊕] Ps 141:2; Re 8:4
[×] nCol 4:2
[○n] Re 8:3; Re 11:18
[p] Re 15:3
[#] Ps 33:3; Ps 144:9; Isa 42:10
[*] Mt 26:28; Heb 9:12
[□] Re 14:4
[⊙] Re 7:9
[○] Re 14:6
[n] Lu 22:29
[○] Re 11:15; Re 11:18
[△] Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9; Re 20:6
[◊] Re 22:5
[○] Re 7:17
[+] Da 7:10
[⊕] Isa 53:7
[○] Re 18:17
[○] Mr 12:30
[○] Re 7:12
[○] Re 8:9

[a] Or, "are." [b] Seven, ℵSy[h]; but omitted by AVg. [c] That (meaning the spirits), ℵVg; and which (meaning the eyes), A. [d] The incense means, ℵ and Vatican MS. 2066, of the 8th century; the bowls mean, A. [e] Will rule as kings, ℵVg codices; rule (or, are to rule) as kings, ASy[h]Vat.MS. 2066. [f] "Over"; as at Revelation 9:11; 11:6. [g] Or, "ten thousand times tens of thousands."

"To the one sitting on the throne[×] and to the Lamb be the blessing and the honor[#] and the glory[*] and the might for ever and ever." [14] And the four living creatures[□] went to saying, "Amen!" and the persons of advanced age[△] fell down and worshiped.

6 And I saw when the Lamb[◊] opened one of the seven seals,[+] and I heard one of the four living creatures[⊕] say with a voice as of thunder, "Come!" [2] And I saw, and, look! a white horse,[×] and the one seated upon it[#] had a bow, and a crown was given him,[*] and he went forth conquering[○□] and to complete his conquest.[△]

3 And when he opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature[◊] say, "Come!" [4] And another came forth, a fiery-colored horse, and to the one seated upon it there was granted to take peace[⊙] away from the earth so that they should slaughter one another, and a great sword was given him.[+]

5 And when he[⊕] opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature[×] say, "Come!" And I saw, and, look! a black horse, and the one seated upon it had a pair of scales[#] in his hand.[○] [6] And I heard a voice as if in the midst[*] of the four living creatures[□] say: "A quart[a] of wheat for a day's wage,[b△] and three quarts[c] of barley for a day's wage;[b◊] and do not harm the olive oil[⊙] and the wine."[○+]

7 And when he opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature[⊕] say, "Come!" [8] And I saw, and, look! a pale horse, and the one seated upon it had the name Death.

×1Ki 22:19 Re 4:2
#Joh 5:23
*Lu 2:14 Re 4:11
□Re 6:6
△Re 7:11
◊Re 5:6
+Re 5:5
⊕Da 7:10 Re 4:7
×Pr 21:31 Re 19:11
#Ps 45:4
*Eze 21:27 Re 14:14
○Re 11:7
□Re 12:7
△Re 16:14 Re 17:14
◊Re 4:7
⊙Mt 10:13
+Da 11:40 Mt 24:7
⊕Re 6:1
×Re 4:7
#Eze 4:16 Mic 6:11
○Re 7:9
*Re 5:6
□Re 7:11
△Mt 20:2
◊Mr 13:8
⊙Re 18:13
○Re 16:19
+Pr 21:17
⊕Re 4:7

[a] A choe'nix (Greek); equal to from 1½ pints to a quart. [b] Or, "for a de.na'ri.us"; equal to 17c, or 8d. 2f., then a day's wage. —Matthew 20:2. [c] Or, "three choe'ni.kes."

And Ha'des[a]° was closely following° him. And authority was given them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill° with a long sword°× and with food° shortage# and with deadly plague[b] and by the wild beasts+ of the earth.

9 And when he opened the fifth seal, I saw underneath the altar® the souls× of those slaughtered because of the word of God and[c] because of the witness° work which they used to have.# 10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying: "Until when, Sovereign° Lord°* holy and true,□ are you refraining from judging△ and avenging° our blood◊ upon those who dwell on the earth?" 11 And a white+ robe was given to each of them, and they were told to rest a little while longer, until the number was filled also of their fellow slaves and their brothers who were destined° to be killed® as they also had been.

12 And I saw when he opened the sixth seal, and a great earthquake°× occurred, and the sun became black as sackcloth# of hair, and the entire moon° became as blood,* 13 and the stars of heaven fell to the earth,[n] as when a fig tree shaken by a high wind casts its early figs.° 14 And the heaven departed as a scroll° that is being rolled up, and every mountain° and island° were removed from their places.□ 15 And the kings of the earth and the top-ranking ones and the military commanders[d] and the rich and the strong ones and every slave and free° person hid themselves in the dens and in the rock-masses°△ of the mountains. 16 And they keep saying to the mountains and to the rock-masses:

°Re 20:13
°Re 14:8
×Jer 15:3
Am 4:10
°Re 13:15
°Re 19:15
°Re 18:8
#Jer 15:2
Eze 5:17
Lu 21:11
+Le 26:22
Eze 14:21
Eze 33:27
®Re 8:3
×Le 17:11
°Re 19:10
#Re 20:4
*Ac 4:24
°Lu 2:29
°Mt 11:25
□1Jo 5:20
°Re 19:2
△Lu 18:7
Heb 12:23
Re 19:2
◊Ge 4:10
De 32:43
+Re 4:4

°Re 10:7

®Mt 24:9
Re 14:13

°Re 11:13
×Mr 13:8
#Isa 50:3
°Re 8:12
*Joe 2:31
Mt 24:29
Ac 2:20
nRe 12:4
°Mt 7:16

°Re 10:2

°Re 8:8
°Re 16:20
□Re 16:20

°Re 13:16

°Mt 7:24
△Isa 2:10
Isa 2:19

[a] Ha'des, ℵA; She'ol, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; Shi'ul, Sy[h]. [b] Or, "with death." [c] Or, "even." [d] Or, "the chil'i.archs"; each in command of 1,000 soldiers.

◊Ho 10:8 Lu 23:30 +Re 4:2 ⊕Re 5:6 ×Isa 13:6 Zep 1:14 #Zep 1:18 Ro 2:5 ⊙Re 8:6 *Joe 2:11 □Mt 25:31 △Re 16:16 ◊Ps 37:35 Ps 146:3 +Mt 24:27 ⊕Re 16:16 ○Re 12:12 ×Ps 37:35 Ps 146:3 ⊙Re 9:4 ○Re 13:16 #Mt 24:31 2Pe 1:11 Re 9:4 *Re 14:1 ⊙Re 12:5 ○Mt 2:6 □Ro 9:6 △Ge 29:35 Jg 1:2 1Ch 5:2 ◊Ge 29:32 +Ge 30:11 ⊕Ge 30:13 ×Ge 30:8 #Ge 41:51 *Ge 29:33 □Ge 29:34 △Ge 30:18

"Fall over us◊ and hide us from the face of the one seated on the throne+ and from the wrath of the Lamb,⊕ 17 because the great day× of their wrath# has come, and who is able to stand?"*

7 After this I saw four angels○□ standing upon the four extremities[a] of the earth, holding tight the four winds△ of the earth, that no wind might blow upon the earth or upon the sea or upon any tree.◊ 2 And I saw another angel ascending from the sunrising,+ having a seal of the living God, and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea,⊕ 3 saying: "Do not harm the earth or the sea○ or the trees,× until after we have sealed⊙ the slaves○ of our God in their foreheads."#

4 And I heard the number of those who were sealed, a hundred and forty-four thousand,[b]* sealed out of every tribe of the sons○ of Israel:○□

5 Out of the tribe of Judah○△ twelve[c] thousand sealed;

out of the tribe of Reuben◊ twelve[c] thousand;

out of the tribe of Gad+ twelve[c] thousand;

6 out of the tribe of Ash'er⊕ twelve[c] thousand;

out of the tribe of Naph'ta·li× twelve[c] thousand;

out of the tribe of Ma·nas'seh# twelve[c] thousand;

7 out of the tribe of Simeon* twelve[c] thousand;

out of the tribe of Le'vi□ twelve[c] thousand;

out of the tribe of Is'sa·char△ twelve[c] thousand;

---

[a] Or, "quarters; corners." [b] A hundred and forty-four thousand, MSS. Nos. 59,62-63,72,80, etc., VgSy^{h}; a hundred and forty thousand [with $\overline{\Delta}$ (=4) added by the first corrector's hand], A; a hundred and forty thousand, ℵ; ϱμδ′ (=144) thousand, Various MSS. as Nos. 1,18,114,145,152,179, etc. [c] Twelve, ℵAVg; ιϛ′ (=12), Various MSS. and Textus Receptus. ℵ omits Gad and Simeon.

8 out of the tribe of Zeb'u·lun◊ twelve[a] thousand;
out of the tribe of Joseph+ twelve[a] thousand;
out of the tribe of Benjamin⊙⊕ twelve[a] thousand sealed.×

9 After these things I saw, and, look! a great crowd,⊙# which no man was able to number, out of all nations[b] and tribes and peoples* and tongues,⊙ standing before the throne and before the Lamb, dressed in white robes,□ and there were palm branches△ in their hands.○ 10 And they keep on crying with a loud voice, saying: "Salvation⊙ we owe to our God,◊ who is seated on the throne,+ and to the Lamb."⊕

11 And all the angels× were standing around the throne and the persons of advanced age# and the four living creatures,* and they fell upon their faces before the throne and worshiped God,□ 12 saying: "Amen! The blessing⊙ and the glory and the wisdom and the thanksgiving and the honor and the power△ and the strength be to our God for ever and ever. Amen."[c]

13 And in response one of the persons of advanced age◊ said to me: "These who are dressed in the white robes,+ who are they and where did they come from?" 14 So right away I said to him: "My lord, you are the one that knows." And he said to me: "These are the ones that come out of the great tribulation,⊙⊕ and they have washed their robes and made them white× in the blood# of the Lamb. 15 That is why they are before the throne of God,* and they are

◊Ge 30:20
+Ge 30:24
⊙Ac 13:21
⊕Ge 35:18
×Re 7:3
#Ps 97:1
Mt 25:34
Joh 10:16
Re 22:17
○Re 19:6
*Ps 117:1
⊙Re 17:15
□Re 7:14
△Joh 12:13
○Re 13:16
⊙Re 19:1
◊Ps 3:8
+Re 4:2
⊕Ac 4:12
×Mt 25:31
Heb 12:22
#Re 11:16
*Re 14:3
□Ps 150:6
○Mt 14:19
△Re 4:11
◊Re 4:4
+Re 7:9
⊙Mt 13:21
⊕Mt 24:21
×Isa 1:18
#Heb 9:14
1Jo 1:7
Re 1:5
*Isa 6:1

[a] Twelve, ℵAVg; 𝔱6′ (=12), Various MSS. and Textus Receptus.
[b] Literally, "out of every nation." [c] Amen, ℵA, Vatican MS. 2066, VgSy[h]; but omitted by C.

rendering° him sacred service° day and night in
his temple,°□ and the one seated on the throne△
will spread his tent◊ over them. 16 They will
hunger° no more nor thirst any more, neither
will the sun beat down upon them nor any
scorching heat,+ 17 because the Lamb⊕ who is
in the midst of the throne° will shepherd°× them,
and will guide them to fountains of waters° of
life. And God will wipe out every tear from
their eyes."°#

8 And when he□ opened the seventh seal,△ a
silence occurred in heaven for about a half
hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels◊ that stand
before God, and seven trumpets were given
them.

3 And another angel arrived and stood at the
altar,+ having a golden incense vessel, and a
large quantity of incense⊕ was given him to
offer it with the prayers° of all the holy ones
upon the golden altar that was before the
throne. 4 And the smoke of the incense ascend-
ed from the hand of the angel with the prayers×
of the holy ones before God. 5 But right away
the angel took the incense vessel, and he filled
it with some of the fire# of the altar and hurled
it to the earth. And thunders* occurred and
voices and lightnings□ and an earthquake.△
6 And the seven angels° with the seven trum-
pets◊ prepared to blow them.

7 And the first one blew his trumpet. And
there occurred a hail+ and fire⊕ mingled with
blood, and it was hurled to the earth; and a
third of the earth was burned up,× and a third
of the trees was burned up, and all the green
vegetation°# was burned up.

°Re 22:3
°Re 14:15
□1Ki 8:42
Ps 44:15
LXX
Eze 10:16
°Mt 5:6
△Re 4:2
◊Re 21:3
+Isa 49:10
⊕Re 5:6
°Re 16:17
°Mt 9:36
°Re 8:11
×Mt 25:32
Joh 10:11
°Mt 5:29
#Isa 25:8
Re 21:4
□Re 6:1
△Re 5:1
◊Re 15:1
+Ex 30:1
Re 9:13
⊕Re 5:8
°Mt 21:22
×Ps 141:2
Lu 1:10
#Isa 6:6
*Ex 19:16
Job 40:9
Ps 18:13
Ps 29:3
□Ps 97:4
△Mr 13:8
Re 6:12
°Re 9:11
◊Re 8:7
Re 8:8
Re 8:10
Re 8:12
Re 9:1
Re 9:13
Re 11:15
+Job 38:22
Isa 28:17
⊕Ex 9:23
Ps 148:8
Joe 2:30
×Ps 97:3
°Re 9:4
#Isa 40:6

8 And the second angel blew his trumpet.
And a mass like a great mountain° burning*
with fire was hurled into the sea.□ And a third
of the sea became blood, 9 and a third of the
creatures° that are in the sea which have souls[a]°
died, and a third of the boats° were wrecked.
10 And the third angel blew his trumpet.
And a great star burning as a lamp° fell from
heaven,△ and it fell upon a third of the rivers
and upon the fountains of waters. 11 And the
name of the star is called Wormwood.[b] And a
third of the waters° turned into wormwood, and
many of mankind[c] died from the waters, be-
cause these had been made bitter.◊
12 And the fourth angel blew his trumpet.+
And a third of the sun° was eclipsed[d] and a
third of the moon[p] and a third of the stars, in
order that a third of them might be darkened°
and the day might not have illumination for a
third of it, and the night likewise.
13 And I saw, and I heard an eagle°⊕ flying
in midheaven[e] say with a loud voice: "Woe,
woe, woe× to those dwelling on the earth be-
cause of the rest of the trumpet blasts of the
three angels who are about to blow their
trumpets!"

9 And the fifth angel blew his trumpet. And
I saw a star# that had fallen from heaven
to the earth, and the key of the pit of the abyss*
was given him.[f] 2 And he[g] opened the pit of the
abyss,° and smoke ascended out of the pit as
the smoke□ of a great furnace,△ and the sun was
darkened,°◊ also the air, by the smoke of the

°Re 16:20
*Jer 51:25
□Ps 65:7
°Jas 1:18
°Re 16:3
°Re 18:19
°Re 18:23
△Isa 14:12
Lu 10:18
Re 12:9
°Re 12:15
◊Pr 25:26
Am 5:7
Am 6:12
Re 12:12
+Re 8:6
°Re 12:1
pRe 12:1
°Re 9:2
°Re 12:14
⊕Job 39:29
×Re 9:12
Re 11:14
Re 12:12
#Nu 24:17
Re 22:16
*Lu 8:31
Re 20:1
□Ex 19:18
Isa 6:4
Joe 2:30
°Re 9:11
△Ge 19:28
◊Joe 2:2
Joe 2:10
°Re 16:10

[a] Or, "lives." [b] Or, "Absinthe." [c] Literally, "of the men." [d] Or, "smitten." [e] Or, "in the meridian; directly overhead." [f] Or, "it." [g] Or, "it."

pit. 3 And out of the smoke locusts[+] came forth upon the earth, and authority was given them, the same authority as the scorpions of the earth have. 4 And they were told to harm no vegetation[⊙] of the earth nor any green thing nor any tree, but only those men who do not have the seal[○] of God on their foreheads.[⊕]

5 And it was granted the locusts, not to kill them, but that these should be tormented[⊙×] five months,[○] and the torment upon them was as torment by a scorpion[#] when it strikes a man. 6 And in those days[⊙] the men will seek death[*] but will by no means find it, and they will desire to die but death keeps fleeing from them.

7 And the likenesses of the locusts resembled horses[□] prepared for battle, and upon their heads were what were as crowns[○] like gold,[⊙△] and their faces were as men's[◊] faces, 8 but they had hair as women's hair.[+] And their teeth were as those of lions,[○⊕] 9 and they had breastplates[×] like iron breastplates. And the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots[#] of many horses running into battle. 10 Also they have tails and stings like scorpions;[*] and in their tails is their authority to hurt the men five months. 11 They have over them a king,[□] the angel[⊙] of the abyss.[○△] In Hebrew[a] his name is A·bad'don,[b◊] but in Greek he has the name A·pol'lyon.[c×]

12 The one woe is past. Look! two more woes[#] are coming after these things.[d]

13 And the sixth angel[*] blew his trumpet.[□]

+Ex 10:4
Ex 10:12
⊙Mt 6:30
○Re 20:3
⊕Re 7:3
⊙Re 11:10
×Re 16:9
○Re 9:15
#De 8:15
Re 9:10
⊙Re 10:7
*Job 3:21
□Joe 2:4
○Re 14:14
⊙Re 9:20
△Re 4:4
◊2Ti 2:2
+1Co 11:15
○Re 13:2
⊕Joe 1:6
×Eph 6:14
1Th 5:8
#Joe 2:5
*Re 9:5
□Pr 30:27
1Pe 2:17
⊙Re 14:19
○Re 11:7
△Re 9:1
Re 20:1
◊Job 26:6
×Lu 4:34
#Re 8:13
*Re 8:6
□Re 11:15

[a] As at Job 26:6; Psalm 88:11; Proverbs 15:11. [b] Or, "Destruction." [c] Or, "Destroyer." Vg adds: "And in Latin he has the name Exterminans [Exterminator]." [d] Or, "the following things."

And I heard a voice[△] from amidst the horns of the golden altar[◊] that is before God 14 say to the sixth angel, who had the trumpet: "Untie the four angels[+] that are bound[⊙⊕] at the great river Eu·phra'tes."[×] 15 And the four angels were untied, who have been prepared for the hour and day and month[○] and year,[#] to kill a third of the men.

16 And the number of the armies of cavalry[a*] was two myriads of myriads:[b] I heard the number of them. 17 And this is how I saw the horses in the vision,[○] and those seated on them: they had fire-red[n] and hyacinth-blue and sulphur-yellow[○] breastplates; and the heads of the horses were as heads of lions,[□] and out of their mouths fire and smoke and sulphur issued forth. 18 By these three plagues a third of the men were killed, from the fire and the smoke and the sulphur[△] which issued forth from their mouths. 19 For the authority of the horses is in their mouths and in their tails; for their tails are like serpents[◊] and have heads, and with these they do harm.

20 But the rest of the men that were not killed by these plagues did not repent of the works of their hands,[+] so that they should not worship[p] the demons[⊕] and the idols[○] of gold[○] and silver[×] and copper and stone and wood, which can neither see nor hear[#] nor walk; 21 and they did not repent of their murders[⊙*] nor of their spiritistic practices[c□] nor of their fornication[○] nor of their thefts.

10 And I saw another strong angel[△] descending from heaven,[◊] arrayed with a cloud,[○+] and a rainbow was upon his head, and

△Re 1:12
◊Ex 30:1
Re 8:3
+Ga 4:14
⊙Re 20:2
⊕Ps 142:7
Isa 42:7
Isa 49:9
×Ge 2:14
Re 16:12
Re 17:15
○Re 11:2
#Ac 1:7
*Ps 68:17
Joe 2:11
Re 19:14
⊙Mt 17:9
nZec 1:8
○Re 14:10
□1Ch 12:8
Pr 19:12
Pr 28:1
△Ps 11:6
◊Jer 8:17
+De 31:29
Jer 5:3
pRe 11:1
⊙Ac 7:41
○Re 14:14
⊕De 32:17
Ps 106:37
1Co 10:20
⊙Re 22:15
×Ps 115:4
Ps 135:15
#Da 5:23
○Re 14:8
*Ex 20:13
□Ga 5:20
△Jude 9
◊1Th 4:16
⊙Re 11:12
+Pr 16:15

[a] Or, "of the horsemen." [b] Or, "twenty thousand times ten thousand"; that is, 200,000,000. [c] Or, "their sorceries."

his face was as the sun,[⊕] and his feet[×] were as
fiery pillars, [2] and he had in his hand a little
scroll[⊙#] opened. And he set his right foot upon
the sea,[*] but his left one upon the earth,[□] and
he cried out with a loud voice just as when a
lion[△] roars. [3] And when he cried out, the seven
thunders[◊] uttered their own voices.

4 Now when the seven thunders spoke, I was
at the point of writing;[○] but I heard a voice out
of heaven[+] say: "Keep secret[a⊙] the things the
seven thunders spoke, and do not write them
down." [5] And the angel that I saw standing on
the sea and on the earth raised his right hand
to heaven, [6] and by the One who lives[⊕] for ever
and ever,[×] who created[○] the heaven[⊙] and the
things in it and the earth[#] and the things in it
and the sea and the things in it,[b*] he swore:
"There will be no delay[c□] any longer; [7] but in
the days[○] of the blast[d] of the seventh angel,[△]
when he is destined[○] to blow his trumpet,[◊] the
sacred[○] secret[e+] of God according to the good
news which he declared to his own slaves the
prophets is indeed brought to a finish."[⊙]

8 And the voice[⊕] that I heard out of heaven
is speaking again with me and saying: "Go,
take the opened scroll that is in the hand of
the angel who is standing on the sea and on
the earth."[× 9] And I went away to the angel and
told him to give me the little scroll. And he
said to me: "Take it and eat it up,[#] and it will
make your stomach bitter, but in your mouth
it will be sweet as honey."[* 10] And I took the
little scroll out of the hand of the angel and
ate it up,[□] and in my mouth it was sweet as

⊕Mal 4:2
Mt 17:2
×1Co 15:25
Re 1:15
⊙Re 13:8
#Ps 40:7
*Isa 57:20
Hab 1:14
Re 17:15
□Zec 14:4
△Re 5:5
◊Ps 29:3
Ps 104:7
Re 11:19
○Re 14:13
+Re 10:8
⊙Mt 1:19
⊕Jer 10:10
×Re 4:9
○Mt 19:4
⊙Re 12:7
#Ge 14:19
*Ex 20:11
Ac 4:24
□Isa 46:13
Hab 2:3
○Re 11:3
△Re 8:6
⊙Re 12:5
◊Re 11:15
○Mt 13:11
+Am 3:7
⊙Re 11:7
⊕Re 1:12
Re 10:4
×Re 10:2
#Eze 2:8
*Pr 27:7
□Jer 15:16

[a] Or, "Seal up." [b] "And the sea and the things in it," VgSy[h]; but omitted by ℵA. [c] Or, "time." [d] Or, "voice." [e] Or, "the mystery."

honey;△ but when I had eaten it up, my stomach was made bitter.◊ 11 And they said to me: "You must prophesy○ again+ with regard to peoples and nations and tongues and many kings."⊕

11 And a reed like a rod× was given me as he said: "Get up and measure the temple# sanctuary○ of God[a] and the altar and those worshiping○ in it.* 2 But as for the court that is outside□ the temple sanctuary, cast it clear out[b] and do not measure it, because it has been given to the nations, and they will trample the holy city underfoot for forty-two months.⊙ 3 And I will cause my two△ witnessesp◊ to prophesy○+ a thousand two hundred and sixty days○ dressed in sackcloth."⊕ 4 These are symbolized by the two olive○ treesc× and the two lampstands⊙# and are standing before the Lord[d] of the earth.

5 And if anyone wants to harm them, fire issues forth from their mouths and devours their enemies;* and if anyone should want to harm them, in this manner he must be killed. 6 These have the authority to shut up heaven□ that no rain○ should fall during the days of their prophesying, and they have authority over the waters to turn them into blood and to smite the earth with every kind of plague as often as they wish.

7 And when they have finished⊙ their witnessing, the wild beast that ascends out of the abyss○ will make war⊙ with them△ and conquerp them and kill them.◊ 8 And their corpses will be on the broad way of the great city○ which is in a spiritual sense called Sod'omp+ and Egypt,○ where their Lord was also impaled.e⊙⊕ 9 And

△Ps 119:103 Pr 24:13 Eze 3:3
◊Jer 5:14
○Re 11:3
+Mt 24:14
⊕Jer 1:10

×Ps 110:2

#2Co 6:16 1Pe 4:17
○Re 14:15
○Re 13:8
*Ps 24:3
□Eze 40:17
△Joh 8:17
◊1Ki 17:1 Mal 4:5 Lu 1:17 Joh 1:7
⊙Re 13:5
pRe 17:6
○Mt 7:22
⊕Re 12:6
+Ac 2:17 Re 11:18 Re 19:10
○Mt 24:3
⊙Mt 5:15
⊕Ps 69:11
×Ex 30:24 Ps 52:8 Zec 4:14 Ro 11:24
#Mt 5:14
*Jer 5:14 Jer 23:29

□Lu 4:25

○Mt 5:45

⊙Re 15:1

△Zec 14:2
○Re 17:8
⊙Re 12:7
pRe 12:11
◊Re 2:13
⊙Re 20:9
+Isa 1:10
pMt 11:23
○Mt 2:13
⊙Mt 20:19
⊕Heb 13:12

---

[a] God, ℵAVgSyʰJ¹⁸; Jehovah, J¹⁷. [b] Or, "leave it out." [c] Literally, "These are the two olive trees." [d] The Lord, ℵAVgSyʰJ¹⁸; the God, J¹⁷; the Lord God, Arm 1,2. [e] Or, "fastened on a stake or pole."

some persons of the peoples and tribes and tongues and nations[×] will look at their corpses for three and a half days, and they do not let their corpses be laid in a tomb.[○] 10 And those dwelling on the earth rejoice[#] over them and enjoy themselves, and they will send gifts[⊙] to one another, because these two prophets tormented[○] those dwelling on the earth.

11 And after the three and a half days spirit of life from God entered into them,[*] and they stood upon their feet, and great fear fell upon those beholding them. 12 And they heard a loud voice[□] out of heaven say to them: "Come on up here."[△] And they went up into heaven in the cloud,[⊙] and their enemies[○] beheld them. 13 And in that hour a great earthquake[⊙] occurred, and a tenth[◊] of the city[+] fell, and seven thousand[⊕] persons[a] were killed[×] by[b] the earthquake, and the rest became terrified and gave glory to the God of heaven.[#]

14 The second woe[*] is past. Look! the third woe is coming quickly.

15 And the seventh angel blew his trumpet.[□] And loud voices occurred in heaven saying: "The kingdom of the world[○] has become the kingdom of our Lord[△] and of his Christ,[◊] and he will rule[⊙] as king for ever and ever."[+] 16 And the twenty-four persons of advanced age[⊕] who were seated before God upon their thrones fell upon their faces[×] and worshiped God,[#] 17 saying: "We thank you, Jehovah[c] God, the Almighty,[*] the one who is and who was,[□] because you have taken your great power[○△] and begun ruling as king.[◊] 18 But the nations became wrathful, and

×Re 17:15
○Mr 5:3
#Ps 35:15
⊙Mt 2:11
○Re 14:10
*1Ki 19:19
□Ps 29:4
△Ps 50:5
Ps 147:2
⊙Re 14:14
○Mt 5:43
⊙Re 16:18
◊Isa 6:13
+Mic 4:10
⊕1Ki 19:18
Ro 11:4
×Ro 6:11
#Isa 66:5
*Re 9:12
□Re 8:6
△Ps 22:28
Ps 97:1
○Re 13:8
◊Ps 2:6
Eze 21:27
Lu 1:33
⊙Re 19:6
+Ps 145:13
Da 2:44
⊕Re 4:10
Re 14:3
×1Pe 5:6
#Re 7:11
*Am 4:13
LXX
□Ex 3:14
Re 16:5
○Mt 24:29
△Re 4:11
◊Ps 99:1

[a] Literally, "seven thousand names of men." [b] Or, "in." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; Lord, ℵAVgSy[h].

your own wrath came, and the appointed time
for the dead to be judged,° and to give their re-
ward°+ to your slaves the prophets[p⊕] and to the
holy° ones and to those fearing° your name, the
small and the great,× and to bring to ruin those
ruining the earth."°

19 And the temple sanctuary of God[a] that is
in heaven was opened, and the ark°# of his cove-
nant° was seen in his temple sanctuary.* And
there occurred lightnings□ and voices and thun-
ders and an earthquake and a great hail.

12 And a great sign△ was seen in heaven,
a woman◊ arrayed with the sun,° and
the moon° was beneath her feet, and on her
head° was a crown of twelve stars, and she
was pregnant. 2 And she cries out in her pains
and in her agony to give birth.+

3 And another sign was seen in heaven, and
look! a great fiery-colored dragon,°⊕ with seven
heads and ten horns and upon its heads seven
diadems; 4 and its tail× draws a third of the
stars# of heaven, and it hurled them down to
the earth. And the dragon kept standing before
the woman* who was about to give birth, that,
when she did give birth, it might devour her
child.□

5 And she gave birth to a son,°△ a male, who
is destined° to shepherd all the nations with an
iron rod.◊ And her child was caught away to
God and to his throne.+ 6 And the woman fled
into the wilderness,⊕ where she has a place pre-
pared by God, that they should feed°× her there
a thousand two hundred and sixty days.°#

7 And war[p] broke out in heaven:° Michael°*
and his angels battled with the dragon, and the

[a] God, ℵAVgSy[h]J[8,18]; Jehovah, J[17].

+1Th 4:16
⊕Re 11:3
⊙Re 18:8
°Re 22:12
pRe 18:20
⊕Re 13:7
°Re 18:10
×Ps 115:13

⊙Re 13:11

°Mt 24:38
#Ps 132:8
⊙Mt 26:28
*Hab 2:20
□Job 37:3

△Mt 24:30
◊Isa 51:2
Isa 54:1
Ga 4:26
°Re 21:23

⊙Mt 5:36

+Mic 5:3

°Re 12:9
⊕Re 20:2

×Isa 9:15

#2Co 11:15

*Ge 3:15
□Isa 66:9
△Isa 66:7
◊Ps 2:9
Ps 110:2
Da 2:45
Re 19:15
⊙Re 14:14
°Re 17:8
+Ps 2:6
Ps 110:1
Eze 21:27
Ac 1:6
⊕Ps 55:7
×Pr 30:8
Mic 5:4
#Re 12:14
⊙Mt 6:26
°Re 16:14
pRe 13:7
⊙Re 14:6
°Jude 9
*Da 12:1
Mt 24:21

dragon and its angels battled [8] but it did not
prevail, neither was a place found for them any
longer in heaven. [9] So down the great dragon
was hurled, the original serpent, the one
called Devil and Satan, who is misleading the
entire inhabited earth; he was hurled down to
the earth, and his angels were hurled down
with him. [10] And I heard a loud voice in heaven
say:

"Now have come to pass the salvation[a] and
the power and the kingdom of our God and the
authority of his Christ, because the accuser
of our brothers has been hurled down, who ac-
cuses them day and night before our God!
[11] And they conquered him because of the
blood of the Lamb and because of the word of
their witnessing, and they did not love their
souls[b] even despite the danger of death.[c] [12] On
this account be glad, YOU heavens and YOU who
reside in them! Woe for the earth and for the
sea, because the Devil has come down to YOU,
having great anger, knowing he has a short
period of time."

13 Now when the dragon saw it was hurled
down to the earth, it persecuted the woman
that gave birth to the male child. [14] But the
two wings of the great eagle
were given the
woman, that she might fly into the wilderness
to her place; there is where she is fed for a
period and periods and a half a period of time[d]
away from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent disgorged water like a
river from its mouth after the woman, to cause
her to be carried to her death by the river.

[a] Or, "victory." [b] Or, "lives." [c] Or, "souls until death." [d] Or, "for a time and times and half a time."

16 But the earth came to the woman's help, and
the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up
the river that the dragon disgorged from its
mouth. 17 And the dragon[○] grew wrathful at
the woman,[#] and went off to wage war with the
remaining ones of her seed,[○] who observe the
commandments[⊙] of God and have the work of
bearing witness[*] to Jesus.[○]

13 And it stood still upon the sand[□] of the
sea.

And I saw a wild beast[⊙△] ascending out of
the sea,[◊] with ten horns[+] and seven heads,[⊕] and
upon its horns ten diadems, but upon its heads
blasphemous[⊙×] names. 2 Now the wild beast that
I saw was like a leopard,[#] but its feet were as
those of a bear,[*] and its mouth was as a lion's[⊙□]
mouth. And the dragon[△] gave the beast[a] its pow-
er and its throne and great authority.[◊]

3 And I saw one of its heads as though
slaughtered to death, but its death-stroke[+] got
healed, and all the earth followed the wild beast
with admiration. 4 And they worshiped the
dragon[○] because he gave the authority[⊙] to the
wild beast, and they worshiped the wild beast
with the words: "Who is like the wild beast,
and who can do battle with it?" 5 And a mouth
speaking great things and blasphemies was
given it, and authority to act forty-two months[⊙⊕]
was given it. 6 And it opened its mouth in blas-
phemies[⊙×] against God, to blaspheme his name
and his residence,[b] even those residing in heav-
en.[#] 7 And there was granted it to wage war[○]
with the holy[⊙] ones and conquer[○] them,[c] and
authority was given it over every tribe and peo-

[○]Re 13:4
[#]Ge 3:15
[○]Mt 13:24
[⊙]Mt 5:19
[*]Re 1:9
[○]Re 17:6
[□]Jer 5:22
[△]Re 11:7
[⊙]Re 17:11
[◊]Isa 27:1
Isa 57:20
Da 7:2
Hab 1:14
Re 17:15
Re 21:1
[○]Re 13:6
[+]Re 17:12
[⊕]Re 17:9
[⊙]2Ti 4:17
[×]Ps 74:10
[#]Da 7:6
[*]Da 7:5
[□]Da 7:4
[△]Re 12:9
[◊]Lu 4:6
[+]Re 13:14
[○]Re 16:13
[⊙]Re 17:12
[○]Re 22:2
[⊕]Re 11:2
[⊙]Re 16:9
[×]Ex 5:2
[#]Re 12:12
[○]Re 19:11
[⊙]Re 16:6
[○]Re 17:14

[a] Literally, "gave it." [b] Or, "tent; tabernacle." [c] "And there was granted . . . conquer them," ℵVgSyʰ; but omitted by ACArmPᵗ.

ple and tongue and nation. 8 And all those who dwell on the earth will worship[◎] it;[a] the name of not one of them stands written in the scroll[○*] of life of the Lamb who was slaughtered[□] from the world's[◎] foundation.[○△]

9 If anyone has an ear,[p] let him hear.[◊] 10 If anyone is for being led captive, he goes away led captive.[†] If anyone practices killing with the sword, he must himself be killed with the sword.[⊕] Here is where it means the endurance[×] and faith[#] of the holy ones.

11 And I saw another wild beast ascending[*] out of the earth,[◎□] and it had two horns like a lamb, but it began speaking as a dragon.[△] 12 And it exercises all the authority of the first wild beast[◊] in its sight.[○] And it makes the earth and those who dwell in it worship the first wild beast, whose death-stroke got healed.[†] 13 And it performs great signs,[⊕] so that it should even make fire come down out of heaven to the earth in the sight of mankind.

14 And it misleads those who dwell on the earth, because of the signs[◎] that were granted it to perform in the sight of the wild beast, while it tells those who dwell on the earth to make an image[×] to the wild beast that[b] had the sword-stroke[#] and yet revived. 15 And there was granted it to give breath[c] to the image of the wild beast, so that the image of the wild beast should both speak and cause to be killed[○] all those who would not in any way worship the image[*] of the wild beast.

16 And it puts under compulsion all persons, the small and the great, and the rich and the poor,[◎] and the free[○] and the slaves,[p] that they

◎Re 14:9
*Da 12:1
Re 3:5
Re 21:27
○Re 17:8
◎Mt 4:8
○Re 17:8
pMt 13:15
□Isa 53:7
Mt 27:50
Re 5:6
△Eph 1:4
1Pe 1:20
◊Mt 11:15
†Zec 14:2
⊕Ge 9:6
Mt 26:52
×Mt 24:13
Heb 12:3
Re 14:12
#Re 2:10
◎Re 14:3
*Da 8:9
Re 17:10
□2Pe 3:10
△Eze 29:3
Mt 12:34
○Re 14:10
◊Re 13:1
†Re 13:3
⊕De 13:1
Mt 24:24
◎Re 16:14
×Ex 20:4
Mt 24:15
Ro 1:23
Re 19:20
Re 20:4
#Re 6:4
Re 13:3
○Mt 10:28
*Da 3:6
◎Mt 11:5
○Re 19:18
pRe 19:2

[a] Or, "him." [b] Literally, "who." [c] Or, "spirit; active force."

should give these a mark in their right hand° or upon their forehead,□ 17 and[a] that nobody might be able to buy or sell except a person having the mark, the name°△ of the wild beast or the number of its name.◊ 18 Here is where wisdom° comes in:* Let the one that has intelligence° calculate the number⊕ of the wild beast, for it is a man's× number; and its number is six hundred and sixty-six.[b]#

14 And I saw, and look! the Lamb* standing upon the mount Zion,°□ and with him a hundred and forty-four thousand[c]△ having his name◊ and the name of his Father°+ written on their foreheads. 2 And I heard a sound out of heaven as the sound of many[d] waters⊕ and as the sound of loud thunder; and the sound that I heard was as of singers who accompany themselves on the harp× playing on their harps. 3 And they are singing# as if a new song* before the throne and before the four living creatures□ and the persons of advanced age;△ and no one was able to master[e] that song but the hundred and forty-four thousand,[f]◊ who have been purchased+ from the earth.° 4 These are the ones that did not defile themselves with women;⊕ in fact, they are virgins.°× These are the ones that keep following the Lamb no matter where he goes.* These were purchased* from among man-

°Mt 3:12
□Re 14:9 Re 16:2 Re 19:20
°Mt 6:9
△Re 14:11
◊Re 15:2
+Re 17:9
°Re 17:9
⊕Re 15:2
×1Co 2:14 2Ti 3:8 1Pe 2:4 2Pe 3:7
#1Ki 10:14 Da 3:1
°Mt 21:5
*Joh 1:29
°Mt 3:9
□Ps 2:6 Mr 9:2 1Pe 2:6 2Pe 1:18
△Ob 17 Zec 9:9 Re 7:4
◊Re 2:17
+Re 3:12
⊕Re 1:15
×2Ch 5:12 Re 5:8
#1Ch 6:31 Isa 52:8
*Ps 33:3 Ps 149:1
□Re 15:7
△Re 19:4
◊Re 7:4
+1Co 6:20
°Re 14:18
⊕Nu 25:1 Lu 14:26
°Mt 1:23
×2Co 11:2
#1Pe 2:21
*1Co 7:23 Re 5:9

[a] "And," AP[47]Vg; but omitted by ℵCSy[h]. [b] Six hundred and sixty-six, ℵA; χξς′ [=666], P[47] and Vatican MS. 2066 (8th century). [c] A hundred and forty-four thousand, ℵCA; ϙμδ (=144) thousand, Various MSS. as Vatican MS. No. 2066 and Nos. 1,2,4,6,9,10, etc. [d] Or, "great." [e] Or, "learn fully." [f] The hundred and forty-four thousand, AVgSy[h]; the hundred and forty-one thousand, ℵ; ϙμδ (=144) thousand, Various MSS. as Vatican MS. No. 2066 and Nos. 2,4,6,8,9,10, etc. (See *Concerning The Text of The Apocalypse,* Vol. II, by H. C. Hoskier, 1929.)

kind as a firstfruits[○□] to God and to the Lamb,
5 and no falsehood was found in their mouths;[△]
they are without blemish.[◊]

6 And I saw another angel flying in mid-
heaven,[a○] and he had everlasting[○] good[p] news[+]
to declare as glad tidings to those who dwell on
the earth, and to every nation[○] and tribe and
tongue and people, 7 saying in a loud voice:
"FEAR God[⊕] and give him glory, because the
hour of the judgment[○] by him has arrived, and
so worship the one that made the heaven and
the earth and sea[×] and fountains of waters."[#]

8 And another, a second angel,[b] followed,[○]
saying: "She has fallen! Babylon[*] the great has
fallen,[□] she who made all the nations drink[○] of
the passion-arousing[p] wine[△] of her fornication!"[○◊]

9 And another angel, a third, followed them,
saying in a loud voice: "If anyone worships[⊙]
the wild beast and its image, and receives a
mark on his forehead or upon his hand,[+] 10 he
will also drink of the wine of the anger of God
that is poured out undiluted into the cup of his
wrath,[⊕] and he shall be tormented[○×] with fire
and sulphur[⊙#] in the sight of the holy angels
and in the sight[○] of the Lamb. 11 And the smoke
of their torment ascends[○] for ever and ever,[*]
and day and night they have no rest, those who
worship the wild beast and its image, and who-
ever receives the mark[□] of its name. 12 Here is
where it means endurance[○] for the holy ones,[△]
those who observe the commandments of God[◊]
and the faith[+] of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice out of heaven say:
"Write:[⊙] Happy[○⊕] are the dead[⊙×] who die in

○Ro 8:23
□Jas 1:18
△Pr 14:5
Re 21:27
◊Eph 5:27
Jude 24
⊙Re 19:17
○Mt 19:16
pMt 24:14
+Mr 13:10
○Mt 6:32
⊕Mt 10:28
⊙Re 17:1
×Ps 124:8
#Ac 14:15
○Re 19:14
*Re 17:18
Re 18:2
□Isa 21:9
Re 18:21
⊙Re 16:6
pRe 18:3
○Mt 5:32
△Jer 51:7
◊Re 17:2
⊙Re 22:9
+Re 13:16
⊕Ps 75:8
Jer 25:15
Re 11:18
○Re 18:7
×Mt 18:34
Re 20:10
⊙Re 19:20
○Re 16:19
#Re 21:8
⊙Re 17:8
*Eze 28:19
Mt 25:46
2Th 1:9
Re 19:3
□Re 13:16
○Lu 8:15
△Re 13:10
◊Isa 43:10
+Heb 10:38
⊕Re 1:3
Re 16:15
×Col 3:3
⊙Re 19:9
○Re 22:14
⊙Re 20:12

[a] Or, "in the meridian; directly overhead." [b] "Angel," ASy[h]; but omitted by ℵ.

union° with the Lord# from this time onward.* Yes, says the spirit, let them rest[a] from their labors,° for the things they did go right with them."

14 And I saw, and look! a white cloud,° and upon the cloud someone seated like a son[p] of man,□ with a golden° crown°△ on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand.

15 And another angel emerged from the temple° sanctuary,° crying with a loud voice to the one seated on the cloud: "Put your sickle in and reap, because the hour has come to reap, for the harvest°◊ of the earth is thoroughly ripe."[b]+ 16 And the one seated on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth, and the earth was reaped.

17 And still another angel⊕* emerged from the temple sanctuary that is in heaven, he, too, having a sharp sickle.

18 And still another angel emerged from the altar and he had authority over the fire.× And he called out with a loud voice to the one that had the sharp sickle, saying: "Put your sharp sickle in and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth,°# because its grapes have become ripe." 19 And the angel°* thrust his sickle into the earth and gathered the vine° of the earth, and he hurled it into the great winepress□ of the anger of God.△ 20 And the winepress was trodden outside◊ the city,+ and blood came out of the winepress as high up as the bridles of the horses,⊕ for a distance of a thousand six hundred furlongs.[c]×

15 And I saw in heaven another sign,# great and wonderful, seven angels* with seven plagues. These are the last ones,□ because by

[a] Or, "that they may rest." [b] Or, "is dried out." [c] Or, "of two hundred miles."

°Joh 6:56
#1Th 4:16
*1Co 15:51
°Joh 4:38
°Mt 17:5
pRe 21:7
□Mt 25:31
Re 1:13
°Re 17:4
°Mt 27:29
△Ps 21:3
°Mt 4:5
°Mt 27:51
°Mt 9:37
◊Mt 13:39
+Joe 3:13
⊕Re 9:11
×Jer 23:29
°Re 17:2
#De 32:32
°Re 18:21
*Re 9:11
°Mt 26:29
□Re 19:14
△Re 19:15
◊Re 22:15
+Re 21:2
⊕Pr 21:31
×Jer 25:33
Mt 24:21
#Re 12:1
*Mr 13:27
Re 16:1
□Re 21:9

means of them the anger of God is brought to a finish.[⊙△]

2 And I saw what seemed to be a glassy sea[○+] mingled with fire, and those who come off victorious[⊙] from the wild beast and from its image[⊕] and from the number[×] of its name standing by[a] the glassy sea,[#] having harps[*] of God. 3 And they are singing[○] the song of Moses[□] the slave of God and the song of the Lamb,[△] saying:

"Great and wonderful are your works,[◊] Jehovah[b] God, the Almighty.[+] Righteous and true are your ways,[⊕] King[⊙] of eternity.[c×] 4 Who will not really fear you,[#] Jehovah,[b] and glorify your name, because you alone are one of loving-kindness?[○] For all the nations will come and worship before you,[*] because your righteous decrees have been made manifest."

5 And after these things I saw, and the sanctuary of the tent[⊙□] of the witness[d△] was opened[◊] in heaven,[+] 6 and the seven angels[⊕] with the seven plagues emerged from the sanctuary, clothed with clean, bright linen[e] and girded about their breasts with golden girdles.[×] 7 And one of the four living creatures[#] gave the seven angels seven golden bowls that were full of the anger of God,[*] who lives for ever and ever. 8 And the sanctuary became filled with smoke because of the glory[□] of God and because of his power, and no one was able to enter into the sanctuary until the seven plagues[△] of the seven angels were finished.[○]

16 And I heard a loud voice[◊] out of the sanctuary say to the seven angels: "Go

⊙Re 15:8
△Re 16:17
○Re 16:3
+1Ki 7:23
1Ki 7:39
⊙Mt 12:20
⊕Re 13:15
×Re 13:18
#1Ch 18:8
Re 4:6
*Re 5:8
○Ro 15:9
□Ex 15:1
Heb 3:5
△Heb 2:12
◊Ps 111:2
Ps 139:14
+Re 19:6
⊕Ps 145:17
⊙Re 17:2
×Jer 10:10
1Ti 1:17
#Jer 10:7
○Re 16:5
*Ps 86:9
⊙Re 21:3
□Heb 8:2
Heb 9:11
△Ac 7:44
◊1Co 16:9
Col 4:3
+Re 11:19
⊕Re 1:20
Re 8:2
×Re 1:13
#Re 19:4
*Re 14:10
□Ps 102:16
Isa 6:4
△Le 26:21
○Ro 6:21
◊Isa 66:6

[a] Or, "upon." [b] Jehovah, $J^{7,8,13,14,16-18}$; Lord, ℵAVgSy^{h}. [c] Eternity, P^{47}ℵCVgSy^{h}; the nations, A, Vat. MS. 2066. [d] Or, "tabernacle of the testimony." [e] Linen, ℵP^{47}Vg$^{c.s}$Sy^{h}; stone, AC.

and pour out the seven bowls of the anger[+] of God into the earth."

2 And the first one[⊕] went off and poured out his bowl into the earth.[×] And a hurtful and malignant ulcer[#] came to be upon the men that had the mark of the wild beast[*] and that were worshiping its image.[□]

3 And the second one[△] poured out his bowl into the sea.[○◊] And it became blood as of a dead man, and every living soul[○] died, yes, the things in the sea.[+]

4 And the third one[⊕] poured out his bowl into the rivers[×] and the fountains of the waters.[⊙] And they became blood.[#] 5 And I heard the angel over the waters say: "You,[a] the one who is and who was,[*] the one of loving-kindness,[○] are righteous, because you have rendered these decisions,[□] 6 because they poured out the blood of holy[⊙] ones and of prophets,[△] and you have given them blood[◊] to drink.[○] They deserve it."[+] 7 And I heard the altar say: "Yes, Jehovah[b] God, the Almighty,[⊕] true and righteous[⊙] are your decisions."[×]

8 And the fourth one[#] poured out his bowl upon the sun;[*] and to the sun[c□] it was granted to scorch the men[d] with fire. 9 And the men[d] were scorched[△] with great heat, but they blasphemed[○] the name of God,[◊] who has the authority over these plagues, and they did not repent so as to give glory[+] to him.

10 And the fifth one[⊕] poured out his bowl upon the throne of the wild beast.[×] And its kingdom became darkened,[⊙#] and they began to

[+]Ps 69:24 Jer 10:25
[⊕]Re 8:7
[×]Re 20:1
[#]Ex 9:10 De 28:35 [*]Re 13:16 Re 13:17 [□]Re 13:15
[△]Re 8:8
[⊙]Re 18:24 [◊]Re 17:6 [○]Re 18:23
[+]Isa 57:20
[⊕]Re 8:10 [×]Ps 78:44 Isa 47:2 [⊙]Re 17:1 [#]Ex 7:20
[*]Ex 3:14 Re 1:4 [○]Ac 2:27
[□]De 32:4 Ps 119:137 [⊙]Re 19:8 [△]Ps 79:3 Mt 23:35 [○]Mt 6:25 [◊]Isa 49:26 [+]Re 18:20 [⊙]Re 19:2 [⊕]Am 4:13 *LXX* [×]Ps 19:9 [#]Re 8:12
[*]Re 7:16 [□]Isa 49:10
[△]Mt 13:6
[○]Re 16:2 [◊]Ro 2:24
[+]Re 14:7
[⊕]Re 9:1
[×]Re 13:1
[⊙]Mt 4:16 [#]Eph 4:18

[a] You, ℵCAVgSy[h]; You, O Lord, Textus Receptus; You, Jehova J[8,13,14,16]. [b] Jehovah, J[13,14,16-18]; Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [c] Literally, "it." [d] Or, "mankind."

gnaw their tongues for their pain, 11 but they blasphemed* the God of heaven for their pains and for their ulcers, and they did not repent of their works.

12 And the sixth one□ poured out his bowl upon the great river Eu·phra'tes,△ and its water was dried up,◊ that the way might be prepared for the kings+ from the rising of the sun. 13 And I saw three unclean inspired○ expressions[a]⊕ that looked like frogs come[b] out of the mouth of the dragon⊙× and out of the mouth of the wild beast and out of the mouth of the false○ prophet.# 14 They are, in fact, expressions inspired* by[c] demons○ and perform signs,○□ and they go forth to the kings△ of the entire inhabited○ earth, to gather them together to the war◊ of the great day○+ of God the Almighty.⊕

15 "Look! I am[d] coming as a thief.× Happy# is the one that stays awake and keeps his outer garments, that he may not walk naked* and people look upon his parts of shame."□

16 And they gathered○ them together△ to the place[e]◊ that is called in Hebrew Har–Ma·ged'on.[f]+

17 And the seventh one poured out his bowl upon the air. At this a loud voice× issued out of the sanctuary from the throne,○ saying: "It has come to pass!" 18 And lightnings and voices and thunders occurred, and a great earthquake⊙ occurred such as had not occurred since men came to be on the earth,# so extensive an earthquake,* so great. 19 And the great city split into three parts,□ and the cities of the nations fell; and

*Ro 2:24
□Re 9:13
△Jos 1:4
◊Isa 44:27 Jer 50:38
+Isa 44:28 Jer 51:57
○Re 22:6
⊕1Jo 4:1
⊙Re 20:2
×Re 12:3
#Re 13:11
○Re 19:20
*1Ti 4:1
○Re 18:2
○Re 19:20
□Re 13:13
△Ps 2:2
⊙Mt 24:14
◊Eze 38:14
○Mt 7:22
+Joe 2:1
⊕Joe 1:15
×1Th 5:2
#Re 19:9
*Isa 20:4
□Re 3:18
⊙Re 20:8
△Re 19:19
◊Zec 14:2
+2Ch 35:22 Zec 12:11
×Isa 66:6
○Re 19:4
⊙Mt 24:7
#Da 12:1
*Heb 12:26
□2Ch 20:22

[a] Or, "unclean spirits." [b] "Come," MSS. Nos. 169,189,216, Arm 1,2, Sahidic and Ethiopic; but omitted by ℵAVgSy[h]. [c] Or, "in fact, spirits of." [d] I am, AVgSy[h]; he is, ℵArm 3. [e] Place, ℵVgSy[h]; river, A; war, Sahidic Version. [f] Or, "Ar.ma.ged'don"; הַר מְגִדּוֹן (*Har Me·gid.don'*), J[17,18]; meaning "Mountain of Me.gid'do".

Babylon the great[△] was remembered in the sight[○] of God, to give her the cup of the wine[○] of the anger of his wrath.[◊] 20 Also every island[○] fled, and mountains[○] were not found.[*] 21 And a great hail[⊕] with every stone about the weight of a talent[a] descended out of heaven upon the men,[b] and yet the men[b] blasphemed[○] God due to the plague of hail,[×] because the plague of it was unusually great.[#]

17 And one of the seven angels that had the seven bowls[*] came and spoke with me, saying: "Come, I will show you the judgment[○] upon the great harlot that sits on many[c] waters,[□] 2 with whom the kings[○] of the earth[○] committed fornication,[△] whereas those who inhabit the earth[◊] were made drunk with the wine[○] of her fornication."[+]

3 And he carried me away under the spirit's power[⊕] into a wilderness. And I caught sight of a woman[×] sitting upon a scarlet-colored wild beast[#] that was full of blasphemous[○] names and that had seven heads and ten horns. 4 And the woman was arrayed in purple[*] and scarlet,[□] and was adorned with gold[○] and precious stone and pearls and had in her hand a golden cup[△] that was full of disgusting[○] things[◊] and the unclean things[+] of her fornication. 5 And upon her forehead was written a name, a mystery,[d⊕] "Babylon the Great, the mother[○] of the harlots[○×] and of the disgusting things of the earth."[#] 6 And I saw that the woman was drunk[○] with the blood[*] of the holy ones and with the blood of the witnesses[○] of Jesus.[○]

Well, on catching sight of her I wondered

△Da 4:30
○Mt 3:7
○Re 17:2
◊Jer 25:15
○Ac 13:6
○Re 21:10
+Re 6:14
⊕Job 38:22
○Re 17:3
×Re 11:19
#Ex 9:24
*Re 16:1
○Re 20:4
□Jer 51:13
○Re 17:14
○Re 19:19
△Isa 23:17
Na 3:4
Jas 4:4
◊Re 8:13
○Re 18:13
+Jer 51:7
⊕Eze 37:1
×2Th 2:4
○Mt 9:3
#Mt 24:15
Re 13:14
*Lu 16:19
□Mt 27:28
○Re 18:12
△Jer 51:7
○Re 21:27
◊Lu 16:15
+Jas 1:21
⊕2Th 2:7
○Mt 1:18
○Mt 21:31
×Re 19:2
#Eze 22:2
○Mt 24:49
*Re 18:24
○1Co 15:15
○Re 22:20

a Talent=113 pounds. b Or, "mankind." c Or, "great." d Or, "a religious secret." (Sacred to Babylon)

with great wonderment. 7 And so the angel said to me: "Why is it you wondered? I will tell you the mystery[a] of the woman and of the wild beast that is carrying her and that has the seven heads and the ten horns: 8 The wild beast that you saw was, but is not, and yet is destined to ascend out of the abyss, and it is to go off into destruction. And when they see how the wild beast was, but is not, and yet will be present, those who dwell on the earth will wonder admiringly, but their names have not been written upon the scroll of life from the world's foundation.

9 "Here is where the intelligence that has wisdom comes in: The seven heads mean[b] seven mountains, where the woman sits on top. 10 And there are[c] seven kings: five have fallen, one is, the other has not yet arrived, but when he does arrive he must remain a short while. 11 And the wild beast that was but is not, it is also itself an eighth king,[d] but owes its existence to the seven,[e] and it goes off into destruction.

12 "And the ten horns that you saw mean[b] ten kings, who have not yet received a kingdom, but they do receive authority as kings one hour with the wild beast. 13 These have one purpose, and so they give their power and authority to the wild beast. 14 These will battle with the Lamb, but, because he is Lord of[f] lords and King of[f] kings, the Lamb will conquer them. Also those called and chosen and faithful with him will do so."

Re 17:5
Re 17:3
Isa 8:9
Mt 24:15
Isa 8:10
Mt 16:22
Joh 1:51
Re 20:1
Isa 8:12
Mr 13:14
Re 13:15
Re 20:10
Joh 15:19
Re 20:12
Ps 69:28
Re 21:14
Heb 9:26
1Co 1:19
1Co 2:16
Mt 11:19
Isa 2:14
Ex 1:8
2Ki 15:19
2Ki 25:11
Da 6:28
Da 8:21
Joh 19:15
Da 7:8
Re 13:11
Re 20:10
Mr 2:27
Mt 7:13
Ps 2:9
Da 7:24
Mt 3:2
Re 20:6
Ps 2:2
Jer 50:44
Re 19:14
Re 19:16
Re 21:7
Mt 1:21
Mt 24:22
Re 19:11
Ps 149:9

[a] Or, "religious secret." [b] Or, "are." [c] Or, "And they mean." [d] Literally, "one." [e] Or, "but springs from the seven." [f] Or, "over; among."

15 And he says to me: "The waters[☉] which you saw, where the harlot is sitting, mean[a] peoples and crowds[b] and nations and tongues.[☉×] 16 And the ten horns[#] that you saw, and the wild beast,[*] these will hate[☉] the harlot[□] and will make her devastated and naked,[△] and will eat up her fleshy[○] parts and will completely burn her with fire. 17 For God put it into their hearts to carry out his purpose,[◊] even to carry out their one purpose by giving[f] their kingdom to the wild beast,[†] until the words of God will have been accomplished.[⊕] 18 And the woman[×] that you saw means[c] the great city that has a kingdom over the kings of the earth."[#]

18 After these things I saw another angel descending from heaven, with great authority, and the earth was lighted up from his glory.[☉*] 2 And he cried out with a strong voice, saying: "She has fallen! Babylon the great has fallen,[□] and she has become a dwelling-place of demons[○△] and a lurking-place of every unclean exhalation[d] and a lurking-place of every unclean and hated bird![◊] 3 For because of the passion-arousing[☉] wine[e] of her fornication all the nations have fallen victim,[†] and the kings of the earth committed fornication[⊕] with her, and the merchants[×] of the earth became rich due to the power of her shameless luxury."[#]

4 And I heard another voice out of heaven say: "Get out of her, my people,[*] if YOU do not want to share with her in her sins,[□] and if YOU do not want to receive part of her plagues. 5 For her sins[△] have massed together clear up to

☉Re 19:6
×Isa 8:7
Jer 51:13
○Ac 2:3
#Da 7:24
Re 17:12
*Re 17:8
☉Mt 5:43
□Isa 47:7
Isa 47:15
Re 17:7
○Re 19:18
△Isa 47:3
Eze 16:37
◊Ps 76:10
†Re 17:12
⊕2Th 2:11
×Re 17:5
#Isa 47:5
☉Re 21:24
*Joh 1:14
□Isa 21:9
Jer 51:8
Re 14:8
○Mt 7:22
△Isa 34:14
LXX
◊Isa 13:21
Jer 50:39
☉Mt 5:28
†Jer 51:7
⊕Isa 23:17
×Isa 23:8
#Na 3:4
*Isa 48:20
Jer 51:45
Zec 2:7
□Jer 51:6
2Co 6:17
△Ge 18:20

[a] Or, "are." [b] Or, "masses." [c] Or, "is." [d] Or, "spirit." [e] Or, "Because of the wine of the inflammatory poison." A omits "the wine of". [f] Literally, "to carry out one purpose and give."

◊Jer 51:9 heaven,◊ and God has called her acts of in-
+Re 16:19 justice to mind.+ 6 Render to her even as she
⊕2Th 1:6 herself rendered,⊕ and do to her twice as much,
×Ps 137:8 Jer 50:15 Jer 51:24 yes, twice the number of the things she did;×
#Jer 17:18 in the cup in which she put a mixture put twice#
Re 14:10 as much of the mixture for her. 7 To the ex-
tent that she glorified herself and lived in
shameless luxury, to that extent give her tor-
□Jer 50:29 ○Re 20:10 ⊙Mt 5:8 △Zep 2:15 ment○ and mourning.□ For in her heart○ she
keeps saying:△ 'I sit a queen, and I am no
○Mr 12:42 ◊Isa 47:8 widow,○ and I shall never see mourning.'◊ 8 That
is why in one day her plagues will come, death
⊙Mt 24:7 and mourning and famine,⊙ and she will be com-
+Jer 51:58 ○Re 19:11 ⊕Jer 51:53 ×Isa 23:17 pletely burned with fire,+ because Jehovah[a]
God who judged○ her is strong.⊕

9 "And the kings× of the earth who com-
mitted fornication with her and lived in shame-
less luxury will weep and beat themselves in
#Jer 50:46 Eze 27:35 grief over her,# when they look at the smoke
from the burning of her, 10 while they stand at
⊙Mt 10:28 a distance because of their fear⊙ of her torment
Eze 26:17 □Da 4:30 and say: 'Too bad, too bad, you great city,□
Babylon you strong city, because in one hour
△Isa 21:9 Jer 51:8 Jas 5:1 your judgment has arrived!'△

11 "Also the merchants◊ of the earth are
◊Eze 27:36 +Eze 27:30 weeping and mourning over her,+ because there
is no one to buy their full stock any more, 12 a
⊕Eze 27:12 ○Re 21:18 full stock⊕ of gold○ and silver and precious
stone and pearls and fine linen and purple and
silk and scarlet; and everything in scented
wood[b] and every kind of ivory object and every
sort of object out of most precious wood and of
×Eze 27:22 copper and of iron and of marble;× 13 also cinna-

---

[a] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵSy[h], but omitted by AVg.
[b] Or, "thyine wood."

mon and Indian spice[a] and incense and perfumed[°] oil and frankincense and wine[°] and olive oil[°] and fine flour and wheat and cattle and sheep,[°] and horses and coaches and slaves[b] and human souls.[c#] 14 Yes, the fine fruit that your soul[°] desired[d*] has departed from you, and all the dainty things and the gorgeous things have perished from you, and never again will people find them.[□]

15 "The merchants[△] of these things, who became rich from her, will stand at a distance because of their fear of her torment and will weep and mourn,[◊] 16 saying: 'Too bad, too bad, as great a city as she was,[+] clothed with fine linen and purple and scarlet, and richly adorned with gold ornament and precious stone and pearl, 17 and then in one hour such great riches[°] have been devastated!'[⊕]

"And every ship captain and every man that sailed anywhere,[×] and men of the ships and all those who make a living by the sea, stood at a distance[#] 18 and cried out as they looked at the smoke from the burning of her and said: 'What city is like the great city?'[*] 19 And they threw dust upon their heads[□] and cried out, weeping and mourning, and said:[△] 'Too bad, too bad, as great a city as she was, in which all those having boats[°] at sea[◊] became rich[+] by reason of her costliness, and then in one hour she has been devastated!'[⊕]

20 "Be glad over her, heaven,[×] also YOU holy ones[#] and YOU apostles[*] and YOU prophets,[°□] because God has judicially exacted punishment for YOU from her!"[△]

[°]Mt 26:7
[°]Mt 9:17
[°]Mt 25:3
[°]Mt 7:15
[#]Eze 27:13
[°]Mt 2:20
[*]1Ti 6:10
[□]Ec 5:10
[△]Eze 27:36
[◊]Eze 27:30
[+]Eze 27:31
[°]Mt 19:23
[⊕]Pr 11:4
[×]Isa 23:14
[#]Eze 27:27
[*]Eze 27:32
[□]1Sa 4:12
[△]Eze 27:30
[◊]Eze 27:9
[+]Eze 27:33
[°]Mt 4:22
[⊕]Isa 47:11
Jer 51:55
Eze 26:19
[×]Jer 51:48
Da 7:10
Re 12:12
[°□]Re 22:9
[#]Re 14:12
[*]1Co 4:9
[□]Heb 11:32
[△]De 32:43

[a] Or, "a.mo'mum"; a well-known Indian spice plant. [b] Literally, "bodies." [c] Or, "slaves, even souls of men." [d] Literally, "fruit of your soul's desire."

21 And a strong angel[⊙] lifted up a stone like
a great millstone[◊] and hurled it into the sea,[○+]
saying: "Thus with a swift pitch will Babylon
the great city be hurled down,[⊕] and she will
never be found again.[×] 22 And the sound of sing-
ers who accompany themselves on the harp and
of musicians and of flutists and of trumpeters
will never be heard in you again,[#] and no work-
man of any trade[a] will ever be found in you
again, and no sound of a millstone will ever be
heard in you again,[*] 23 and no light of a lamp[⊙]
will ever shine[○] in you again, and no voice of
a bridegroom and of a bride will ever be heard
in you again;[□] because your merchants[△] were
the top-ranking men[◊] of the earth, for by your
spiritistic[+] practice[b] all the nations were misled.[⊙]
24 Yes, in her was found the blood[⊕] of prophets[×]
and of holy ones[#] and of all those who have
been slaughtered on the earth."[*]

19 After these things I heard what was as
a loud voice of a great crowd in heaven.[□]
They said: "Praise Jah,[○] YOU people![c△] The sal-
vation[⊙◊] and the glory and the power belong to
our God,[d+] 2 because his judgments are true and
righteous.[○⊕] For he has executed judgment up-
on the great harlot who corrupted the earth
with her fornication, and he[e] has avenged[⊙] the
blood of his slaves[○] at her hand."[×] 3 And right
away for the second time they said: "Praise
Jah,[⊙] YOU people![c#] And the smoke from her
goes on ascending for ever and ever."[*]

⊙Re 22:6
◊Mt 18:6
○Re 20:8
+Jer 51:63
⊕Re 14:8
×Jer 51:64
Eze 26:21
#Isa 24:8
Eze 26:13
*Jer 25:10
⊙Re 22:5
○Re 21:23
□Jer 7:34
Jer 16:9
△Isa 23:8
◊Mr 6:21
+Isa 47:9
Na 3:4
⊙Re 20:8
⊕Re 6:10
×Mt 23:37
#Re 16:6
*Jer 51:49
□Da 7:10
○Re 19:3
△Ps 104:35
⊙Joh 4:22
◊Re 12:10
+Re 7:12
○Re 22:11
⊕Ps 19:9
Re 15:3
⊙Lu 21:22
○Re 19:18
×De 32:43
2Ki 9:7
Re 18:20
⊙Re 19:6
#Ps 117:1
*Isa 34:10

---

[a] "Of any trade," VgSy[h]; but omitted by ℵA. [b] Or, "your sorcery." [c] Or, "They said: 'Hallelujah!'" [d] To our God, ℵACVgSy[h]; to the Lord our God, Textus Receptus and some cursive MSS.; to Jehovah our God, J[7,8,13,14,16]. [e] He, ℵAVgSy[h]; the Lord, eight MSS. from Nos. 95-217; Jehovah, J[7,8].

4 And the twenty-four persons of advanced age[□] and the four living creatures[△] fell down and worshiped God seated[◊] upon the throne[○] and said: "Amen! Praise Jah,[p+] YOU people!"[a]

5 Also a voice issued forth from the throne and said: "Be praising our God, all YOU his slaves,[⊕] who fear him, the small ones and the great."[×]

6 And I heard what was as a voice of a great crowd[○#] and as a sound of many[b] waters[○] and as a sound of heavy thunders. They said: "Praise Jah,[○*] YOU people,[c] because Jehovah[d] our[e] God, the Almighty,[□] has begun to rule[○] as king.[△] 7 Let us rejoice[○] and be overjoyed, and let us give him the glory,[◊] because the marriage[○] of the Lamb[+] has arrived[n] and his wife[○] has prepared herself.[⊕] 8 Yes, it has been granted to her to be arrayed in bright,[×] clean,[○] fine linen, for the fine linen stands for the righteous acts of the holy[○] ones."[#]

9 And he tells me: "Write:[○] Happy[*] are those invited[□] to the evening[○] meal of the Lamb's marriage."[f] Also he tells me: "These are the true sayings of God." 10 At that I fell down before his feet to worship him. But he tells me: "Be careful! Do not do that![△] All I am is a fellow slave of you and of your brothers who have the work of witnessing to Jesus.[◊] Worship God;[○] for the bearing witness[○] to Jesus is what inspires[g○] prophesying."[h+]

11 And I saw the heaven opened, and, look! a white horse.[⊕] And one seated upon it is called[i]

□Re 4:4
△Re 4:6
◊Isa 6:1
○Re 20:11
pRe 19:6
+Ps 106:48

⊕Ps 134:1
Ps 135:1
×Ps 115:13

#Re 7:9
○Mt 13:34
○Re 21:6

*Ps 113:1
○Re 19:1
□Ps 93:1
○Re 20:4
△Ps 97:1
Da 7:9
○Lu 15:32
○Mt 22:2
n1Th 4:16
⊕Re 21:9
◊Ps 45:11
+Ge 24:67
Ps 45:7
Mt 9:15
○Mt 10:8
⊕Re 20:9
⊕Ge 24:61
Ps 45:10
2Co 11:2
○Re 21:5
⊕Re 19:17
×Ps 45:13
#Isa 61:10
*Re 20:6
□Mt 22:3

△Ac 10:26

◊Ac 10:39
○Mt 6:24

○Mt 23:31

○Mt 22:43
+Ac 2:17
Ac 2:32

⊕Re 6:2

---

[a] Or, "Amen! Hallelujah!" [b] Or, "great." [c] Or, "They said: 'Hallelujah!'" [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [e] Our, ℵVgSy[h]; but omitted by A. [f] Evening meal of the Lamb's marriage, AVgSy[h]; evening meal of the Lamb, ℵ. [g] Or, "is the spirit of." [h] Or, "the prophecy." [i] Called, ℵVgSy[h]; but omitted by A.

Faithful[⊙] and True,[×] and he judges[○] and carries on war[p] in righteousness.[⊙#] 12 His eyes are a fiery flame,[*] and upon his head are many diadems. He has a name written that no one knows but he himself, 13 and he is arrayed with an outer garment sprinkled with blood,[□] and the name he is called is The Word[△] of God. 14 Also the armies that were in heaven were following[○] him on white horses,[◊] and they were clothed in white, clean, fine linen. 15 And out of his mouth[+] there protrudes a sharp long sword,[⊙] that he may smite the nations with it, and he will shepherd them with a rod of iron.[⊕] He treads, too, the press[×] of the wine of the anger of the wrath of God[#] the Almighty. 16 And upon his outer garment, even upon his thigh, he has a name written, King[○] of[a] kings and Lord of[a] lords.[*]

17 I saw also an angel standing in the sun, and he cried out with a loud voice and said to all the birds[⊙□] that fly in midheaven:[○] "Come here, be gathered together to the great evening[⊙] meal of God,[△] 18 that YOU may eat the fleshy[○◊] parts of kings and the fleshy parts of military commanders[b] and the fleshy parts of strong men[+] and the fleshy parts of horses[⊕] and of those mounted upon them, and the fleshy parts of all, of freemen[⊙] as well as of slaves[○] and of small ones and great."

19 And I saw the wild beast[×] and the kings[#] of the earth[⊙] and their armies gathered together to wage the war[*] with the one seated on the horse[□] and with his army. 20 And the wild beast[△] was caught, and along with it the

⊙Mt 24:45 ○Re 20:12 pMt 24:6 ⊙Mt 5:6 ×Re 3:14 #Isa 11:4 *Re 1:14 □Ps 68:23 △Joh 1:1 ○Mt 8:19 ◊Re 9:16 +2Th 2:8 ⊙Mt 10:34 ⊕Ps 2:9 Re 12:5 ×Joe 3:13 #Re 14:19 ○Mt 2:2 *Re 17:14 □Isa 43:10 Mt 24:23 ⊙Mt 6:26 ○Mt 3:2 ⊙Mt 23:6 △2Ch 20:17 ○Mt 16:17 ◊Eze 39:17 +Eze 39:18 ⊕Eze 39:20 ⊙Mt 17:26 ○Re 22:3 ×Re 13:1 #Re 17:12 ⊙Re 20:11 *Eze 38:16 Re 16:16 □Ps 2:2 △Re 13:18

[a] Or, "over; among." [b] Or, "chil'i.archs"; each a commander of 1,000 troops.

false[○] prophet[◊] that performed in front of it the signs[○n] with which he misled those who received the mark[s] of the wild beast and those who render worship to its image.[+] While still alive, they both were hurled into the fiery lake that burns with sulphur.[○⊕] 21 But the rest were killed off with the long sword of the one seated on the horse[×] and which proceeded out of his mouth.[#] And all the birds[*] were filled[□] from the fleshy parts of them.

20 And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven with the key of the abyss[○△] and a great chain in his hand. 2 And he seized the dragon,[○] the original[p] serpent,[◊] who is the Devil[○] and Satan,[○+] and bound[p] him for a thousand years. 3 And he hurled him into the abyss[⊕] and shut it and sealed[○] it over him,[×] that he might not mislead the nations any more[#] until the thousand years were ended. After these things he must be let loose for a little while.

4 And I saw thrones,[*] and there were those who sat down on them, and power of judging[○] was given them.[□] Yes, I saw the souls of those executed with the ax for the witness they bore to Jesus and for speaking about God,[a] and those who had worshiped neither the wild beast[△] nor its image[◊] and who had not received the mark upon their forehead and upon their hand.[+] And they came to life and ruled[○] as kings[⊕] with the Christ for a thousand years. 5 (The rest of the dead[×] did not come to life until the thousand years were ended.)[b#] This is the first[*] resurrection.[○] 6 Happy[□] and holy is

○Re 20:10
◊Re 16:13
○Lu 23:8
nRe 13:13
sRe 13:16
+Re 13:15
○Re 20:10
⊕Da 7:11
Mt 18:9
×Re 6:2
#Re 2:16
*Re 19:17
□Eze 39:20
○Lu 8:31
△Re 9:1
○Re 12:3
pJoh 7:17
○Re 20:10
○Mt 4:10
pMt 12:29
◊Ge 3:1
+Zec 3:1
○Mt 27:66
⊕Re 9:11
×Isa 14:15
#Isa 14:16
*Da 7:9
○Mt 7:2
□Mt 19:28
1Co 6:2
△Re 13:12
◊Re 13:15
+Re 13:16
○Ro 5:17
⊕2Ti 2:12
×Joh 5:28
1Jo 2:2
#Lu 20:36
Re 20:13
*1Co 15:23
Php 3:11
○Mt 22:30
□Re 22:7

[a] Literally, "for the witness borne of Jesus and for the word of (about) God." [b] "(The rest of the dead . . . were ended.)" AVg; but omitted by ℵSy[h].

△Mt 10:28
Re 2:11
○Mt 8:9
◊1Co 15:54
pMt 12:5
⊙Mt 1:16
+Re 5:10

anyone having part in the first resurrection; over these the second death△ has no authority,○◊ but they will be priests[p] of God and of the Christ,⊙ and will rule as kings with him for the thousand years.+

⊕Isa 14:15
○Mt 5:25
⊙Mt 24:24
×Eze 38:2
○Mt 22:10
⊙Re 21:1
#Eze 38:15
○Mt 27:52
⊙Re 21:2
*Eze 38:22
○Mt 4:1
pRe 21:8
⊙Tit 1:12
○Mt 7:15
⊙Mt 8:29
□Re 19:20
○Re 21:25
⊙Re 22:1
○Re 21:1
△2Pe 3:7
⊙Mt 8:22
◊Ac 24:15
○Re 21:27
+Isa 2:3
⊕Da 12:1
⊙Mt 5:25
○Mt 23:3
nIsa 2:4
⊙Mt 4:16
○Mt 11:23
kAc 10:42
sRo 5:12

7 Now as soon as the thousand years have been ended, Satan will be let loose out of his prison,○⊕ 8 and he will go out to mislead⊙ those nations in the four quarters[a] of the earth, Gog and Ma'gog,× to gather○ them together for the war. The number of these is as the sand of the sea.⊙# 9 And they advanced over the breadth of the earth and encircled the camp[b] of the holy○ ones and the beloved city.⊙ But fire came down out of heaven and devoured them.* 10 And the Devil○ who was misleading them was hurled into the lake of fire and sulphur,[p] where both the wild beast⊙ and the false○ prophet already were;□ and they will be tormented⊙ day and night○ for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne⊙ and the one seated on it. From before him[c] the earth○ and the heaven fled away,△ and no place was found for them. 12 And I saw the dead,⊙ the great and the small,◊ standing before the throne, and scrolls○ were opened.+ But another scroll was opened; it is the scroll of life.⊕ And the dead were judged⊙ out of those things written in the scrolls according to their deeds.○n 13 And the sea gave up those dead in it, and death⊙ and Ha'des[d]○ gave up those dead[k] in them, and they were judged individually according to their deeds. 14 And death[s] and Ha'des[d] were hurled

[a] Or, "corners; extremities." [b] Or, "the army in battle line." [c] Or, "from the face of him." [d] Ha'des, ℵA; in'fe.rus, Vg (in.fer'nus, Vg[c.s]); Shi.ul', Sy[h]; She'ol, J[7,8,11-14,16-18].

into the lake of fire. This means[a] the second death, the lake of fire. 15 Furthermore, whoever was not found written in the book[⊙] of life[×] was hurled into the lake of fire.[#]

21 And I saw a new heaven[*] and a new earth,[□] for the former heaven[△] and the former earth[⊙◊] had passed away, and the sea[p+] is no more. 2 I saw also the holy city,[⊙⊕] New Jerusalem,[⊙] coming down out of heaven[×] from God and prepared as a bride[#] adorned for her husband.[⊙] 3 With that I heard a loud voice from the throne say: "Look! the tent[⊙*] of God is with humankind, and he will reside[b] with them, and they will be his peoples.[□] And God himself will be with them.[△] 4 And he will wipe out every tear from their eyes,[◊] and death will be no more,[+] neither will mourning nor outcry nor pain be any more.[⊕] The former things have passed away."

5 And the one seated on the throne[×] said: "Look! I am making all things new."[#] Also he says: "Write,[⊙] because these words are trustworthy and true." 6 And he said to me: "They have come to pass![c] I am the Al'pha and the O.me'ga,[d] the beginning and the end.[⊙*] To anyone thirsting I will give from the fountain of the water[⊙] of life[p] free.[□] 7 Anyone conquering[⊙] will inherit[⊙] these things, and I shall be his God[△] and he will be my son.[⊙◊] 8 But as for the cowards and those without faith[+] and those who are disgusting in their filth[⊕] and murderers[×] and fornicators[⊙#] and those practicing spiritism[e*] and idolaters[⊙] and all the liars,[⊙] their portion will

⊙Mt 1:1 ×Ps 69:28 #Re 21:8

*2Pe 3:13 □Isa 66:22 △2Pe 3:7 ⊙Mt 5:18 pMt 4:18 ◊Re 20:11 ⊙Mt 4:5 +Re 17:15 ⊙Mt 2:1 ⊕Isa 52:1 ×Heb 12:22 #Re 19:7 ⊙Mt 1:16 ⊙Mt 17:4 *Am 9:11 Lu 22:29

□Isa 66:23

△Eze 43:7

◊Isa 65:19

+Isa 25:8 1Co 15:26

⊕Isa 35:10

×Isa 6:1

#Isa 42:9

⊙Mr 10:4

⊙Mt 10:22 *Re 22:13 □Isa 55:1 ⊙Re 22:1 pRe 21:27 ⊙Lu 11:22 ⊙Mt 5:5 △Zec 8:8 ⊙Mt 8:12 ◊2Sa 7:14 +Ro 11:20 ⊕Ro 1:26 ×1Jo 3:15 ⊙1Co 5:9 #Eph 5:5 *Ga 5:20 ⊙Re 22:15 ⊙Joh 8:44

[a] Or, "is." [b] Or, "will tent." [c] Or, "They are a fact!" [d] Or, "I am the A and the Z." [e] Or, "and sorcerers."

be in the lake that burns with fire and sulphur.[⊙□] This means[a] the second death."[△]

9 And there came one of the seven angels that had the seven bowls which were full of the seven last plagues,[◊] and he spoke with me and said: "Come here, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife."[○+] 10 So he carried me away under the spirit's power to a great and lofty mountain,[⊙⊕] and he showed me the holy city[n] Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from God[×] 11 and having the glory of God.[#] Its radiance[b] was like a most precious stone, as a jasper stone shining crystal-clear.[*] 12 It had a great and lofty wall[□] and had twelve large gates,[△] and at the large gates twelve angels, and names were inscribed which are those of the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel.[◊] 13 On the east[+] were three large gates, and on the north three large gates, and on the south three large gates, and on the west three large gates.[⊕] 14 The wall of the city also had twelve foundation[○×] stones, and on them the twelve names of the twelve apostles[⊙] of the Lamb.[#]

15 Now the one who was speaking with me was holding as a measure a golden reed,[*] that he might measure the city and its large gates and its wall.[□] 16 And the city lies foursquare, and its length is as great as its breadth. And he measured the city[△] with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs;[c] its length and breadth and height are equal. 17 Also he measured its wall, one hundred and forty-four cubits,[d] according to a man's measure,[◊] at the same time an angel's.[e+] 18 Now the structure of its wall was

⊙Re 9:17 □Isa 30:33 Mt 10:28 △Pr 10:7 Heb 10:26 Re 20:6
◊Le 26:21 Re 15:1
○Mt 1:20 +Ps 45:9 Re 19:7
⊙Mt 4:8 ⊕Eze 40:2 nIsa 52:1
×Heb 12:22 Re 21:2 #Isa 60:1
*Isa 60:19 Re 22:5 □Isa 60:18 △Ps 118:19
◊Ex 28:21 Ex 39:14 +Lu 13:29
⊕Re 22:14
○Re 21:19 ×Heb 11:10
⊙Mt 10:2 #Eph 2:20
*Eze 40:3 Zec 2:1
□Eze 40:5
△Re 3:12
◊Eph 4:13 +Re 14:1

[a] Or, "This portion is." [b] Or, "illuminator." [c] Or, "1,500 miles." [d] Or, "216 feet." [e] Or, "that is, an angel's."

jasper,⊕ and the city was pure gold° like clear glass.× 19 The foundations°# of the city's wall were adorned with every kind of precious stone:* the first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chal·ced'o·ny, the fourth emerald, 20 the fifth sar'do·nyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrys'o·lite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrys'o·prase, the eleventh hyacinth, the twelfth amethyst. 21 Also the twelve large gates were twelve pearls;□ each one of the large gates was made of one pearl. And the broad way△ of the city was pure gold, as transparent glass.

22 And I did not see a temple[a] in it,◊ for Jehovah[b] God the Almighty+ is its temple,[a]⊕ also the Lamb is.× 23 And the city has no need of the sunp nor of the moon° to shine° upon it, for the glory of God lighted it up,# and its lamp was the Lamb.* 24 And the nations will walk by means of its light,□ and the kings of the earth will bring their glory° into it.△ 25 And its large gates will not be closed at all by day,◊ for night° will not exist there.* 26 And they will bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it.⊕ 27 But anything not sacred and anyone that carries on a disgusting° thing and a lie° will in no way enter into it;× only those written in the Lamb's scroll° of life° will.#

22 And he showed me a river of water° of life,° clear as crystal, flowing out from the throne° of God and of the Lamb* 2 down the middle of its broad way.□ And on this side of the river△ and on that side there were trees[c]

⊕Re 4:3
°Mt 2:11
×2Ti 2:20
°Mt 13:35
#Isa 54:11
Heb 11:10
*Isa 54:12

□Mt 13:46
△Re 22:2

◊Ac 7:49
+Am 4:13
LXX
⊕Joh 4:23
×Joh 14:6
pMt 5:45
°Mt 24:29
°Mt 24:27
#Isa 60:19
Re 22:5
*Joh 1:9
Heb 1:3
□Isa 60:3
°Mt 4:8
△Ps 138:4
◊Isa 60:11

°Mt 2:14
+Isa 60:20

⊕Isa 60:5
°Mt 24:15
°Re 22:15
×Isa 52:1

°Re 22:7
°Re 22:1

°Mt 3:11
°Mt 19:16
#Ps 69:28
Da 12:1
Php 4:3
°Mt 5:34
*Eze 47:1
□Re 21:21
△Eze 47:7

[a] Or, "sanctuary." [b] Jehovah, J[7,8,13,14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[h].
[c] Literally, "tree" (generically); or, "wood."

◊Re 2:7 ⊙Mt 7:17 ○Lu 1:24 +Eze 47:12 ⊙Mt 4:23 ⊕Mal 4:2 ○Mt 25:41 nDe 11:28 Zec 14:11 ⊙Mt 10:24 ○Ac 26:7 ⊙Mt 5:41 ×Ps 9:7 #Re 3:21 *Ro 1:9 □Ps 17:15 Mt 5:8 ○Mt 5:15 △Re 14:1 ⊙Mt 5:14 ◊Re 21:25 +Isa 60:19 ⊕Da 7:18 Re 3:21 ×Re 21:5 ○2Th 2:2 #Da 2:28 ⊙Mt 1:20 *Re 1:1 □Re 22:20 ○Re 22:19 △Re 1:3 ⊙Mt 5:47 ○Mt 1:22 ⊙Lu 4:7 ◊Ps 29:2 Re 19:10 ○Re 22:18 +Da 12:10 Heb 10:29

of life◊ producing twelve[a] crops of fruit,○ yielding their fruits each month.○+ And the leaves of the trees[b] were for the curing⊙⊕ of the nations.

3 And no more will there be any curse.○n But the throne of God× and of the Lamb# will be in it, and his slaves○ will render○ him sacred service,⊙* 4 and they will see his face,□ and his name will be on their foreheads.△ 5 Also night will be no more,◊ and they have no need of lamplight○ nor do they have sunlight, because Jehovah[c] God will shed light⊙+ upon them, and they will rule as kings for ever and ever.⊕

6 And he said to me: "These words are trustworthy and true;× yes, Jehovah[d] the God of the inspired○ expressions[e] of the prophets# sent his angel○ forth to show his slaves the things that must shortly take place.* 7 And, look! I am coming quickly.□ Happy is anyone observing the words of the prophecy of this scroll."○△

8 Well, I John was the one hearing and seeing these things. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel that had been showing me these things. 9 But he tells me: "Be careful! Do not do that! All I am is a fellow slave of you and of your brothers○ who are prophets○ and who are observing the words of this scroll. Worship○ God."◊

10 He also tells me: "Do not seal up[f] the words of the prophecy○ of this scroll, for the appointed time is near. 11 He that is doing unrighteousness, let him do unrighteousness still;+

[a] Twelve, AVgSy[h]; $\overline{\text{IB}}$ (=12), ℵ. [b] Literally, "tree" (generically); or, "wood." [c] Jehovah, J[7,8,11-14,16-18]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [d] Jehovah, J[7,8,12-14,17,18]; the Lord, ℵAVgSy[h]. [e] Or, "of the spirits." [f] Or, "Do not keep secret."

and let the filthy[⊕] one be made filthy still; but let the righteous[⊙×] one do righteousness still, and let the holy[#] one be made holy still.

12 " 'Look! I am coming quickly,[*] and the reward[○] I give is with me, to render to each one as his work is.[□] 13 I am the Al'pha and the O·me'ga,[a△] the first and the last,[◊] the beginning and the end. 14 Happy[⊙+] are those who wash their robes, that the authority to go to the trees[b] of life[⊕] may be theirs and that they may gain entrance into the city by its large gates. 15 Outside are the dogs[⊙×] and those who practice spiritism[c] and the fornicators[#] and the murderers[p] and the idolaters[○] and everyone liking[○] and carrying on a lie.'[⊙*]

16 " 'I, Jesus, sent my angel[□] to bear witness to YOU people of these things for the congregations.[○] I am the root[△] and the offspring[n] of David,[○] and the bright morning star.' "[◊]

17 And the spirit[d⊙+] and the bride[⊕] keep on saying, "Come!" And let anyone hearing[×] say, "Come!" And let anyone thirsting come; let anyone that wishes take life's water[#] free.

18 "I am bearing witness to everyone that hears the words of the prophecy[○] of this scroll: If anyone makes an addition[*] to these things, God will add to him the plagues[□] that are written in this scroll; 19 and if anyone takes anything away from the words of the scroll[○] of this prophecy, God will take his portion away from the trees[b] of life[△] and out of the holy city,[◊] things which are written about in this scroll.

⊕2Pe 2:22 Jude 10
⊙Mt 9:13
×Ro 5:1
#1Pe 1:15
*Isa 40:10
○Mt 5:12
□Ps 62:12 Pr 24:12 Jer 17:10 Ro 2:6
△Re 1:8
⊙Mt 5:3
◊Isa 48:12
+Re 1:3
⊕Re 2:7
⊙Mt 7:6
×Php 3:2
#Eph 5:5
pMt 5:21
⊙1Co 5:10
⊙Col 3:14
⊙Joh 8:44
*Re 21:8
□Re 1:1
△Isa 11:10 Re 5:5
○Mt 16:18
⊙Mt 9:27
nIsa 11:1 Jer 23:5 Ro 1:3
⊙Mt 8:16
◊Nu 24:17 Re 2:28
+Re 22:6
⊕Re 21:9
×Zep 2:3 Re 7:9
#Eze 47:1 Joh 17:17 Re 7:17
⊙Mt 13:14
*De 4:2 De 12:32
□Re 15:1
○Joh 20:30
△Re 22:2
◊Re 21:2

[a] Or, "I am the A and the Z." [b] Literally, "tree" (generically); or, "wood." [c] Or, "and the sorcerers." [d] Or, "the inspired utterance."

+Re 3:11 20 "He that bears witness of these things says: 'Yes; I am coming quickly.' "+
⊙Mt 1:21 "Amen! Come, Lord Jesus."⊙
○Joh 1:14 21 May the undeserved○ kindness of the Lord
⊕Ro 16:20 2Th 3:18 Jesus Christ[a] be with the holy ones.[b]⊕

[a] Christ, VgSy[h]; but omitted by ℵA. [b] With the holy ones. Amen! ℵ; with all the holy ones. Amen! Sy[h]; with all. Amen! Vg; with all, A.

APPENDIX

SCRIPTURE VERSES SPECIFICALLY COMMENTED ON

	Page		Page
MATTHEW 1:1	757	JOHN 1:1	773
MATTHEW 1:20	759	ACTS 20:28	777
MATTHEW 2:20	762	ROMANS 9:5	778
MATTHEW 5:22	766	1 CORINTHIANS 16:17	779
MATTHEW 8:29	767	PHILIPPIANS 1:23	780
MATTHEW 10:38	768	TITUS 2:13	781
MATTHEW 11:23	772	HEBREWS 9:16	783
MATTHEW 28:1	772	2 PETER 2:4	785

SUBJECTS

"AFTER THE SABBATH"	772	JEHOVAH	759
"BLOOD OF HIS OWN [SON]"	777	MANIFESTATION OF THE GREAT GOD	781
CHAIN REFERENCE KEY WORDS	787	PRESENCE	779
COVENANT	783	RELEASING	780
GEHENNA	766	SOUL	762
GOD, A	773	TARTARUS	785
GOD WHO IS OVER ALL	778	TORTURE STAKE	768
HADES	772	"WHAT HAVE WE TO DO WITH YOU?"	767
HISTORY	757		

Matthew 1:1 — "history"

(γένεσις, *gen'e·sis*, Greek; תולדת, *to·le·doth'*, Hebrew)

The evident meaning of the Greek word (*gen'e·sis*) here is *history*. In Matthew 1:1 it occurs in the very same expression as we find in the Greek Septuagint Version of Genesis 2:4 and 5:1, namely, βίβλος γενέσεως (*bib'los ge·ne'se·os*). At Genesis 2: 4 the expression could not refer to the generations of the heavens and the earth, because those inanimate creations could not of themselves generate anything. The French Bible version (1939) by Catholic Canon A.

Crampon and the Spanish Bible version (1947) by the Jesuit priest J. M. Bover and Prof. F. Cantera Burgos render the original Hebrew expression at Genesis 2:4 as "history", making the text read: "This is the history of the heaven and the earth." That statement there is not an introduction to what follows, but is the conclusion to the preceding account of the creation. At Genesis 5:1 the Crampon Bible version is consistent in rendering the same original expression as "book of the history", making the verse read: "This is the book of the history of Adam." Again it is evident that this statement is a conclusion to the preceding narrative from Genesis 2:5 down to this verse. The Roman Catholic Confraternity's English Bible version of Genesis (1948) uses "story" at Genesis 2:4, and the footnote, in part, says: "*Story:* or history." Darby's version reads: "histories."

The Greek word *gen'e·sis* (Hebrew, *to·le·doth'*) occurs also in the plural number, and evidently means "history", at nine other places in the book of Genesis (Septuagint Version), namely, at Genesis 6:9; 10:1; 11:10; 11:27; 25:12, 19; 36:1, 9; 37:2. The last of these verses has puzzled many Bible translators because they thought it introduced a genealogy to follow. But, instead, it serves as a conclusion to the story that precedes, from Genesis 36:9 to this verse; and again the Crampon Bible version renders the Hebrew original (*ge·ne'seis, LXX*) as "history", so that the verse reads: "This is the history of Jacob." The Bover-Cantera Spanish Bible version here renders the word "history", but, under a misunderstanding and without warrant, it inserts words to make the verse read: "This is the history of *the family of* Jacob." Evidently because the rest of Genesis tells of Joseph and his brothers.

However, the foregoing shows the correctness of the basis for our rendering of the Greek expression at Matthew 1:1 as "the book of the history". It is true that a genealogy at once follows, but it is not of a generation from Jesus Christ; it is a partial list of his forefathers, only from Abraham onward, and especially so because Matthew 1:1 calls Jesus "son of David, son of Abraham". But in those ancient times a history revolved around those contained in a genealogy or those introduced by such a genealogy. Thus the genealogy was an important part of the history given and was in some cases put at the beginning of the history. (See 1 Chronicles, chapters 1 to 9.) So it is in the case of "the book of the history of Jesus Christ".

Matthew 1:20 — "Jehovah's"

Below we give a concordance of all places in this translation where the name "Jehovah" occurs in the main text and also where it occurs in the lower marginal reading alone:

Matthew (18 times)

1:20 J's angel appeared to him
1:22 which was spoken by J
1:24 angel of J had directed him,
2:13 J's angel appeared in a dream
2:15 which was spoken by J
2:19 J's angel appeared in a dream
3:3 Prepare the way of J, make
4:4 forth through J's mouth.' "
4:7 put J your God to the test.' "
4:10 J your God you must worship,
5:33 You must pay your vows to J.'
21:9 he that comes in J's name!
21:42 From J this has come to pass
22:37 You must love J your God
22:44 J said to my Lord, "Sit at
23:39 he that comes in J's name!"
27:10 what J had commanded me."
28:2 J's angel had descended

Mark (9 times)

1:3 Prepare the way of J, make
5:19 things J has done for you
11:9 he that comes in J's name!
12:11 From J this has come to pass,
12:29 Hear, O Israel, J our God is
12:29 our God is one J,
12:30 you must love J your God
12:36 J said to my Lord, "Sit at
13:20 unless J had cut short

Luke (36 times)

1:6 legal requirements of J.
1:9 the sanctuary of J;
1:11 To him J's angel appeared,
1:15 he will be great before J.
1:16 will he turn back to J
1:17 for J a prepared people."
1:25 J has dealt with me in
1:28 favored one, J is with you."
1:32 J God will give him the
1:38 Look! J's slave girl! May
1:45 spoken to her from J."
1:46 My soul magnifies J,
1:58 J had magnified his mercy
1:66 the hand of J was indeed
1:68 Blessed be J the God of
1:76 you will pioneer before J
2:9 J's angel stood by them
2:9 J's glory gleamed around
2:15 which J has made known to
2:22 to present him to J,
2:23 as it is written in J's law,
2:23 must be called holy to J,
2:24 is said in the law of J,
2:26 seen the Christ of J.
2:39 according to the law of J,
3:4 'Prepare the way of J, make
4:8 J your God you must worship,
4:12 You must not put J your God
4:18 J's spirit is upon me,
4:19 to preach J's acceptable
5:17 J's power was there for him
10:27 You must love J your God
13:35 he that comes in J's name.' "
19:38 as the King in J's name!
20:37 he calls J the God of
20:42 J said to my Lord, Sit at

John (5 times)

1:23 Make the way of J straight,
6:45 will all be taught by J.'
12:13 he that comes in J's name,
12:38 J, who has believed our
12:38 to whom has the arm of J

Acts (52 times)

1:24 You, O J, who know the
2:20 day of J arrives.
2:21 calls upon the name of J
2:25 I had J continually before
2:34 J said to my Lord, "Sit at
2:39 as many as J our God may
2:47 J continued to join to
3:19 come from the person of J
3:22 J God will produce for you
4:26 against J and against his
4:29 J, give attention to their

5:9 a test of the spirit of J?
5:19 J's angel opened the doors
7:31 J's voice came:
7:33 J said to him: 'Take the
7:49 you build for me? J says.
7:60 "J, do not charge this sin
8:22 supplicate J that, if
8:24 supplication for me to J
8:25 had spoken the word of J
8:26 J's angel spoke to Philip,
8:39 J's spirit quickly led
9:31 it walked in the fear of J
10:33 commanded by J to say."
11:21 hand of J was with them,
12:7 look! J's angel stood by,
12:11 know that J sent his angel
12:17 how J brought him out of
12:23 angel of J struck him,
12:24 word of J went on growing
13:2 publicly ministering to J
13:10 the right ways of J?
13:11 J's hand is upon you,
13:12 at the teaching of J.
13:44 to hear the word of J.
13:47 J has laid commandment
13:48 to glorify the word of J,
13:49 word of J went on being
14:3 by the authority of J,
14:23 they committed them to J
15:17 men may earnestly seek J,
15:17 called by my name, says J,
15:35 news of the word of J.
15:36 published the word of J
15:40 undeserved kindness of J.
16:14 J opened her heart wide to
16:15 me to be faithful to J,
16:32 they spoke the word of J
18:21 again, if J is willing."
18:25 instructed in the way of J
19:20 word of J kept growing
21:14 the will of J take place."

Romans (19 times)

4:3 Abraham exercised faith in J,
4:8 is the man whose sin J will
9:28 J will make an accounting
9:29 Unless J of hosts had left
10:13 calls upon the name of J
10:16 "J, who believed our report?"
11:3 "J, they have killed your
11:34 has come to know J's mind,
12:11 Be slaves to J.
12:19 I will repay, says J."
14:4 J can make him stand.
14:6 the day observes it to J.
14:6 he who eats eats to J,
14:6 not eat does not eat to J,
14:8 if we live, we live to J,
14:8 if we die, we die to J.
14:8 if we die, we belong to J.
14:11 As I live, says J, to me
15:11 "Praise J, all you nations,

1 Corinthians (15 times)

1:31 let him boast in J."
2:16 to know the mind of J,
3:20 J knows that the reasonings
4:4 he that examines me is J.
4:19 shortly, if J wills,
7:17 as J has given each one a
10:9 let us put J to the test,
10:21 be drinking the cup of J
10:21 of "the table of J" and the
10:22 "are we inciting J to
10:26 "the earth belongs to J,
11:32 we are disciplined by J,
14:21 they give heed to me,' says J."
16:7 with you, if J permits.
16:10 performing the work of J,

2 Corinthians (10 times)

3:16 there is a turning to J,
3:17 Now J is the spirit; and
3:17 where the spirit of J is,
3:18 mirrors the glory of J,
3:18 as done by J the spirit.
6:17 separate yourselves,' says J,
6:18 daughters to me,' says J
8:21 in the sight of J, but
10:17 let him boast in J."
10:18 man whom J recommends.

Galatians (1 time)

3:6 Abraham "exercised faith in J,

Ephesians (6 times)

2:21 into a holy temple for J.
5:17 what the will of J is.

5:19 music in your hearts to J,
6:4 authoritative advice of J.
6:7 inclinations, as to J,
6:8 receive this back from J,

Colossians (6 times)

1:10 to walk worthily of J
3:13 as J freely forgave you,
3:16 singing in your hearts to J.
3:22 of heart, with fear of J.
3:23 it whole-souled as to J,
3:24 from J you will receive

1 Thessalonians (4 times)

1:8 word of J sounded forth
4:6 J is one who exacts
4:15 we tell you by J's word,
5:2 J's day is coming exactly

2 Thessalonians (3 times)

2:2 the day of J is here.
2:13 you, brothers loved by J,
3:1 word of J may keep moving

2 Timothy (4 times)

1:18 him to find mercy from J
2:19 J knows those who belong
2:19 mentioning the name of J
4:14 J will repay him according

Hebrews (12 times)

2:13 children whom J gave me."
7:21 J has sworn, and he will
8:2 true tent, which J set up,
8:8 days are coming,' says J,
8:9 caring for them,' says J.
8:10 after those days,' says J:
8:11 brother, saying: "Know J,"
10:16 after those days,' says J:
10:30 J will judge his people."
12:5 the discipline from J,
12:6 J loves he disciplines,
13:6 J is my helper; I will

James (13 times)

1:7 receive anything from J;
1:12 crown of life, which J
2:23 "Abr'm exercised faith in J,
2:23 be called "J's friend".
3:9 With it we bless J, even
4:10 in the eyes of J, and he
4:15 ought to say: "If J wills,
5:4 the ears of J of hosts.
5:10 spoke in the name of J.
5:11 seen the outcome J gave,
5:11 that J is very tender in
5:14 with oil in the name of J.
5:15 and J will raise him up.

1 Peter (3 times)

1:25 word spoken by J endures
3:12 For J's eyes are upon the
3:12 J's face is against those

2 Peter (6 times)

2:9 J knows how to deliver
2:11 so out of respect for J.
3:8 one day is with J as a
3:9 J is not slow respecting
3:10 J's day will come as a
3:12 presence of the day of J,

Jude (3 times)

5 J, although he saved a
9 said: "May J rebuke you."
14 J came with his holy

Revelation (12 times)

1:8 the Omega," says J God,
4:8 "Holy, holy, holy is J God,
4:11 "You are worthy, J, even
11:17 saying: "We thank you, J
15:3 are your works, J God,
15:4 not really fear you, J,
16:7 altar say: "Yes, J God,
18:8 J God who judged her is
19:6 J our God, the Almighty,
21:22 J God the Almighty is its
22:5 J God will shed light
22:6 J the God of the inspired

JAH
(abbreviation for "Jehovah")

Revelation (4 times)

19:1 They said: "Praise J, you
19:3 time they said: "Praise J,
19:4 "Amen! Praise J, you people!"
19:6 They said: "Praise J, you

Not in the main text, but only in the lower margin (72 times)

Matthew
22:32
Mark
11:10
Luke
1:2
2:11
2:29
2:38
4:4
4:18b
John
5:4
Acts
2:30
7:30
7:37
10:22
13:43
13:50
14:25
19:23
20:25
22:17
26:7
Romans
7:6
10:17
11:8
15:9
1 Corinthians
10:28
11:23
Galatians
2:6
3:20
5:10
5:12
Philippians
4:1
4:4
4:5
4:10
4:18
Colossians
3:15
1 Thessalonians
4:9
4:16
4:17a
4:17b
5:27
1 Timothy
2:2
2:10
3:16
4:7
4:8
5:4
5:8
6:2
6:3
6:6
6:11
2 Timothy
1:16
1:18a
2:14
2:22
2:24
Titus
2:12
Hebrews
4:3
9:20
10:30a
1 Peter
2:13
3:1
3:15
5:3
2 Peter
1:3
2 John
11
Revelation
11:1
11:19
16:5
19:1
19:2

Matthew 2:20 — "soul"

(ψυχή, *psy'che*, Greek; נפש, *neph'esh*, Hebrew)

Throughout our translation we have consistently rendered the Greek word *psy'che* (Hebrew, *neph'esh*) as "soul". It will be found that this rendering makes sense in each case. This uniform rendering of *psy'che* by the same English word in all cases proves very enlightening as to how the ancients used that word, how the inspired writers understood that word and what properties they ascribed to it. Below we give a list of our renderings of the 102 occurrences of the word *psy'che* (*neph'esh*, soul), grouping them under several headings to show the various ideas attached to the word.

The creature soul is mortal, destructible

Matthew
2:20 who were seeking the soul of the young child
10:28 kill the body but can not kill the soul
10:28 can destroy both soul and body in Gehenna.
26:38 My soul is deeply grieved, even to death.

Mark
3:4 to save or to kill a soul?"
14:34 "My soul is deeply grieved, even to death.
Luke
6:9 to save or to destroy a soul?"
17:33 his soul safe for himself will lose it, but whoever loses it will preserve it alive.
John
12:25 He that is fond of his soul destroys it,
Acts
3:23 any soul that does not listen to that Prophet will be completely destroyed
Romans
11:3 They are hunting for my soul."
Hebrews
10:39 to destruction, but the kind that have faith to the preserving alive of the soul.
James
5:20 will save his soul from death
Revelation
8:9 creatures that are in the sea which have souls died,
12:11 their souls even despite the danger of death.
16:3 every living soul died, yes, the things in the sea.

Life as an intelligent person, whether present or future

Matthew
6:25 Stop being anxious about your souls
6:25 Does not the soul mean more than food
10:39 He that finds his soul will lose it,
10:39 he that loses his soul for my sake will find it.
11:29 You will find refreshment for your souls.
16:25 whoever wants to save his soul will lose it;
16:25 whoever loses his soul for my sake will find it.
16:26 if he gains the whole world but forfeits his soul?
16:26 what will a man give in exchange for his soul?
20:28 to give his soul a ransom in exchange for many."
22:37 love Jehovah your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul
Mark
8:35 whoever wants to save his soul will lose it;
8:35 whoever loses his soul for the sake of me and the good news will save it.
8:36 to gain the whole world and to forfeit his soul?

8:37 What, really, would a man give in exchange for his soul?
10:45 to give his soul a ransom in exchange for many."
12:30 love Jehovah your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul

Luke
1:46 "My soul magnifies Jehovah,
2:35 sword will be run through the soul of you
9:24 whoever wants to save his soul will lose it;
9:24 whoever loses his soul for my sake is the one that will save it.
10:27 love Jehovah your God with your whole heart and with your whole soul
12:19 I will say to my soul:
12:19 "Soul, you have many good things laid up
12:20 they are demanding your soul from you.
12:22 Quit being anxious about your souls
12:23 the soul is worth more than food
14:26 his own soul, he cannot be my disciple.
21:19 on your part you will acquire your souls.

John
10:11 the right shepherd surrenders his soul
10:15 I surrender my soul in behalf of the sheep.
10:17 I surrender my soul, in order that I may receive it again.
10:24 are you to keep our souls in suspense?
12:25 he that hates his soul in this world will safeguard it for everlasting life.
12:27 Now my soul is troubled,
13:37 I will surrender my soul in your behalf."
13:38 "Will you surrender your soul in my behalf?
15:13 surrender his soul in behalf of his friends.

Acts
4:32 those who had believed had one heart and soul,
14:2 wrongly influenced the souls of people
14:22 strengthening the souls of the disciples,
15:24 with speeches trying to subvert your souls,
15:26 men that have delivered up their souls
20:10 his soul is in him."
20:24 I do not make my soul of any account as dear
27:10 great loss not only of the cargo and the boat but also of our souls."
27:22 not a soul of you will be lost,

Romans
2:9 distress, upon the soul of every man who
16:4 who have risked their own necks for my soul,
2 Corinthians
1:23 call upon God as a witness against my own soul
12:15 be completely spent for your souls.
Ephesians
6:6 doing the will of God whole-souled.
Philippians
1:27 with one soul fighting side by side
2:30 near to death, exposing his soul to danger,
Colossians
3:23 work at it whole-souled as to Jehovah,
1 Thessalonians
2:8 impart to you, not only the good news of God, but also our own souls,
Hebrews
6:19 This hope we have as an anchor for the soul,
12:3 not get tired and give out in your souls.
13:17 they are keeping watch over your souls
James
1:21 the word which is able to save your souls.
1 Peter
1:9 of your faith, the salvation of your souls.
1:22 you have purified your souls
2:11 carry on a conflict against the soul.
2:25 the shepherd and overseer of your souls.
4:19 commending their souls to a faithful Creator
2 Peter
2:8 was tormenting his righteous soul by reason of
1 John
3:16 that one surrendered his soul for us;
3:16 obligation to surrender our souls for our
3 John
2 just as your soul is prospering.
Revelation
6:9 I saw underneath the altar the souls of those
18:13 coaches and slaves and human souls.
18:14 the fine fruit that your soul desired
20:4 I saw the souls of those executed

God has soul

Matthew
12:18 my beloved, whom my soul approved!

Hebrews
10:38 my soul has no pleasure in him."

Soul delivered from Hades (Sheol, hell)

Acts
2:27 you will not forsake my soul in Hades,

Soul, a living person or creature

Acts
2:41 about three thousand souls were added.
2:43 fear began to fall upon every soul,
7:14 to the number of seventy-five souls.
27:37 we souls in the boat were about two hundred
Romans
13:1 Let every soul be in subjection to the
1 Corinthians
15:45 "The first man Adam became a living soul."
1 Peter
3:20 a few people, that is, eight souls, were
2 Peter
2:14 they entice unsteady souls.

Soul distinguished from spirit

1 Thessalonians
5:23 may the spirit and soul and body of you
Hebrews
4:12 even to the dividing of the soul and spirit,
[Note Philippians 1: 27, cited above: "in one spirit, with one soul fighting side by side"]

Matthew 5:22 — "Gehenna"

(Γέεννα, Greek; גֵּיהִנֹּם, *Ge'i-Hin·nom'*, Hebrew)

The name means "valley of Hinnom", for it is the Greek form of the Hebrew *Ge'i-Hin·nom'*. (Joshua 18:16, *LXX*) It occurs 12 times in the Christian Greek Scriptures, and we transliterate it that many times in our translation. (Matthew 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; Mark 9:43,45, 47; Luke 12:5; James 3:6) This valley lay to the west and south of ancient Jerusalem. (Joshua 15:8; 18:16; Jeremiah 19:2, 6) Under the later kings of Judah it was used for the idolatrous worship of the pagan god Molech, to which god human sacrifices were offered by fire. (2 Chronicles 28:3; 33:6; Jeremiah 7:31, 32; 32:35) To prevent

its use again for such religious purposes, faithful King Josiah had the valley polluted, particularly the part called To'pheth, and it came to be the dumping place and incinerator for the filth of Jerusalem. (2 Kings 23:10) Here the bodies of dead animals were thrown to be consumed in the fires to which sulphur or brimstone was added to assist the burning. Occasionally the bodies of executed criminals were thrown in who were thought too vile to have a resurrection from the dead and hence a decent burial and memorial tomb. If such dead bodies landed in the fire they were consumed that way, but if their carcasses landed upon a ledge of the deep ravine their putrefying flesh collected worms or maggots, which did not die until they had consumed the fleshy parts, leaving only the skeletons lying to corrode away.

No living animals or human creatures were pitched into Gehenna to be burned alive or tormented. Hence the place could never symbolize an invisible region where human souls are tormented in literal fire and attacked by undying immortal worms for ever and ever. (Isaiah 66: 24) Because the dead criminals cast here were denied a decent burial in a memorial tomb, which symbolizes the hope of a resurrection, Gehenna was used by Jesus and his disciples to symbolize everlasting destruction, annihilation from God's universe, or "second death", an eternal punishment. Hence to be sentenced to have one's dead body cast into Gehenna was considered the worst kind of punishment. From the literal Gehenna and from its significance the symbol of the "lake burning with fire and sulphur" was drawn, at Revelation 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8.

Matthew 8:29 — "What have we to do with you?"

This question of the demons to Jesus is an ancient form of question, which is found in the Hebrew Scriptures at five places (2 Samuel 16:10; 19:22; 1 Kings 17:18; 2 Kings 3:13; 2 Chronicles 35:21). In the Christian Greek Scriptures as well as in the Syriac version a literal translation is made of the ancient Hebrew expression, and it occurs six times, namely, Matthew 8:29; Mark 1:24; 5:7; Luke 4:34; 8:28; John 2:4. Literally translated, the question reads: "What is there to us [or, to me] and to you?" and means, "What is there in common between us [or, me] and you?" "What do we [or, I] and you have in common?" Or, as rendered above, "What have we to do with you?"

In every case in the Scriptures, Hebrew and Greek, it is a repellent form of question, indicating objection to the thing suggested, proposed or suspected. This is supported by the positive form of putting the matter, at Ezra 4:3 (1 Esdras 5:67, *LXX*): "You have nothing to do with us in building a house to our God." Or, more literally: "It does not pertain to you and to us to build a house to our God." The same form of expression in the imperative mode is the request made to Pilate by his wife concerning Jesus, who was up before her husband for trial, at Matthew 27:19: "Have nothing to do with that righteous man." Or, more literally said: "Let there be nothing between you and that righteous man."

It being couched in that very common form, Jesus' question to the mother of his human nature, at John 2:4, cannot be excluded from the one category. It bears all the features of repellency or resistance to his mother in proposing his course for him. So in his case we have rendered it the same as in all other cases of the like question: "What have I to do with you, woman? My hour has not yet come." Other translators render it more strongly: "Do not try to direct me. It is not yet time for me to act." (*An American Translation*) "Trouble me not, woman; my hour has not yet come." (*The Four Gospels*, by C. C. Torrey, based on Aramaic) Jesus was Theocratic and took his directions from the Supreme Authority who had sent him. —1 Corinthians 11:3.

Matthew 10:38 — "torture stake"

(σταυρός, *stau·ros'*, Greek; צלב, *tze·lab'* or צלוב, *tze·luhb'*, Hebrew; *crux*, Latin)

This is the expression used in connection with the execution of Jesus at Calvary. There is no evidence that the Greek word *stau·ros'* meant here a "cross" such as the pagans used as a religious symbol for many centuries before Christ to denote the sun-god. On the ancient sculptures of Egypt may be seen representations of their gods bearing the so-called *crux an·sa'ta*, a T-cross with a loop at the top, it being a phallic symbol of life. In Babylonian inscriptions Tammuz was signified by a heart from which sprang a single or a double cross.



Heart of the Babylonian God Bel

India, Syria, Persia, as well as Babylon and ancient Egypt, have all yielded objects

marked with crosses of various designs, including the swastika among the early Aryans. This betrays the worshiping of the cross to be pagan.

In the classical Greek the word *stau·ros'* meant merely an upright stake or pale, or a pile such as is used for a foundation. The verb *stau·ro'o* meant to fence with pales, to form a stockade or palisade, and this is the verb used when the mob called for Jesus to be impaled. To such a stake or pale the person to be punished was fastened, just as when the popular Greek hero Pro·me'·the·us was represented as tied to a stake or *stau·ros'*. The Greek word which the dramatist Aes'chy·lus used to describe this means to fasten or fix on a pole or stake, to impale, and the Greek author Lucian used *a·na·stau·ro'o* as a synonym for that word. In the Christian Greek Scriptures *a·na·stau·ro'o* occurs but once, at Hebrews 6:6. The root verb *stau·ro'o* occurs more than 40 times, and we have rendered it "impale", with the footnote: "Or, 'fasten on a stake or pole.' "

The inspired writers of the Christian Greek Scriptures wrote in the common (*koi·ne'*) Greek and used the word *stau·ros'* to mean the same thing as in the classical Greek, namely, a stake or pale, a simple one without a crossbeam of any kind or at any angle. There is no proof to the contrary. The apostles Peter and Paul also use the word *xy'lon* to refer to the torture instrument upon which Jesus was nailed, and this argues that it was an upright stake without a crossbeam, for that is what *xy'lon* in this special sense means. (Acts 5:30; 10:39; 13:29; Galatians 3:13; 1 Peter 2:24) At Ezra 6:11 we find *xy'lon* in the Greek Septuagint (1 Esdras 6:31), and there it is spoken of as a beam on which the violator of law was to be hanged, the same as at Luke 23:39; Acts 5:30; 10:39.

The fact that *stau·ros'* is translated *crux* in the Latin versions furnishes no argument against this. Any authoritative Latin dictionary will inform the examiner that the basic meaning of *crux* is a "tree, frame, or other wooden instrument of execution" on which criminals were impaled or hanged. (*Lewis-Short*) A cross is only a later meaning of *crux*. Even in the writings of Livy, a Roman historian of the first century B.C., *crux* means a mere stake. Such a single stake for impalement of a criminal was called *crux simplex,* and the method of nailing him to such an instrument of torture is illustrated by the Roman Catholic scholar, Justus Lipsius, of the 16th century. We present herewith a photographic copy of his illustration on page 647, column 2, of his book *De Cruce*

Liber Primus. This is the manner in which Jesus was impaled.



Crux simplex illustrated by Justus Lipsius. See page 769.

Religious tradition from the days of Emperor Constantine proves nothing. Says that monthly publication for the Roman Catholic clergy, *The Ecclesiastical Review,* of September, 1920, No. 3, of Baltimore, Maryland, page 275: "It may be safely asserted that only after the edict of Milan, A.D. 312, was the cross used as the permanent sign of our Redemption. De Rossi positively states that no monogram of Christ, discovered in the catacombs or other places, can be traced to a period anterior to the year 312. Even after that epoch-making year, the church, then free and triumphant, contented herself with having a simple monogram of Christ: the Greek letter *chi* vertically crossed by a *rho,* and horizontally sometimes, by an *iota.* [☧] The oldest crucifix mentioned as an object of public worship is the one venerated in the Church of Narbonne in southern France, as early as the 6th century."

After showing the pagan origin of the cross, *The Encyclopædia Britannica,* Vol. 7, of edition 11, page 506, says: "It was not till the time of

Constantine that the cross was publicly used as the symbol of the Christian religion." That was but logical, for Emperor Constantine was a worshiper of the pagan sun-god, whose symbol was a cross. Other experts have pointed out that "before the fourth century the cross was not used as a Christian emblem in the East any more than in the West".

Rather than consider the torture stake upon which Jesus was impaled a relic to be worshiped, the Jewish Christians like Simon Peter would consider it to be an abominable thing. At Galatians 3:13 the apostle Paul quotes Deuteronomy 21:23 and says: "It is written: 'Accursed is every man hanged upon a stake.'" Hence the Jewish Christians would hold as accursed and hateful the stake upon which Jesus had been executed. Says the celebrated Jewish authority, Moses Mai·mon'i·des, of the 12th century: "They never hang upon a tree which clings to the soil by roots; but upon a timber uprooted, that it might not be an annoying plague: for a timber upon which anyone has been hanged is buried; that the evil name may not remain with it and people should say, 'This is the timber on which so-and-so was hanged.' So the stone with which anyone has been stoned; and the sword, with which the one killed has been killed; and the cloth or mantle with which anyone has been strangled; all these things are buried along with those who perished." (*Apud Casaub. in Baron.* Exercitat. 16, An. 34, Num. 134) Says Kalinski in *Vaticinia Observationibus Illustrata,* page 342: "Consequently since a man hanged was considered the greatest abomination—the Jews also hated more than other things the timber on which he had been hanged, so that they covered it also with earth, as being equally an abominable thing."

The evidence is, therefore, completely lacking that Jesus Christ was crucified on two pieces of timber placed at a right angle. We refuse to add anything to God's written Word by inserting the pagan cross into the inspired Scriptures, but render *stau·ros'* and *xy'lon* according to the simplest meanings. Since Jesus used *stau·ros'* to represent the suffering and shame or torture of his followers (Matthew 16:24), we have translated *stau·ros'* as "torture stake", to distinguish it from *xy'lon,* which we have translated "stake", or, in the footnote, "tree," as at Acts 5:30.

Matthew 11:23 — "Hades"

(ᾅδης, Greek; שְׁאוֹל, *She·ol'*, Hebrew; *Shi·ul'*, Syriac; *in·fer'nus*, Latin)

This word we have transliterated from the Greek into the English for the ten times it occurs. (Matthew 11:23; 16:18; Luke 10:15; 16:23; Acts 2:27, 31; Revelation 1:18; 6:8; 20:13, 14) It literally means "the unseen place". Peter's use of it at Acts 2:27, 31 shows it is the equivalent of the Hebrew word *She·ol'*, which occurs 65 times in the Hebrew Scriptures and is applied to the common grave of mankind. With good reason that, for according to the root words from which it may be derived *She·ol'* means either "the hollow place" or "resting-place". In the common grave mankind rests in the unseen place or place hollowed out for their burial. The corresponding Latin word *in·fer'nus* (sometimes *in'fe·rus*) means "that which lies beneath; the lower region", and it well applies to the grave. It is thus a fit equivalent of the Greek and Hebrew terms. In the inspired Scriptures these words are always associated with death and the dead, never with life and the living. For instance, Revelation 20:13: "Death and Ha'des gave up those dead in them."

In themselves the words contain no thought or hint of pleasure or of pain; which fact befits the Bible description of the dead. Even the ancient Greeks used Ha'des to mean "the grave" as well as "death", as is proved by אVg at Luke 16:22, 23 (footnote[c]). It is in this sense that the inspired Bible writers use the word.

Matthew 28:1 — "After the sabbath"

(ὀψὲ δὲ σαββάτων, Greek)

Although the Greek word ὀψὲ (*o·pse'*) serves in an adverbial way at Mark 11:19 and 13:35, it functions here as a preposition and is followed by the genitive case of "the sabbath". Here it unmistakably means "after", the way we have translated it. Says *A Manual Grammar of the Greek New Testament*, by H. E. Dana and J. R. Mantey (1943 edition), on page 97, first paragraph: "In addition there are many adverbial prepositions, which some have unwittingly termed 'improper' prepositions, that function in one passage as an adverb and in another as a preposition. A list of them follows: . . . ὀψέ *after;* . . ."[a]

[a] Dr. S. G. Green's *Handbook to the Grammar of the Greek Testament* (1912) is one work that refers to this word as a prepositive adverb or improper preposition; but in the vocabulary (page 481) it gives "after" as one meaning for ὀψέ at Matthew 28:1.

Consider *A Grammar of the Greek New Testament in the Light of Historical Research*, by A. T. Robertson (reprint of 1947). On page 645 this authority says on prepositions: "Οψέ [*o·pse'*]. This word seems to be another variation of ὅπις [*o'pis*] and occurs in the ancient Greek, both as an adverb and as a preposition with the genitive (Thuc. 4:93) with the sense of 'late on.' But Philostratus shows examples where ὀψέ [*o·pse'*] with the ablative has the sense of 'after' like ὀψὲ τούτων = 'after these things.' . . . Hence in Mt. 28:1, ὀψὲ σαββάτων may be either late on the Sabbath or after the Sabbath. Either has good support. Moulton is uncertain, while Blass prefers 'after'. It is a point for exegesis, not for grammar, to decide. If Matthew has in mind just before sunset, 'late on' would be his idea; if he means after sunset, then 'after' is correct."

A Greek-English Lexicon, compiled by Liddell and Scott (1948 Reprint), Volume 2, says on ὀψέ [*o·pse'*]: "4. as preposition with genitive, ὀψὲ τούτων *after* these things, Philostratus V A 6.10, compare 4.18; so perhaps ὀψὲ σαββάτων *after* the sabbath day. Evangel Matthew 28:1." As early as 1806 the *Critical Greek-German Lexicon* by J. G. Schneider had determined "after" as a meaning of ὀψέ [*o·pse'*] saying: "Adverb, late, too late; really, after; hence also with the Genitive, long after," and then he gives examples.

In *The Four Gospels* translated from the Greek with reference to the Aramaic idiom Prof. C. C. Torrey renders Matthew 28:1: "In the night between the close of the sabbath and the dawn of the first day of the week, . . . " Dr. J. Murdock's translation renders the Syriac Peshitto Version: "And in the close of the sabbath, as the first [day] of the week began to dawn, . . . "

Hebrew versions of Matthew also here render ὀψέ [*o·pse'*] as "after". Our translation does likewise.

John 1:1 — "a god"

(θεός [*the·os'*], Greek)

The Complete Bible · An American Translation renders this expression "divine", making the entire verse read: "In the beginning the Word existed. The Word was with God, and the Word was divine." (1943 Reprint) *A New Translation of The Bible* by Dr. Jas. Moffatt reads likewise: "The Logos existed in the very beginning, the Logos was with God, the Logos was divine." (1935 edition) Every honest person will have to admit that John's saying that the Word

or Logos "was divine" is not saying that he was the God with whom he was. It merely tells of a certain quality about the Word or Logos, but it does not identify him as one and the same as God.

The reason for their rendering the Greek word "divine", and not "God", is that it is the Greek noun *the·os'* without the definite article, hence an anarthrous *the·os'*. The God with whom the Word or Logos was originally is designated here by the Greek expression ὁ Θεός, *the·os'* preceded by the definite article *ho*, hence an articular *the·os'*. Careful translators recognize that the articular construction of the noun points to an identity, a personality, whereas an anarthrous construction points to a quality about someone. That is what *A Manual Grammar of the Greek New Testament* by Dana and Mantey remarks on page 140, paragraph vii. Accordingly, on page 148, paragraph (3), this same publication says about the subject of a copulative sentence:

"The article sometimes distinguishes the subject from the predicate in a copulative sentence. In Xenophon's *Anabasis*, 1:4:6, ἐμπόριον δ' ἦν τὸ χωρίον, *and the place was a market*, we have a parallel case to what we have in John 1:1, καὶ θεὸς ἦν ὁ λόγος, *and the word was deity*. The article points out the subject in these examples. Neither was *the place* the only market, nor was *the word* all of God, as it would mean if the article were also used with θεός."

Instead of translating John 1:1, *and the word was deity*, this *Grammar* could have translated it, *and the word was a god*, to run more parallel with Xenophon's statement, *and the place was a market*.

In the sentence "and the word was a god" the copulative verb "was" and the expression "a god" form the predicate of the sentence. In the original Greek there is no definite article *ho* (*the*) before *the·os'* (*god*), and it is presumptuous to say that such a definite article is to be understood so that the sentence should therefore be translated "and the Word was God". That would mean that the Word was the God with whom the Word was said to be. This is unreasonable; for how can the Word be with the God and at the same time be that same God?

True, on page 178, Green's *Handbook to the Grammar of the Greek Testament* has this to say on the significance of the article: "206. Hence arises the *general* rule, that in the simple sentence the Subject takes the article, the Predicate omits it. The subject is definitely before the mind, the predicate generally denotes the class to which the subject

is referred, or from which it is excluded." Then this *Handbook* adds some sentences to illustrate this general rule regarding an anarthrous predicate, such as, "thy word is truth," "the Word was God," "God is love"; and next the *Handbook* says: "Had the article been employed with the Predicate in the above case, the sentences would have read thus: . . . *Thy Word is the Truth,* and nothing else can be so described; *the Word was the entire Godhead,* and *God and Love are identical,* so that in fact Love is God." Such an explanation is, in itself, an unintended admission that "the Word" of John 1:1 is not the same god as the God with whom the Word is said to be. Hence the omitting of the article in the predicate of a simple sentence is shown to be only a *general* rule, and not one that holds good in *every* case. One such case where that general rule does not hold true is John 1:1. The definite article "the" was there omitted, but not according to that general rule; it was not omitted with the idea that it should be understood by the reader.

Here we agree with Dr. A. T. Robertson when he says: "'God' and 'love' are not convertible terms any more than 'God' and 'Logos' or 'Logos' and 'flesh.' . . . The absence of the article here is on purpose and essential to the true idea." (Page 768, *A Grammar of the Greek New Testament*) John's inspired writings and those of his fellow disciples show what the true idea is, namely, the Word or Logos is not God or *the* God, but is the Son of God, and hence is *a* god. That is why, at John 1:1, 2, the apostle refers to God as the God and to the Word or Logos as a god, to show the difference between the two. Hence he deliberately left out the definite article in the predicate which describes who or what the Word (Logos) was.

With a reference to the *Grammar* by Dr. Robertson the *Manual Grammar* by Dana and Mantey, page 140, says: "Surely when Robertson says that θεός [*the·os'*], as to the article, 'is treated like a proper name and may have it or not have it' (R. 761), he does not mean to intimate that the presence or absence of the article with θεός has no special significance. We construe him to mean that there is no definite rule governing the use of the article with θεός, so that sometimes the writer's viewpoint is difficult to detect, which is entirely true. But in the great majority of instances the reason for the distinction is clear. The use of θεός in John 1:1 is a good example."

The above disposes of the trinitarian argument that the

article was omitted before θεός in the predicate of John 1:1 according to the general rule that it was not needed, but would be understood. On page 761 Robertson's *Grammar* says: "Among the ancient writers ὁ θεός [*ho the·os'*] was used of the god of absolute religion in distinction from the mythological gods." So, too, John 1:1, 2 uses ὁ θεός to distinguish Jehovah God from the Word (Logos) as a god, "the only begotten god" as John 1:18 calls him.

In further proof that the omitting of the definite article in the predicate of John 1:1 by the apostle was deliberately meant to show a difference, we quote what Dr. Robertson's *Grammar* says on page 767: "(*i*) NOUNS IN THE PREDICATE. These may have the article also." In our footnote[a] below we give a list of texts in John alone which have the definite article before the noun in the predicate. Any reader with the Greek text can check these. If a "general rule" made it unnecessary, then why was the definite article used before the noun in the predicate in all these cases? All this shows that the omitting of the definite article in the predicate may be, not according to any general rule, but for a specific purpose outside that rule.

In our footnote[b] below we give other texts in John only where the predicate noun does *not* have the definite article. If anyone carelessly or ignorantly says that the definite article was omitted in these texts according to the "general rule" by which the definite article "the" is to be understood, then why do our English translators insert the indefinite article "a" before the predicate noun at John 4:19; 4:24; 6:70; 9:24, 25; 10:33; 12:6? If the indefinite article can be inserted before the predicate noun in such texts, no objection can rightly be raised against inserting the indefinite article "a" before the anarthrous θεός in the predicate of John 1:1 to make it read "a god". Especially so, since all the doctrine of the sacred Scriptures bears out the correctness of this rendering. The proposition "And the word was a god" is a convertible one. That is, we can properly read it: "A god was the

---

a John 1:4, 9, 20, 21, 25, 49; 3:28; 4:29, 42; 5:35; 6:14, 35, 48, 50, 51, 58, 63, 69; 7:26, 40, 41; 8:12; 10:7, 9, 11, 14, 24; 11:25, 27; 14:6; 15:1, 5; 18:33; 20:31; 21:24. In these verses the Greek text uses the definite article.

b John 4:19; 4:24; 6:55, 70; 9:5, 24, 25, 28; 10:12, 33, 36; 11:49, 51; 12:6; 17:17; 18:37, 38; 19:12, 21.

Let our readers contrast the predicate of John 4:24 with its anarthrous "spirit" against that of 2 Corinthians 3:17 with its articular "spirit". Also note 2 Thessalonians 2:4 with its three uses of θεός, where only the second one is articular. Also contrast Isaiah 46:9 and 45:22 with their articular θεός (*LXX*) against Ezekiel 28:1, 2, 9 and Hosea 11:9 with their anarthrous θεός (*LXX*).

word," or, "the word was a god." Both are equally true.

We cannot claim to be the first to render the sentence in John 1:1, "and the word was a god." We find an early publication reads that way, namely, *The New Testament, in an Improved Version, upon the Basis of Archbishop Newcome's New Translation: with a Corrected Text, printed in London, 1808.* It renders John 1:1: "The Word was in the beginning, and the Word was with God, and the word was a god."

At Acts 28:6 we have a case paralleling that of John 1:1, with exactly the same predicate construction, namely, with an anarthrous θεός. But there the *King James Version, An American Translation,* Moffatt's translation, the *Revised Standard Version,* the *Westminster Version* (1948, Roman Catholic), F. A. Spencer's translation (1946, Roman Catholic), etc., all translate it, not, "he was God," but: "he was a god." With equal justification from the Greek text of the inspired Scriptures we have rendered John 1:1: "And the Word was a god."

Acts 20:28 — "with the blood of his own [Son]"

(διὰ τοῦ αἵματος τοῦ ἰδίου, Greek)

Grammatically, this passage could be translated, as in the *King James Version* and *Douay Version,* "with his own blood." In such case the verse would be saying that God purchased his congregation with his own blood. That has been a difficult thought with many. That is doubtless why ACD and the Syriac Version (Nestorian manuscripts, with important marginal readings of the Harkleian Revision) have their texts read "the congregation of the Lord", instead of "the congregation of God". The Peshitta Syriac Version reads: "the congregation of the Messiah [or, of Christ]." When the text reads that way, it furnishes no difficulty for the reading, "with his own blood."

However, ℵBVg read "God" (articulate), and the ordinary translation would mean to say 'God's blood'.

The two troublesome Greek words here are τοῦ ἰδίου (*tou i·di'ou*). They follow the phrase "with the blood". The entire expression could therefore be translated "with the blood of his own". A noun in the singular number would be understood after "his own", most likely God's closest relative, his only-begotten Son Jesus Christ. On this point J. H. Moulton in *A Grammar of New Testament Greek,* Volume 1 (Prolegomena), 1930 edition, says, on page 90, para-

graph 1: "Before leaving ἴδιος [*i'di·os*] something should be said about the use of ὁ ἴδιος [*ho i'di·os*] without a noun expressed. This occurs in John 1:11; 13:1; Acts 4:23; 24:23. In the papyri we find the singular used thus as a term of endearment to near relations: . . . In *The Expositor* VI. iii. 277 I ventured to cite this as a possible encouragement to those (including B. Weiss) who would translate Acts 20:28 'the blood of one who was his own.'" Moffatt's Bible translation clings to the above-mentioned ACDSy^{hmg} reading of "the Lord", instead of "God", and translates: "the church of the Lord which he has purchased with his own blood." The *Revised Standard Version* (1946) does the same and reads: "the church of the Lord[u] which he obtained for himself with his own blood,[v]" but in its footnotes it says: "[u]Many ancient authorities read *of God*" and "[v]Or *with the blood of his Own*". It capitalizes "Own", but adds no noun as a suggestion of what God's own One was.

Dr. R. F. Weymouth in his translation says, in a footnote on Acts 20:28: "But if the original text was 'the blood of His own Son,' in the Greek the last two syllables of 'own' [*i·di'ou*] are all but identical with the following two syllables of 'son' [*hui·ou'*], and these latter may, by a familiar source of corruption, have been accidentally omitted." This agrees with Dr. G. C. Knapp's suggestion that "Son" was in the Greek text.

We have retained the ℵ[1] reading of the articulate Θεοῦ and have rendered the passage literally, adding "Son" in brackets after the ιδίου to read: "the congregation of God, which he purchased with the blood of his own [Son]."

Romans 9:5 — "God who is over all be blest forever. Amen."

(ὁ ὢν ἐπὶ πάντων Θεὸς εὐλογητὸς εἰς τοὺς αἰῶνας ἀμήν, Greek)

The *King James Version,* at Romans 9:5, reads, in part: "Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen." J. H. Moulton also takes the above Greek passage as a reference to the Christ mentioned in the same verse and says: "On the crucial passage Romans 9:5 see Sanday and Headlam page 235 f., with whom I agree, though the argument that 'He who is God over all,' would have to be ὁ ἐπὶ πάντων θεός might perhaps be met by applying the idiom noted above for Acts, with a different *nuance.* Θεός may still be subject, not predicate without making ὤν otiose: the consciousness of Exodus 3:14 [where 'O ὤν=I AM occurs

LXX] might fairly account for its insertion. It is exegesis rather than grammar which makes the reference to Christ probable."—*Grammar*, Vol. 1, page 228.

Dr. Robertson comments on Moulton's position at Romans 9:5 and says: "As is well known, the difficulty here is a matter of exegesis and the punctuation of the editor will be made according to his theology. But it may be said in brief that the natural way to take ὁ ὢν and θεός is in apposition to ὁ Χριστός."—*Grammar*, page 1108.

We take the passage as a reference to God and as pronouncing a blessing upon him for the provisions just named which He has made, and have so rendered it: "God who is over all be blest forever. Amen." The grammar of the Greek text admits of this. *An American Translation*, Moffatt's Bible translation, *The Riverside New Testament* and the *Revised Standard Version* agree with us in this rendering.

1 Corinthians 16:17 — "presence"

(παρουσία, *par·ou·si'a*, Greek; *praesentia*, Latin Vulgate)

The tendency of many translators is to render it here "coming" or "arrival". But throughout the 24 occurrences of the Greek word παρουσία (*par·ou·si'a*), from its first occurrence at Matthew 24:3 to its last occurrence at 1 John 2:28, we have consistently rendered it "presence". From the comparison of the *par·ou·si'a* of the Son of man with the days of Noah, at Matthew 24:37-39, it is very evident that the meaning of the word is as we have rendered it. And from the contrast that is made between the presence and the absence of the apostle both at 2 Corinthians 10:10, 11 and at Philippians 2:12, the meaning of *par·ou·si'a* is so plain that it is beyond dispute by other translators. It is true, as shown by Dr. Adolf Deissmann in his *Light from the Ancient East* on pages 368, 369, that from the Ptolemaic period down into the 2nd century A.D. one of the Eastern technical meanings of *par·ou·si'a* was the arrival or visit of a king or emperor. However, this does not deny or disprove that in the Christian Greek Scriptures the word has the meaning of *presence* where it is used in connection with Jesus Christ and others. To prove what a word means the Scriptural context is more decisive than any outside papyrus usage of the word in a technical way.

For the quick reference by our readers we list below the 24 occurrences of *par·ou·si'a* as rendered in our version:

Matthew
24:3 what will be the sign of your presence
24:27 so the presence of the Son of man will be.
24:37 so the presence of the Son of man will be.
24:39 so the presence of the Son of man will be.
1 Corinthians
15:23 those who belong to Christ during his presence.
16:17 I rejoice over the presence of Stephanas and
2 Corinthians
7:6 comforted us by the presence of Titus;
7:7 yet not alone by his presence, but also
10:10 but his presence in person is weak and
Philippians
1:26 by reason of me through my presence again with you.
2:12 not during my presence only, but now much more
1 Thessalonians
2:19 before our Lord Jesus at his presence?
3:13 at the presence of our Lord Jesus with all his
4:15 living who survive to the presence of the Lord
5:23 blameless at the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ.
2 Thessalonians
2:1 respecting the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ and
2:8 to nothing by the manifestation of his presence.
2:9 But the lawless one's presence is according to the
James
5:7 brothers, until the presence of the Lord. Look!
5:8 because the presence of the Lord has drawn close.
2 Peter
1:16 the power and presence of our Lord Jesus
3:4 "Where is this promised presence of his?
3:12 close in mind the presence of the day of Jehovah,
1 John
2:28 not be shamed away from him at his presence.

Philippians 1:23 — "the releasing"
(τὸ ἀναλῦσαι, Greek)

The verb *a·na·ly'sai* is used Christian Greek Scriptures, as a verbal noun here. It oc- and that is at Luke 12:36, curs only once more in the where it refers to Christ's re-

turn. The related noun (*a·na'ly·sis*) occurs but once, at 2 Timothy 4:6, where the apostle says: "The due time for my releasing is imminent." At Luke 12:36 we have rendered the verb "returns" because it refers to the breaking away and departing of the servants' master from the wedding feast, so dissolving the feast. But here at Philippians 1:23 we have not rendered the verb as "returning" or "departing", but as "releasing". The reason is, that the word may convey two thoughts, the apostle's own releasing to be with Christ at his return and also the Lord's releasing himself from the heavenly restraints and returning as he promised.

In no way is the apostle here saying that immediately at his death he would be changed into spirit and would be with Christ forever. Such getting to be with Christ the Lord will first be possible at Christ's return, when the dead in Christ will rise first, according to the apostle's own inspired statement at 1 Thessalonians 4:16, 17. It is to this return of Christ and the apostle's releasing to be always with the Lord that Paul refers at Philippians 1:23. He says there that two things are immediately possible for him, namely, (1) to live on in the flesh and (2) to die. Because of the circumstances to be considered, he expressed himself as being under pressure from these two things, not knowing which thing to choose as proper. Then he suggests a third thing, and this thing he really desires. There is no question about his desire for this thing as preferable, namely, the releasing, for it means his being with Christ.

The expression *to a·na·ly'sai* or *the releasing* cannot therefore be applied to the apostle's death as a human creature and his departing thus from this life. It must refer to the events at the time of Christ's return and second presence, that is to say, his second coming and the rising of all those dead in Christ to be with him forevermore.

Titus 2:13 — "manifestation of the great God and of our Savior Jesus Christ"

(ἐπιφάνειαν τῆς δόξης τοῦ μεγάλου Θεοῦ καὶ σωτῆρος ἡμῶν Χριστοῦ Ἰησοῦ, Greek)

On this passage of the Greek text Moulton's *Grammar*, volume 1, page 84, says: "We cannot discuss here the problem of Titus 2:13, for we must, as grammarians, leave the matter open: . . . ." And then the *Grammar* cites five papyri "which attest the translation 'our great God and Saviour' as

current among Greek-speaking Christians". But these papyri are all of the late date of the 7th century, hence not at all decisive on the problem. The formula which Moulton then quotes in the Greek shows a departure from the inspired Scriptures, for it speaks of such a thing as "the mother of God". Translated, the formula reads: *in the name of the Lord and Master Jesus Christ our God and Savior and of our mistress the holy mother of god, etc.*[a] Moulton's *Grammar* continues: "A curious echo is found in the Ptolemaic formula applied to the deified kings: thus GH 15 (2d century B.C.), *the great beneficent god and agreeable* [*illustrious*] *savior.* [our translation] The phrase here is, of course, applied to one person. One is not surprised to find that P. Wendland, at the end of his suggestive paper on Σωτήρ [*Savior*] in ZNTW v. 335 ff., treats the rival rendering in Titus *l.c.* summarily as 'an exegetical mistake,' like the severance of τοῦ θεοῦ ἡμῶν and σωτῆρος I.X. in 2 Peter 1:1. Familiarity with the everlasting apotheosis that flaunts itself in the papyri and inscriptions of Ptolemaic and Imperial times, lends strong support to Wendland's contention that Christians, from the latter part of the 1st century A.D. onward, deliberately annexed for their Divine Master the phraseology that was impiously arrogated to themselves by some of the worst of men."

The inspired Word of God is against any suggestion that his consecrated people borrowed or annexed anything from the impious pagans who apotheosized or deified their human rulers. Although the statements at John 1:1, 18 "and the Word was a god", and, "the only-begotten god," would allow for it, yet, grammatically, we render "the great God" as separate from "our Savior Christ Jesus" at Titus 2:13. Although the *Revised Standard Version* in its text renders the passage: "the appearing of the glory of our great God and Savior[b] Jesus Christ," yet its footnote[b] reads: "[b]Or *of the great God and our Savior.*" J. B. Rotherham's *The Emphasised Bible* renders the passage here: "forthshining of the glory of the great God and our Saviour Christ Jesus." Moffatt's Bible translation renders it similarly: "the appearance of the Glory of the great God and of our Saviour Christ Jesus." This agrees, too, with their and our renderings of Titus 1:4 and 2 Peter 1:1. Among others agreeing with our rendering of Titus 2:13 are the German publication *Das Neue Testament* by P.

---

a ἐν ὀνόματι τοῦ κυρίου καὶ δεσπότου Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ τοῦ θεοῦ καὶ σωτῆρος ἡμῶν, καὶ τῆς δεσποίνης ἡμῶν τῆς ἁγίας Θεοτόκου, κτλ.

Johann Perk (Roman Catholic priest, 1947); the French publication *La Sainte Bible* by Louis Segond (1945 edition); and the Spanish publication *Sagrada Biblia* by Nacar and Colunga (Roman Catholic, 1944).

Hebrews 9:16 — "a covenant"

(διαθήκη [*di·a·thē'kē*], Greek; *b'rith'*, Hebrew (J17); *testaméntum*, Latin Vulgate)

The Vocabulary of the Greek Testament by J. H. Moulton and G. Milligan (2d edition, 1915) says, on page 148, under διαθήκη:

"In papyri and inscriptions the word means *testament, will,* with absolute unanimity, and such frequency that illustration is superfluous. . . . Any thought of some special 'Hebraic' flavour about the use of [*di·a·thē'kē*] for *covenant* is excluded by the isolated but absolutely clear passage in Aristophanes (*Birds* 439), where *compact* is the unmistakeable meaning. This passage is enough to prove that [*di·a·thē'kē*] is properly *dispositio,* an 'arrangement' made by one party with plenary power, which the other party may accept or reject, but cannot alter. A will is simply the most conspicuous example of such an instrument, which ultimately monopolized the word just because it suited its differentia so completely. But it is entirely natural to assume that in the period of the LXX [the Septuagint] this monopoly was not established, and the translators were free to apply the general meaning as a rendering of [*b'rith'*]. For this course there was an obvious motive. A covenant offered by God to man was no 'compact' between two parties coming together on equal terms. Διαθήκη in its primary sense, as described above, was exactly the needed word.

"Passing thus to the New Testament, we ask whether we are bound to keep to one rendering throughout. Westcott and W. F. Moulton in their commentaries on Hebrews 9:16f., and formerly G. Milligan (*Theology of the Epistle to the Hebrews,* page 166 ff.) held that *covenant* must stand everywhere. . . . Now we may fairly put aside the idea that in LXX 'testament' is the invariable meaning: it takes some courage to find it there at all. But on the other hand, a Hellenist like the *auctor ad Hebraeos* [*reporter to the Hebrews*], or even a Jew like Paul, with Greek language in the very fibre of his thought, could never have used [*di·a·*

thē'kē] for *covenant* without the slightest consciousness of its ordinary and invariable contemporary meaning. He would use the 'Biblical' word —'Biblical' in this case being synonymous with 'archaic'— but always with the possibility of a play on the later meaning of the word. . . . The view to which we have capitulated, after strongly supporting the Westcott doctrine, is less heroic than consistent holding to one English word, but it can claim to account for its inconsistency."

Our rendering of the Greek word *di·a·thē'kē* as *covenant* shows we have not capitulated to the thought that the writer of Hebrews intended a change of meaning from *covenant* to *will* or *testament* in the mind of his readers. There is nothing in Hebrews to prepare readers for such a change of meaning. In ten preliminary places (Hebrews 7:22; 8:6, 8, 9, 9, 10; 9:4, 4, 15, 15) the writer uses the word with undeniable reference to a *covenant* in the old Hebrew sense, even quoting from Jeremiah 31:31-34 and referring to Moses' "ark of the covenant". There the Greek Septuagint uses *di·a·thē'kē* for the ancient Hebrew *bᵉrith'*, meaning *covenant*. And closely following Hebrews 9:16, 17 verse 20 quotes from Exodus 24:6-8, where a *covenant* is unmistakably spoken of.

There, at Exodus 24:8, the Latin Vulgate uses the word *foe'dus* (in the genitive case), but when it quotes from that text at Hebrews 9:20 the Vulgate changes from *foe'dus* to the word *testaméntum*. All through the book of Hebrews the Vulgate uses the one word *testaméntum*. In fact, all through the Christian Greek Scriptures the Vulgate uses just that one word for *di·a·thē'kē*.

Many English translators have followed this example and rendered the word *testament*, causing modern confusion of mind, and from which rendering has grown up the practice of incorrectly calling the Christian Greek Scriptures "the New Testament".

We do not deny that *di·a·thē'kē* also meant *will* (*testament*) in apostolic times. But seeing that Hebrews 9:16, 17 is imbedded in the apostle's discussion of the Mosaic Law covenant and of its antitype, the new covenant, we have avoided the confusion caused by introducing any change of thought. We have consistently rendered *di·a·thē'kē* as *covenant*, at Hebrews 9:16. The associated terms in the context we have rendered correspondingly, to conform to Moses' procedure in inaugurating the old Law covenant.

2 Peter 2:4 — "Tar'ta·rus"

(here derived from the Greek verb ταρταρόω)

"Tar'ta·rus" is included in the Greek verb (*tar·ta·ro'ō*), and so in rendering the verb we have used the phrase, "by throwing them into Tar'ta·rus."

In the ancient poet Homer's *Iliad* the word *tar'ta·ros* denotes an underground prison as far below Ha'des as the earth was below heaven. Those confined in it were not human souls, but the lesser gods, spirits, namely, the Titans and Cronus, who had rebelled against Zeus (Jupiter). It was the prison established by the mythical gods for the spirits whom they had driven from the celestial regions, and so it was below the Ha'des where human souls were supposed to be confined at death. Thus *tar'ta·ros* was the lowest of the lower regions, and was a place of darkness. It enveloped all the underworld the same as the heavens enveloped all that was above the earth.

We note, therefore, that *tar'ta·ros* was reputed to be a place for confining, not human souls, but Titan spirits, and that it was a place of darkness and of abasement. The word occurs in the pre-Christian Greek Septuagint Version (*LXX*) of the Scriptures. At Job 40:15 (BAC, *LXX*) we read concerning the monster behe'moth: "And when he has gone up to a steep mountain, he causes joy to the quadrupeds in the deep [ἐν τῷ ταρτάρῳ]." At Job 41:22, 23 (BAC, *LXX*) we read concerning le·vi'a·than: "He makes the deep boil like a brazen caldron; and he regards the sea as a pot of ointment, and the lowest part of the deep [τόν δὲ τάρταρον τῆς ἀβύσσου, the tar'ta·ros of the abyss] as a captive: he reckons the deep as his range."

The use of *tar'ta·ros* in these verses makes it plain that the word was used to signify a low place, yes, the "lowest part" of the abyss. Therefore it denotes a place or position of abasement. The inspired Scriptures do not consign any human souls to *tar'ta·ros,* but consign there only the "angels that sinned", namely, spirit creatures. Their being cast into *tar'ta·ros* denotes for them the deepest abasement while they are still alive, this in punishment for their sin of rebellion against the Most High God.

The apostle Peter associates darkness with their low condition, saying further: God "delivered them to pits of dense darkness to be reserved for judgment". (2 Peter 2:4) Doubtless, the pagans in their mythological traditions con-

cerning Cronus and the rebellious Titan gods copied the inspired Scriptures. Peter's use of the verb *tar·ta·ro'ō* meaning to "cast into tartarus" does not signify the "angels that sinned" were cast into the pagan mythological tartarus; but that they were debased by Almighty God from their heavenly place and privileges and were delivered over to dense mental darkness concerning God's bright purposes. Also they had only a dark outlook as to their own eternal destiny, which the Scriptures show is everlasting destruction with their ruler, Satan the Devil.

In the inspired Scriptures, therefore, *tar'ta·ros* bears no relationship to Ha'des, which corresponds with the common grave of the human dead. The sinner angels and the dead human souls are not associated together in *tar'ta·ros* as a place of eternal conscious torment of creatures. Technically, therefore, tartarus will pass away when the Supreme Judge destroys the rebellious angels at present occupying that low, dark place or position.

CHAIN OF OUTSTANDING BIBLE SUBJECTS AND PROPER BIBLE NAMES

Chain Word	First Text in Chain
Abel	Mt 23:35
Abraham	Mt 3:9
Abusive speech	Mt 27:39
Abyss	Lu 8:31
Accomplished end	Mt 24:6
Accurate knowledge	Ro 1:28
Accusation (free from)	1 Co 1:8
Adam	Lu 3:38
Adulter(ers, ess, ous, y)	Mt 5:27
Affection	Mt 10:37
Agrippa I (See Herod Agrippa I)	
Agrippa II (Herod)	Ac 25:13
Alive	Joh 5:21
Alphaeus (See also James, son of Alphaeus)	Mt 10:3
Ananias, a disciple	Ac 9:10
Andrew	Mt 4:18
Angel(s)	Mt 1:20
Anger (angry)	Mt 5:22
Animal(istic)	Jas 3:15
Antichrist	1 Jo 2:18
Antipas, Herod (See Herod Antipas)	
Apollos	Ac 18:24
Apostle(s)	Mt 10:2
Apparition	Mt 14:26
Appetites, Sexual (See Sexual appetites)	
Approv(al, e, ed, ing)	Mt 3:17
Aquila	Ac 18:2
Arimathea	Mt 27:57
Ark	Mt 24:38
Army officer(s)	Mt 8:5
Ascend(ing)	Joh 1:51
Ashamed	Mr 8:38
Asia	Ac 2:9
Asleep (See also Sleep)	Ac 7:60
Assembl(e, ed, y)	Mt 27:62
Associat(ing, ion)	Ac 2:42
Astrologers	Mt 2:1
August ones (See Caesar Augustus' successors)	
Augustus (See Caesar Augustus)	
Authorit(ies, y)	Mt 8:9
Avenging (See Vengeance)	
Babe(s)	Mt 11:25
Bapti(sm, ze, zed, zing)	Mt 3:6
Baptist, John the (See John the Baptist)	
Barabbas	Mt 27:16
Barnabas	Ac 4:36
Bartholomew	Mt 10:3
Basis	Mt 24:5
Beast(s)	Tit 1:12
Beelzebub	Mt 10:25
Believ(e, ed, er, ing)	Mt 24:23
Benjamin	Ac 13:21
Bethany	Mt 21:17
Bethlehem	Mt 2:1
Bethphage	Mt 21:1
Bethsaida	Mt 11:21
Bind(ing, s) (Bound)	Mt 12:29
Birds	Mt 6:26
Birthday	Mt 14:6
Blameless(ly)	Lu 1:6
Blasphem(e, ed, er, ies, ing, y)	Mt 9:3
Bless(ed, ing)	Mt 14:19
Blind(ed)	Mt 11:5
Blocks, Stumbling (See Stumbling-blocks)	
Boat(s)	Mt 4:22
Bod(ies, y)	Mt 5:29
Body of the Christ	Ro 7:4
Bold(ly, ness)	Ac 4:29
Bond(s)	Lu 13:16
Book(s)	Mt 1:1
Bound (See Bind)	
Boy(s)	Mt 2:16
Branch(es)	Mt 13:32
Bread	Mt 4:3
Brother(s)	Mt 5:47
Build(s, ing) up	Ac 9:31
Burden(s)	Mt 20:12
Caesar	Mt 22:17
Caesar Augustus' successors (Called "August Ones")	Ac 25:21
Caesar, Claudius	Ac 11:28
Calaphas	Mt 26:3
Call(ed, ing, s)	Mt 1:21
Capernaum	Mt 4:13
Cephas	Joh 1:42
Chief agent	Ac 3:15
Child(ren)	Mt 10:21
Child, Young (See Young child)	
Chose(n) (Choosing)	Mt 24:22
Christ	Mt 1:16
Christ, Body of (See Body of Christ)	
Christian(s)	Ac 11:26
Circumcis(e, ed, ion)	Lu 1:59
Cit(ies, y)	Mt 4:5
Citizen(s)	Lu 15:15
Claudius (See Caesar Claudius)	
Clean(se, sed, sing)	Mt 10:8
Cloud(s)	Mt 17:5
Collector, Tax (See Tax collector)	
Com(e, ing)	Mt 24:30
Comfort(ed, ing)	Lu 16:25
Command(ment, ments)	Mt 5:19
Common	Ac 2:44
Compassion (ate, s)	Ro 12:1
Complete	Mt 5:48
Condemn(ed)	Mt 12:41
Conduct(ed)	2 Co 1:12
Confess(ed, es, ing)	Joh 1:20
Congregation	Mt 16:18
Conquer(ed, ing, s) (See also Victory)	Lu 11:22
Conscience(s)	Ac 23:1
Consummation	Mt 13:39
Control, Self (See Self-control)	
Cornelius	Ac 10:1
Court(s) (yard)	Mt 5:22
Covenant(s)	Mt 26:28
Create(d)	Mt 19:4
Creation	Mr 10:6
Creature(s)	Jas 1:18
Crowd(s)	Mt 13:34
Crown(ed, s)	Mt 27:29
Cur(e, ed, ing)	Mt 4:23
Curs(e, ed, ing)	Mt 25:41

Damascus Ac 9:2
Dark(ened, ness) Mt 4:16
David Mt 9:27
Day(s) Mt 7:22
Dead(ened) Mt 8:22
Death Mt 4:16
Debt(or, s) Mt 6:12
Decapolis Mt 4:25
Declared, Publicly (See Publicly declared)
Declared righteous (or Proved righteous) Lu 10:29
Deed(s) Mt 23:3
Deliver(ed, s) Mt 6:13
Deliverance Lu 1:68
Demon(s) Mt 7:22
Demonized (or Demon-possessed) Mt 4:24
Desire(d, s) Mr 4:19
Desolat(ing, ion) Mt 12:25
Destin(ed, y) Mt 16:22
Destruction Mt 7:13
Devil Mt 4:1
Devotion, Godly (See Godly devotion)
Disciple(s) Mt 9:14
Discipline(d, s) 1 Co 11:32
Disgusting Mt 24:15
Disobedien(ce, t) Lu 1:17
Disown(ed, s) Mt 10:33
Dispatch(ed) Mt 21:34
Division(s) Ro 16:17
Divorc(e, es, ing) Mt 1:19
Dog(s) Mt 7:6
Door(s) Mt 24:33
Dragon Re 12:3
Dream(s) Mt 1:20
Drink(ing) Mt 6:25
Drunk(ards, en) Mt 24:49

Eagle(s) Mt 24:28
Ear(s) Mt 13:15
Earth Mt 5:18
Earth, Inhabited (See Inhabited earth)
Earthquake(s) Mt 24:7
Egypt(ians) Mt 2:13
Elijah Mt 11:14
Encourag(e, es, ement, ing) Ac 13:15
End (See also Finish) Mt 10:22
End, Accomplished (See Accomplished end)
Endur(ance, e) Lu 8:15
Enem(ies, y) Mt 5:43
Ephesus Ac 18:19
Error Ro 1:27
Evening meal(s) Mt 23:6
Everlasting Mt 19:16
Examin(ation, e, ed) 1 Co 2:14
Example(s) 1 Co 10:6
Exhort(ation, ing, s) Lu 3:18
Exist(ed, ence, ing) Mr 2:27
Expression, Inspired (See Inspired expression)
Eye(s) Mt 5:29

Faith Mt 9:29
Faith, Lack of (See Lack of faith)
Faithful Mt 24:45
False prophet(s) Mt 7:15
Famine (See Food shortages)
Fast(ed, ing) Mt 4:2
Father Mt 3:9
Father of Mt 1:2
Fear(ful, lessly) Mt 10:28
Feast Mt 26:5
Feed(s) Mt 6:26
Felix Ac 23:24
Fellow Mt 20:13
Festus Ac 24:27
Fig(s) Mt 7:16
Finish(ed) Ro 6:21
Firstfruits Ro 8:23
First recognition Ro 8:29
Flesh(y) Mt 16:17
Fleshly Joh 1:13
Follow(ed, ing) Mt 8:19
Food shortages (Famine) Mt 24:7
Fool(ish, ness, s) Mt 5:22
Footstool Mt 5:35
Foreknowledge Ac 2:23
Foreordained Ro 8:29
Forgive(n) Mt 6:14
Forgiveness Mt 26:28
Fornication Mt 5:32
Fornicator(s) 1 Co 5:9
Found(ation, ed, s) Mt 13:35
Free(dom, man) Mt 17:26
Free from accusation (See Accusation)
Freeness of speech 2 Co 3:12
Friend(s) Mt 11:19
Fruit(age, less, s) Mt 7:17
Fruits, First (See Firstfruits)

Gain(ed, s) Mt 16:26
Galile(an, e) Mt 2:22
Gather(ed) Mt 22:10
Gehenna Mt 5:22
Generation(s) Mt 1:17
Gennesaret Mt 14:34
Gift(s) Mt 2:11
Gift(s) of mercy Mt 6:2
Girl Lu 1:48
Girl, Servant (See Servant girl)
Glor(ious, y) Mt 4:8
Goat(s) Mt 25:32
God(s) Mt 6:24
Godly devotion 1 Ti 2:2
Gold(en) Mt 2:11
Golgotha (Skull place) Mt 27:33
Gomorrah Mt 10:15
Good(ness) Mt 5:45
Good news Mt 24:14
Good-will Lu 2:14
Govern(or, s) Mt 2:6
Government(s) Lu 20:20
Grave(s) Mt 23:29

Hades Mt 11:23
Hand(s) Mt 3:12
Happ(ier, ness, y) Mt 5:3
Harlot(s) Mt 21:31
Harvest Mt 9:37
Hat(e, ed, es, ing) Mt 5:43
Haughty Lu 1:51
Head(s) Mt 5:36
Heal(ed, ing) Mt 8:8
Heart(s) Mt 5:8
Heaven(s) Mt 3:2
Heavenly Mt 6:14
Heir(s) Mt 21:38
Helper Joh 14:16
Herod Agrippa I Ac 12:1
Herod Agrippa II (See Agrippa II)
Herod Antipas (district ruler of Galilee) Mt 14:1

Herod Mt 2:1
High priest (See also Priest) Mr 14:53
Holiness Ro 1:4
Holy ones Mt 27:52
Holy place Heb 8:2
Hop(e, ed, ing) Lu 23:8
Hospita(ble, bly, lity) Ro 12:13
Humble(d) Mt 18:4
Humili(ate, ty) 2 Co 12:21
Hungry (Hunger [ing]) Mt 5:6
Husband(s) Mt 1:16
Hypocri(sy, te, tes, tical) Mt 6:2

Idol(s) Ac 7:41
Idolat(ers, ry) 1 Co 5:10
Ignoran(ce, t) Ac 3:17
Illustration(s) Mt 13:18
Imitat(e, ors) 1 Co 4:16
Immortality 1 Co 15:53
Impale(d) Mt 20:19
Incorrupt(ible, ion, ness) Ro 1:23
Increas(e, ing) Mr 4:8
Inducement Ro 7:8
Infan(cy, t, ts) Lu 1:41
Inhabited earth Mt 24:14
Inherit(ance) Mt 5:5
Initiat(e, ed, ive) Mr 6:7
Inspir(ation, ed, es) Mt 22:43
Inspired expression(s) 2 Th 2:2
Instructor(s) Mt 13:52
Intelligen(ce, t, tly) 1 Co 1:19
Israel Mt 2:6
Isaac Mr 12:26
Isaiah Mt 3:3
Isi(e, and) Ac 13:6

Jah Re 19:1
Jail Mt 11:2
James (brother of Jesus) Mt 13:55
James (son of Alphaeus) Mt 10:3
James (son of "the other Mary") Mt 27:56
James (son of Zebedee) Mt 4:21
Jealous(ly, y) Ro 10:19
Jehovah (See Appendix under Mt 1:20)
Jeremiah Mt 2:17
Jericho Mt 20:29
Jerusalem Mt 2:1
Jesus Mt 1:21
Jew(s) Mt 2:2
John, the Baptist Mt 3:4
John (the beloved disciple of Jesus) Mt 4:21
John, surnamed Mark Ac 12:12
Jonah Mt 12:39
Joppa Ac 9:36
Joseph, of Arimathea Mt 27:57
Joseph (the foster father of Jesus) Mt 1:19
Joseph (Jesus' brother) Mt 13:55
Joseph (son of "the other Mary") (See Joses)
Joses (also Joseph) (son of "the other Mary") Mt 27:56
Joy Mt 13:20
Judah (Tribe of) Mt 2:6
Judas (also Jude, a brother of Jesus) Mt 13:55
Judas (also Jude, a brother of James the Less) Lu 6:16
Judas, Iscariot Mt 10:4
Jude (See Judas)
Judea(n) Mt 4:25
Judg(e, ed, es) Mt 5:25
Judg(ing, ment, ments) Mt 7:2

Kill(ed, er) Mt 10:28
Kindness, Undeserved (See Undeserved kindness)
King(s) Mt 2:2
Kingdom(s) Mt 3:2
Knowledge (See also Accurate knowledge) Lu 1:77

Labor(ing, s) Joh 4:38
Lack of faith Mt 13:58
Lamp(s) (Torches) Mt 5:15
Lampstand(s) Mt 5:15
Language Ac 1:19
Laodicea Col 2:1
Law Mt 5:17
Lawless(ness) Mt 7:23
Lazarus (brother of Martha and Mary) Joh 11:1
Lazarus (a symbolic name) Lu 16:20
Learn(ed, ing) Mt 9:13
Levi, Matthew (See Matthew)
Liar(s) Joh 8:44
Lie (Lying) Joh 8:44
Life Mt 19:16
Light(s) Mt 5:14
Lion(s) 2 Ti 4:17
Liv(e, ing) Mt 4:4
Load(s) Mt 11:30
Loa(f, ves) Mt 16:12
Longsuffering Ro 2:4
Lord(ing) Mt 11:25
Lov(e, ed, ers, es, ing) Mt 5:43
Loving-kindness(es) Ac 2:27
Lowliness of mind Ac 20:19
Luke Col 4:14

Magdalene, Mary (See Mary Magdalene)
Man (Men) Mt 4:4
Manifestation 2 Th 2:8
Mark Ac 12:25
Marriage [Marrie(d, s)] (Marry) Mt 22:2
Martha Lu 10:38
Mary (Jesus' mother) Mt 1:16
Mary (mother of James the Less) Mt 27:56
Mary Magdalene Mt 27:56
Mary (the sister of Lazarus) Lu 10:39
Master(s) Mt 6:24
Matthew (also called Levi) Mt 9:9
Meal, Evening (See Evening Meal)
Mediator Ga 3:19
Melchizedek Heb 5:6
Memorial tomb(s) Mt 8:28
Men, Older (See Older men)
Mercy Mt 5:7
Mercy, Gifts of (See Gifts of mercy)
Messenger(s) Mt 11:10
Michael Jude 9
Mildness (See Mild-tempered)

Mild-tempered (Mildness) Mt 5:5
Military Lu 3:14
Milk 1 Co 3:2
Mind(s) Mt 22:37
Mind, Lowliness of (See Lowliness of mind)
Minister(ing, s) Mt 20:26
Minist(erial, ry) Ac 6:4
Mislead(s) (Misled) Mt 24:24
Missionar(ies, y) Ac 21:8
Mob Ac 17:5
Money (Monies) Mt 25:18
Month(s) Lu 1:24
Moon Mt 24:29
Mortal Ro 6:12
Moses Mt 8:4
Mother(less, s) Mt 1:18
Mount(ain, ains) Mt 4:8
Multitude Mr 3:8
Murder(ed, ers, ing) Mt 5:21

Name(d, s) Mt 6:9
Nation(s) Mt 6:32
Natur(al, ally, e) Ro 1:26
Nazareth (Nazarene) Mt 2:23
Neighbor(s) Mt 19:19
News, Good (See Good news)
Nicodemus Joh 3:1
Night Mt 2:14
Noah('s) Mt 24:37
Noose (See Snare)

Oath(s) Mt 26:72
Obed(ient, ience) Ac 6:7
Obeisance Mt 2:2
Officer(s) (See also Army officer) Mt 8:5
Offspring Mt 3:7
Oil Mt 25:3
Older men Mt 26:47
Olive(s) Mt 24:3
Ones, Holy (See Holy ones)
Opinion 1 Co 7:25
Oppo(nents, ser, sers) Lu 13:17
Origina(l, lity, te) Joh 7:17
Overseer(s) Ac 1:20
Owner(s) 1 Ti 6:1

Paradise Lu 23:43
Paraly(tic, zed) Mt 4:24
Partnership 1 Co 1:9
Passion(s) Mt 5:28
Passover Mt 26:2
Paul Ac 13:9
Peace(able) Mt 10:13
Pentecost Ac 2:1
Perfect(ed, ion, ly) Lu 6:40
Perfumed oil Mt 26:7
Perish(es, ing) Mt 18:14
Persecut(e, ed, ion) Mt 5:10
Personality Ro 6:6
Peter (also Cephas, which see) Mt 8:14
Pharisee(s) Mt 3:7
Philip (one of Jesus' 12 apostles) Mt 10:3
Philip (son of Herod the Great) Mt 14:3
Philip (the missionary) Ac 6:5
Physical 1 Co 2:14
Pleas(es, ure, ures) Lu 8:14
Poor Mt 11:5
Power(s) Mt 24:29
Prais(e, ing) Mt 21:16
Pray(ed, ing) Mt 5:44
Prayer(s) Mt 21:22
Preach(ed, er, ing) Mt 3:1
Presence Mt 24:3
Priest(s) (See also High priest) Mt 12:5
Prisca (Priscilla) Ac 18:2
Prison(s) Mt 5:25
Prisoner(s) Mt 27:15
Proclaim(ing) Mr 1:45
Promise(d, s) Mr 14:11
Pronouncements, Sacred Ac 7:38
Prophecy Mt 13:14
Prophes(ied, ies, y, ying) Mt 7:22
Prophet(s) Mt 1:22
Prophetess Lu 2:36
Prophets, False (See False prophets)
Proved righteous (See Declared righteous)
Psalm(s) Lu 20:42
Public servant(s) Ro 13:6
Publicly declared Ac 23:8
Publishing Ac 13:5
Purpose Ac 11:23

Qualif(ications, ied) 2 Co 2:16

Rabbi Mt 23:7
Rain(ed, s) Mt 5:45
Ransom Mt 20:28
Realit(ies, y) Ga 2:17
Recogni(tion, ze) Ro 8:29
Reconcil(e, ed, iation) Ro 5:10
Rejoice(d) Lu 15:32
Releas(e, ed, ing) Ro 8:23
Remembrance Mt 26:13
Render(ing) sacred service Ac 26:7
Repent(s) Mt 3:2
Report(ed, ing) Mt 2:8
Reproach(es) Lu 1:25
Request Joh 14:16
Respect Mt 21:37
Restor(e, ed, ing) Mt 17:11
Resurrection Mt 22:30
Reveal(ed) Mt 11:27
Revealing (See Revelation)
Revelation (Revealing) Ro 2:5
Reverent Lu 2:25
Reward Mt 5:12
Rich(es) Mt 19:23
Righteous(ness) Mt 9:13
Righteous, declared (See Declared righteous)
Righteousness Mt 5:6
Road Mt 10:5
Rock-mass(es) Mt 7:24
Rome (Romans) Joh 11:48
Rule(d) as kings Ro 5:17
Ruler(s) Mt 9:23

Sabbath(s) Mt 12:5
Sacred pronouncements (See Pronouncements)
Sacred secret(s) Mt 13:11
Sacrifice(d, s) Mt 9:13
Sadducees Mt 16:1
Salome (wife of Zebedee) Mt 20:20
Salt Mt 5:13
Salvation Joh 4:22
Samari(a, tans) Mt 10:5
Sanctifi(cation, ed, es) Mt 23:19

Sanctuary Mt 27:51
Sanhedrin Mt 26:59
Sarah Ro 4:19
Satan Mt 4:10
Saul (later Paul) Ac 7:58
Save(d) Mt 10:22
Savior Lu 1:47
Scribe(s) Mt 2:4
Scripture(s) Mt 22:29
Scroll(s) Joh 20:30
Sea(side) Mt 4:18
Seal(ed, ing, s) Mt 27:66
Secret(ly) (See also Sacred secret) Mt 1:19
Sect(s) Ac 5:17
Sedition(s) Mr 15:7
Seduc(e, ed, ing) Ro 7:11
Seed(s) Mt 13:24
Self-control(led) 1 Co 7:9
Servant(s) Mt 22:13
Servant girl Mt 26:69
Service Mt 5:41
Sexual appetites Ro 1:26
Sheep Mt 7:15
Shepherd(s) Mt 9:36
Shin(e, es, ing) Mt 24:27
Shortages, Food (See Food shortages)
Sick(ly) Mt 10:8
Sight Mt 3:7
Sign(s) Lu 23:8
Silvanus (also Silas) Ac 15:22
Simon (also called Peter) Mt 16:16
Simon (a native of Cyrene) Mt 27:32
Simon, the Cananaean (one of Jesus' apostles) Mt 10:4
Simon (one of Jesus' brothers) Mt 13:55
Simon (a leper of Bethany) Mt 26:6
Simon (a Pharisee) Lu 7:40
Simon (father of Judas Iscariot) Joh 6:71
Simon (a practicer of magic in Samaria) Ac 8:9
Simon (a tanner of Joppa) Ac 9:43
Sin(ned, ning, s) Mt 12:31
Sing(ing) Ro 15:9
Sinner(s) Mt 9:10
Sister(s) Mt 13:56
Skull place (See Golgotha)
Slave(s) Mt 10:24
Slavery Ro 8:15
Sleep(ing, er) (See also Asleep) Mt 1:24
Snare (noose) Lu 21:35
Sodom Mt 11:23
Soldier Lu 23:11
Solomon Mt 6:29
Son(s) Mt 8:12
Soul(s) Mt 2:20
Soulical 1 Co 2:14, footnote
Sovereign Lord Lu 2:29
Sow(er, ing, n, s) Mt 6:26
Speaking Ac 11:19
Speech (See also Abusive speech and Freeness of speech) Lu 4:36
Spirit(s) Mt 8:16
Stake(s) Mt 10:38
Stranger(s) Mt 17:25
Strength Mr 12:30
Stumbl(e, ed, ing) (block[s]) Mt 5:29
Suffering(s) Mr 8:31
Sulphur Re 9:17
Sun (light) Mt 5:45
Supplication(s) Lu 1:13
Sword Mt 10:34
Synagogue(s) Mt 4:23
System(s) of things Mt 12:32

Table(s) Mt 8:11
Tax collector(s) Mt 5:46
Teach(es) (taught) Mt 5:19
Teacher(s) Mt 8:19
Teaching(s) Mt 7:28
Tempered, Mild- (See Mild-tempered)
Temple Mt 4:5
Tent(s) Mt 17:4
Territory Mt 13:54
Test(ed, ing) Mt 4:7
Testimony Mr 14:59
Thaddaeus (Same as Judas, brother of James the Less) Mt 10:3
Things, System of (See System of things)
Thomas (also called The Twin) Mt 10:3
Throne(s) Mt 5:34
Time Mt 2:16
Timothy Ac 16:1
Titus 2 Co 2:13
Tomb(s) (See also Memorial tombs) Mr 5:3
Tongue(s) Ac 2:3
Torches (See Lamps)
Torment(ed, ors, s) Mt 8:29
Tradition(s) Mt 15:6
Transgress(ion, or) Ro 4:15
Treasure(s) Mt 2:11
Trespass(es) Mt 6:15
Tribulation(s) Mt 13:21
Trust(ed, es) Mt 27:43
Truth Joh 1:14
Twin (Same as Thomas, Jesus' apostle) Joh 11:16

Uncircumcis(ed, ion) Ro 3:30
Undeserved kindness Joh 1:14
Ungodly Ro 4:5
Union Joh 6:56
Unreasonable Lu 11:40
Unrighteous(ness) Lu 13:27
Upbuilding (See Building up)

Vegetable(s) Mt 13:32
Vegetation Mt 6:30
Vengeance (Aveng-ing) Lu 21:22, footnote
Victory (also Conquered) Mt 12:20, footnote
Vindicated Mt 11:19
Vine(dresser) Mt 26:29
Vineyard Mt 20:1
Virgin(s) Mt 1:23
Vision Mt 17:9

War(s) Mt 24:6
Water(s) Mt 3:11
Wicked(ness) Mt 22:18
Widow(s) Mr 12:42
Wife (wives) Mt 1:20
Wine Mt 9:17
Wisdom Mt 11:19
Witness(ed) Mt 23:31

Witnesses	1 Co 15:15	Yeast	Mt 13:33	Zebedee	Mt 26:37
Word	Mt 8:8	Yoke(d)	Mt 11:29	Zechariah (father of John the Baptist)	Lu 1:5
Work(s)	Mt 5:16	Young child (children)	Mt 18:2	Zechariah (son of Barachiah)	Mt 23:35
Worker(s) (workman)	Mt 9:37	Zacchaeus	Lu 19:2	Zidon	Mt 11:21
World	Mt 4:8	Zeal(ous, ously)	Joh 2:17	Zion	Mt 21:5
Worship(ing)	Lu 4:7				
Writ(e, ing)	Mr 10:4				

Watchtower Scripture Editions

The New World Translation

of the Christian Greek Scriptures

The New World Translation Committee has endeavored to make this completely new translation the most accurate to date. Reliable manuscripts have been meticulously followed, religious traditions and individual whims carefully avoided. Sent, postpaid, on a contribution of $1.50.

The Holy Bible

Authorized or King James Version of 1611

This special edition contains the unaltered text and has in addition a brief but valuable concordance and other study helps. It has a binding of maroon color, and measures $7\frac{3}{8}$" x $5\frac{1}{8}$" x $1\frac{3}{8}$". Sent, postpaid, on a contribution of $1.00 per copy.

The Holy Bible

American Standard Version of 1901

The Watchtower edition presents the modern text unaltered, with footnotes, and appends a 95-page Cyclopedic Concordance of words and expressions which appear in this version. It has a light-brown color binding, and measures $7\frac{3}{8}$" x $5\frac{1}{8}$" x $1\frac{3}{8}$". Mailed, postpaid, on a contribution of $1.50 a copy.

Send remittance to

WATCHTOWER **117 Adams St.** **Brooklyn 1, N. Y.**

The Watchtower

AN OUTSTANDING BIBLE STUDY AID



THE BIBLE was recorded especially for these days in which we are living. (1 Corinthians 10:11) Hence, never before has an understanding of the Bible been more important to life-seekers than now. God, however, reveals the meaning of his Word only to those who are willing to seek, study and compare. This suggests the advantage of a dependable Bible study aid.

THE WATCHTOWER fulfills that need. Since 1879 it has been published regularly for the benefit of sincere students of the Bible. Over that extended period of time *The Watchtower* has consistently proved itself dependable. Unfailingly it has magnified the name of Almighty God, Jehovah, and made known his purpose toward mankind. Without knowing God's purposes and requirements no creature can intelligently choose the right path. *The Watchtower* does not replace the Bible. A continued searching of the Scriptures is imperative for those seeking life. (John 5:39) But your search for an understanding of Bible truths will be greatly facilitated by a regular use of this remarkable journal.

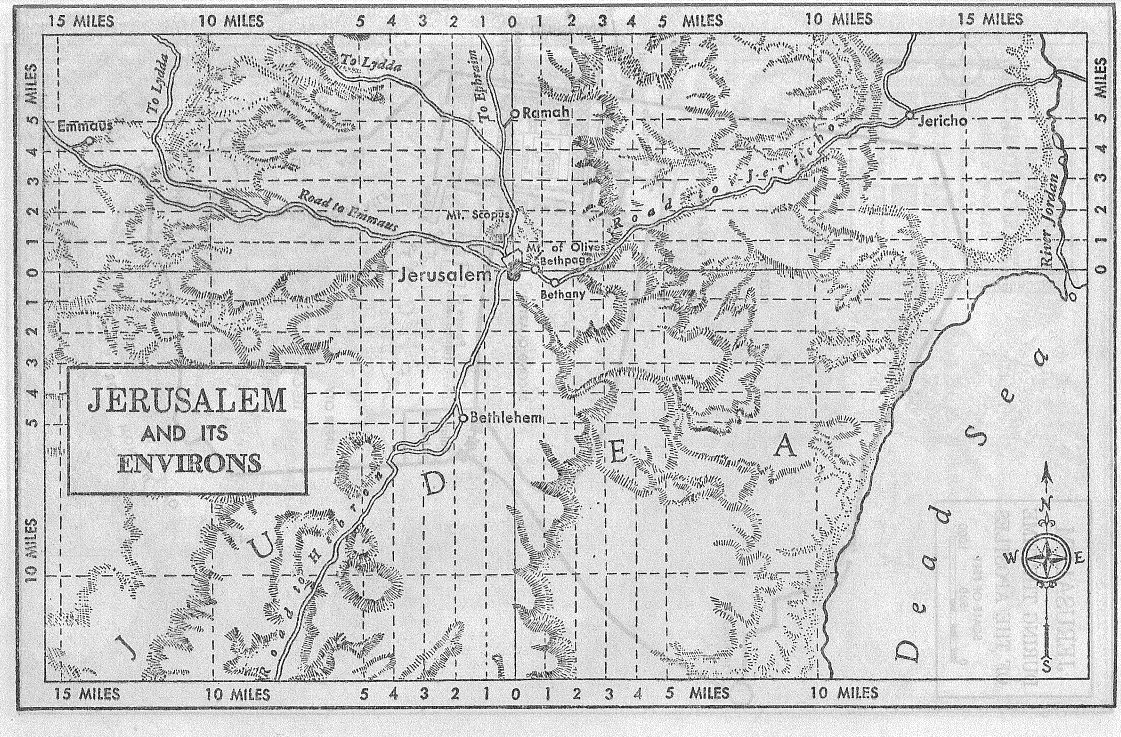
THE WATCHTOWER is a 32-page magazine, published the 1st and 15th of each month. A year's subscription for the 24 copies is only $1. To take advantage of this outstanding Bible study aid send your remittance and complete name and address to

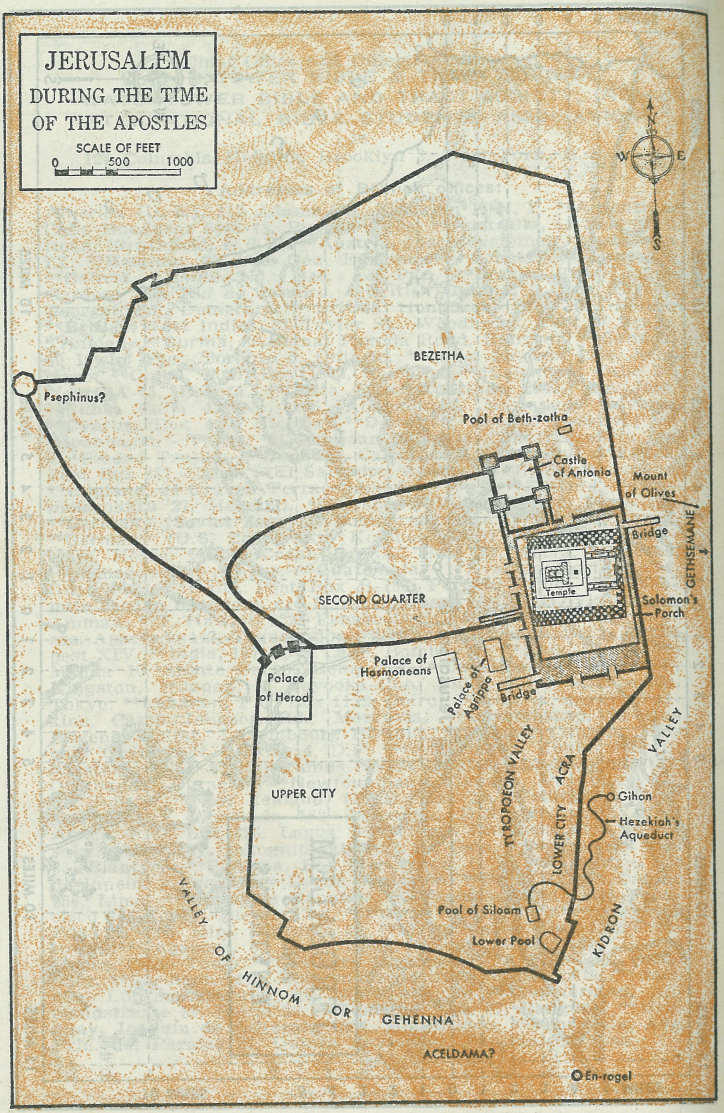
WATCHTOWER 117 Adams St. Brooklyn 1, N. Y.

Chief Office and Official Address of
WATCH TOWER BIBLE & TRACT SOCIETY
WATCHTOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY, INC.
INTERNATIONAL BIBLE STUDENTS ASSOCIATION
is
124 Columbia Heights, Brooklyn 2, New York, U. S. A.

Addresses of Branch offices:

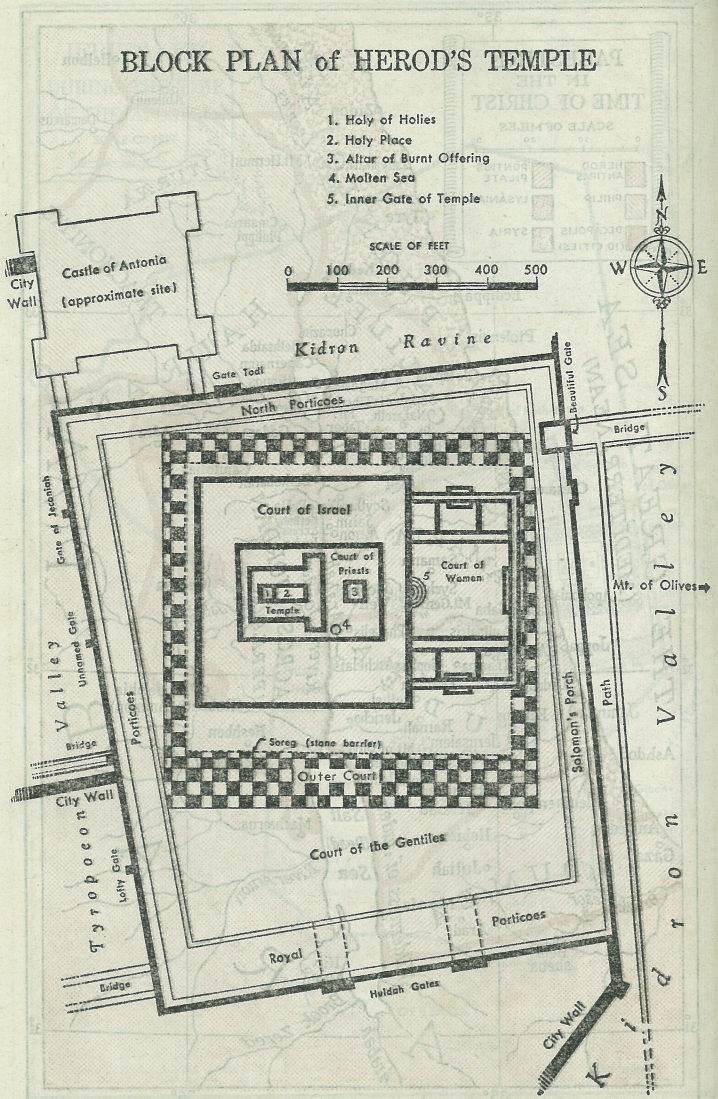
America (U. S.), 117 Adams St., Brooklyn 1, N. Y. **Argentina, Calle Honduras 5646-48, Buenos Aires. **Australia, 11 Beresford Road, Strathfield, N.S.W. **Austria, Liechtensteinstr. 24, Vienna IX. **Belgium, 28 Ave. Gen. Eisenhower, Schaerbeek-Brussels. **Bolivia, Casilla No. 1440, La Paz. **Brazil, Rua Licínio Cardoso 330, Rio de Janeiro. **British Guiana, 5 Croal Street, Georgetown, Demerara. **British Honduras, Box 257, Belize. **British West Indies, 21 Taylor St., Woodbrook, Port of Spain, Trinidad. **Burma, 39 Signal Pagoda Road. Rangoon. **Canada, 40 Irwin Ave., Toronto 5, Ontario. **Chile, Moneda 2390, Santiago. **China, P. O. Box 1903, Shanghai. **Colombia, Calle 21, No. 16A-43, Bogotá. **Costa Rica, Apartado 2043, San José. **Cuba, Calle D No. 206, Almendares, Marianao, Havana. **Cyprus, Box 400, Nicosia. **Denmark, Sondre Fasanvej 54, Copenhagen - Valby. **Dominican Republic, Calle Estrelleta No. 37, Ciudad Trujillo. **Ecuador, Casilla 4512, Guayaquil. **Egypt, Post Box 387, Cairo. **El Salvador, Apartado 401, San Salvador. **England, 34 Craven Terrace, London, W. 2. **Finland, Vainamoisenkatu 27, Helsinki. **France, 3 Villa Guibert, Paris 16e. **Germany (Soviet Zone), Wachtturmstrasse 17/19, Magdeburg. **Germany (U.S. Zone), Am Kohlheck, (16) Wiesbaden-Dotzheim, Hesse. **Gold Coast, B.W.A., Box 760, Accra. **Greece, 16 Tenedou St., Athens. **Guatemala, 11 Avenida Norte No. 8, Guatemala. **Haiti, Post Box B-185, Port-au-Prince. **Hashemite Jordan Kingdom, c/o K. A. Kobrossi, Beit-Jala, Via Beirut, Amman. **T. Hawaii, 1228 Pensacola St., Honolulu 14. **Honduras, Apartado 147, Tegucigalpa. **Hungary, Gvadányi-u 8, Budapest XIV. **India, 167 Love Lane, Bombay 27. **Italy, Via Monte Maloia 10, Monte Sacro, Rome 742. **Jamaica, 151 King St., Kingston. **Japan, 1 Toyooka-Cho, Shiba-Mita, Minato-Ku, Tokyo. **Lebanon, P.O. Box 1122, Beirut. **Liberia, c/o G. Watkins, Camp Johnson Rd., Monrovia. **Luxembourg, 95 Rue Eugene Welter, Luxembourg-Howald. **México, Calzada Melchor Ocampo 71, México 4, D.F. **Netherlands, Koningslaan 1, Amsterdam-Z. **Netherlands West Indies, Breedestraat 12, Otrabanda, Curaçao. **Newfoundland, Canada, Post Box 521, St. John's. **New Zealand, G.P.O. Box 30, Wellington, C. 1. **Nicaragua, Apartado 183, Managua, D.N. **Nigeria, West Africa, P. O. Box 695, Lagos. **Northern Rhodesia, Box 5, Lusaka. **Norway, Inkognitogaten 23 B., Oslo. **Nyasaland, Box 83, Blantyre. **Panama, Box 274, Ancon, C. Z. **Paraguay, Río de Janeiro y Esq. Mary Lyons, Asunción. **Peru, Ramón Danino 256, Lima. **Philippine Republic, 104 Roosevelt Rd., San Francisco del Monte, Quezon City. **Puerto Rico, 704 Calle Lafayette, Pda. 21, Urb. Hip., Santurce 34. **Sierra Leone, Box 136, Freetown. **Singapore, 33 Poole Road. **South Africa, 623 Boston House, Cape Town. **Southern Rhodesia, P.O. Box 1462, Salisbury. **Surinam, 141A Rust en Vredestraat, Paramaribo. **Sweden, Luntmakaregatan 94, Stockholm Va. **Switzerland, Allmendstrasse 39, Berne 22. **Thailand, Box 67, Bangkok. **Uruguay, Joaquín de Salterain 1264, Montevideo. **Venezuela, Ave. Prin. del Paraíso 27, Quinta Savtepaul, Paraíso, Caracas.

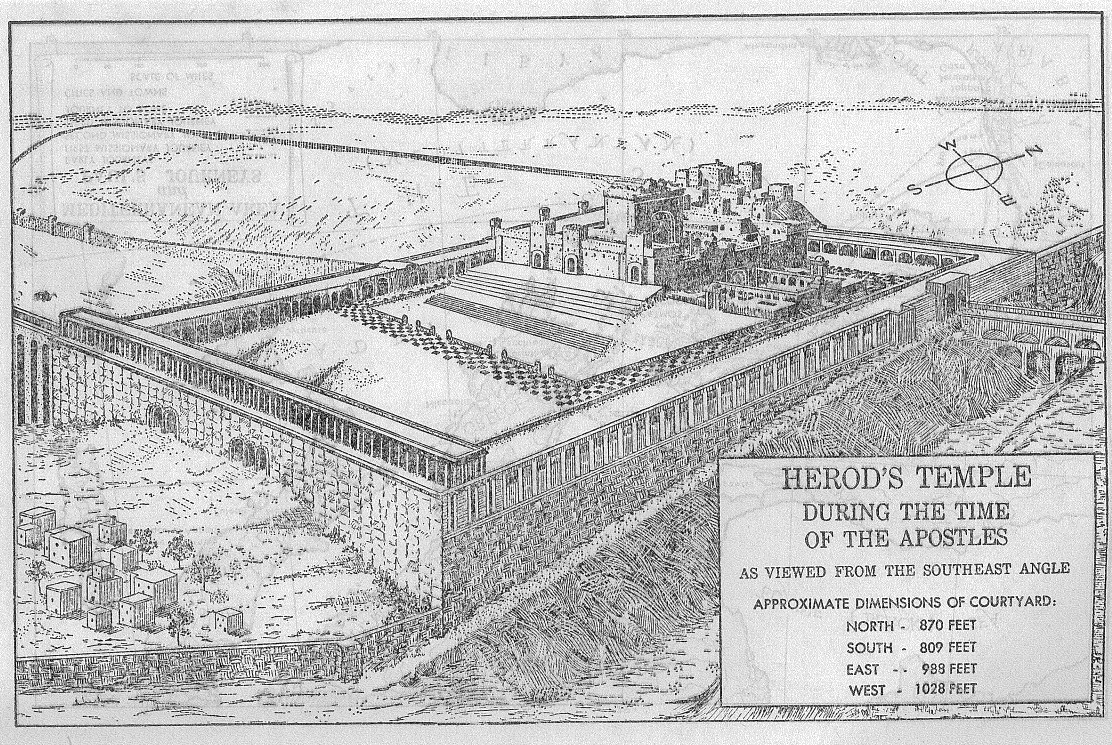

JERUSALEM
AND ITS
ENVIRONS
15 MILES
10 MILES
5 4 3 2 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 MILES
10 MILES
15 MILES
To Lydda
To Ephraim
Ramah
Jericho
Emmaus
Road to Emmaus
Road to Jericho
Mt. Scopus
Mt. of Olives
Bethpage
Jerusalem
Bethany
River Jordan
Bethlehem
JUDEA
Dead Sea
Judean Hills
N
W
E
S


JERUSALEM
DURING THE TIME
OF THE APOSTLES
SCALE OF FEET
0 500 1000
N
W
E
S
BEZETHA
Psephinus?
Pool of Beth-zatha
Castle of Antonia
Mount of Olives
Bridge
GETHSEMANE
Temple
SECOND QUARTER
Solomon's Porch
Palace of Herod
Palace of Hasmoneans
Palace of Agrippa
Bridge
TYROPOEON VALLEY
ACRA
VALLEY
UPPER CITY
LOWER CITY
Gihon
Hezekiah's Aqueduct
Pool of Siloam
Lower Pool
KIDRON
VALLEY OF HINNOM OR GEHENNA
ACELDAMA?
En-rogel


PALESTINE
IN THE
TIME OF CHRIST
SCALE OF MILES
0 10 20 30
HEROD ANTIPAS
PONTIUS PILATE
PHILIP
LYSÁNIAS
DECÁPOLIS (10 CITIES)
SYRIA
35°
36°
33°
32°
31°
THE GREAT SEA (MEDITERRANEAN)
PHŒNICIA
Mt. Lebanon
River Leontes
Helbon
Abilene
Damascus
Zidon
Zarephath
Mt. Hermon
ITURÆA
Tyre
Cæsarea Philippi
TRACHONITIS
Kedesh
Gishala
Ecdippa
GALILEE
HAURAN
Ptolemais
Chorazin
Bethsaida
Capernaum
Jotapata
Cana
Magdala
Sea of Galilee
Hippos
Sepphoris
Tiberias
Nazareth
Mt. Tabor
Dion
Mt. Carmel
Plain of Esdraelon
Nain
Gadara
Abila
Adra
Capitolias
Bethabarah
Cæsarea
SHARON
Scythopolis
Pella
Salim
Bethany across Jordan
Ænon
SAMARIA
Samaria
Gerasa
Apollonia
Sycharo
Jacob's Well
Mt. Gerizim
Caphar-Saba
Arabah
River Jordan
River Jabbok
Antipatris
Phasælis
Joppa
Arimathea
Thamna
Gophna
Archelais
ACROSS JORDAN (PERÆA)
Lydda
Ephraim
Bethel
Philadelphia (Rabbath-Ammon)
Jamnia
Emmaus
JUDEA
Jericho
Ramah
Heshbon
Jerusalem (Zion)
Mt. of Olives
Bethany
Ashdod
Madeba
Beth-lehem
Herodium
Eleutheropolis
Tekoa
Salt (Dead) Sea
Machærus
Anthedon
Hebron
Gaza
Juttah
IDUMEA
Wilderness of Judea
River Arnon
Brook Besor
Masada
Arad
Beer-sheba
Kir-Moab
Brook Zered
Arabah
ARABIA

BLOCK PLAN of HEROD'S TEMPLE





HEROD'S TEMPLE

DURING THE TIME OF THE APOSTLES

AS VIEWED FROM THE SOUTHEAST ANGLE

APPROXIMATE DIMENSIONS OF COURTYARD:

NORTH - 870 FEET
SOUTH - 809 FEET
EAST - 988 FEET
WEST - 1028 FEET


MEDITERRANEAN AREA
and
PAUL'S JOURNEYS
EARLY JOURNEYS
FIRST MISSIONARY JOURNEY
SECOND MISSIONARY JOURNEY
THIRD MISSIONARY JOURNEY
JOURNEY TO ROME
CITIES AND TOWNS
SCALE OF MILES
0 50 100 200 300
EUXINE (BLACK) SEA
THE SEA
(MEDITERRANEAN)
ADRIA
LIBYA
EGYPT
ARABIA
SYRIA
CYPRUS
CRETE
CAUDA
Fair Havens
Salmone
Phoenix
Cyrene
Syrtis
Alexandria
Mouths of the Nile
Paphos
Salamis
Zidon
Tyre
Ptolemais
Damascus
Caesarea
Antipatris
Joppa
Jerusalem
Gaza
JUDEA
Euphrates
Seleucia
Antioch
Tarsus
CILICIAN GATES
CILICIA
LYCAONIA
Iconium
Lystra
Derbe
Antioch
Pergamum
Thyatira
Philadelphia
Hierapolis
Colossae
Laodicea
Magnesia
Miletus
Ephesus
Smyrna
Sardis
Chios
SAMOS
PATMOS
COOS
Cnidus
Cos
Patara
Myra
RHODES
LYCIA
PAMPHYLIA
Perga
PHRYGIA
Dorylaeum
Adramyttium
Troas
Assos
MITYLENE
Propontis
BITHYNIA
PONTUS
GALATIA
CAPPADOCIA
Philippi
Neapolis
Amphipolis
Thessalonica
Beroea
Apollonia
MACEDONIA
THRACIA
DALMATIA
ILLYRICUM
GREECE
ACHAIA
Athens
Corinth
Cenchreae
Nicopolis
Rome
Three Taverns
Market Place of Appius
Puteoli
Naples
Rhegium
Syracuse
MALTA
SICILY
SARDINIA
CORSICA
Lasea